



# ACTA PHYSIOLOGICA SCANDINAVICA

VOLUME 100

NUMBER 1

May 1977

 Contents  
 647  
 8-10-77

- 1 Fu, T. C., E. Jankowska and R. Tanaka  
Effects of Volleys in Cortico-spinal Tract Fibres on Ventral Spino-cerebellar Tract Cells in the Cat
- 14 Haeften, O. and P. Sejnær  
Effect of "Vein Pump" Activation upon Venous Pressure and Blood Flow in Human Subcutaneous Tissue
- 22 Claessen G. and A. Hope  
Increased Dispersion of Blood Flow and Glomerular Filtration during Chronic Unilateral Urinary Obstruction
- 33 Bricevic, T. B. and K. M. Gustvik  
Regulation of Salivary Kallikrein Secretion in the Rat Submandibular Gland
- 45 Strandgren, M., L. O. Liljaell, F. Uthajko and S. Andersson  
Doxorubicin Induced Excretion of ADH-release in Response to Intracerebroventricular Infusions of Hypertonic NaCl and Angiotensin
- 61 Aulin, M. E.  
Short-term increase in the Synthesis and Utilization of Homocysteine due to Acupuncture-Induced Irritation
- 66 Bostheim, J. and B. Rydgren  
Effect of Urea on Some Electrophysiological Properties of the Frog Muscle Cell Membrane
- 69 Hellstrand, P., B. Johansson and K. Norberg  
Mechanical, Electrical, and Biochemical Effects of Hypoxia and Substrate Removal on Spontaneously Active Vascular Smooth Muscle
- 84 Mørseth, S. C. and B. D. Oja  
Denervation Sensitization of  $\alpha$ -Aminobutyrate Acid Uptake by the Diaphragm in Developing Rats
- 91 Hellstrand, P.  
Oxygen Consumption and Lactate Production of the Rat Portal Vein in Relation to its Contractile Activity
- 107 Korol, P. V., H. Rosko, J. Vos and V. Vihko  
Anaerobic Performance Capacity in Athletes

## Editorial Board

P. Kruhoffer  
København

K. Hartala  
Turku

J. Jansen  
Oslo

Y. Zotterman  
Stockholm

U. S. von Euler  
(Editor) Stockholm

## Editorial office

Acta Physiologica Scandinavica  
Karolinska Institutet  
S 104 01 Stockholm

The "Acta physiologica scandinavica" are published for the Scandinavian Society for Physiology and contain contributions to Physiology, Medical Chemistry or Pharmacology by Scandinavian authors or from Scandinavian laboratories. The articles are published in English, French or German. Each number consists of about 8 printed sheets, 4 numbers forming a volume. Not more than 3 volumes will appear each year. Subscriptions should be mailed to Acta Physiologica Scandinavica, Karolinska Institutet, S 104 01 Stockholm, Sweden.

Price per volume 120 Sw. Cr.

Manuscripts from Denmark should be sent to Professor P. Kruhoffer,  
Med. Fysiologiska Inst., Universitetet, Juliane Mariesvej 30 DK 2100 København Ø

Manuscripts from Finland should be sent to Professor K. Hartala,  
Fysiologiska Institutionen, Universitetet, SF-205 20 Turku

Manuscripts from Norway should be sent to Dr. med. Jan Jansen,  
Fysiologisk Institutt, Universitetet, Karl Johans Gate 47 N Oslo, and

Manuscripts from Sweden should be sent to Professor Y. Zotterman,  
Wenner Gren Center, Konferenssekreterariatet, 23 tr Sveavägen 188, S 113 48 Stockholm

# ACTA PHYSIOLOGICA SCANDINAVICA

## Editorial Board

P. Kruhofler  
København

K. Hårdh  
Turku

J. Jansen  
Oslo

Y. Zettergren  
Stockholm

U. S. von Euler  
(Editor) Stockholm

## Vol. 100. INDEX

Part 1. (May 1977)

- Effects of Volleys in Cortico-Spinal Tract Fibres on Ventral Spino-cerebellar Tract Cells in the Cat. By T.-C. FU, E. JANKOWSKA and R. TAMURA 1
- Effect of "Veno Pump" Activation upon Venous Pressure and Blood Flow in Human Subcutaneous Tissue. By O. HANSSON and P. SÄSSÉN 14
- Intravital Distribution of Blood Flow and Glomerular Filtration during Chronic Unilateral Ureteral Obstruction. By G. CLAUSEN and A. HØI 22
- Regulation of Salivary Kallikrein Secretion in the Rat Submandibular Gland. By T. B. ØSTRAVIK and K. M. GAUTVIK 33
- Dexamethasone Induced Extraction of ADH-release in Response to Intracerebroventricular Infusions of Hypertonic NaCl and Angiotensin. By M. RUNDQVIST, L. G. LINDELL, F. LARSSON and B. ANDERSSON 45
- Shortening Increase in the Synthesis and Utilization of Noradrenaline due to Axotomy-Induced Irritation. By N.-E. ANDÉN 51
- Effect of Urea on Some Electrophysiological Properties of the Frog Muscle Cell Membrane. By J. BÖTTMUS and B. RYDQVIST 56
- Mechanical, Electrical, and Biochemical Effects of Hypoxia and Substrate Removal on Spontaneously Active Vascular Smooth Muscle. By P. HELLSTRAND, B. JOHANSSON and K. NORDSTRÖM 69
- Deprivation Stimulation of  $\alpha$ -Aminoisobutyric Acid Uptake by the Diaphragm in Developing Rats. By S. C. MAMA AB and E. S. OSA 84



- Oxygen Consumption and Lactate Production of the Rat Portal Vein in Relation to its Contractile Activity By P. HELLSTRAND
- Anaerobic Performance Capacity in Athletes. By P. V. KOVI, H. RUSKO, J. VOS and V. VUHO
- Differentiation of Vasoconstrictor Sensitivity Caused by Prostaglandin E in Peripheral Vascular Beds of the Rabbit. By A. WENGMALM
- The Poor Reactivity of Retinal Vessels to Systemic Administration of Vasoactive Agents in Pentobarbital Anesthetized Rats. By P. YLITALO, P. ERTAMA and L. ERTAMA

*Short Communication.*

- Sustained Epileptic Seizures Complicated by Hypoxia, Arterial Hypotension or Hyperthermia Effects on Cerebral Energy State. By G. BLENNOW, B. NILSSON and B. K. SIEBÖ

*Fest. 2. (June 1977)*

- Tail Artery Response to Sound in the Unanesthetized Rat. By E. BORO
- The Compliance Curve for the Flow Limiting Segments of the Airway II Experiments with human subjects. By O. F. PEDERSEN and T. M. NIELSEN
- Regional Blood Flow in the Left Ventricular Wall of Dogs with a Graded Coronary Artery Stenosis. By H. BAGGER
- Effects of Prostaglandins on the Isolated Human Bladder and Urethra. By K. E. ANDERSSON, A. EK and C. G. A. PERSSON
- Bronchial Effects of Some Prostaglandin E and F Analogues. By K. J. STRANDBERG and P. HENRIQVIST
- Brain Energy Metabolism in Angiotensin-Induced Acute Hypertension in Rats. By B. B. JOHANSSON and B. K. SIEBÖ
- Muscle Spindle Activity in Man during Standing. By D. BURKE and G. EKLUND
- The Fate of Intravenously Administered Radioactive Cholesterol Dispersion in the Rat. By V. VIKARI, H. SAARINEN, O. RUUSKANEN and T. NIKKARI
- Glycogen Synthetase and Phosphorylase Activity in Slow and Fast Twitch Skeletal Muscle Fibres in Man. By K. PIHL and J. KARLSSON
- Comparative Effects of Adrenaline and Felypressin (Octapressin) on Consecutive Sections of the Vascular Bed in Canine Adipose Tissue. By E. BURCHER, L. OLOFART and B. GAZELTUS
- Small Airway Constriction and Closure after Induced Intravascular Platelet Aggregation. By J. VAAKS and A. HANSSON
- Inhibition of Gastric and Intestinal Motor Activity in Dogs by (Gln<sup>27</sup>) Neurotensin. By E. ANDERSSON, S. ROSELL, U. HJELMQUIST, D. CHANG and K. FOLKERS
- Blood Volume and Extravascular Water Content in the Rat Lung during Acute Alveolar Hypoxia. By P. AARSETH and J. KARLSEN
- Changes in Motor Unit Activity and Metabolism in Human Skeletal Muscle during and after Repeated Eccentric and Concentric Contractions. By P. V. KOVI and J. T. VITALALO

*Short Communications:*

- "Emotional" Bradycardia: A Telemetry Study on Incubating Willow Grouse (*Lagopus lagopus*) By G. GABRIELSEN, J. KANWINTER and J. B. STEEN
- Is Capillary Micropinocytosis of any Significance for the Transcapillary Transfer of Plasma Proteins? By B. RIPPÉ, A. KAMIYA and B. FOLKOW
- Dissociation of Preovulatory Maturation Events in Rat Oocytes and Cumuli in the Presence of Dibutyryl Cyclic AMP By T. HILLEBRAND
- Differences in Secretory Excitability between Short and Long Adrenergic Neurons: Comparison of <sup>3</sup>H Noradrenaline Secretion Evoked by Field Stimulation of Guinea Pig Vas Deferens and Human Blood Vessels. By L. STJÄRNE

- Prostaglandin  $E_2$  and  $\alpha$ -Adrenoceptor Mediated Interferences with 11-Noradrenaline Secretion from Human Vasomotor Nerves. Comparison between Effects on Omental Arteries and Veins. By L. STJÄRNE and J. BRUNDIN 267
- "Structural Remodelling" of Renal Vascular Bed in Spontaneously Hypertensive Rats (SHR). By B. FOLKOW, G. GÖTHBERG, S. LUNDIN and S.-E. RICKSTEN 270

## Fasc. 3. (July 1977)

- Cerebral Blood Flow and Oxygen Consumption in Rat, Measured with Microspheres or Xenon. By A. GUNDEL, S. M. de la MONTE and J. J. CARONNA 273
- Adenylate Cyclase Activity in Corpus Striatum of Rats with Porto-Caval Anastomosis. By H. LAURSEN, R. KLYVER and A. GIESLER 282
- Central and Regional Circulatory Effects of Adding Arm Exercise to Leg Exercise. By N. H. SECHER, I. P. CLAUSEN, K. KLAUSEN, I. NOER and J. TRAP-JENSEN 288
- Effect of Teasing and Suck Feeding on Plasma Glucagon Concentration in Dogs. By G. NISSEN and K. UYVÄS-WALLÉN 298
- Pressure-Independent Inhibition of Sympathetic Activity by Noradrenaline: Role of Baroreceptor C-Fibres. By S. AARS and H. AARS 303
- On the Cation Exchanger Properties of Rat Mast Cell Granules and their Storage of Histamine. By S. UYVÄS and C.-H. ÅBERG 309
- Muscle Adaptation to Extreme Endurance Training in Man. By E. J. VEECH and L. KATZER 315
- Early Oestrogen-Induced Changes in Uterine Albumin Exchange in Mice. By N. G. ARVIDSSON 325
- Absence of Restricted Diffusion in Cutaneous Capillaries. By W. P. FAARHJ 332
- Response of Reindeer to Water Loading, Water Restriction and ADH. By M. VALTONEN and L. ERKKINEN 340
- Oxygen Consumption and Contractile Force during Vibrations of Cat Soleus Muscle. By B. LUND, M. HALLBÄCK, R. SVENSSON and B. FOLKOW 347
- Comparative Study of Some Isolated Mammalian Smooth Muscle Effectors of Penile Erection. By E. KLINCK and N. O. SÖSTRAND 354
- Suppression of the Excitatory Adrenergic Neurotransmission, a Possible Role of Cholinergic Nerve in the Retractor Penis Muscle. By E. KLINCK and N. O. SÖSTRAND 368
- Electrical Activity of the Rat Uterus during Early Pregnancy and Abortion. By A. TALO and A. E. KILK 377

## Short Communications

- Increased Cerebrospinal Fluid Levels of Endorphins after Electro-Acupuncture. By B. SÖLLING, L. THURESEN and M. ERKKINEN 382

## Fasc. 4. (August 1977)

- Skeletal Muscle Fibres and Muscle Enzyme Activities in Monozygous and Dizygous Twins of Both Sexes. By P. V. KONGI, J. H. T. VITTAALO, M. HAYU, A. THORSTENSSON, B. SJÖDIN and J. KARLSSON 385
- Cochlear Potentials of the Pigeon Inner Ear Recorded with Microelectrodes. By P. O. JONSSON 393
- Comparison of Arteriole Blood Flow in the Hamster Cheek Pouch at Two Different Oxygen Tensions. By E. SVENSSON, R. P. TUMA and K.-E. ARFORS 404
- The Importance of the Intestinal Counter-current Exchanger for  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  Absorption from the Feline Gut. By M. JORDAL, J. S. ANVIK and O. LUNDHOLM 412
- Evidence of Decarboxylation of Lysine by Mammalian Ornithine Decarboxylase. By L. PERSSON 424
- Absence of Restricted Diffusion in Adipose Tissue Capillaries. By W. P. FAARHJ 430
- Transcapillary Exchange of  $^{14}\text{C}$  Inulin by Free Diffusion in Channels of Fused Vesicles. By W. P. FAARHJ and P. SCHREIN 437

A Simple Radioenzymatic Procedure for the Determination of Choline and Acetylcholine in Brain Regions of Rats Sacrificed by Microwave Irradiation. By S. Å. ECKERNÄS and S. M. AQUILONIUS

Monoaminergic Fluorescence in Frog Skin. By E. Sjöberg

*In Vitro* Studies of Frog Mucous Glands. By C. R. SKOGLUND and E. Sjöberg

*In Vitro* Studies of Individual Mucous Glands in the Frog. By C. R. SKOGLUND and E. Sjöberg

#### *Short Communications:*

Endurance of Muscle Contraction under Hypnosis. By J. HYVÄRINEN, P. V. KONTI and P. PUHAKKA

Increase in Paradoxical Sleep in the Cat after Phentolamine, an Alpha-Adrenoceptor Antagonist. By P. T. S. PUTKONEN and A. LEPPÄVUORI

Observations on Strength Training and Detraining. By A. THORSTENSSON

Cerebral Sodium-Angiotensin Interaction Demonstrated with "Subthreshold" Amounts of Angiotensin II. By L. G. LEXELL and M. RUNDQVIST

#### *Supplements*

Supplementum 445 Apparent Regional Turnover of Acetylcholine in Mouse Brain. By A. NORDGREN

Supplementum 446 Observations on the Morphology at the Transition between the Peripheral and the Central Nervous System in the Cat. By T. CARLSTEDT and C. H. BERTHOLD

Supplementum 447 Glomerulotubular Balance in the Rat Kidney. By A. STEVEN

Supplementum 448 Aspects of Cardiovascular Reflex Control in Man. An experimental study. G. TYDÉN

Supplementum 449 Plasma Choline and Cholinergic Mechanisms in the Brain. Methods, Function and Role in Huntington's Chorea. By S. Å. ECKERNÄS

# INDEX AUCTORUM

ADRIAN, H. see ADEY, R.	303
ADRIAN, P. and K. KARLSEN, Living Blood Volume and Hypoxia	236
ADRIAN, C.-H., see UYVA, B.	309
ADRIAN, S. and H. ADRIAN, Sympathetic Inhibition by Noradrenaline	303
ADRIAN, N.-E., Noradrenaline Turnover after Atony	51
ADRIAN, B. see RUNDQVIST, M.	45
ADRIAN, K.-E., A. EK and C. G. A. PERSSON, Prostaglandins and the Lower Urinary Tract	165
ADRIAN, S. S. ROELL, U. HELLQVIST, D. CHANG and K. FOLKERS, Neurotensin on Gastric Motility	231
ADRIAN, K.-E., see SYDQVIST, E.	404
ADRIAN, N. G., Oestrogens and Uterine Albumin Exchange	325
ADRIAN, S.-M. see ECKHART, S.-A.	446
ADRIAN, H., Regional Cardiac Blood Flow	154
ADRIAN, G., B. NILSSON and B. K. SUND, Brain Energy State in Status Epilepticus	126
ADRIAN, J. and B. RYDQVIST, Urea on Frog Muscle	56
ADRIAN, E., Tail Artery Response to Sound	129
ADRIAN, J. see STÄLHOLM, L.	267
ADRIAN, E., L. OLSSON and B. GAZELUS, Vascular Effects of Adrenaline and Felypressin	215
ADRIAN, D. and G. EKLUND, Muscle Specific Activity in Man	187
ADRIAN, J. J. see GARDER, A.	273
ADRIAN, D., see ANDERSSON, S.	231
ADRIAN, G. and A. HORN, Intracranial Filtration and Blood Flow	22
ADRIAN, J. P. see SECHER, N. H.	288
ADRIAN, S. A. and S.-M. ADRIAN, Choline and Acetylcholine in Rat Brain	446
ADRIAN, A., see ANDERSSON, K.-E.	165
ADRIAN, G., see BUNKE, D.	187
ADRIAN, L., see VALTONEN, M.	340
ADRIAN, M., see EKLUND, B.	382
ADRIAN, L., see YLITALO, P.	122
ADRIAN, P., see YLITALO, P.	122
ADRIAN, K., see ANDERSSON, S.	231
ADRIAN, B. see LUND, B.	347
ADRIAN, B., see RYDQVIST, E.	258
ADRIAN, B., G. GÖTTBERG, S. LUNDIN and S.-E. RICHTEK, Renal Vascular Bed in Spontaneously Hypertensive Rats	270
ADRIAN, T.-C., E. JANKOWSKA and R. TANAKA, Cortico-Spinal Effects on VECT	1
ADRIAN, G., J. KANWISHER and J. B. STERN, Emotional Bradycardia	255
ADRIAN, K. M. see ORSTAD, T. B.	33
ADRIAN, B. see BURCHER, E.	215
ADRIAN, A. see LAURSEN, H.	282
ADRIAN, S. M. de la MONTE and J. J. CARONNA, Rat Cerebral Blood Flow and Metabolism	273
ADRIAN, G. see FOLKOW, B.	270
ADRIAN, M., see LUND, B.	347
ADRIAN, A. see VAUGHAN, J.	221
ADRIAN, M. see KONG, P. V.	385
ADRIAN, F. see STRANDBERG, K.	172
ADRIAN, P. Energetics of Vascular Smooth Muscle	91
ADRIAN, P. B. JOHANSSON and K. NORRBERG, O <sub>2</sub> and Glucose Withdrawal on Portal Vein	69
ADRIAN, O. and P. SÖDERBERG, Vaso-Adrenergic Reflex	14
ADRIAN, T. Maternal Events in Rat Oocytes	261
ADRIAN, U. see ANDERSSON, S.	231

- HOPE, A., see CLAUZEN, G
- HYVÄRINEN, J. P. V. KOMI and P. PUHAKKA, Muscle Contraction under Hypoxia 41
- JANKOWSKA, E., see FU T.-C.
- JANSSON, E. and L. KAISER, Muscle Adaptation to Endurance Training 31
- JODAL, M. J. SVANVIK and O. LUNDGREN, Intestinal  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  Absorption 41.
- JOHANSSON, B., see HELLESTRAND, P., 6
- JOHANSSON, B. B. and B. K. SIEKÖ, Brain Energy Metabolism in Acute Hypertension 39
- JORGENSEN, F. O. CM of the Pigeon Ear 25
- KAISER, L., see JANSSON, E., 31
- KAMIYA, A. see RUPPE, B. 25
- KANWISHER, J., see GABRIELSEN, G. 74
- KÄRKI, A. E., see TALO, A., 31
- KARLSEN, J. see AARSETH, P. 23
- KARLSSON, J. see KOMI, P. V., 3
- KARLSSON, J. see PFEHL, K. 2
- KLAUSEN, K. see SECHER, N. H.
- KLINGE, E. and N. O. SÖSTRAND, Effectors of Penile Erection
- KLINGE, E. and N. O. SÖSTRAND, Cholinergic Nerves and Adrenergic Neurotransmission
- KLYNER, R., see LAURIN, H. 40
- KOMI, P. V. see HYVÄRINEN, J., 48
- KOMI, P. V. and J. T. VITTAALO, Motor Unit Activity during Contraction
- KOMI, P. V., H. RUSKO, J. VOI and V. VIHKO, Anaerobic Performance Capacity in Athletes 11
- KOMI, P. V., J. H. T. VITTAALO, M. HAVU, A. THORSTENSSON, B. SÖÖN and J. KARLSSON, Muscle Enzymes in Twins 34
- LAURIN, H., R. KLYNER and A. GESSLER, Adenylate Cyclase in Corpus Striatum 21
- LEKSELL, L. G. see RUNDGREN, M.
- LEKSELL, L. G. and M. RUNDGREN, Sodium-Angiotensin Interaction 41
- LEPPÄVUORI, A. see PUTKONEN, P. T. S. 41
- LEHTIÄKÖ, F. see RUNDGREN, M. 4
- LJUNG, B., M. HALLRÄCK, R. SIVERTSEN and B. FOLKOW, Oxygen Consumption in Vibrated Cat Muscle 34
- LUNDGREN, O. see JODAL, M. 41
- LUNDIN, S., see FOLKOW, B., 27
- MAMATAS, S. C. and S. S. OJA, Denervation and AIB Uptake by Diaphragm 8
- MONTZ, S. M. de la, see GUIDOE, A. 27
- NIELSEN, T. M. see PEDERSEN, O. F. 13
- NIKKARI, T., see VIKARI, J. 20
- NILSSON, B. see BLENKOW, G. 12
- NILSSON, G. and K. UVNÄS-WALLÉN, Vagal Release of Glucagon 29
- NOEL, I. see SECHER, N. H. 28
- NORBERG, K., see HELLESTRAND, P. 6
- OJA, S. S., see MAMATAS, S. C., 8
- OLGART, L., see BURCHER, E., 21.
- ØRSTAVIK, T. B. and K. M. GAUTVIK, Secretion of Rat Salivary kallikrein 3
- PAASKE, W. P., Diffusion in Cutaneous Capillaries 33
- PAASKE, W. P., Capillary Permeability in Adipose Tissue 43
- PAASKE, W. P. and P. SEJSEN, Capillary Permeability in Skeletal Muscle 431
- PEDERSEN, O. F. and T. M. NIELSEN, The Pim-A Curve 135
- PERSSON, L., Decarboxylation of Lysine 424
- PERSSON, C. G. A. see ANDERSSON, K. E., 163
- PFEHL, K. and J. KARLSSON, Muscle Glycogen Synthetase and Phosphorylase 210
- PUHAKKA, P. see HYVÄRINEN, J.

	—AUTONUM, P. T. S. and A. LEPPÄVUORI, Paradoxical Sleep after Phenobarbital	458
± 5.7%	ACCETED, S.-E., see FOLKOW, B.	270
	RIIPP, B. A. KANTY and B. FOLKOW, Microphagocytosis and Transcapillary Protein Transfer	258
7	—ROSELL, S., see ANDERSSON, S.	231
	RUNDQVIST, M., see LEECHILL, L. G.	494
	RUNDQVIST, M., L. G. LEECHILL, F. LINDHOLM and B. ANDERSSON, Inhibition of ADH-Release by	45
1.7.1968	D <sub>2</sub> O	
	RUSKO, H., see KONG, P. V.	107
	RUTKAMEN, O. see VIREARI, I.	200
	RYDQVIST, B. see BÖRSTRÖM, J.	56
	SAARI, H., see VIREARI, J.	200
	SECHER, N. H., J. P. CLAUSEN, K. KLAUMUN, I. NOER and J. TRAP-JENSEN, Oxygen Uptake and	
	Vascular Resistance	288
	SEREN, P. see HINGGERS, O.	14
	SEREN, P. see PAASKE, W. P.	437
	SESSÖ, B. K., see BILGROW, G.	126
	SESSÖ, B. K., see JOHANSSON, B. B.	182
—1967	SVENSTROM, R. see LUND, B.	347
2	SÖDERG, E., Monochromic Fluorescence in Frog Skin.	457
4	SÖDERG, E. see SÖDERLUND, C. R.	457
	SÖDERG, E., see SÖDERLUND, C. R.	471
11.10.1968	SÖDERG, B., see KONG, P. V.	385
11.10.1968	SÖDERLUND, B., L. TERSTEDT and M. ERIKSSON, Endorphins after Electro-Acupuncture	382
	SÖSTRAND, N. O. see KLINGE, E.	354
	SÖSTRAND, N. O. see KLINGE, E.	368
1972	SÖDERLUND, C. R. and E. SÖDERG, Frog Mucous Glands	457
	SÖDERLUND, C. R. and E. SÖDERG, <i>In Vivo</i> Studies of Frog Glands	471
	STERN, J. B., see GARNERSON, G.	255
	STILAND, L., Excitability in Short and Long Adrenergic Neurons	264
22.10.1967	STILAND, L. and J. BRUNOVI, NA Secretion from Vasomotor Nerves	267
	STRANDBERG, K. J. and P. HINGGERS, Bronchial Effects of Prostaglandin Analogues	172
	S. ARVIE, J. see JODAL, M.	412
	SVENSSÖ, E. R. F. TUMA and K. E. ALFORS, Oxygen Tension and Microvascular Blood Flow	404
	TALO, A. and A. E. KÄRÄ, Uterine Electromyography at Early Pregnancy	377
	TAKA, R., see FU, T.-C.	1
	TERSTEDT, L. see SÖDERLUND, B.	382
	THEORETSON, A., Strength Training and Detraining	491
	THEORETSON, A. see KONG, P. V.	385
	TRAP-JENSEN, J. see SECHER, N. H.	288
	TUMA, R. F. see SVENSSÖ, E.	
	UJALA, B. and C. H. ÅBERG, Cation Exchange in Mast Cell Granules	309
	UJALA-WALLINEN, K., see NILSSON, G.	298
	VAAKE, J. and A. HAAKE, Lung Compliance and Platelet Aggregation	221
	VALTONEN, M. and I. ERIKSSON, Hydration and Dehydration in Rander	340
	WENGMALM, Å., Prostaglandins and Vasoconstriction	115
6	VIREARI, V. see KONG, P. V.	107
1	VIREARI, J. H. SAARI, O. RUTKAMEN and T. NIKKARI, Fate of Intravenous Particulate Chole-	
	sterol	200
1	VITAMALO, J. T. see KONG, P. V.	244
16	VITAMALO, J. H. T. see KONG, P. V.	385
29	VOR, J., see KONG, P. V.	107
1	YLLITALO, P. P. ER. AMA and L. ERTAMA, Vasoactive Agents and Retinal Vessels in Rats	127



## Effects of Volleys in Cortico-spinal Tract Fibres on Ventral Spino-cerebellar Tract Cells in the Cat

By

T.-C. Fu, E. JANKOWSKA and R. TANAKA

Received 1 July 1976

---

### Abstract

---

FU T.-C., E. JANKOWSKA and R. TANAKA. *Effects of volleys in cortico-spinal tract fibres on ventral spino-cerebellar tract cells in the cat* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 1 13

Both excitation and inhibition has been found in cells of origin of the ventral spino-cerebellar tract (VSCT) to be evoked by volleys in cortico-spinal fibres. The earliest EPSPs and IPSPs had features of disynaptically evoked postsynaptic potentials; these were, however, found only in small proportions of cells and polysynaptic EPSPs and IPSPs are dominating. Postsynaptic potentials evoked in VSCT cells from primary afferents were effectively facilitated by cortico-spinal volleys. The cortico-spinal effects on VSCT cells may thus well be mediated by the same interneurons which mediate their excitation or inhibition from the periphery and each could evoke similar postsynaptic potentials in motoneurons. Generally all the observations are in keeping with the hypothesis (Lundberg 1971) that VSCT cells monitor transmission through interneurons interposed in various reflex paths to motoneurons.

According to the hypothesis recently put forward by Lundberg (1971) the ventral spino-cerebellar tract (VSCT) is primarily involved in monitoring transmission through spinal interneurons (motoneurons). Monosynaptic excitation and disynaptic inhibition from a given fibre system is often evoked in one and the same VSCT cell. If they are evoked via collaterals of fibres which terminate on inhibitory interneurons and via axon collaterals of these interneurons respectively the VSCT cell may well compare the inhibitory output from the interneurons in question with their excitatory input. Such a comparison in respect to last order inhibitory interneurons of various reflex paths to motoneurons was considered as one of the main functions of VSCT cells. A comparison of the output from the last order inhibitory interneurons with their inhibitory input, of the output from the earlier order inhibitory interneurons with their excitatory or inhibitory input and of the excitatory and inhibitory inputs to motoneurons (or interneurons) from different fibre systems were other proposed functions.

Lundberg's hypothesis was easiest to test for those cases in which monosynaptic and disynaptic excitation and/or inhibition of VSCT cells was evoked in parallel with disynaptic

Present address: Department of Physiology National Taiwan University Taipei, Taiwan, Republic of China.

Present address: Metropolitan Institute of Neurosciences, Minami-Dai 2-6, Fuchu, Tokyo, Japan.





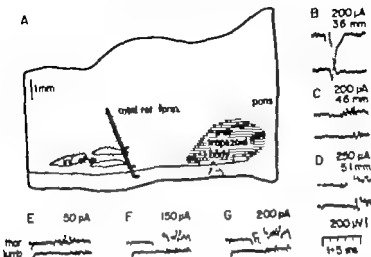


Fig. 1 Descending volleys evoked by stimulation of medullary pyramids. A shows reconstruction of an electrode track and an incision of the pyramidal tract at level of the trapezoid body. The electrode was introduced 4 mm rostral to the obex with an angle of  $30^\circ$  from vertical. B-D and E-G, records of descending volleys from the surface of the lateral fasciculus at low thoracic (upper traces) and mid-lumbar (lower traces) level in two different experiments. B-D, records of descending volleys evoked by stimuli applied at approximately the same position of the electrode as in E-G and at positions 0.5 and 1.5 mm dorsal to it, as indicated by dots to the right of the electrode track in A. Strength of pyramidal stimulation is indicated above the records in  $\mu A$ .

Kilbström 1971) mounted over the exposed cortical area. Pyramids were stimulated either bipolarly through 2 electrodes in contact with their surface (introduced through hole in the base of the skull and fixed with plastic yielding) or monopolarly through tungsten electrode introduced through the 4th ventricle. The strength of pyramidal stimulation was just threshold for descending volleys evoked by single shocks with latency typical for the fastest conducting cortico-spinal fibres and subthreshold for evoking descending volleys from more dorsally located structures (see Fig. 1).

**Recording.** Intracellular records were taken from VECT cells with micro-electrodes filled with potassium citrate solution and tips broken to about  $1.5 \mu m$ . Records from the surface of the spinal cord were taken with silver ball electrode in contact with the lateral fasciculus at L5, close to the dorsal root entry zone and only few millimeters rostral to the level of penetration of the microelectrode. Single sweep or averaged records of postsynaptic potentials were taken. Averaging was done either with CAT 1000 or with Hewlett-Packard type 5480A.

Fig. 1 shows reconstruction of an electrode track in parasagittal plane about 0.7 mm from the midline. The electrode tip was positioned in the middle of the pyramid at level of the rostral border of the anterior olive. The descending volleys recorded from the surface of the lateral fasciculus at thoracic and at lumbar level, as indicated, appeared then with stimulus strength of  $20 \mu A$  and their amplitude reached the maximum with about  $150 \mu A$  stimulus strength (cf. F and G). There were no indications for current spread to other descending systems with currents up to about  $150 \mu A$  (D) but already  $0.5$  mm dorsally  $200 \mu A$  evoked smaller responses in the corticospinal tract and current spread to other descending fibres (C).  $10$  mm more dorsally  $200 \mu A$  were ineffective in exciting cortico-spinal fibres (cf. B and D) and instead of them activated some other, most likely reticulo-spinal fibres with much higher conduction velocity.

**Sample of unselected VECT cells.** From the point of view of their input VECT cells constitute a very non-uniform population of cells (Oscarsson 1957; Eccles, Lundberg and Oscarsson 1961; Lundberg and Weight 1971; Lundström 1973) but all their main subgroups were represented in the sample of cells on which the present analysis was done. The sample included 75 cells located in L4-L6 which are identified by their descending activation from the contralateral spinal half at Th 11/12, by their monosynaptic excitation from group I afferents and/or by their inhibition from the FRA (Eccles and Lundberg 1959). Monosynaptic excitation from group Ia and from group Ib afferents occurred in 44 and in 26 of the cells respectively.

excitation or inhibition of motoneurons. The postsynaptic potentials evoked in VSCT cells from group Ia afferents (Lundberg and Weight 1971, Gustafsson and Lindström 1971, Lindström 1973), from group Ib afferents (Lundberg and Weight 1971, Lindström 1973, Schomburg 1974), from Deltar nucleus and medial longitudinal fasciculus (Baldessera and Roberts 1975, 1976) and from the red nucleus (Baldessera and Bruggencate 1976) were subsequently found to be fully compatible with the proposed collateral connexions from the spinal reflex paths to motoneurons. Previous studies on effects evoked in VSCT cells from the corticospinal tract (Magni and Oscarsson 1961) led, on the other hand, to two conclusions, one supporting and one apparently contradicting the validity of Lundberg's hypothesis in respect to these effects. The conclusion supporting the hypothesis was that inhibition evoked in VSCT cells from the cortico-spinal tract fibres is mediated by interneurons which are activated also from the flexor reflex afferents. Inhibition of VSCT cells via these interneurons might thus well be parallel to inhibition of motoneurons. The conclusion in variance with the hypothesis was that volleys in the pyramidal tract fibres evoke only inhibition in the VSCT. The latter conclusion was based on observations that of two effects of stimulation of the postcruciate cortex, excitation and inhibition, the latter but not the former was abolished by lesions of the pyramidal tract. Excitation evoked from the same cortical area as well as from other parts of the cortex was therefore attributed to extrapyramidal systems. The possibility that the excitation was evoked in parallel via both the extrapyramidal and pyramidal systems was not, however, ruled out and it may get some support from additional observations of Magni and Oscarsson (1961) on the latency and time course of facilitatory effects evoked from different cortical areas. Those induced from the postcruciate and the neighbouring precruciate cortex had shorter latency and earlier maximum than the facilitatory effects evoked from other areas. Different pathways may thus mediate excitation of VSCT cells from the cortex and the corticospinal tract might be one of them.

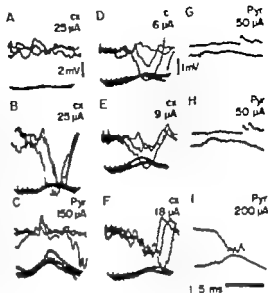
The aim of the present study was to verify if Lundberg's hypothesis can be applied also to cortico-spinal effects on VSCT cells and in particular to check if excitation of these cells is evoked from pyramidal tract fibres and might be mediated by interneurons of spinal reflex paths similarly as their inhibition.

### Methods

**Preparation.** The experiments were performed in 11 cats under chloralose anaesthesia (50–70 mg/kg intrubation and dissection being done under ether). The cats were paralyzed with Flaxedil and artificially ventilated. Blood pressure and end tidal  $\text{CO}_2$  level were monitored continuously and kept at more than 9 mmHg and between 3.5 and 4.0, respectively. The dissection included (1) dissection of a number of muscles and skin nerves of a hindlimb (see under Abbreviations), (2) laminectomy at L3–L6 spinal levels and section of L6, L7 and S1 ventral roots, the proximal ends of which were used for stimulation recording, (3) laminectomy at Th 12–Th 13 spinal levels, removal of the dorsal columns for about 2 segments, hemisection of the side contralateral to the dissected nerves, separation of the contralateral spinal half in the caudal direction for stimulation and antidromic activation of VSCT cells, lesion of the ventral part of the ipsilateral spinal half and (4) exposure of the contralateral precruciate cortex (in 6 cats, which both motor cortex and pyramids were stimulated) or pyramidotomy at a rostral medullary level (in 5 cats in which only pyramids were stimulated).

**Stimulation.** Motor cortex was stimulated through glass microelectrodes filled with 2 M NaCl solution and tips broken to about 2  $\mu\text{m}$ , using 0.2 or 0.5 ms negative pulses up to 10–70  $\mu\text{A}$ . The microelectrodes were positioned close to pyramidal tract (PT) cells as described previously (Jankowska, Padel and Tanaka 1975). Publications of the brain were prevented or diminished by use of closed chamber technique (see

Fig. 3 EPSPs and IPSPs evoked by near threshold stimuli. Records in A-C, D-F and G-I are from 3 different VSCT cells. Note that the weakest stimuli (in A, D, G and H) evoked no discernible EPSPs. With an increase in the number of shocks (B, E) or the intensity of current (F, I) the more and more pronounced IPSPs practically masked the EPSPs. C shows an EPSP evoked by back pyramidal stimulus in the cell illustrated in A-C. Preparations with intact pyramidal stimulated at surface (A-F) and with pyramidal cut at rostral medullary level and stimulated with needle electrode (G-I).



in which the conduction velocity is considerably slower (see Jankowska *et al.* 1974, Wall and Werman 1976). The onset of EPSPs set up at longer distances from the soma is also delayed (see records of solitary monosynaptic EPSPs with different rise times in Mendell and Henneman 1971). However temporal facilitation of practically all short latency EPSPs evoked from the cortico-spinal tract, with an increase in the amplitude of the responses evoked by successive shocks in a train (Fig. 2) in a way typical for disynaptic responses (see Jankowska *et al.* 1974) speaks against their monosynaptic coupling. In addition, the latencies of the earliest EPSPs evoked by single shocks were within the same range as the shortest latencies of IPSPs observed under similar conditions (see below) and as latencies of clearly not monosynaptic EPSPs or IPSPs evoked only by a second or a third shock in a train (Fig. 7). Since in none of the 15 VSCT cells in which relatively early EPSPs were evoked by single stimuli could any positive evidence for their monosynaptic character be found, they are all classified as di- or polysynaptic.

For differentiation between the disynaptic and tri- or polysynaptic EPSPs the segmental latencies were of even less use and the only applicable criterion was the shock-locking (as in Fig. 2) which is regularly observed in the case of properly identified disynaptic, but not polysynaptic responses (see Jankowska *et al.* 1974). Shock-locking defines thus the above referred responses as disynaptic in contrast to such responses as shown in Fig. 4, 6 and 8 which are classified as polysynaptic. The EPSPs with the features of the disynaptic responses were of much smaller amplitude, usually not exceeding 0.5 mV than mono- or disynaptic EPSPs evoked in VSCT cells from group I afferents (Eccles, Hubbard and Oscarsson 1961, Lundberg and Weight 1971, Lindström and Schomburg 1974) and from previously investigated descending systems (Baldwin and Roberts 1976, Baldwin and Bruggencate 1976). They were also smaller than EPSPs of cortical origin evoked polysynaptically. The major excitatory input from the pyramidal tract to the VSCT cells appears thus to be poly-

DI- or trisynaptic EPSPs were evoked from cutaneous afferents (in 3%), Disynaptic IPSPs were evoked from group Ia afferents (in 11%), from group Ib or high threshold group I afferents (in 30%) and from cutaneous afferents (in 7%). In view of a large proportion of cells with monosynaptic excitation from group Ia afferents the sample was probably biased towards the spinal border cells (Lundberg and Weight 1970).

**Abbreviations.** Cortex, cx deep peroneal nerve (including branches III tibialis anterior and to extensor digitorum longus, DP excitatory postsynaptic potential, EPSP flexor digitorum longus and hallucis nerve, FDL, flexor reflex afferents, FRA gastrocnemius-solus nerve, G-S inhibitory postsynaptic potential, IPSP peroneus longus, tertius and brevis nerves, Per plantaris nerve, P1 postsynaptic potential, PSP pyramids, Pyr suralis nerve, Sur superficial peroneal nerve, SP threshold, T tibial nerve, Inhib cutaneous branches and branches to foot muscles, Tib quadriceps nerve, Q ventral roots, VL, ventro-spino-cerebellar tract, VSCT.

## Results

### I. Excitation of VSCT cells from the cortico-spinal tract

Cortico-spinal tract fibres have polysynaptic connexions with last order interneurons segmental reflex paths to lumbar motoneurons in the cat except probably those which mediate the shortest latency (di- or trisynaptic) PSPs from cutaneous afferents and may monosynaptically excited from the pyramidal tract (see Lundberg, Norrrell and Voorhoeve 1962, Fetz 1968 Hongo, Jankowska and Lundberg 1969). Accordingly polysynaptic EPSPs or IPSPs are as a rule evoked in cat lumbar motoneurons by stimulation of the motor cortex or the medullary pyramids and those with features of disynaptic responses are observed only occasionally (Fig. 2 C, D). If excitation of VSCT cells following stimulation of cortico-spinal tract fibres is collateral to excitation of last order interneurons of segmental reflex paths to motoneurons (Lundberg 1971) it would thus be more likely polysynaptic. Direct coupling between cortico-spinal tract fibres and VSCT cells should on the other hand be found if these cells conveyed information on transmission through earliest order interneurons.

**1 Early excitation.** The earliest EPSPs evoked in VSCT cells by single shock stimulation of the pyramidal tract had segmental latencies of 1.3 to 5.5 ms in respect to the earliest components of the descending volleys. Although such latencies make it rather unlikely they cannot by themselves disprove that these EPSPs were evoked monosynaptically if they were evoked by some slower conducting fibres. Fig. 1 shows that there may be more than 5 ms delay between the earliest and the latest components of the pyramidal descending volley. Segmental latencies longer than 1.0 ms might likewise be compatible with monosynaptic transmission from fast conducting fibres with long and/or thin terminal collaterals.

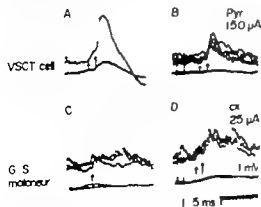


Fig. 2. Temporal facilitation of short latency EPSPs. Records in A, B and C, D are from a VSCT cell and from a motoneuron respectively (upper trace) and from the surface of the spinal cord (lower traces). Averaged records are in A and superimposed single sweep records in B-D. Note the larger amplitude of EPSPs evoked by the second stimulus and the time-locking with the stimulus. Records A and B are from the preparation illustrated in Fig. 1 A; those in C and D are from preparation with intact pyramids.

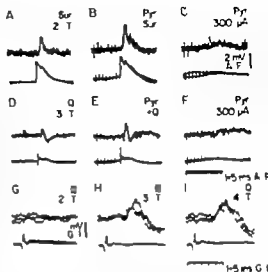


Fig. 5. Pyramidal facilitation of early EPSPs evoked from peripheral nerves. In A-C and D-I are records from 2 VSCT cells. In both EPSPs are evoked from cutaneous afferents (A) and from group II afferents (D). These were facilitated by preceding pyramidal stimulation (B, E) which by itself evoked only weak excitation (C, F). Records G-I show that the test EPSP was evoked only less the strength of Q stimulation was increased from that required for group I afferents (G) to three times threshold (H) and that the amplitude of the conditioned response reached the amplitude of the EPSP evoked by somewhat stronger stimulation of Q nerve (cf. E and I).

(Bruggencate and Lundberg (1971)). It could, however, be shown that interneurons which mediated excitation of the same VSCT cells from primary afferents were excited by cortico-spinal tract fibres and could thus mediate excitation evoked from them as well. This is illustrated in Fig. 5 with facilitation of a relatively early excitation from cutaneous afferents from Sur and from group II afferents from Q nerve. Facilitation of somewhat later excitation is evoked from group I afferents in FDL and from cutaneous afferents in Sur and Tib is shown in Fig. 6.

That EPSPs of cortical and of peripheral origin may be mediated by common interneurons is indicated also by records such as shown in Fig. 4. The configuration of EPSPs evoked in a number of VSCT cells by stimulation of the pyramidal tract showed namely great similarity to the configuration of EPSPs evoked from some of the dissected nerves, and a similar relation to the IPSPs accompanying them. In the cell illustrated in Fig. 4 A-F predominant IPSPs were evoked from all the nerves (exemplified in E and F) except PI and Sur. Stimulation of the latter gave rise to an EPSP or to an EPSP followed by an IPSP which greatly resembled the responses evoked from the pyramidal tract by weak (A) or somewhat stronger (B) stimuli. In the cell illustrated in Fig. 4 G-J similar effects, EPSPs superimposed on IPSPs were evoked from the pyramidal tract (G-H) and from Tib (I) and Sur (J), while stimulation of other nerves evoked IPSPs mixed with EPSPs to a much smaller extent. It is thus possible that the cortical effects were mediated in these two cells by interneurons interposed in relatively "private" reflex paths activated from PI, Sur or Tib and not shared by other FRA. In other cells EPSPs evoked from the pyramidal tract resembled EPSPs evoked from larger number of peripheral nerves. These EPSPs might thus have been mediated by interneurons intercalated in less specific FRA pathways.

#### 11. Inhibition of VSCT cells from the cortico-spinal tract

1. *Early and late IPSPs.* Inhibition was a prevalent effect of volleys in the cortico-spinal tract fibres in nearly all the VSCT cells even if single shocks or short trains of weak stimuli

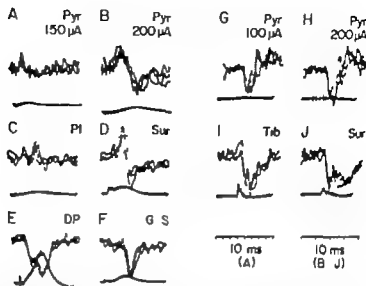


Fig. 4. A comparison of EPSPs evoked from the cortico-spinal tract and from primary afferents and G-J are from two different VSCT cells. Uppermost records (A, B and G, H) show effects of 2 different strengths of pyramidal stimulation. The remaining records show EPSPs and IPSPs evoked from different peripheral nerves. Note that EPSPs appeared as either a predominant or a first component in the first (A, D) or as a later component in the second cell (G, J), whether evoked by cortico-spinal or peripheral volleys. The similarity did not, however, hold true for all the nerves, e.g. not for those in E, F for the cell.

synaptic. When estimating the size of these earliest EPSPs it must, however, be taken into account that they may have been masked by IPSPs which were evoked simultaneously, which followed them closely. As illustrated in Fig. 3 the EPSPs were sometimes more distinct when evoked by one or two shocks than by a train of shocks (cf. A and B, and G, H and I) and/or when the stimulus strength was low (cf. D, E and F, I and G, H and I) and a limited number of cortico-spinal tract fibres was activated. Early EPSPs were seen in 1 cell excited from Ia afferents, in 6 cells excited from Ia and Ib afferents, in 2 cells excited from Ib afferents and in 6 cells only inhibited from the FRA.

**2. Polysynaptic excitation.** Distinct polysynaptic excitation appeared on stimulation of the cortico-spinal tract in about two thirds of the VSCT cells. The EPSPs preceded or overlapped the early components of the IPSPs in 32 out of 75 analysed cells as illustrated in Fig. 4 A, B. They appeared in addition during a late phase of the IPSPs in some of the 32 cells, and in 20 other cells as shown in Fig. 3 E, F, 4 G, H and 7 C. As a dominating effect of the polysynaptic excitation was found only in 7 cells (as in Fig. 4 A). However, since the relative amplitudes of the EPSPs and of the IPSPs depended on the stimulus strength (Fig. 3 E and F and Fig. 4 A and B) and on the membrane potential of the cells, the percentage of cells with the excitation dominating under certain testing conditions might be somewhat higher.

**3. Relation between EPSPs of pyramidal and of peripheral origin.** Since the earliest EPSPs evoked from the pyramidal tract fibres were of a small size and usually mixed with more pronounced IPSPs it was difficult to find out if they were facilitated by conditioned stimulation of some peripheral nerves, and mediated by interneurons interposed in one of the known reflex pathways according to the procedure of reverse conditioning of Baldissero

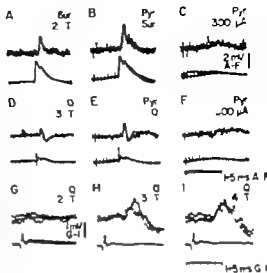


Fig. 5. Pyramidal facilitation of early EPSPs evoked from peripheral nerves. In A-C and in D-I are records from 2 VSCT cells, in which EPSPs were evoked from cutaneous afferents (A) and from group II afferents (D). These are facilitated by preceding pyramidal stimulation (B, E) both by itself evoked only weak excitation (C, F). Records in G-I show that the test EPSP as evoked only when the strength of Q stimulation was increased from that maximal for group I afferents (G) to three times threshold (H) and that the amplitude of the conditioned response reached the amplitude of the EPSP evoked by somewhat stronger stimulation of Q nerve (cf. E and I).

Bruggencate and Lundberg (1971). It could, however be shown that interneurons which mediated excitation of the same VSCT cells from primary afferents were excited by cortico-spinal tract fibres and could thus mediate excitation evoked from them as well. This is illustrated in Fig. 5 with facilitation of a relatively early excitation from cutaneous afferents from Sur and from group II afferents from Q nerve. Facilitation of somewhat later excitation evoked from group I afferents in FDL and from cutaneous afferents in Sur and Tib is shown in Fig. 6.

That EPSPs of cortical and of peripheral origin may be mediated by common interneurons is indicated also by records such as shown in Fig. 4. The configuration of EPSPs evoked in a number of VSCT cells by stimulation of the pyramidal tract showed namely great similarity to the configuration of EPSPs evoked from some of the dissected nerves, and a similar relation to the IPSPs accompanying them. In the cell illustrated in Fig. 4 A-F predominant IPSPs were evoked from all the nerves (exemplified in E and F) except Pl and Sur. Stimulation of the latter gave rise to an EPSP or to an EPSP followed by an IPSP which greatly resembled the responses evoked from the pyramidal tract by weak (A) or somewhat stronger (B) stimuli. In the cell illustrated in Fig. 4 G-J similar effects, EPSPs superimposed on IPSPs were evoked from the pyramidal tract (G-H) and from Tib (I) and Sur (J), while stimulation of other nerves evoked IPSPs mixed with EPSPs to a much smaller extent. It is thus possible that the cortical effects were mediated in these two cells by interneurons interposed in relatively "private" reflex paths activated from Pl, Sur or Tib and not shared by other FRA. In other cells EPSPs evoked from the pyramidal tract resembled EPSPs evoked from a larger number of peripheral nerves. These EPSPs might thus have been mediated by interneurons intercalated in less specific FRA pathways.

## II. Inhibition of VSCT cells from the cortico-spinal tract

1. *Early and late IPSPs.* Inhibition was a prevalent effect of volleys in the cortico-spinal tract fibres in nearly all the VSCT cells even if single shocks or short trains of weak stimuli



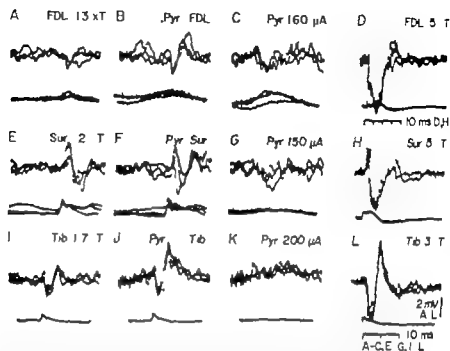


Fig. 6. Pyramidal facilitation of late EPSP evoked from peripheral nerves. In A, D, E, H and I, L are records from 3 VSCT cells in which EPSPs preceded by IPSPs were evoked from group I probably Ib, afferents in FDL (A), from cutaneous afferents in Su (E) and in Tb (I) respectively. These were facilitated by a preceding pyramidal stimulation (B, F, J) which by itself evoked either mixed excitatory-inhibitory postsynaptic potentials (C, G) or a weak excitation (K). Note that when pyramidal volleys evoked some inhibition they facilitated not only the EPSPs but also the IPSPs evoked from periphery. The facilitated EPSPs and IPSPs may be compared with those evoked by stronger stimulation of the same peripheral nerves (D, H, L).

evoked primarily excitation of these cells the IPSPs were becoming predominant with an increase in intensity and/or number of stimuli as illustrated in Fig. 3 A, B and G-I and in Fig. 4 A, B. Fairly short latencies (1.5-4.5 ms from the earliest components of the descending volleys) of IPSPs recorded in 9 VSCT cells and their tendency to be shock-locked indicated that they might have been evoked via a disynaptic pathway. Later components of these IPSPs and IPSPs evoked in other cells were however clearly polysynaptic. The examples of such late and longlasting IPSPs are in Fig. 3 B and I, Fig. 4 B and H, Fig. 7 C and Fig. 8 L.

**2. Relation between IPSPs of pyramidal and of peripheral origin** If VSCT cells receive collateral information from last order interneurons of various spinal reflex paths which are under pyramidal control the IPSPs evoked in these cells by volleys in the cortico-spinal tract may be mediated by inhibitory interneurons interposed in any of these paths. Interneurons more directly influenced by the pyramidal tract should however contribute more to inhibition of the VSCT neurones than interneurons excited via longer polysynaptic pathways because with increasing length of interneuronal chains the probability of transmission to last order interneurons would decrease. Accordingly the last order interneurons of di- or trisynaptic inhibitory pathways from Ib or from cutaneous afferents might contribute with stronger and earlier inhibitory effects on VSCT cells since these interneurons are directly or disynaptically excited by cortico-spinal tract fibres (Lundberg, Norræll and Voorhoeve 1964, Lundberg and Voorhoeve 1962). The collateral effects mediated by inter-

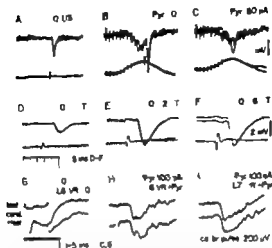


Fig. 7. Relation between IPSPs of pyramidal and of group Ia origin. In A-F and G-I are records from two VSCT cells in which long and short latency IPSPs are evoked by pyramidal stimulation (C and upper traces in H and I) respectively. Test IPSP in A is evoked from group Ia afferents in Q (cf. A and D-F which show that its amplitude is maximal before the strength of Q stimulation became maximal for group Ia afferents). It is greatly facilitated when combined with pyramidal stimulation (B). Test IPSP evoked in the second VSCT cell from group Ia afferents (upper trace in G) as depressed by conditioning stimulation in L6 VR (lower trace in G), while the IPSPs of cortical origin evoked in the same cell (upper traces in H, I) were not influenced by stimulation of either L6 or L7-V1 VRs (lower traces in H and I).

neurons of the reciprocal Ia inhibition might be weaker and appear with longer latency in view of a polysynaptic coupling between them and the cortico-spinal tract fibres (Lundberg, Nottelmann and Voorhoeve, 1962; Hultborn and Udo 1972). To verify this conclusion the short latency IPSPs of pyramidal origin were tested for depression by conditioning stimulation of ventral roots. If they were mediated by Ia inhibitory interneurons their amplitude should decrease following activation of Renshaw cells, as in other cases of effects mediated by the same interneurons (Hultborn, Jankowska and Lindström 1971; Hultborn and Udo 1972; Gustafsson and Lindström 1973; Jankowska, Lundberg and Stuart 1973; Jankowska and Tanaka 1974; Hultborn, Illert and Sessle 1975; Illert and Tanaka 1976). As illustrated in Fig. 7 H and I we failed to find any depression of the short latency IPSPs evoked in 7 VSCT cells from the cortico-spinal tract although IPSPs evoked in them from group Ia afferents were as effectively depressed (Fig. 7 G) as described previously for both  $\alpha$ -motoneurons (Hultborn *et al.* 1971) and VSCT cells (Gustafsson and Lindström 1973). Cortical facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ia afferents in 7 out of 9 tested VSCT cells, was observed only at fairly long conditioning-testing intervals (Fig. 7 A-F). Only late IPSPs of cortical origin could thus be likely to be mediated in VSCT cells by the Ia inhibitory interneurons, the short latency IPSPs being mediated by other interneurons.

Excitation of interneurons interposed in reflex paths from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents by volleys in the pyramidal tract is evidenced by strong facilitation of IPSPs evoked in VSCT cells from these afferents. Facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ib afferents is illustrated in Fig. 8. The test IPSP was evoked from FI nerve (A and B) with

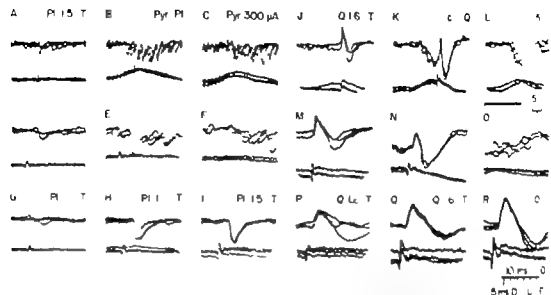


Fig. 8 Facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ib afferents by pyramidal volleys. In A-I and J R are records from two VSCT cells in which disynaptic IPSPs were evoked from group Ib afferents in P1 (cf records in A, D with those in G I which show that no IPSP was evoked from lowest threshold group Ib afferents and that it grew until stimulus strength became maximal for group I afferents) or in Q (cf records in J M with those in P R which similarly show that the IPSP was evoked by higher threshold group I afferents). Records in B, E and in K, N show facilitation of the IPSPs by a preceding stimulation of pyramidal tract fibres which evoked a weak inhibition by itself.

slow and fast sweep speed respectively) when relatively low but not the lowest (cf G I) threshold fibres were stimulated, or from Q nerve (J M) by stimuli within the group Ib range as indicated by its fairly high threshold and growth over the whole group I range of stimulus strength. When combined with pyramidal (B E) or with cortical stimulation (K, N) the same stimuli evoked much larger IPSPs, although the latter were superimposed on IPSPs of cortical origin (seen separately in C, F and L, O). Records in Fig. 9 show facilitation of IPSPs evoked from the FRA, which was particularly strong for IPSPs evoked from afferents in SP (F). Since IPSPs of cutaneous origin were usually most effectively facilitated, interneurons interposed in reflex paths from skin afferents might contribute more to the IPSPs evoked in VSCT cells than interneurons activated from other flexor reflex afferents. However, since IPSPs evoked from high threshold skin and muscle afferents in different nerves were similarly facilitated, it indicates that interneurons shared by common FRA pathways might inhibit VSCT cells as well.

### Discussion

The results of the present study show that not only inhibition (Magni and Oscarsson 1961) but also excitation is evoked in VSCT cells following stimulation of cortico-spinal tract fibres at a cortical or at a medullary level. Physical spread of current to other than perineuronal cortical areas could be practically excluded in our experiments by use of intracortical stimuli of 10–20  $\mu$ A and previous experiments have shown that effects of such stimuli in motoneurons are abolished by pyramidal tract lesions (Asanuma and Sakata 1967). Similar

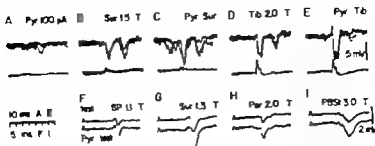


Fig. 9. Facilitation of IPSPs evoked from the FRA by pyramidal volleys. Upper traces in A-E are intracellular records from VSCT cell, lower traces are records from the surface of the spinal cord. In F-I both the upper and the lower traces are intracellular records (averaged). A, weak IPSP following stimulation of pyramidal tract fibres. B, D and upper traces in F-I, IPSPs evoked by stimulation of sensory hind limb nerves. C, E and lower traces in F-I, facilitation of IPSPs following combined stimulation of the same nerves and of pyramids. Note particularly strong facilitation of IPSP evoked from SP (F).

effects of stimulation of the cortex and of the medullary pyramids (when the pyramidal tract was sectioned a few millimeters rostrally) indicate further that additional effects via other than pyramidal tract cells or fibres, which might have been exerted at a cortical level or exerted via early collaterals of cortico-spinal tract fibres in preparations with intact pyramids, were negligible under our experimental conditions. Any effects relayed by descending systems activated via collaterals of cortico-spinal tract fibres given off below pons level could, on the other hand, be only partly eliminated by contralateral hemisection of the spinal cord and by lesions of the ipsilateral ventral and ventrolateral funiculi. There remains thus a possibility that some of the effects of volleys in the cortico-spinal tract fibres were relayed in lower medulla (see Knipfers 1958) or were evoked via long descending proprio-spinal systems recently disclosed by Järlert, Lundberg and Tanaka (1975) and not only via short proprio-spinal systems (Lloyd 1941; see also Kostyuk 1971) or interneurons of spinal reflex paths (Lundberg and Voorhoeve 1962). This would not, however, in itself speak against VSCT cells receiving collateral information about cortico-spinal control of transmission in spinal reflex paths, if these volleys were similarly relayed in both cases.

Our observations that not only inhibition but also excitation is evoked in VSCT cells by volleys in cortico-spinal tract fibres, and that the same interneurons on the way to VSCT cells are influenced by cortico-spinal volleys and by impulses from various groups of primary afferents are well in keeping with the postulated function of VSCT cells as monitoring transmission through interneurons of spinal reflex paths to motoneurons. We could not, however, resolve whether excitation of VSCT cells was collateral to excitation of interneurons which inhibited them or to excitation of other interneurons or motoneurons. Both EPSPs and IPSPs evoked in VSCT cells were usually polysynaptic and to great extent superimposed on each other. It was, therefore, impossible to say if the differences in the latencies of the EPSPs and of the IPSPs corresponded to one or to more synaptic delays. There were either no indications as to whether interneurons mediating inhibition of VSCT cells from cortico-spinal tract fibres were last order interneurons in reflex paths to motoneurons, or the terminated on other interneurons. Negative results of the tests in which conditioning stimulation of ventral roots was tried on the earliest, possibly disynaptic

IPSPs evoked from the pyramidal tract speak against their being mediated by interneurons mediating inhibition of motoneurons from group Ia afferents. Last order interneurons of other reflex paths to motoneurons might have been, however well responsible for them if group Ib, cutaneous and FRA IPSPs in VSCT cells were collateral to IPSPs evoked in motoneurons, because interneurons which mediated them were strongly influenced by volleys in cortico-spinal fibres.

A particularly effective facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents indicates that the VSCT might be specially involved in forwarding information on pyramidal control of transmission in reflex paths from these afferents. It might be recalled in this context that in motoneurons cortical facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ia afferents and from high threshold muscle afferents is as effective as facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents (Lundberg and Voorhoeve 1962).

In view of a recent finding that postsynaptic potentials evoked in motoneurons from group Ib and from low threshold cutaneous afferents are at least in part mediated via the same interneurons (Lundberg, Malmgren and Schomburg 1975) a possibility might be considered that information received by VSCT cells about transmission from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents refers in fact to transmission through these common interneurons. If so these interneurons should be strongly excited by volleys in cortico-spinal tract fibres, and a mutual facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents should occur also in VSCT cells. The VSCT cells might also be informed about transmission through interneurons interposed in more private reflex paths from group Ib or from cutaneous afferents. To these might e.g. belong a subgroup of Ib interneurons whose effects on motoneurons depend on supraspinal facilitation (Hongo, Jankowska and Lundberg 1969).

We wish to thank Dr Y Padel for participation in preliminary experiment and Mrs. Raum Larsson for the technical assistance. This work was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project No 00094) and by Magnus Bergvalls Stiftelse.

## References

- ANDERSSON, S. A. and Y. KÄLLSTRÖM, A closed chamber for microelectrode recording from the brain. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971 82 3A-4A.
- ASANUMA, H. and H. SAKATA, Functional organization of cortical efferent system examined with focal depth stimulation. *Acta J. Neurophysiol.* 1967 30 35-54.
- BALDWIN, F. and G. TEN BRUGGENCE, Rubrospinal effects on ventral spinocerebellar tract neurones. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 96 233-249.
- BALDWIN, F. and W. J. ROBERTS, Effects on the ventral spino-cerebellar tract neurones from Dorsal nucleus and the medial longitudinal fascicle in the cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 93 228-49.
- BALDWIN, F. and W. J. ROBERTS, Effects from the ventrospinal tract on transmission from primary afferents to ventral spino-cerebellar tract neurones. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 96 217-23.
- BALDWIN, F., G. TEN BRUGGENCE and A. LUNDBERG, Rubrospinal monosynaptic connections with last order interneurons of polysynaptic reflex paths. *Brain Res.* 1971 27 390-39.
- ECCLES, R. M. and A. LUNDBERG, Synaptic actions in motoneurons by afferents which may evoke the flexion reflex. *Arch. ital. Biol.* 1959 97 199-221.
- ECCLES, J. C., J. I. HUBBARD and O. OSCARSSON, Intracellular recording from cells of the ventral spinocerebellar tract. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1961 138 486-516.
- FITZ, E. E. Pyramidal tract effects on interneurons in the cat lumbar dorsal horn. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1968 31 69-80.

- OSTAHOFF, R. and S. LINDSTRÖM, Recurrent control from motor axon collaterals of Ia inhibitory pathways to ventral spinocerebellar tract neurones. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973. **89** 457-481.
- HONJO, T., E. JANKOWSKA and A. LUNDBERG, The rubrospinal tract. II. Facilitation of interneuronal transmission in reflex paths to motoneurons. *Exp. Brain Res.* 1969. **7** 365-391.
- HULTBORN, H. and M. UDO, Convergence in the reciprocal Ia inhibitory pathway of excitation from descending pathways and inhibition from motor axon collaterals. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972. **84** 95-108.
- HULTBORN, H., M. ILIET and M. RANTIN, Convergence on interneurons mediating the reciprocal Ia inhibition of motoneurons. I. Disynaptic Ia inhibition of Ia inhibitory interneurons. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. **96** 193-201.
- HULTBORN, H., E. JANKOWSKA and S. LINDSTRÖM, Recurrent inhibition from motor axon collaterals of transmission in the Ia inhibitory pathway to motoneurons. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1971. **215** 591-612.
- ILIET, M. and R. T. YAKA, Transmission of corticospinal IPSPs to cat forelimb motoneurons via high cervical propriospinal neurones and Ia inhibitory interneurons. *Brain Res.* 1976. **103** 143-146.
- ILIET, M., A. LUNDBERG and R. TAMAKA, Integration in a disynaptic corticomotoneuronal pathway to the forelimb in the cat. *Brain Res.* 1975. **93** 525-529.
- JANKOWSKA, E. and R. T. YAKA, Mechanical mechanisms of the disynaptic inhibition evoked in primate spinal motoneurons from the corticospinal tract. *Brain Res.* 1974. **75** 163-166.
- JANKOWSKA, E., A. LUNDBERG and D. STUART, Propriospinal control of limb order interneurons of spinal reflex pathways in the cat. *Brain Res.* 1973. **55** 227-231.
- JANKOWSKA, E., Y. PACHEL and R. TAMAKA, The mode of activation of pyramidal tract cells by intracortical stimuli. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1975. **249** 617-636.
- JANKOWSKA, E., A. LUNDBERG, W. J. ROBERTS and D. STUART, A long propriospinal system: its direct effect on motoneurons and on interneurons in the cat lumbosacral cord. *Exp. Brain Res.* 1974. **21** 169-194.
- KOSTYUK, P. G. Neuronal organization of spinal descending systems (in Russ.) In: *Afrazimovskiy i meditsinskoye kontrol' shtetovoy spiny*, ed. P. G. Kostyuk, Nauka 1971. 28-32.
- KUTTER, H. G. J. M., An anatomical analysis of cortico bulbar connections to the pons and lower brain stem in the cat. *J. Anat. (Lond.)* 1952. **92** 198-217.
- LINDSTRÖM, S. Recurrent control from motor axon collaterals of Ia inhibitory pathways in the spinal cord of the cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973. Suppl. 392.
- LINDSTRÖM, S. and E. SCHÖNBERG, Group Ia inhibition in Ib evoked ventral spinocerebellar tract neurones. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974. **90** 166-185.
- LLOYD, D. The spinal architecture of the pyramidal system in cats. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1941. **4** 525-546.
- LUNDBERG, A. Function of the ventral spinocerebellar tract—a new hypothesis. *Exp. Brain Res.* 1971. **32** 317-330.
- LUNDBERG, A. and P. WIDMER, Functional organization of connections to the ventral spinocerebellar tract. *Exp. Brain Res.* 1971. **32** 335-356.
- LUNDBERG, A. and P. VOORHOF, Effects from the pyramidal tract on spinal reflex arcs. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1962. **56** 201-219.
- LUNDBERG, A., K. MALMISTEN and E. D. SCHÖNBERG, Convergence from Ib, cutaneous and joint afferents in reflex pathways to motoneurons. *Brain Res.* 1973. **67** 81-84.
- LUNDBERG, A., U. NORDSTEDT and P. E. VOORHOF, Pyramidal effects on lumbosacral interneurons released by somatic afferents. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1962. **56** 220-229.
- MAOY, F. and G. OGAHARA, Central control of transmission to the ventral spinocerebellar tract. *Arch. Ital. Biol.* 1961. **99** 369-396.
- MENDALL, L. M. and E. HENNINGHAM, Termination of single Ia fibres: Location, density and distribution within pool of 300 homonymous motoneurons. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1971. **34** 171-187.
- OGAHERA, G. Functional organization of the ventral spinocerebellar tract in the cat. II. Connections with muscle, joint and skin nerve afferents and effects on adequate stimulation of various receptors. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1957. **42** Suppl. 146. 1-107.
- WALL, P. D. and R. WILKINSON, The physiology and anatomy of long ranging afferent fibres within the spinal cord. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976. **255** 321-334.

IPSPs evoked from the pyramidal tract speak against their being mediated by interneurons mediating inhibition of motoneurons from group Ia afferents. Last order interneurons of other reflex paths to motoneurons might have been, however, well responsible for them. In group Ib cutaneous and FRA IPSPs in VSCT cells were collateral to IPSPs evoked in motoneurons, because interneurons which mediated them were strongly influenced by volleys in cortico-spinal fibres.

A particularly effective facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents indicates that the VSCT might be specially involved in forwarding information of pyramidal control of transmission in reflex paths from these afferents. It might be recalled in this context that in motoneurons cortical facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ia afferents and from high threshold muscle afferents is as effective as facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents (Lundberg and Voorhoeve 1962).

In view of a recent finding that postsynaptic potentials evoked in motoneurons from group Ib and from low threshold cutaneous afferents are at least in part mediated via the same interneurons (Lundberg, Malmgren and Schomburg 1975) a possibility might be considered that information received by VSCT cells about transmission from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents refers in fact to transmission through these common interneurons. If so these interneurons should be strongly excited by volleys in cortico-spinal tract fibres, and a mutual facilitation of IPSPs evoked from group Ib and from cutaneous afferents should occur also in VSCT cells. The VSCT cells might also be informed about transmission through interneurons interposed in more private reflex paths from group Ib or from cutaneous afferents. To these might e.g. belong a subgroup of Ib interneurons whose effects on motoneurons depend on supraspinal facilitation (Hongo, Jankowska and Lundberg 1969).

We wish to thank Dr Y. Padel for participation in a preliminary experiment and Mrs. Raimo Larsson for the technical assistance. This work was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project No. 00094) and by Magnus Bergvalls Stiftelse.

## References

- ANDERSSON, S. A. and Y. KÄLLSTRÖM, A closed chamber for microelectrode recording from the brain. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971 82 3A-4A.
- ASANUMA, H. and H. SAKATA, Functional organization of a cortical efferent system examined with focal depth stimulation: cats. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1967 30 35-54.
- BALDISSERA, F. and G. TEN BRUGGENCATZ, Rubrospinal effects on ventral spinocerebellar tract neurones. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 96 233-249.
- BALDISSERA, F. and W. J. ROBERTS, Effects on the ventral spino-cerebellar tract neurones from Dorsal nucleus and the medial longitudinal fascicle in the cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 93 228-249.
- BALDISSERA, F. and W. J. ROBERTS, Effects from the vestibulospinal tract on transmission from primary afferents to ventral spino-cerebellar tract neurones. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 96 17-232.
- BALDISSERA, F., G. TEN BRUGGENCATZ and A. LUNDBERG, Rubrospinal monosynaptic connections with last order interneurons of polysynaptic reflex paths. *Brain Res.* 1971 27 390-394.
- ECCLER, R. W. and A. LUNDBERG, Synaptic actions in motoneurons by afferents which may evoke the flexion reflex. *Arch. ital. Biol.* 1959 97 199-221.
- ECCLER, J. C., J. L. HUBBARD and O. OSCARSSON, Intracellular recording from cells of the ventral spinocerebellar tract. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1961 158 486-516.
- FETZ, E. E., Pyramidal tract effects on interneurons in the cat lumbar dorsal horn. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1968.

to the hydrostatic pressure exerted by a column of blood of similar height. This gives the possibility to test whether increase in venous or arterial transmural pressures elicits the "vasoconstrictor response" observed in human subcutaneous adipose tissue.

### Methods

The experiments were carried out on 6 healthy subjects and 2 patients with venous insufficiency of the legs.

Blood flow in subcutaneous adipose tissue was measured at the lateral malleolus by the local  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  washout technique (Sejnen 1971).  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  dissolved in isotonic saline (0.1 ml) was injected intracutaneously and the measurements were started about 90 min after the injection. At this time the remaining activity was exclusively located in subcutaneous adipose tissue (Sejnen 1971).

Measurements were undertaken with the subject placed in supine position with the leg placed 1) horizontally ( $t_{\text{ref1}}$ ), 2) lowered about 30 cm below the mid-axillary line, ( $t_{\text{ref2}}$ ) and finally with the leg placed horizontally ( $t_{\text{ref3}}$ ).

Activation of the vein pump was induced by letting the subject tip the foot up and down continuously and the measurements are repeated as described above. In order to test possible change in the vasoconstrictor activity in subcutaneous tissue during exercise the following control expt. is performed. Venous pressure was elevated in the lowered leg during exercise by inflating a cuff placed on the thigh to 40 mmHg.

Venous pressure during the different conditions is measured directly in superficial vein dorsally in the foot.

In one subject mean arterial pressure was measured directly in an artery dorsally on the foot during the different experimental conditions.

In all subjects arterial pressure was measured on the upper arm by cuff and mean arterial pressure was calculated as diastolic pressure plus one third of the pulse amplitude.

### Calculations and statistics

Blood flow in subcutaneous adipose tissue was calculated as described previously (Harrisson 1976 b). Relative blood flow during lowering,  $f_{\text{lower}}/f_{\text{ref1}}$ , was calculated ( $f_{\text{lower}}$  denotes the perfusion coefficient (ml/100 g min) obtained with the leg lowered and  $f_{\text{ref1}}$  denotes the average value of the two reference measurements obtained just before and after the test).

From the calculated  $f_{\text{lower}}/f_{\text{ref1}}$  obtained in single expt. the measured venous pressures and measured or estimated arterial pressure relative vascular resistance,  $R_{\text{lower}}/R_{\text{ref1}}$  was calculated.

Significance tests were performed by means of Student's *t*-test for paired samples. As level of significance was chosen 0.05.

### Results

**Normals.** An example of the  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  washout curves obtained in one subject is shown in Fig. 1.

During resting conditions lowering of the area under study on the leg to a level 44 cm below mid-axillary line caused an increase in venous pressure of about 34 mmHg in average corresponding to the increase in hydrostatic pressure exerted by a blood column of similar height (Fig. 2).

In this position blood flow in average decreased 52 per cent and total vascular resistance increased in average by 136 per cent (5 expts.) (Fig. 2).

Exercise performed with the leg placed horizontally caused decrease in venous pressure of 5 mmHg.  $f_{\text{ref1}}$  was not changed significantly  $p > 0.1$  (Fig. 3). During lowering and exercise  $R$  on the foot only increased by 8 mmHg (Fig. 2). Contrary to the resting



## Effect of "Vein Pump" Activation upon Venous Pressure and Blood Flow in Human Subcutaneous Tissue

By

O. HENRIKSEN and P. SEJRSSEN

Received 19 July 1976

---

### Abstract

HENRIKSEN, O. and P. SEJRSSEN *Effect of vein pump activation upon venous pressure and blood flow in human subcutaneous tissue* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 14-21

The effect of "vein pump" activation upon superficial venous pressure and blood flow in human subcutaneous adipose tissue was studied in 6 normals and 2 patients with venous insufficiency. Blood flow in subcutaneous tissue was measured at the lateral malleolus by the local  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  washout technique, with the subject placed in a supine position. During passive lowering of the leg blood flow decreased 50 per cent and total vascular resistance increased 136 per cent. Activation of the "vein pump" by continuously tipping the foot up and down caused a decrease in venous pressure of 5 mmHg in horizontal position. Venous pressure increased only by 8 mmHg when the leg was lowered during exercise. In this situation blood flow remained constant corresponding to an increase in vascular resistance of 42 per cent. However, increasing venous pressure to 28 mmHg by venous stasis in the lowered leg during exercise caused an additional increase in vascular resistance of 82 per cent. In the patients with venous insufficiency exercise did not prevent the decrease in blood flow during lowering of the leg. Hence venous pressure elevation of 25 mmHg or more caused an additional increase in vascular resistance in subcutaneous tissue "vasoconstrictor" response. It is concluded that this "vasoconstrictor" response depends on a vasoconstrictor impulse transmission from veins to arterioles, veno-arteriolar reflex.

---

Blood flow in human subcutaneous adipose tissue decreased about 50 per cent due to an increase in vascular resistance when vascular transmural pressure was elevated 25 mmHg or more by lowering, external negative pressure, or venous stasis (Henriksen, Levin-Nielsen and Paaske 1973; Paaske and Henriksen 1975; Henriksen 1976 d). Recent studies indicated that the "vasoconstrictor" response to increase in vascular transmural pressure is due to a local sympathetic reflex mechanism (Henriksen and Alsner 1975; Henriksen 1976 a, b, c and d). The "effector site" of the reflex is probably located in the arterioles (Landis 1929; Haddy and Scott 1964; Richardson and Zweifel 1970; Baerz *et al.* 1974).

It is not known whether the "receptor site" of the reflex is located in veins or arteries.

Activation of the "vein pump" might prevent an increase in venous pressure during passive lowering of a leg whereas arterial pressure in this situation increases corresponding

## NORMALS

human subcutaneous tissue

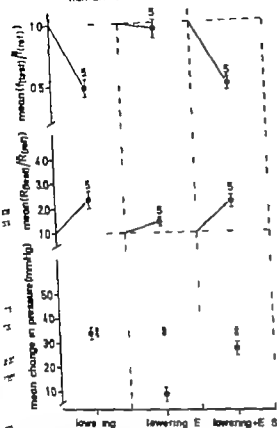


Fig. 2

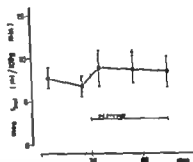
NORMALS  
human subcutaneous tissue

Fig. 3

Fig. 2. Mean relative blood flow  $f_{venst}/f_{ven} \pm 1 \text{ S.E.}$ , here  $f_{venst}$  denotes the perfusion coefficient (ml/100 gram) during lowering and  $f_{ven}$  denotes the average value of the two  $f_{ven}$  obtained just before and after lowering of the leg. Mean  $R_{venst}/R_{ven} \pm 1 \text{ S.E.}$  denotes calculated relative vascular resistance during lowering.  $\bullet$  mean change in venous transmural pressure (mmHg)  $\pm 1 \text{ S.E.}$  during lowering.  $\times$  estimated static change in arterial pressure during lowering. E denotes exercise (dorsal pressing of the foot) and S denotes venous stasis of 40 mmHg.

Fig. 3. Mean  $f_{venst} \pm 1 \text{ S.E.}$  obtained at rest and during exercise in normals.

Exercise did not prevent an increase in venous pressure in the lowered leg. In this position blood flow decreased and vascular resistance increased similar to that observed in the lowered resting leg ( $f_{venst}/f_{ven} = 0.48$ ,  $R_{venst}/R_{ven} = 2.08$ ).

## Discussion

The main result of the present study is that exercise did abolish "the vasoconstrictor response" to increases in vascular transmural pressure in the lowered leg in normals. The

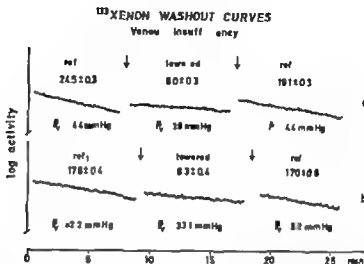


Fig. 1. Example of <sup>133</sup>Xenon washout curves obtained in one normal subject, with the leg placed horizontally. *ref* and *ref* and with the leg lowered 43 cm below the mid-axillary line. *a*, during resting conditions; *b*, during exercise, *E*, by continuously tipping the foot up and down; *c*, during exercise, *E*, plus venous stasis of 40 mmHg. *S*, in the lowered position.

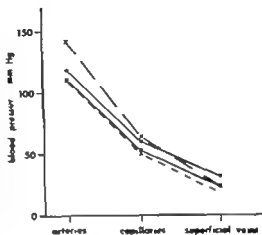
The figures above the curves denote the <sup>133</sup>Xenon washout rate constants  $10^2 (\text{min}^{-1}) \pm 1 \text{ S.D.}$   $P_v$  denotes mean venous pressure measured directly in a superficial vein 1 mmHg.

conditions blood flow now remained constant in the lowered leg and total vascular resistance increased in average by 42 per cent corresponding to the increase in arterial perfusion pressure head. When venous pressure in the lowered leg during exercise was increased in average by 28 mmHg by inflating a cuff on the thigh to 40 mmHg blood flow in average decreased 50 per cent. Vascular resistance increased in average by 124 per cent, largely corresponding to the observed increase in vascular resistance in the lowered resting leg.

In one subject a nerve block was induced by infiltrating the skin 5 cm proximal to the area under study with lidocaine and noradrenaline in order to avoid interference of central reflex mechanisms. Skin temperature was kept at 34–35°C by external heating. The result of one experiment is shown in Fig. 4. Lowering the area under study on the resting leg from 20 cm to 30 cm below mid-axillary line caused a decrease in blood flow of 50 per cent, Fig. 4. As arterial and venous pressures measured directly increased in parallel, this corresponded to an increase in vascular resistance of 100 per cent. Exercise increased reference blood flow by 10 per cent. When the exercising leg was lowered 60 cm below mid-axillary line, blood flow increased by 10 per cent. Lowering of the leg caused an increase in directly measured arterial mean pressure corresponding to the increase in hydrostatic pressure exerted by a column of blood of similar height. Exercise did not change arterial mean pressure nor did venous stasis of 40 mmHg. As arterial perfusion pressure head increased about 28 per cent this corresponded to an increase in total vascular resistance of only 20 per cent (autoregulatory response) compared to 100 per cent in the lowered resting leg.

**Venous insufficiency** The results obtained in one of the two patients are shown in Fig. 5. During resting conditions blood flow decreased by 69 per cent and vascular resistance increased by 228 per cent. Venous pressure now increased corresponding to the increase in hydrostatic pressure exerted by a column of blood of similar height.

Fig. 4. This diagram shows the blood pressure in the different parts of the vascular bed during the different conditions presented in Fig. 4. Arterial and venous mean pressures were measured directly. Estimation of capillary pressures are based on the results of Lerrick and Mitchell (1974). The data presented are considering the situation before compensatory changes in vasoconstrictor activity take place. The situation before active changes in the diameter of the vessels have taken place. — — Pressures in the resting leg lowered 20 cm below the mid-axillary line, lower curve, and 30 cm below the mid-axillary line, upper curve. — — Pressures at the leg during exercise lowered 20 cm below the mid-axillary line, lower curve, and lowered 60 cm below the mid-axillary line, upper curve. For details see text.



fect of exercise might be due to activation of the "vein pump" preventing the increase in mean transmural pressure during lowering of the leg.

Vascular resistance increased in average by 136 per cent in the lowered resting leg. In this situation arterial and venous pressures increased in parallel (Fig. 2). During exercise blood flow remained constant in the lowered position where venous pressure only increased about mmHg. Vascular resistance increased in average by 42 per cent corresponding to the increase in arterial perfusion pressure head (autoregulation). Elevation of venous pressure in the lowered leg during exercise induced an additional increase in vascular resistance by 12 per cent in average.

Thus an increase in venous transmural pressure elicited an additional increase in vascular resistance. This indicates that the "vasoconstrictor response" (Henriksen 1976 d) depends upon vasoconstrictor impulse that is somehow transmitted from veins to arterioles, superimposed on the autoregulatory response. However exercise might cause a change in metabolism and liberation of metabolites in subcutaneous tissue affecting reactivity of vascular smooth muscle cells. Exercise did not change reference blood flow significantly (Fig. 3). The "vasoconstrictor response" was present during exercise when venous transmural pressure was increased by venous stasis in the lowered leg. Similarly in patients with venous insufficiency exercise did not abolish the "vasoconstrictor response".

It is, therefore, concluded that the effect of exercise upon the "vasoconstrictor response" in normals is probably not due to changes in metabolism affecting myogenic activity. The effect is more likely due to activation of the "vein pump" which prevents the increase in venous pressure during lowering.

Thus the "vasoconstrictor response" seems to depend upon a vasoconstrictor impulse transmission from veins to arterioles.

The abolishment of the "vasoconstrictor response" during exercise might be due to a reduced intrinsic myogenic activity compared to the lowered resting leg. The increase in transmural pressure in the terminal arterioles during lowering the exercising leg might be reduced secondary to the reduced increase in venous pressure.

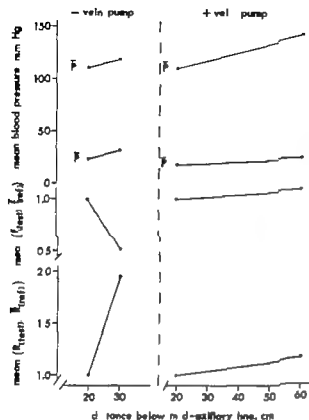


Fig. 4 This diagram shows the effect of lowering the leg upon mean arterial pressure  $P$ , mean venous pressure  $P_v$ , relative blood flow in subcutaneous tissue,  $f_{test}/f_{ref}$ , and relative total vascular resistance,  $R_{test}/R_{ref}$ , obtained in one subject. The effect of lowering the resting leg (- vein pump) from 20 cm to 30 cm below the mid-auxiliary line is shown to the left side and the effect of lowering the leg during exercise (+ vein pump) from 20 cm to 60 cm below the mid-auxiliary line is shown to the right.  $P$ , arterial and mean venous pressures measured directly on the dorsal region of foot.

### <sup>133</sup>XENON WASHOUT CURVES

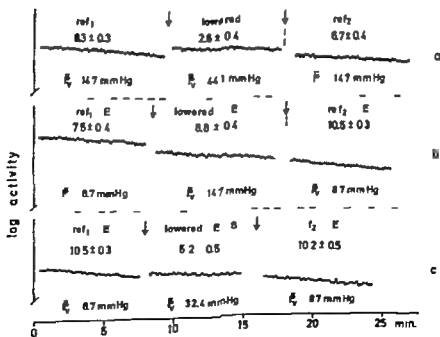
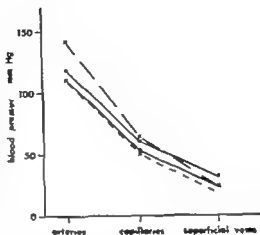


Fig. 5 <sup>133</sup>Xenon washout curves obtained in one patient with venous insufficiency. For symbols see Fig. 4.

Fig. 6 The diagram shows the blood pressure at the different parts of the vascular bed during the different conditions presented in Fig. 4. Arterial and venous mean pressures were measured directly. Estimation of capillary pressures are based on the results of Erick and Michel (1976). The data presented is considering the situation before compensatory changes in vasoconstrictor activity take place / the situation before active changes in the diameter of the vessels have taken place. — — Pressure in the resting leg lowered 20 cm below the mid-axillary line, lower curve, and 30 cm below the mid-axillary line, upper curve. — — Pressures in the leg during exercise lowered 20 cm below the mid-axillary line, lower curve, and lowered 60 cm below the mid-axillary line, upper curve. For details see text.



effect of exercise might be due to activation of the "vein pump" preventing the increase in venous transmural pressure during lowering of the leg.

Vascular resistance increased in average by 136 per cent in the lowered resting leg. In this situation arterial and venous pressures increased in parallel (Fig. 2). During exercise blood flow remained constant in the lowered position where venous pressure only increased about 8 mmHg. Vascular resistance increased in average by 42 per cent corresponding to the increase in arterial perfusion pressure head (autoregulation). Elevation of venous pressure in the lowered leg during exercise induced an additional increase in vascular resistance by 82 per cent in average.

Thus an increase in venous transmural pressure elicited an additional increase in vascular resistance. This indicates that the "vasoconstrictor response" (Henriksen 1976 d) depends upon vasoconstrictor impulse that is somehow transmitted from veins to arterioles, superimposed on the autoregulatory response. However exercise might cause a change in metabolism and liberation of metabolites in subcutaneous tissue affecting reactivity of vascular smooth muscle cells. Exercise did not change reference blood flow significantly (Fig. 3). The "vasoconstrictor response" was present during exercise when venous transmural pressure was increased by venous stasis in the lowered leg. Similarly in patients with venous insufficiency exercise did not abolish the "vasoconstrictor response".

It is, therefore, concluded that the effect of exercise upon the "vasoconstrictor response" in normals is probably not due to changes in metabolism affecting myogenic activity. The effect is more likely due to activation of the "vein pump" which prevents the increase in venous pressure during lowering.

Thus the "vasoconstrictor response" seems to depend upon a vasoconstrictor impulse transmission from veins to arterioles.

The abolishment of the "vasoconstrictor response" during exercise might be due to a reduced intrinsic myogenic activity compared to the lowered resting leg. The increase in transmural pressure in the terminal arterioles during lowering the exercising leg might be reduced secondary to the reduced increase in venous pressure.

*Site of the transmural pressure changes eliciting the "vasoconstrictor response"*

In humans placed in a supine position average capillary pressure in the nail bed of the big toe was about 37 mmHg at a skin temperature of 34 °C (Levick and Michel 1976).

The directly measured arterial and venous pressures from the expts. presented in Fig. 4 and estimated capillary pressures based on Levick's and Michel's data are shown in Fig. 6. The lower solid line in Fig. 6 denotes the blood pressures in the different parts of the vascular bed with the foot lowered 20 cm below the mid-axillary line, the difference between capillary and venous pressures being 28 mmHg. Now considering the pressure changes in the capillaries before compensatory changes in vasoconstrictor activity take place *i.e.* no active change in diameter of the vessels and assuming that changes in vasoconstriction largely occurs in the precapillary part of the vascular bed the changes in capillary pressure during the different experimental conditions presented in Fig. 4 can be deduced.

Lowering the resting leg from 20 cm to 30 cm below the mid-axillary line would cause an equivalent increase in transmural pressures in all parts of the vascular bed of about 7.7 mmHg giving a capillary pressure of about 60 mmHg, upper solid line. This increase in vascular transmural pressure exceeded the threshold level (Henriksen 1976 d) and elicited an increase in vascular resistance of 100 per cent (Fig. 4). When the leg was placed 20 cm below the mid-axillary line during exercise venous pressure decreased from 23.5 mmHg to 18 mmHg. Blood flow increased by 10 per cent compared to the resting leg and capillary pressure was calculated to be about 50 mmHg, lower broken line. Lowering the exercising leg to 60 cm below the mid-axillary line caused an increase in arterial perfusion pressure head of 28 per cent as venous pressure only increased by 6 mmHg. Before compensatory changes in vascular constrictor activity take place blood flow will increase by 28 per cent and consequently increase the pressure fall through the vascular bed. Thus the pressure gradient from capillaries to veins will increase from 32 mmHg to 40 mmHg giving a capillary pressure of about 63.5 mmHg, upper broken line. This indicates that the increase in transmural pressure and consequently the tendency of passive distension of the terminal arterioles was not reduced in the expts. with activation of the "vein pump" which almost prevent the increase in venous transmural pressure. In this situation vascular resistance only increased by 20 per cent. This suggests that the vasoconstrictor impulses underlying the vasoconstrictor response to increase in vascular transmural pressure are not due to changes in transmural pressure in the terminal arterioles, but in venous vessels. This is compatible with the previous findings that these vasoconstrictor impulses appear to be transmitted locally in sympathetic adrenergic fibres, forming a local veno-arteriolar reflex (Henriksen and Ålner 1975; Henriksen 1976 a, b, c, and d).

*Implications*

During muscular exercise the distribution of cardiac output is changed. Blood flow in resting muscles, adipose tissue, cutaneous tissue and viscera is reduced. In the exercising legs venous pressure is kept low due to the venous pump activation, indicating that the local veno-arteriolar reflex mechanism is not involved. The mechanism responsible is presumably due to a centrally elicited increase in sympathetic vasoconstrictor activity (Rowell 1974).

In patients with *crural insufficiency*—contrary to normals—blood flow in subcutaneous tissue of legs is reduced by 50 per cent during walking. This is probably also the case in cutaneous tissue. This might play a part in development of crural ulcers in these patients.

The authors wish to express their gratitude for valuable help to Dr Erik Jacobsen, Dept. of Anaesthesiology and Radiophysics, Copenhagen, Denmark.

## References

- BATE, S., Z. LAIDLAW and L. R. ORRIS, Localization and measurement of microvascular and microcirculatory responses to venous pressure elevation in the rat. *Blood Vessels* 1974 11 260-276.
- HADLEY F. I. and J. R. SCOTT, Effects of flow rate, venous pressure, metabolites and oxygen upon resistance to blood flow through the dog forelimb. *Circulat. Res* 1964 14 Suppl. 1 49-59.
- HEDERBERG, O., Effect of somesthetic denervation upon the vasoconstrictor response in human subcutaneous tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 96 431-432.
- HEDERBERG, O., Effect of chronic sympathectomy denervation upon blood flow in human subcutaneous tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 b 97 377-384.
- HEDERBERG, O. Local nervous mechanisms in regulation of blood flow in human subcutaneous tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 c 97 385-391.
- HEDERBERG, O. Local reflex in microcirculation in human subcutaneous tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 d 97 447-456.
- HEDERBERG, O. and T. ALFVER, Effect of spinal sympathetic blockade upon local regulation of blood flow in subcutaneous tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 95 83-88.
- HEDERBERG, O., S. L. NOLLEN and W. P. FAARHJ, Autoregulation of blood flow in human adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 89 531-537.
- LAWSON, E. M., Micro-injection studies of capillary blood pressure in human skin. *Heart* 1929 15 209-226.
- LEVICK, J. R. and C. C. MICHEL, Personal communication 1976.
- FAARHJ, W. P. and O. HEDERBERG, Vascular responses in normotensive vessels and vessels subjected to local orthostatic hypertension. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 93 463-469.
- RICHARDSON, D. and B. W. ZWETACHE, Pressure relationships in the macro- and micro circulation of the monkey. *Microcirc. Res.* 1970 2 474-488.
- ROWELL, L. B. Human cardiovascular adjustments to exercise and thermal stress. *Physiol. Rev.* 1974 54 75-159.
- SCHÖN, P. Measurements of cutaneous blood flow by freely diffusible radioactive isotopes. Thesis, Copenhagen, 1971. *Doc. med. Bull.* 1971 Suppl. 18.



## Intrarenal Distribution of Blood Flow and Glomerular Filtration during Chronic Unilateral Ureteral Obstruction

By

G. CLAUSEN and A. HOPE

Received 13 August 1976

---

### Abstract

---

CLAUSEN, G. and A. HOPE. *Intrarenal distribution of blood flow and glomerular filtration during chronic unilateral ureteral obstruction*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 22-32.

Paired hydronephrotic (HN) and hypertrophic (HT) rat kidneys were studied after 6 days with complete unilateral ureteral obstruction without exposing the kidneys. Total HN renal blood flow (RBF), estimated by total microsphere (MS) uptake and from local  $^{125}\text{I}$ -antipyrine (Ap) uptake, averaged about 3/4 of control. HN kidney GFR was reduced to about 1/2 of control level as estimated from insulin clearance of HT kidney. Times the HN to HT ratio for mean single nephron filtration rate, determined by  $^{51}\text{Cr}$ -ferrocyanide. Whereas blood flow (Ap) was proportionately reduced in outer and inner cortex (OC and IC), fractional flow in the outer medulla (OM) was doubled as compared to controls ( $p < 0.01$ ). Filtration was well preserved in deep as compared to superficial glomeruli with a smaller deep nonfiltering fraction ( $p < 0.02$ ). Thus the results oppose the current concept that HN is characterized by disproportionate circulatory damage to IC and OM with little or no filtration in deep nephrons. In HT kidneys average RBF (MS) and GFR rose by about 1/2. Whereas total blood flow (Ap) rose proportionately in OC and IC, it remained at control level in OM indicating dissociation between the total RBF and GFR and the effective blood flow to the OM zone.

---

The nature of renal failure in total chronic unilateral ureteral obstruction (UUO) has been subject to few functional studies. This may partly be due to difficulties in applying conventional clearance and micropuncture techniques without urine flow and without detectable tubular flow in a large fraction of the nephrons. Functional damage during UUO in rats, as indicated by prolonged proximal tubular passage time or lack of passage of lissamine green, first appears in the perihilar region and spreads with time towards the suprapapillary central core of the hydronephrotic (HN) kidney (Huguenin *et al* 1974). Nephron function is greatly variable and a significant fraction of glomeruli is without detectable filtration as demonstrated by micropuncture (Yarger *et al* 1972, Wilson 1972, Jaenike 1972, Harris and Yarger 1974) and by ferrocyanide techniques (Harris and Yarger 1974, Wilson 1975a).

General agreement seems to exist that renal concentrating ability is impaired after released UUO when the contralateral kidney is intact. After release of partial UUO with ipsilateral GFR reduced by about 50% or more, filtration is best preserved in superficial nephrons.

(Wilson 1972, 1975 a, b, Harris and Yarger 1974). Accordingly the postobstructive loss of concentrating ability might be attributed to disproportionately impaired deep nephron function, which again could be due to medullary circulatory damage. Such damage might involve continued vasa recta flow with disproportionately reduced peritubular capillary flow in the inner cortex and outer medulla as suggested by Harris and Yarger (1974) from qualitative silicone rubber injection and ferrocyanide studies.

The literature on experimental ureteral obstruction is somewhat confusing because of the many different models studied, including obstruction of one or both ureters, partial or complete of varying duration, and with or without intact contralateral kidney. Moreover the majority of reports deals with the postobstructive stage only and may thus well reflect response to release of obstruction rather than functional characteristics of the obstructed kidney.

The aim of the present study was to test the hypothesis that disproportionate functional damage to the deep nephrons and the medulla is characteristic for the UUO rat kidney while avoiding possible effects of obstruction release *per se*. We therefore decided to measure local blood flow in outer and inner cortex and outer medulla and to determine the distribution of filtrate between deep and superficial nephrons in kidneys with chronic, complete UUO and intact contralateral kidney. Since this HN kidney model is without excretory function we used methods that require neither collection of fluid derived from filtrate nor handling of the kidney *in vivo*.

### Methods

Female Wistar rats weighing 180–250 g given standard rat food containing 0.6 g sodium chloride per 100 g and tap water were used. Unilateral ureteral ligation (UUL), completely occluding the left ureter, was made close to the bladder through a small suprapubic incision during ether anaesthesia.

Three groups of rats were studied 3–4 days after UUL. The relative filtration rates of superficial and deep glomeruli (SD RNOFR) were determined in the first UUL group consisting of 6 rats, 3 of which were volume expanded by infusion of isotonic saline. Results on the hypertrophic kidneys of this group have been published previously (Clawson 1974). The  $^{54}\text{Cr}$  ferrocyanide technique for SD RNOFR is described in a previous report (Clawson and Tynebo 1973).

The second UUL group, consisting of 6 rats, were used for local renal blood flow measurement by the  $^{125}\text{I}$ -microsphere (Ap) method (Kety 1951) as recently described by Hoyer, Clawson and Askland (1976).

The rats in these two groups were anaesthetized by intraperitoneal injection of Nembutal, 50 mg/100 g. A catheter (PE 10) is introduced through femoral artery with its tip placed in the aorta about 3 cm below the renal arteries. This was used for continuous blood sampling. A second femoral arterial catheter was used for blood pressure recording and femoral venous catheter for infusion of Ap or ferrocyanide. After ether anaesthesia the kidneys were excised, deep frozen and samples for local filtration and blood flow measurements were dissected. A minimum of 10 nephrons of each type was dissected from 9 different sectors of radial kidney slices. The  $^{54}\text{Cr}$  radioactivity of distal tubular segments represents the amount of non-filtered ferrocyanide adherent to the tubules. Total net radioactivity (the filtered amount, then distal blank) subtracted from proximal tubular radioactivity as individual deep and superficial nephrons.

These samples from outer and inner halves of cortex (OC and IC) and outer medulla (OM) and OM<sub>2</sub>) are dissected from about 10 sectors in each kidney. Blood flow in ml/min/g was calculated for each sample according to the method of Kety (1951) from the curve describing arterial Ap concentration with time and the tissue concentrations in each experiment.

RBF of the two kidneys, as obtained by the Ap method was checked by microsphere (MS) technique in third UUL group consisting of 8 rats. Under Nembutal anaesthesia, PE 30 catheter with sidehole was placed through the left carotid artery with its tip in the descending part of the aortic arch. About 150 000 MS of 15–5  $\mu$  diameter labelled with  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  (NEN) was injected as bolus through the carotid catheter. A second catheter (PE 10) with its tip in the abdominal aorta was used for blood sampling at constant rate

## Intrarenal Distribution of Blood Flow and Glomerular Filtration during Chronic Unilateral Ureteral Obstruction

By

G. CLAUSEN and A. HOPE

Received 13 August 1976

---

### Abstract

CLAUSEN, G. and A. HOPE. *Intrarenal distribution of blood flow and glomerular filtration during chronic unilateral ureteral obstruction* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 22-32.

Paired hydronephrotic (HN) and hypertrophic (HT) rat kidneys were studied after 6 days with complete unilateral ureteral obstruction without exposing the kidneys. Total HN renal blood flow (RBF), estimated by total microsphere (MS) uptake and from local  $^{125}$ I-antipyrine (Ap) uptake, averaged about 3/4 of control. HN kidney GFR was reduced to about 1/2 of control level as estimated from inulin clearance of HT kidney times the HN to HT ratio for mean single nephron filtration rate, determined by  $^{14}$ C ferrocyanide. Whereas blood flow (Ap) was proportionately reduced in outer and inner cortex (OC and IC), fractional flow to the outer medulla (OM) was doubled as compared to controls ( $p < 0.01$ ). Filtration was well preserved in deep as compared to superficial glomeruli with a smaller deep nonfiltering fraction ( $p < 0.02$ ). Thus the results oppose the current concept that HN is characterized by disproportionate circulatory damage in IC and OM with little or no filtration in deep nephrons. In HT kidneys average RBF (MS) and GFR rose by about 1/2. Whereas total blood flow (Ap) rose proportionately in OC and IC, it remained at control level in OM indicating dissociation between the total RBF and GFR and the effective blood flow to the OM zone.

---

The nature of renal failure in total chronic unilateral ureteral obstruction (UUO) has been subject to few functional studies. This may partly be due to difficulties in applying conventional clearance and micropuncture techniques without urine flow and without detectable tubular flow in a large fraction of the nephrons. Functional damage during UUO in rats, as indicated by prolonged proximal tubular passage time or lack of passage of lissamine green, first appears in the perihilar region and spreads with time towards the suprapapillary central core of the hydronephrotic (HN) kidney (Huguenin *et al* 1974). Nephron function is greatly variable and a significant fraction of glomeruli is without detectable filtration as demonstrated by micropuncture (Yarger *et al* 1972, Wilson 1972, Jaenike 1972, Harris and Yarger 1974) and by ferrocyanide techniques (Harris and Yarger 1974, Wilson 1975 a).

General agreement seems to exist that renal concentrating ability is impaired after released UUO when the contralateral kidney is intact. After release of partial UUO with ipsilateral GFR reduced by about 50% or more filtration is best preserved in superficial nephrons

(Wilson 1972, 1975 a, b, Harris and Yarger 1974). Accordingly the postobstructive loss of concentrating ability might be attributed to disproportionately impaired deep nephron function, which again could be due to medullary circulatory damage. Such damage might involve continued vasa recta flow with disproportionately reduced peritubular capillary flow in the inner cortex and outer medulla as suggested by Harris and Yarger (1974) from qualitative silicone rubber injection and ferrocyanide studies.

The literature on experimental ureteral obstruction is somewhat confusing because of the many different models studied, including obstruction of one or both ureters, partial or complete, of varying duration, and with or without intact contralateral kidney. Moreover the majority of reports deals with the postobstructive stage only and may thus well reflect response to release of obstruction rather than functional characteristics of the obstructed kidney.

The aim of the present study was to test the hypothesis that disproportionate functional damage to the deep nephrons and the medulla is characteristic for the UUO rat kidney while avoiding possible effects of obstruction release *per se*. We therefore decided to measure local blood flow in outer and inner cortex and outer medulla and to determine the distribution of filtrate between deep and superficial nephrons in kidneys with chronic, complete UUO and intact contralateral kidney. Since this HN kidney model is without excretory function we used methods that require neither collection of fluid derived from filtrate nor handling of the kidney *in situ*.

# Methods

Female Wistar rats weighing 180-250 g given standard rat feed containing 0.6 g sodium chloride per 100 g and tap water were used. Unilateral ureteral ligation (UUL), completely occluding the left ureter was made close to the bladder through a small suprapubic incision during ether anaesthesia.

Three groups of rats were studied 3-7 days after UUL. The relative filtration rates of superficial and deep glomeruli (S/D SNGFR) are determined in the first UUL group consisting of 6 rats, 3 of each were volume expanded by infusion of isotonic saline. Results on the hypertrophic kidneys of this group have been published previously (Clawson 1974). The  $^{59}\text{Fe}$  ferrocyanide technique for S/D SNGFR measurement is described in previous report (Clawson and Tynebo 1973).

The second UUL group, consisting of 6 rats, were used for local renal blood flow measurement by the  $^{51}\text{Cr}$ -antipyrine (Ap) method (Kety 1951) as recently described by Hope, Clawson and Andlind (1976).

The rats in these two groups were anesthetized by intraperitoneal injection of Nembutal, 50 mg/100 g. A catheter (PE 10) was introduced through femoral artery with its tip placed in the aorta about 3 cm below the renal arteries. This was used for continuous blood sampling. A second femoral arterial catheter was used for blood pressure recording and femoral venous catheter for infusion of  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  or ferrocyanide. After tracer infusion the kidneys were excised, snap frozen and samples for local filtration and blood flow measurements were dissected. A minimum of 18 nephrons of each type was dissected from 9 different sections of radial kidney slices. The  $^{59}\text{Fe}$  radioactivity of distal tubular segments represents the amount of non-filtered ferrocyanide adhering to the tubules. To obtain net radioactivity the filtered amount, the dark blank, subtracted from proximal tubular radioactivity in individual deep and superficial nephrons.

Tissue samples from outer and inner halves of cortex (OC and IC) and outer medulla (OM) and OM were dissected from about 10 sections in each kidney. Blood flow in ml/min/g was calculated for each sample according to the method of Kety (1951) from the curve describing arterial Ap concentration with time and the tissue concentrations in each experiment.

RBF of the two kidneys, as obtained by the Ap method was checked by microsphere (MS) technique in the third UUL group consisting of 8 rats. Under Nembutal anaesthesia, PE 50 catheter with sidehole was placed through the left carotid artery with its tip in the descending part of the aortic arch. About 150 MS of 15-5  $\mu$  diameter labelled with  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  (KEN) was injected as bolus through the carotid catheter. A second catheter (PE 10) with its tip in the abdominal aorta was used for blood sampling at constant time

of 20 l/min by a syringe pump, beginning 5 s before MS injection and lasting for 30 s. Blood pressure was continuously recorded from a third arterial catheter. The RBF of the two kidneys were calculated from the radioactivity of MS taken up by the kidneys (in the order of  $10^4$  cpm) and the radioactivity of sample blood.

In order to test the possibility that hypertrophy occurring during UUL differed from that following nephrectomy a fourth experimental group consisting of 4 rats was investigated by the Ap method 6 days after unilateral nephrectomy.

Several control groups consisting of rats with both kidneys intact were needed in order to evaluate functional changes following UUL and nephrectomy. For S/D, ENQFR and GFR we used previous results (Clausen and Tykzebohn 1973) supplemented by those obtained in 5 rats studied by the ferrocytochrome method at the time of the UUL experiments.

For blood flow (Ap) and its distribution results from a recent study by Hope, Clausen and Aukland (1974) provided the control data. RBF was also determined by MS in both kidneys of 5 control rats in the present study.

Renal wet and dry weights were determined in 12 pairs of HN and HT kidneys and in 12 control kidneys according to usual standard methods. Special care was taken to remove pelvic fluid from the HN kidneys by cutting it in halves and blotting on filter paper before weighing.

## Results

Rats with UUL or unilateral nephrectomy had an average AP of 135 (SD 11 mm Hg,  $n = 27$ ) whereas AP of the control groups (both kidneys intact) averaged  $122 \pm 11$  mm Hg ( $p < 0.001$ ,  $n = 30$ ). In some experiments a transient fall in AP was observed during tracer infusion. These experiments are not included in the present report.

### *Hypertrophic kidneys*

The average increase of renal wet weight due to hypertrophy was 30% with unaltered dry matter/water content ratio as compared to controls (Table I). Whereas average effective local blood flow with respect to Ap increased insignificantly in the cortex, it decreased by 30% ( $p < 0.05$ ) in the outer medulla (Table II). Total RBF was calculated from the local flow data assuming that zonal weights were 42% (OC), 28% (IC) and 20% (OM) of total kidney weight. The average increase of total RBF was 36% during hypertrophy. The finding of a significantly increased RBF was confirmed by the microsphere method showing a average increase of 47% as compared to controls (Fig. 3, Table IV).

### *Hydronephrotic kidneys*

Hydronephrosis developed in the left kidney in all rats within 5–7 days after UUL. Marked dilatation of the pelvis was associated with distension of cortex and medulla particularly

TABLE I Renal weight, water and dry matter content  $\pm$  S.D. in hydronephrotic (HN) and hypertrophic (HT) kidneys as compared to controls (C).

	Kidney wet weight		Dry weight as % of wet weight	$\Delta$ Dry matter per kidney	$\Delta$ H <sub>2</sub> O per kidney
	g/100 g BW	% of control			
C	$0.3170 \pm 0.033$	100	$2.4 \pm 0.71$	0	0
HT	$0.4130 \pm 0.029$	130	$22.8 \pm 0.86$	+32	+29
HN	$0.6619 \pm 0.091$	209	$15.1 \pm 1.60$	41	+128

TABLE II. Local blood flow in ml/min g  $\pm$  S.D. in control (C) kidneys, hypertrophic (HT) kidneys in rat with unilateral ureteral ligation (UUL) or nephrectomy (UNE) and in the paired hydrocephalic (HN) kidneys of the UUL rats

		OC	IC	OM	OM <sub>1</sub>	OM <sub>2</sub>	IC/OC	OM/OC
C	13	7.09 $\pm$ 1.13	4.65 $\pm$ 0.83	2.17 $\pm$ 0.37	0.89 $\pm$ 0.23	1.66 $\pm$ 0.32	0.66	0.4
HT/UUL	6	7.64 $\pm$ 1.15	4.97 $\pm$ 0.30	1.71 $\pm$ 0.40	0.60 $\pm$ 0.18	1.27 $\pm$ 0.31	0.65	0.17
HT/UNE	4	7.62 $\pm$ 0.75	4.60 $\pm$ 1.21	1.76 $\pm$ 0.45	0.67 $\pm$ 0.20	1.32 $\pm$ 0.38	0.60	0.17
HN/UUL	6	2.45 $\pm$ 0.64	1.77 $\pm$ 0.52	—	—	1.06 $\pm$ 0.54	0.71	0.43

OC and IC, outer and inner cortex, OM and OM<sub>1</sub> outer and inner halves of outer medulla, OM<sub>2</sub> total outer medulla. *np* = 0.05

in the papillary region, whereas the papilla appeared elongated and narrowed. The ureter was distended down to the ligature and, like the pelvis, filled with a clear fluid.

During UUL, renal weight increased by 109% in the HN kidneys (Table I). Whereas the water content increased in proportion to wet weight in HT kidneys a disproportionately high amount of water corresponding to 228% of control kidney water content, was found in HN kidneys.

### Blood flow

Flow distribution among the zones is presented in Table II whereas individual results are illustrated in Fig. 1. The broken lines refer to average zonal flow ratios in controls. The most marked alteration in inter zonal flow distribution in the HN kidneys was a relative increase of OM flow. The outer medulla was not separated in two zones in the HN kidneys since this could hardly be done with reasonable accuracy due to decreased zonal thickness. Thus, the OM zone of HN kidneys corresponds to OM<sub>1</sub> and OM<sub>2</sub> of the HT and control kidneys (*cf* Table II).

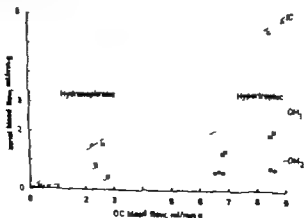


Fig. 1. Zonal blood flow in hydrocephalic and hypertrophic kidneys. Flow in inner cortex (IC) and outer medulla (OM<sub>1</sub> and OM<sub>2</sub>, outer and inner halves) as related to outer cortical (OC) flow: IC/OC (triangles), OM<sub>1</sub>/OC (squares) and OM<sub>2</sub>/OC (circles). Broken lines indicate average ratios in 13 pairs of control kidneys (Hofe *et al* 1976). Hypertrophic kidneys:  $\bullet$  contralateral nephrectomy;  $\circ$  open symbols.

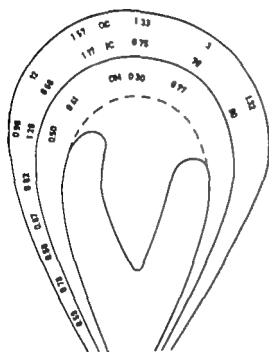


Fig. 2

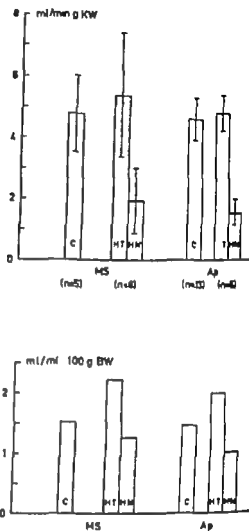


Fig. 3

Fig. 2. Schematic demonstration of local zonal blood flow: ml/min g in outer and inner cortex (OC and IC) and in outer medulla (OM) in hydronephrotic kidney. Note that cortical flow (OC-IC) only is determined in the most distended part of the kidney ("perihilar region").

Fig. 3. Single kidney blood flow: hydronephrotic (HN), hypertrophic (HT) and control (C) kidneys as determined by microsphere (MS) and antipyrine (Ap) techniques. Brackets indicate  $\pm$  S.D.

Local cortical flow declined towards the pedicle in the perihilar region (Fig. 2) averaged at approximately half the suprapapillary level.

Total RBF of the HN kidneys was calculated from the local flow data assuming that the suprapapillary region constituted 3/4 of renal mass and that the weight increase was uniformly distributed among the zones. Although flow averaged only 1.53 ml/min g HN kidney as compared to 4.62 ml/min g in controls, HN kidney RBF was maintained at 69% of control level (Fig. 3) due to increased kidney weight.

In order to test the validity of the surprisingly high calculated RBF of the HN kidney the RBF of HN and HT kidneys was determined by radioactive MS technique in 8 UUL rats. According to the Ap-results the expected average MS uptake should be 51% in the HN

TABLE III. Total GFR of paired hydropnephrotic (HN) and hypertrophic (HT) kidneys and the distribution of filtrate between superficial (S) and deep (D) nephrons.

	S/D R/GFR		GFR			of control		
	HN	HT	ml/min 100 g BW			% of HT		
			HN <sup>a</sup>	HT	Total	% of HT	HN	HT
E	49	60	0.29	0.73	1.02	40	66	166
E	55	77	0.22	0.64	0.86	34	50	145
E	69	87	0.37	0.78	1.05	34	61	177
H	56	130	0.12	0.96	1.08	12	27	218
H	67	95	0.11	0.85	0.96	13	25	193
H	83	60	0.43	0.74	1.17	58	96	168
Mean	72	85	0.24	0.78	1.03	31	51	178
S.D.	20	26	0.12	0.11	0.10	17	77	25

<sup>a</sup> Assuming no filtration in the peritubular region (see text). E, volume expanded by i.v. infusion of isotonic saline (Clemens 1974). H, hydropnephrosis.

kidney as compared to that of the HT kidney. The average ratio observed was 57%. In 5 control rats the flow difference between paired kidneys averaged less than 10% without correction for paired kidney weight differences. Thus, both the Ap and MS flow measurements indicated that the HN kidney maintained total RBF averaging about 3/4 of control single kidney RBF (Fig. 3).

#### Glomerular filtration rate

The S/D R/GFR ratio averaged 0.72 in the HN kidneys as compared to 0.85 in the corresponding HT kidneys (Table III) and  $0.90 \pm 0.26$  ( $n = 11$ ) in controls. The differences between these ratios are statistically not significant ( $p > 0.05$ ). However, the fraction of single kidney total GFR produced by deep nephrons was higher in HN than in paired HT kidneys in 4 out of 11 rats.

The distribution of single nephron ferrocytamide in a pair of UUL rat kidneys is demonstrated in Fig. 4. In contrast to control and HT kidneys where so or occasionally a negligible overlap between distal and proximal tubular radioactivity occurs, all HN kidneys had such overlap on average in 33 (16-60)% and 49 (36-77)% of deep and superficial nephrons respectively.

Since distal tubular radioactivity is derived from nonfiltered  $^{14}\text{C}$  ferrocytamide, overlap would indicate zero filtration (cf. Methods). A more conservative estimate of the fraction of nonfiltering glomeruli is obtained from overlap between proximal and average distal blank radioactivity indicating stopped filtration in 7 (2-10)% and 11 (4-26)% of deep and superficial nephrons respectively.

Although neither tubular fluid nor urine was sampled from the HN kidney its total GFR may be estimated from average net proximal tubular radioactivity (filtered  $^{14}\text{C}$  ferrocytamide) and the ratio of the corresponding activity in the contralateral kidney to its  $C_{in}$  (Table I). Assuming equal total numbers of glomeruli in both kidneys and that superficial glomeruli constitute 70%, HN kidney GFR averaged 42% of HT kidney GFR corresponding



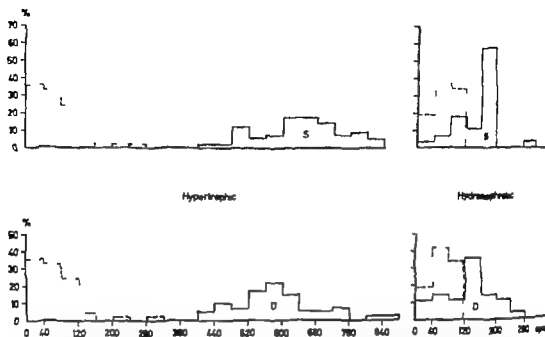


Fig. 4. Distribution of  $^{51}\text{Cr}$ -EDTA radioactivity among superficial (S) and deep (D) proximal and distal tubular segments (broken lines) in a pair of kidneys after 6 days with unilateral ureteral ligation. Abscissa: counts per minute (cpm). Ordinate: fraction of total number (40 and 28 tubules of each type in the hypertrophic and hydronephrotic kidney respectively). Overlap between proximal and distal curves indicate stopped filtration in the hydronephrotic kidney (cf. text).

to 75% of control GFR. This is, however, possibly an overestimate since the perihilar region had relatively low blood flow and therefore might have a similarly reduced filtration or perhaps no glomerular filtration at all. These possibilities give an average HN kidney total GFR of 62% and 55% of control respectively (Table III). As seen in Table III volume expansion has no detectable effect on HN kidney function.

## Discussion

### *Hypertrophic kidneys*

The HT kidney of hydropenic rats with 6 days of UUL increased average GFR to 166% of control with a S/D SNGFR of 0.75 (Clausen 1974) as compared to 0.90 in the present and previously studied controls (Clausen and Tysseboen 1973). Deep nephrons thus increased their SNGFR more than superficial ones. Accordingly one might expect similar changes of cortical blood flow. Average RBF (MS) rose to 147% of control which is not statistically different from the GFR increase. However the distribution of blood flow between the cortical zones was unaltered during HT as compared to controls (Fig. 1). The observation would seem to contradict the previous finding (Clausen 1974) that deep nephrons contribute relatively more to the GFR increase occurring during HT than do superficial ones. Increased filtration fraction in deep glomeruli might explain, at least in part, this apparent discrepancy.

Local effective flow declined by 30% in the two outer medullary zones during HT (Table II) but total zonal flow was probably maintained due to the 30% renal weight increase

Table I) which has been reported to be homogeneous throughout the kidney (Wiltrakis 1972, McNary and Miyazaki 1973, Kaufman *et al.* 1975). Thus, there seems to be a marked association between the total RBF and GFR and the outer medullary blood flow in the present HT kidney model.

The juxtamedullary (JM) nephrons, constituting about 1/3 of the deep nephrons, supply the vasa recta to the medulla as a whole and peritubular capillaries to the outer portion of the outer medulla. Unaltered effective flow to the outer medulla might therefore suggest that these nephrons did not increase their glomerular blood flow. However, little is at present known as to the quantitative relation between JM glomerular flow and effective outer medullary flow. Furthermore, it is likely that the deep cortex receives a portion of its effective flow through capillaries originating from more superficial glomeruli, as recently discussed by Hope *et al.* (1976).

Thus it cannot be excluded that deep cortical glomerular blood flow and filtration might increase more than total RBF and GFR without increased effective (Ap) flow in deep cortex and outer medulla.

Increased activity of the renin-angiotensin system occurs during UUL in rats as indicated by increased juxtaglomerular granulation index, particularly in the HN kidney (Schubert *et al.* 1975). Thus the presence of an obstructed HN kidney might affect the function of the contralateral HT kidney. However, this does not seem to be the case with respect to total blood flow and its intrarenal distribution since closely similar results were obtained with UUL and unilateral nephrectomy (Fig. 1). Increased renin release might, however, explain the 5 mmHg higher AP in the present experimental groups as compared to controls.

#### *Hydronephrotic kidney*

The gross anatomy of the present HN kidneys corresponds well to that described by Rosenmund (1966) in the identical rat kidney model. The increased kidney weight is consistent with that obtained in UUL rats by Dicker and Shirley (1972) and in other species (Lyrdal and Olsen 1975). Whereas both wet and dry weight increased by about 30% in the HT kidney, the water content of the HN kidney was more than doubled with a corresponding dry weight increase of 41%, i.e. significantly more than might be attributed to solutes of renal fluids. Thus, the weight increase suggests growth in both kidneys.

**Renal blood flow.** No detectable change in outer to inner cortical flow ratio and increased fractional outer medullary flow (Table II) strongly oppose the working hypothesis that hydronephrosis produced by UUL is characterized by disproportionately impaired deep cortical and outer medullary circulation. The local blood flow of the outer medulla implies such a high rate of Ap-uptake as could not possibly be derived directly from vasa recta bundles alone due to the large distances between the vascular bundles over which Ap would have to diffuse. The present results, therefore, do not seem compatible with the idea forwarded by Harris and Yarger (1974) on continued vasa recta flow with disproportionately reduced peritubular capillary flow in the deeper cortex and outer medulla.

Decreasing local blood flow towards the pedicle (Fig. 2) corroborates the results of Hopwood *et al.* (1974) showing lack of passage or disproportionately prolonged passage time for Evans blue in this region of the chronically obstructed rat kidney.

TABLE IV Hydronephrotic (HN) and hypertrophic (HT) kidney functions expressed in per cent of controls (C) in hydropenic rats.

	Total				Local		
	Kidney weight	GFR	RBF		D/S SNGFR	Blood flow <sup>b</sup>	
			Ap	MS		IC/OC	OM/OC
C	100	100	100	100	100	100	100
HT	130	166	136	147	120	99	70
HN	209	55 <sup>c</sup>	69	84	125 <sup>a</sup>	110	200

<sup>a</sup> Deep (D) SNGFR expressed as fraction of superficial (S) SNGFR

<sup>b</sup> Blood flow in inner cortex (IC) and outer medulla (OM) expressed as fraction of outer cortical (OC) flow. Obtained in hydropenic and volume expanded rats (Table III).

### Glomerular filtration

The ferrocyanide results demonstrate that the fraction of total GFR derived from deep nephrons was higher in HN than in HT kidneys in 4 out of 6 rats. Together with the finding of less nonfiltration among deep glomeruli as compared to superficial ones in all HN kidneys this contradicts the working hypothesis, but agrees well with the observation of malnutrition and increased fractional blood flow to the IC and OM zones respectively.

To what extent nephrons have ceased to produce filtrate cannot be exactly determined by the present ferrocyanide technique (Clausen and Tyssebo 1974). However the results leave little doubt that a larger than normal fraction of both deep and superficial proximal tubules contained less than average tubular blank radioactivity (Fig. 4). So far as this may give a quantitative indication on the extent of nonfiltration it suggests that at least about 10% of the nephrons in the suprapapillary region had ceased to function.

Both total GFR and effective RBF were surprisingly high considering that the HN kidney was without excretory function for 6 days, and also during experiment. Both these functions were determined indirectly, i.e. by their HN to HT ratios and by assuming equal fractions kidney zonal volumes in UUL rats and controls respectively. One might therefore suspect that errors are involved in calculation of HN kidney total functions. However such errors are excluded by satisfactory agreement between Ap and MS results.

We therefore interpret the present results, summarized in Table IV, to show that in the HN kidney: 1) Total RBF and GFR were reduced by about 1/4 and 1/2 respectively. 2) Outer and inner cortical blood flow were proportionately reduced. 3) The reduction of SNGFR tended to be less in deep than in superficial glomeruli with less non-filtration among the deep ones. 4) Outer medullary blood flow was better preserved than cortical flow.

Thus, the working hypothesis on disproportionately reduced deep SNGFR and blood flow to inner cortex and outer medulla being characteristic for obstructed kidneys does not apply to the present HN kidney model.

*Comparison with previous studies* With the exception of Wilson (1975 a) previous authors have generally based their conclusions on deep nephron filtration as calculated from total GFR ( $C_{in}$ ) and average superficial SNGFR determined by micropuncture. This indirect approach to deep nephron function is by no means safe, since a) superficial

is heterogeneous with many nephrons unsuitable for micropuncture (not only nonfiltering ones), b) the clearance of inulin probably underestimates GFR in obstructed kidneys due to tubular back-leakage of inulin (McDougal and Wright 1972), c) the disproportionately reduced peritubular function, occurring at least in chronic UUL kidneys, is hardly detected by micropuncture. Each of these conditions will invariably lead to the faulty conclusion that deep nephron function is rather poorly or not at all.

However Wilson (1975 a) reported disproportionately reduced deep nephron function in solitary HN kidneys after relief of partial chronic ureteral obstruction using ferrocyanide technique. It should be emphasized that a S/D SNGFR ratio of 0.95 (Wilson 1975 a) does not *per se* reflect nonfunction or even severely depressed function in deep nephrons relative to superficial ones. Although the average S/D SNGFR ratios are quite similar in HT kidneys in the studies of Wilson (1975 a) and Clausen (1974), 0.73 and 0.75 respectively they are not so for HN kidneys. Wilson, 0.95 present study 0.72. These results should be comparable to the total GFR averaged about 0.23 ml/min 100 g BW in both HN kidney models. The discrepancy on filtrate distribution may be related to several differences between the models, possibly to redistribution of blood flow and filtrate in association with natruresis, following release of solitary kidney obstruction. Release of UUL is known to increase RBF and superficial SNGFR (Murphy and Scott 1966). Wilson (1975 b) confirmed this in a micropuncture study observing 112% increased GFR in solitary HN kidneys. However superficial SNGFR increased simultaneously by a mere 21% suggesting either that punctured nephrons represented only a minor fraction of the outer cortical nephron population or that inner cortical nephrons (30% of the population) were responsible for 85% of the GFR increase. The latter possibility seems to imply however, that deep nephrons did not produce filtrate at all during obstruction. The present results suggest that this is rather unlikely.

The most likely explanation to this discrepancy would be that whereas micropuncture gives a valid SNGFR estimate,  $C_{in}$  underestimates GFR during obstruction, but to a lesser degree or not at all after its release. This implies a distal tubular location of inulin leakage in the obstructed kidney as previously suggested for a different obstructive kidney model in the dog (Clausen *et al.* 1975). A distal location of tubular leakage may be related to the permanent tubular distention occurring only in the distal portion of the nephrons and in collecting ducts, as observed by Schubert *et al.* (1975) in rats with UUL.

Intracortical microsphere flow distribution has been investigated during postobstructive changes after 24 h bilateral ureteral ligation (BUL) in rats by Jaenike (1972) and in dogs by Yarger and Griffith (1974). Common to these studies is unaltered or increased fractional flow to the inner cortex. Feldman *et al.* (1974) found increased pre-release inner cortical fractional flow with return to normal after release of 24 h BUL in rats. The present results on chronic UUL apparently agree with these previous studies with regard to well preserved fractional IC blood flow.

Thus, we interpret both the direct determinations of intracortical microsphere distribution in obstructed but not HN kidneys (Jaenike 1972, Yarger and Griffith 1974, Feldman 1974) and the present results on HN kidneys to indicate well maintained fractional inner cortical and outer medullary circulation, and deep glomerular filtration, in kidneys with ureteral obstruction.

TABLE IV. Hydronephrotic (HN) and hypertrophic (HT) kidney functions expressed in per cent of control (C) in hydropenic rats.

	Total				Local		
	Kidney weight	GFR	RBF		D/S SNGFR	Blood flow <sup>b</sup>	
			Ap	MS		IC/OC	OM/OC
C	100	100	100	100	100	100	100
HT	130	166	136	147	120	99	70
HN	209	55 <sup>a</sup>	69	84	125 <sup>a</sup>	110	200

<sup>a</sup> Deep (D) SNGFR expressed as fraction of superficial (S) SNGFR.

<sup>b</sup> Blood flow in inner cortex (IC) and outer medulla (OM) expressed as fraction of outer cortical (OC) flow. Obtained in hydropenic and volume expanded rats (Table III).

### Glomerular filtration

The ferrocyanide results demonstrate that the fraction of total GFR derived from deep nephrons was higher in HN than in HT kidneys in 4 out of 6 rats. Together with the finding of less nonfiltration among deep glomeruli as compared to superficial ones in all HN kidneys this contradicts the working hypothesis, but agrees well with the observation of maintained and increased fractional blood flow to the IC and OM zones respectively.

To what extent nephrons have ceased to produce filtrate cannot be exactly determined by the present ferrocyanide technique (Clausen and Tjysbohn 1974). However the results leave little doubt that a larger than normal fraction of both deep and superficial proximal tubules contained less than average tubular blank radioactivity (Fig. 4). So far as this may give a quantitative indication on the extent of nonfiltration it suggests that at least about 10% of the nephrons in the suprapapillary region had ceased to function.

Both total GFR and effective RBF were surprisingly high considering that the HN kidney was without excretory function for 6 days, and also during experiment. Both these functions were determined indirectly, i.e. by their HN to HT ratios and by assuming equal fractions kidney zonal volumes in UUL rats and controls respectively. One might therefore suspect that errors are involved in calculation of HN kidney total functions. However such errors are excluded by satisfactory agreement between Ap and MS results.

We therefore interpret the present results, summarized in Table IV, to show that in the HN kidney: 1) Total RBF and GFR were reduced by about 1/4 and 1/2 respectively. 2) Outer and inner cortical blood flow were proportionately reduced. 3) The reduction of SNGFR tended to be less in deep than in superficial glomeruli with less non-filtration among the deep ones. 4) Outer medullary blood flow was better preserved than cortical flow.

Thus, the working hypothesis on disproportionately reduced deep SNGFR and blood flow to inner cortex and outer medulla being characteristic for obstructed kidneys does not apply to the present HN kidney model.

**Comparison with previous studies.** With the exception of Wilson (1975 a) previous authors have generally based their conclusions on deep nephron filtration as calculated from total GFR ( $C_{in}$ ) and average superficial SNGFR determined by micropuncture. This indirect approach to deep nephron function is by no means safe, since a) superficial nephron function

## Regulation of Salivary Kallikrein Secretion in the Rat Submandibular Gland

By

TORILL B. ØRTENGREN and K. M. GAUTVIK

Received 29 September 1976

### Abstract

ØRTENGREN, T. B. and K. M. GAUTVIK. Regulation of salivary kallikrein secretion in the rat submandibular gland. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100, 33-44.

Isolated pairs of rat submandibular glands were compared with regard to their wet weight, total kallikrein content and kallikrein activity generated by  $\text{Ba-Arg-OH}$ -stimulation and kallikrein antigenic activity. Glands from the same animal were found to be comparable. Large differences from one animal to another were considerable. One of two paired glands was extirpated and used as control, and the other was readily subjected to stimulation. Salivary secretion was induced parasympathetically (intracardiac injections of pilocarpine, perfusion with acetylcholine and electrical stimulation of the facial plexus near the gland hilus) or sympathetically (cervical sympathetic nerve stimulation with or without administration of  $\alpha$ - or  $\beta$ -adrenergic blocker perfusion with epinephrine, norepinephrine or noradrenaline). The effect was studied by measuring the change in total gland kallikrein content and by quantitation of kallikrein in saliva. A small secretion of kallikrein was always observed. However  $\alpha$ -adrenergic stimulation was 40 and 1 300 fold more effective in releasing kallikrein than  $\beta$ -adrenergic and parasympathetic stimulation, respectively. Also, significantly more kallikrein was released by  $\beta$ -adrenergic than parasympathetic stimulation. Immunohistochemistry confirmed the observed depletion of kallikrein after  $\alpha$ -adrenergic stimulation. No alteration in kallikrein localization was observed in stimulated glands.

Salivary glands, like most exocrine glands, are known to contain the plasma-kinin forming enzyme kallikrein (E.C.3.4.4.21) (Frey *et al.* 1968). Regulation of enzyme synthesis as well as physiological functions are not fully understood. Studies in the cat submandibular gland have shown that adrenergic nerve stimulation results in a degranulation of secretory granules of the striated duct cells leading to an almost total depletion of gland kallikrein, suggesting local localization of the enzyme (Garrett and Kidd 1975, Beilenson *et al.* 1968, Barton *et al.* 1975). Kallikrein secretion in the cat, mediated via stimulation of  $\alpha$ -adrenergic receptors (Gautvik *et al.* 1974). In this animal, the enzyme has been shown to play a role in functional hyperemia of the gland. In the rat, less information is available regarding the type of cellular receptors responsible for the secretion of kallikrein, even though the rat submandibular gland contains more than twenty times as much kallikrein per mg dry weight

## References

- CLAUSEN, G. Intrarenal furoate distribution, d. ring saline infusion in rats with unilateral ureteral ligation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 92 121-129.
- CLAUSEN, G. and I. TYSSBOTN. Intrarenal distribution of glomerular filtration in conscious rats during isotonic saline infusion. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 89 289-295.
- CLAUSEN, G. and I. TYSSBOTN. Single-nephron filtration during hemorrhagic hypotension in the conscious rat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 92 364-373.
- CLAUSEN, G., Z. NAGY, L. SZALAY and E. AUKLAND. Mechanisms in acute oliguric renal failure induced by tetracycline infusion. *Scand. J. In Lab. Invest.* 1975 35 625-633.
- DICKER, S. E. and H. B. SHURLEY. Compensatory hypertrophy of the contralateral kidney after unilateral ureteral ligation. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1972 199 210.
- FELDMAN, R. A., N. J. SIEGEL, M. KASSOGARIAN, J. P. HAYLETT and H. LYTTON. Intrarenal hemodynamics in postobstructive diuresis. *Invest. Urol.* 1974 12 172-175.
- HARRIS, R. H. and W. E. YARGER. Renal function after release of unilateral ureteral obstruction in rats. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1974 227 806-815.
- HOPE, A., G. CLAUSEN and K. AUKLAND. Intrarenal distribution of blood flow in rats determined by <sup>14</sup>C-iodoantipyrine uptake. *Circulat. Res.* 1976 39 362-370.
- HUGUENIN, M. E., G. T. THIEL, F. P. BRUNNER, J. TORRHOUST, E. W. FLÜCKIGER and H. WIRZ. Régénération du rein après levée d'une occlusion de l'uretère chez le rat. *Kidney Int.* 1974 5 221-232.
- JAENIKE, J. R. The renal functional defect of post obstructive nephropathy. *J. clin. Invest.* 1972 51 2999-3006.
- KAUFMAN, J. M., H. J. DI MEOLA, N. J. SIEGEL, B. LYTTON, M. KASSOGARIAN and J. P. HAYLETT. Compensatory adaptation of structure and function following progressive renal ablation. *Kidney Int.* 1974 6 10-17.
- KETY, S. S. The theory and applications of the exchange of inert gas at the lungs and tissues. *Pharmacol. Rev.* 1951 3 1-41.
- LYRDAL, F. and T. OLIN. Renal blood flow and function in the rabbit after surgical trauma. *Scand. J. Urol. Nephrol.* 1973 9 161-168.
- MCDONALD, W. S. and F. S. WRIGHT. Defect in proximal and distal sodium transport in post-obstructive diuresis. *Kidney Int.* 1972 2 304-317.
- MENAY, J. L. and M. MIZUKAWA. Regional increases in mass and flow during compensatory renal hypertrophy. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1973 224 219-222.
- MURPHY, G. B. and W. W. SCOTT. The renal hemodynamic response to acute and chronic ureteral occlusions. *J. Urol.* 1966 95 636-657.
- SCHUBERT, G. E., R. ST. UDHAMMER, K. ROLLER and U. KNEIBLER. Tubular dimension and juxtaglomerular granulation index in rat kidneys after unilateral obstruction of the ureter. *Urol. Res.* 1975 3 115-122.
- SHIMAMURA, T., J. M. KESANE and F. GYONKEV. Experimental hydronephrosis. *Lab. Invest.* 1966 13 629-640.
- WILSON, D. R. Micropuncture study of chronic obstructive nephropathy before and after release of obstruction. *Kidney Int.* 1972 2 119-130.
- WILSON, D. R. Nephron functional heterogeneity in the postobstructive kidney. *Kidney Int.* 1973 7 19-6.
- WILSON, D. R. Mechanisms of postobstructive diuresis in the solitary hydronephrotic kidney of the rat. *Clin. Sci. Mol. Med.* 1975 48 167-176.
- WILTRAKIS, M. G. Correspondence between glomerular size and renal volumes in atrophic, normal, and hypertrophic human kidneys. *Acta path. microbiol. scand.* 1972 80 801-811.
- YARGER, W. E. and L. D. GRIFFITH. Intrarenal hemodynamics following chronic unilateral ureteral obstruction in the dog. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1974 227 816-826.
- YARGER, W. E., H. S. AYNEDJIAN and M. BANK. A micropuncture study of postobstructive diuresis in the rat. *J. clin. Invest.* 1972 51 625-637.

with Arg-OEt-esterase and kimo-forming activity by the sheep anti-rat urinary kallikrein antiserum. Tissue kimo formation: submandibular gland homogenate containing 1.0 mg wet gland tissue per ml PBS was produced. Rat kimoogen as purified according to the method described by Jacobsen (1964). The effect of the gland homogenate to release bradykinin was determined using quantitative rat serum boomer (Orstavik 1959). Kallikrein in the gland homogenate was precipitated by incubation overnight (4°C) with the sheep antiserum rendered monospecific for kallikrein by absorption with cross-reacting submandibular gland antigen (Brandtzen *et al.* 1976). Normal sheep serum as employed for controls. After centrifugation (30 000 g/30 min) the Arg-OEt-esterase and kimo-forming activity of the supernatant was measured. Protein and esterase activity of the precipitate was estimated by the difference between total amounts prior to precipitation and the remaining supernatant activities after antibody-precipitation.

Protein measurements: All protein measurements are performed after the method of Lowry (1951). Bovine serum albumin was used as standard.

Statistical analysis of the results: Analysis of the effects of different treatment upon kallikrein secretion was evaluated by employing Wilcoxon test for non-parametric data (as Elterin 1967). The results presented in tables and figures are given as mean values  $\pm$  the standard deviation.

Immunohistochemistry: Small pieces of the tissue were fixed in cold 96% ethanol. However glands stimulated by perfusion were fixed in situ by infusing 96% ethanol (3 ml/min for 3 min, 22°C) into the common carotid artery while cutting the jugular vein to prevent an increase in intraglandular pressure. These glands were post-fixed in ethanol and then followed the usual schedule for tissue processing (Orstavik *et al.* 1975). In case fixation was impossible to perform on the control gland from the same animal, drug-perfused glands were therefore compared with buffer-perfused and in two-fixed control glands from other animals as well as with the in situ-fixed control pair gland.

Tissue sections (6  $\mu$ m) were treated as described previously (Orstavik *et al.* 1975). Kallikrein distribution is studied by direct immunofluorescence technique employing rhodamine conjugate of the immunoglobulin fraction of the above described anti-salivary kallikrein antiserum. The conjugate was purified by filtration and ion-exchange chromatography (Brandtzen 1973). The selected fraction had an optical ratio (OD) value (OD<sub>280 nm</sub>/OD<sub>240 nm</sub>) of 2.4.1 was used at concentration of 0.08 mg/ml and contained 1 precipitating unit per ml when tested against standardized rat submandibular gland homogenate containing 0.01 mg/ml kallikrein.

Drugs: Pemetrebutal (Nembutal sodium: Abbott Laboratories, London); picrocarpine and epinephrine (AF Oslo, Norway); acetylcholine chloride (S.A. Hoffman-La Roche & Co. A.O.) dextropropriphrine tartrate (Norik AS, Oslo, Norway); nopropranolol (Isoprenaline sulphate: Norwegian medical dept) plectolamine (Rapine: Ciba); propranolol chloride (Inderal® or Propranolol Hydrochloride: Sandoz Chemical Industries Limited). Synthetic bradykinin was gift from Sandoz, Switzerland.

## Results

Arg-OEt-esterase activity as parameter for glandular kallikrein: The monospecific sheep antiserum gave a normal precipitation curve for kallikrein (Fig. 1A). At a dilution of 1:3 the maximal amount of protein was precipitated, and the Arg-OEt-esterase activity in the supernatant of the incubation mixture was completely neutralized (Fig. 1A). When the antiserum concentration was kept constant (1:3) and the protein concentration of the added gland homogenate varied, a complete inhibition of both esterase and kimo-forming activity was observed when the antigen concentration was less than 0.7 mg wet gland weight per ml (Fig. 1B). Below this concentration of gland homogenate there was also a linear and parallel relationship between the increase in precipitated protein and precipitated esterase activity (Fig. 1C). However above this concentration some esterase activity reappeared, whereas kimo-forming activity was still completely neutralized (Fig. 1B). This may be explained if the gland homogenate contained other esterases capable of hydrolyzing Arg-OEt than kallikrein or by the presence of glandular inhibitor active against the kimo-forming activity but not against the esterase activity.



as does the equivalent cat organ. Recent immunohistochemical studies localized the enzyme to the ductal elements of the gland and in particular to the secretory granules of the granular tubular cells (Ørstavik *et al.* 1975 Brandtzaeg *et al.* 1976). The high concentration of kallikrein in the rat submandibular gland suggests an important functional role for this enzyme.

The purpose of this investigation was to study the regulation of kallikrein-secretion in the rat submandibular gland employing enzyme measurements in saliva and gland homogenates as well as immunohistochemical examination of intracellular kallikrein.

## Materials and methods

**Animals.** Female and male Sprague-Dawley rats (250–400 g, 10–16 weeks) were used. The animals were anesthetized with i.p. injections of pentobarbital (40 mg/kg b. wt.). All animals were tracheostomized and had spontaneous respiration.

**Stimulation of the submandibular gland.** The submandibular gland of the left side was removed just before the start of stimulation. The cannulated gland of the right side was subjected to stimulation in one of the following ways. *I* Close arterial infusion through the common carotid artery by manual injections of a) acetylcholine (100 µg/ml, 30 ml during 5 min), b) epinephrine (100 µg/ml, 30 ml during 5 min), c) norepinephrine (100 µg/ml, 3 ml during 10 min) or d) isoproterenol (100 µg/ml, 15 ml during 20 min). The drugs were dissolved in phosphate buffered saline (PBS, 0.01 M Na-phosphate buffer pH 7.4, 0.15 M NaCl). Control animals were perfused with PBS only. *II* Intraperitoneal injections of pilocarpine (0.4 ml, 4 µg/ml). The dose was repeated after 15 min. *III* Electrical stimulation of the ductal nerve plexus near the gland hilus through silver wire electrodes connected to a Grass SD 9 stimulator. The gland was stimulated for 30 min at 7.5 V, 2 ms duration and 9.5 Hz. *IV* Electrical stimulation of the right cervical sympathetic nerve with 7.5 V, 2 ms duration and 9.5 Hz for 70 min. The animals of this group were either given no additional treatment or drugs giving adrenergic  $\alpha$ - or  $\beta$ -blockade infused through the jugular vein of the control side prior to stimulation. The adrenergic  $\alpha$ -blocker (phentolamine, 1 mg/kg b. wt.) was infused 20 min before stimulation of the sympathetic nerve. The  $\beta$ -blocker (propranolol-chloride) was administered in two doses, first a injection of 2 mg/kg b. wt. and a second of 10 mg/kg b. wt. 20 min later followed by sympathetic nerve stimulation after an additional 20 min. All infusion fluids were 22°C.

After stimulation, the stimulated like the control gland was processed for immunohistochemistry and frozen at -20°C for subsequent homogenization and enzyme quantitation.

**Collection of saliva.** The main excretory duct of the right submandibular gland was dissected free by removing the digastric and mylohyoid muscles. A polyethylene tubing (PE 10) was inserted into the duct. Saliva was collected in preweighed tubes during the stimulation period and frozen at -20°C for subsequent quantitation of kallikrein-tigenic and Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity as described below.

**Quantitation of kallikrein in gland extracts and saliva.** Tissue homogenization and tissue quantitation were done as described previously (Ørstavik *et al.* 1977). The sublingual gland was removed prior to homogenization. Kallikrein was measured by its ability to hydrolyze  $\alpha$ -N-benzoyl-L-arginine ethyl ester (Bz-Arg-OEt) (Sigma). Kallikrein in saliva was also quantitated immunohistochemically by single radial immunodiffusion (Brandtzaeg *et al.* 1970). A rabbit antiserum raised against purified submandibular gland kallikrein (fraction 4C, see Fig. 1 d and Table I, Brandtzaeg *et al.* 1976) was used at 3 µl/ml gel, and the wells were filled with 10 µl of saliva. Diffusions of an immunohistochemically standardized submandibular gland homogenate served as internal standards. The tigenic activity of gland homogenates was only tested for 7 unstimulated control rats to evaluate differences between the two paired glands. Here a sheep anti-rat urinary kallikrein antiserum (Nustad and Pierce 1974) was used at 10 µl/ml gel, and 5 µl antigen solution was applied per well. Each sample was tested at 3 different dilutions and the mean kallikrein concentration was calculated. In control experiments the cross-reacting antigens, esterases A and B (Brandtzaeg *et al.* 1974) were added to the internal kallikrein standards.

**Immunoelectrophoresis.** Electrophoresis of 10 µl of salivary samples was followed by diffusion against the above described anti-salivary kallikrein antiserum for 24 h (Larrell 1966). The plates were washed, dried and stained with mabblack.

**Evaluation of Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity as kallikrein parameter.** The usefulness of the Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase method as parameter for kallikrein quantitation was evaluated by comparing the Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity to kallikrein-tigenic activity as described above as well as studying the inhibition of

Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase and kimo-forming activity by the sheep anti-rat urinary kallikrein antiserum. Tissue kimo formation: submandibular gland homogenate containing 1.0 mg wet gland tissue per ml PBS was prepared. Rat kallikrein was purified according to the method described by Jacobsen (1966). The effect of the gland homogenate to release bradykinin, as determined using quantitative rat serum bioassay (Osterrik 1969). Kallikrein in the gland homogenate was precipitated by incubation overnight (4°C) with the sheep antiserum rendered monospecific for kallikrein by absorption with cross-reacting submandibular gland antigens (Brandtzaeg *et al.* 1976). Normal sheep serum was employed for controls. After centrifugation (30 000 g, 30 min) the Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase and kimo-forming activity of the supernatant was measured. Protein and esterase activity of the precipitate as estimated by the difference between total amounts prior to precipitation and the remaining supernatant activities after antibody-precipitation.

**Protein measurements:** All protein measurements were performed after the method of Lowry (1951). Bovine serum albumin was used as standard.

**Statistical analysis of the results:** Analysis of the effects of different treatments upon kallikrein secretion is evaluated by employing Wilcoxon test for non-parametric data (van Ekeren 1960). The results presented in tables and figures are given as mean values  $\pm$  the standard deviation.

**Immunodetachment:** Small pieces of the tissue were fixed in situ in cold 96% ethanol. However glands excised by perfusion were fixed in situ by infusing 96% ethanol (3 ml/min for 3 min, 22°C) into the common carotid artery while cutting the jugular vein to prevent an increase in intraglandular pressure. These glands were post-fixed in ethanol and then followed the usual schedule for tissue processing (Osterrik *et al.* 1975). In case fixation is responsible to perform on the control gland from the same animal, drug-free glands are therefore compared with buffer-perfused and in situ-fixed control glands from other rats as well as with the in situ-fixed control pine gland.

Tissue sections (6  $\mu$ m) were treated as described previously (Osterrik *et al.* 1975). Kallikrein detection is studied by direct immunofluorescence technique employing rhodamine conjugate of the immunoglobulin fraction of the above described anti-salivary kallikrein antiserum. The conjugate is purified by filtration and ion-exchange chromatography (Brandtzaeg 1973). The selected fraction had an optical density (OD) ratio (OD<sub>490 nm</sub>/OD<sub>280 nm</sub>) of 2.4:1 was used at a concentration of 0.08 mg/ml and contained 1 precipitating unit per ml when tested against standardized rat submandibular gland homogenate staining 0.19 mg/ml kallikrein.

**Drugs:** Pseudoephedrine (Nidobital sodium, Abbott Laboratories, London); diltiazem and cimetidine (IAF Oslo, Norway); acetycholine chloride (B. A. F. Hoffmann-La Roche & Co. A. G.); norepinephrine (Nordmann, Norsk Astra A.S., Oslo, Norway); isoproterenol (Isoprenaline sulphate, Norwegan medical vet.), phenylephrine (Regitane, Ciba); propranolol chloride (Inderal) or Propranolol Hydrochloride (Spartan Chemical Industries Limited). Synthetic bradykinin was gift from Sandoz, Switzerland.

## Results

**Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity as a parameter for glandular kallikrein.** The monospecific sheep antiserum gave a normal precipitation curve for kallikrein (Fig. 1A). At a dilution of 1:3 the maximal amount of protein was precipitated, and the Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity in the supernatant of the incubation mixture was completely neutralized (Fig. 1A). When the antiserum concentration was kept constant (1:3) and the protein concentration of the added gland homogenate varied, a complete inhibition of both esterase and kimo-forming activity was observed when the antigen concentration was less than 0.7 mg wet gland tissue per ml (Fig. 1B). Below this concentration of gland homogenate there was also linear and parallel relationship between the increase in precipitated protein and precipitated esterase activity (Fig. 1C). However above this concentration some esterase activity reappeared, whereas kimo-forming activity was still completely neutralized (Fig. 1B). This may be explained if the gland homogenate contained other esterases capable of hydrolyzing Bz-Arg-OEt than kallikrein or by the presence of a glandular inhibitor active against the kimo-forming activity but not against the esterase activity.

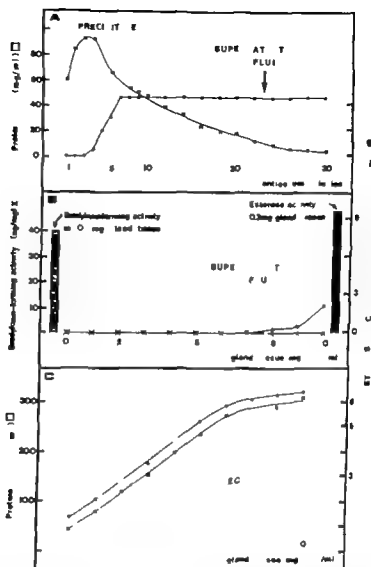


Fig. 1 The usefulness of the Bz Arg-OEt-esterase method for determination of submandibular gland kallikrein

- The antiserum dilution that when added to 1 ml homogenized gland tissue containing 0.2 mg weight/ml, yielded the highest amount of precipitate, also removed all esterase activity from the supernatant fluid. Thus, the monospecific anti kallikrein antiserum (100  $\mu$ l) was able to neutralize completely the esterolytic enzyme.
- Inhibition of bradykinin-forming ability by the antiserum. At high gland tissue concentrations no esterase activity reappeared while the antiserum still prevented B $\alpha$  kinin-formation. This indicates presence of some non kallikrein esterase(s) or kininogenase inhibitors in the gland.
- The protein content and esterolytic activity of the immunoprecipitate showed a linear and parallel increase up to the gland tissue concentration of 0.7 mg/ml where both B $\alpha$  kinin formation and esterolytic activity were neutralized by the antiserum. In the experiments in Fig. 1 B and C, 1 ml gland homogenate containing 0-1.0 mg wet weight/ml was mixed with 100  $\mu$ l antiserum diluted 1:3.

As clearly demonstrated by the immunoelectrophoresis (Fig. 2), both the submandibular gland homogenate as well as sympathomimetically stimulated saliva contained except for kallikrein also the cross-reacting esterases A and B (Fig. 2) which are known to hydrolyze Bz Arg-OEt (Brandtzaeg *et al.* 1976). However in the single radial immunodiffusion system



Fig. 2. Immunoelectrophoretic patterns of stimulated saliva. Sympathetic stimulation of the gland resulted in massive secretion of kallikrein (C) as well as other trypsinlike esterases (esterase A and B, denoted A and B in the figure). The anti-kallikrein antiserum was raised against rat submandibular gland kallikrein and was not preabsorbed with the cross-reacting esterases A and B (see Methods). The various stimulation procedures are indicated in the figure.

the cross-reacting antigens did not give a precipitin ring even at very high concentrations. Furthermore, when added to the internal kallikrein standard, about 400 times higher concentration of esterases A and B than the applied kallikrein was necessary to increase the precipitin ring diameter 1.3 times. Brandtzaeg *et al.* (1976) showed that only 32% of the total gland Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity represented esterases A and B. Thus, the kallikrein antigenic activity measured represented kallikrein only. Estimates of gland kallikrein activity of the untreated control glands, measured by Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase and kallikrein antigenic activity showed good correlation (Table I). By relating the obtained kallikrein antigenic activities to specific esterase activity of purified submandibular gland kallikrein (fraction 4 C<sub>2</sub>, Fig. 1 d, Table I, Brandtzaeg *et al.* 1976), the Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity caused by kallikrein could be calculated. Kallikrein esterase activity was  $78 \pm 16\%$  of the measured total gland esterase activity. Also in saliva the two methods yielded comparable results, and

TABLE I. Comparison of wet weights, total protein contents, Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase and kallikrein antigenic activities of paired glands from 7 untreated control rats of the same age and sex. For the esterase activity the average percentage that G1 and G2 deviate from their mean value, was calculated. This percentage  $9.2 \pm 3.7\%$  then represents the methodological error of total gland esterase measurements if assuming that paired glands of the same animal are identical. The calculated data for G1 and G2 show that there are no statistically significant differences between paired glands. The standard deviations of the total means represent the biological variations from one animal to another and include the methodological errors. \*G1 and G2 represent left and right gland respectively from the same animal. \*protein, kallikrein antigenic and esterase activity were determined as described in Methods. \*p as calculated after Wilcoxon's test.

Rat	Wet weight g/gland		Total protein mg/gland		Total kallikrein antigenic activity mg/gland		Total Bz-Arg-OEt esterase EU/gland		deviation from mean esterase activity of G1&G2
	G1*	G2*	G1	G2	G1	G2	G1	G2	
1	0.45	0.248	33.8	34.2	3.07	3.20	2.973	2.944	0.5
2	0.196	0.198	35.3	35.4	2.54	2.68	2.315	2.089	5.1
3	0.44	0.218	22.0	26.7	1.9*	2.29	1.497	1.822	9.8
4	0.196	0.193	25.9	23.9	1.93	1.85	1.001	1.237	10.5
5	0.254	0.253	33.4	37.2	3.10	3.12	2.910	3.049	2.3
6	0.195	0.196	27.4	25.6	2.85	2.65	1.710	1.831	3.4
7	0.196	0.203	25.6	25.8	2.53	2.71	1.919	2.117	4.9
G1+G2, p	n.s.		n.s.		n.s.		n.s.		
Total mean	$0.217 \pm 0.026$		$29.4 \pm 5.1$		$2.60 \pm 0.47$		$2.101 \pm 0.62$		$5.2 \pm 3.7$

TABLE II Kallikrein secretion after stimulation of the rat submandibular gland. Kallikrein was quantified by its antileptic activity in a single radial immunodiffusion system and by its Br Arg-OEt-esterase activity (see Methods). The secretion rate was expressed in esterase units (EU) per min.

Stimulation	Saliva			n	Gland Decrease in total gland esterase activity EU
	Kallikrein antileptic activity mg/ml	Kallikrein flow rate EU/min	Total salivary kallikrein EU		
Pilocarpine	$0.06 \pm 0.05$	$0.4 \pm 0.2$	$17 \pm 14$	3	$146 \pm 314$
Electrical hilus	$0.15 \pm 0.06$	$2.0 \pm 1.0$	$38 \pm 11$	5	$280 \pm 120$
Cervical nerve	$30.9 \pm 11.6$	$136 \pm 90$	$800 \pm 414$	5	$1056 \pm 733$
Norepinephrine	$110.6 \pm 11$ (23.7-272.5)	$304 \pm 255$ (15-494)	$2181 \pm 145$ (154-4118)	4	$1001 \pm 213$
Cervical nerve w/propranolol	$51.2 \pm 61.8$ (7.7-164)	$111 \pm 161$ (4-291)	$931 \pm 2967$ (78-7104)	7	$757 \pm 364$
Isoproterenol	$1.7 \pm 1.8$ (0.35-5.3)	$1.2 \pm 1.2$ (0.1-3.5)	$29 \pm 29$ (1-70)	6	$8 \pm 333$
Cervical nerve w/phentolamine	$2.7 \pm 1.0$ (1.7-3.9)	$3.0 \pm 1.7$ (1.5-5.7)	$58 \pm 29$ (39-102)	5	$-158 \pm 373$

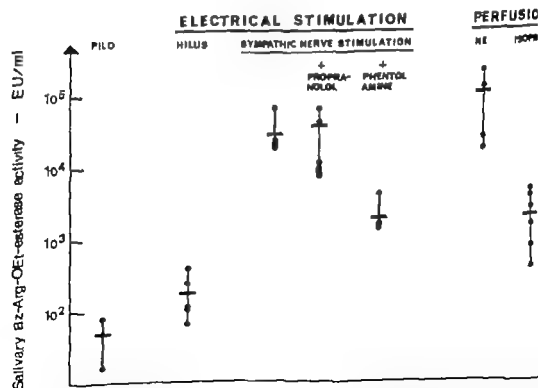


Fig. 3. Concentration of salivary kallikrein measured by its Br Arg-OEt-esterase activity after stimulation of the gland. The different sympathomimetic stimulation procedures were significantly ( $p < 0.005$ ) as effective as the parasympathomimetic stimulation procedures in releasing kallikrein into saliva. At the effect of  $\alpha$ -adrenergic stimulation upon kallikrein secretion was significantly higher than  $\beta$ -adrenergic stimulation ( $p < 0.005$ ).

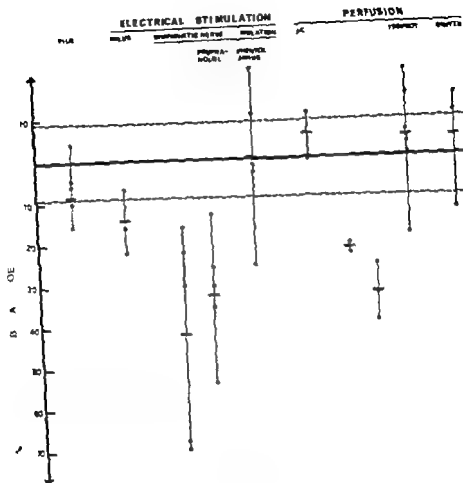


Fig. 4 Reduction in total Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity of the stimulated gland compared with the paired control gland and expressed as percentage.

The dotted lines indicate the deviation of paired glands from untreated control rats from their own esterase activity ( $S_{\text{mean}} = 3.7\%$ ).

no significant difference between the two estimates was detected after various stimulation routes (Table III). Thus, variations in Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity clearly reflected quantitative variations in kallikrein activity of the submandibular gland and its secretion.

*Kallikrein activity of glands from untreated control rats.* The two submandibular glands from one animal had equal wet weights, total protein content and Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase and kallikrein antigenic activity. However the differences between glands from different animals were considerable (Table I). Therefore, in the following expts. one of two paired glands was used as control while the other was subjected to stimulation. No salivary secretion was observed in unstimulated rats.

*Kallikrein secretion after stimulation of the submandibular gland.* Pilocarpine stimulation and electrical stimulation of the submandibular gland by different routes resulted in

TABLE II. Kallikrein secretion after stimulation of the rat submandibular gland. Kallikrein was quantified by its antigenic activity in a single radial immunodiffusion system and by its Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity (see Methods). The secretion rate was expressed in esterase units (EU) per min.

Stimulation	Saliva		Total salivary kallikrein EU	n	Gland	
	Kallikrein antigenic activity mg/ml	Kallikrein flow rate EU/min			Decrease in total gland esterase activity EU	
Pilocarpine	0.06 ± 0.05	0.4 ± 0.2	17 ± 14	3	146 ± 314	3
Electrical hilus	0.15 ± 0.08	2.0 ± 1.0	38 ± 11	5	280 ± 120	3
Cervical nerve	30.9 ± 11.6	136 ± 90	800 ± 414	5	1 056 ± 733	5
Norepinephrine	110.6 ± 112 (23.7-372.5)	304 ± 255 (15-494)	2 181 ± 2 145 (154-4 118)	4	1 001 ± 213	3
Cervical nerve w/propranolol	51.2 ± 61.8 (7.7-164)	111 ± 161 (4-291)	2 031 ± 2 967 (78-7 104)	7	757 ± 364	5
Isoproterenol	1.7 ± 1.8 (0.35-3.3)	1.2 ± 1.2 (0.1-3.5)	29 ± 29 (1-70)	6	8 ± 333	3
Cervical nerve w/pentolamine	2.7 ± 1.0 (1.7-3.9)	3.0 ± 1.7 (1.5-5.7)	58 ± 29 (39-102)	5	158 ± 373	5

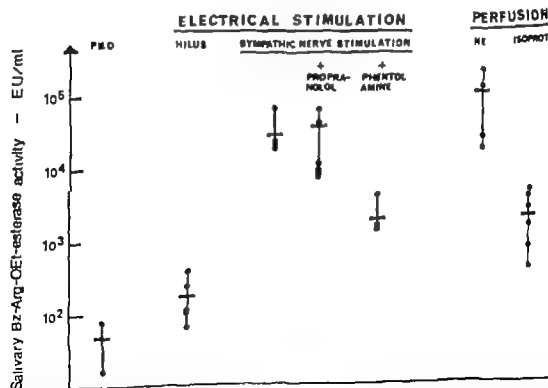


Fig. 3. Concentration of salivary kallikrein measured by its Bz-Arg-OEt-esterase activity after stimulation of the gland. The different sympathoblostatic stimulation procedures were significantly ( $p < 0.005$ ) more effective than the parasympathoblostatic stimulation procedures in releasing kallikrein into saliva. Also the effect of  $\alpha$ -adrenergic stimulation upon kallikrein secretion was significantly higher than  $\beta$ -adrenergic stimulation ( $p < 0.005$ ).

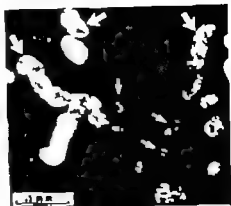


Fig. 5 The kallikrein distribution in an unstimulated submandibular gland detected by immunofluorescence (see Methods). Kallikrein is observed in the acinar tubular cells (large arrows) and in the ductal cells (small arrows).

by  $\beta$ -adrenergic stimulation contained about 45 times more kallikrein than did pilocarpine stimulated saliva (Table III). The amount of kallikrein secreted into saliva after  $\beta$ -adrenergic stimulation varied considerably from one animal to another (7 810–165 200 EU/ml for cervical nerve stimulation with the addition of propranolol and 17 350–274 500 EU/ml after norepinephrine perfusion). For animals having the very high concentrations of salivary kallikrein the total amount of secreted enzyme greatly exceeded the measured decrease in total gland kallikrein. However after cervical nerve stimulation salivary kallikrein concentration varied from 17 933 to 60 500 EU/ml and the total amount of secreted enzyme corresponded to the decrease in gland kallikrein (Table II).

These results seemed to be largely independent on whether the salivary secretion was stimulated by drug perfusion or by electrical nerve stimulation. The perfusion procedure itself tested by perfusing glands with buffer only did not significantly alter the total esterase activity of the gland. Glands perfused with buffer contained  $3.9 \pm 16.2\%$  more esterase than control glands, whereas the mean difference in esterase activity of paired untreated control glands was  $5.2 \pm 3.7\%$ , and never larger than 10.5% (Table I). The wet weight of buffer-perfused glands was  $30 \pm 9\%$  higher than that of the control gland, most likely due to accumulation of fluid as the perfused gland appeared edematous. Some salivary secretion was observed in 2 out of 3 rats following buffer perfusion. The amount of kallikrein in these two secretions were 709 and 7 508 EU/ml. This was in contrast to glands not perfused or stimulated where no salivary secretion was detected. I.p. injections of the anesthetics did not result in salivary secretion.

*Immunohistochemical studies of the submandibular gland.* The fluorescence antibody technique revealed no alteration in glandular kallikrein localization even after stimulation procedures that from the above quantitative studies were known to activate kallikrein secretion (Fig. 5). The technique was, however not appropriate for detection of quantitative differences in gland kallikrein content. Considerable amounts of kallikrein remained in the gland and even after massive kallikrein secretion and variations in fluorescence intensity were difficult to detect. However by employing a conjugate dilution lower than the usual working dilution (0.3 mg/ml protein) and close to the specific staining end point (0.08 mg/ml protein), the  $\beta$ -adrenergic induction of kallikrein release was substantiated by a decreased intensity



TABLE III Relative effect of different stimulation procedures on salivary kallikrein concentration. Kallikrein was measured by its antigenic activity in a single radial immunodiffusion system and by its Bz Arg-OEt-esterase activity (see Methods). The results are expressed in integers of the activity of pilocarpine stimulated saliva. The functional and immunological estimates show corresponding variations.

Stimulation	Kallikrein anti- genic activity	Bz Arg-OEt-esterase activity
Pilocarpine	1	1
Electrical hilus	3	4
Cervical nerve	515 ×	642 ×
Norepinephrine	1 843	2 375
Cervical nerve w/propranolol	851 ×	819
Isoproterenol	33 ×	44
Cervical nerve w/phentolamine	41	46

mandibular gland,  $15 \pm 10$   $\mu\text{l}/\text{min}$  and  $9 \pm 2$   $\mu\text{l}/\text{min}$  respectively. The amount of kallikrein secreted was small (Table II Fig. 3), and there was no significant difference in esterase content between the stimulated and the control gland (Fig. 4).

Salivary flow following sympathetic nerve stimulation was  $5 \pm 2$   $\mu\text{l}/\text{min}$ . However sympathetic nerve stimulation increased kallikrein release significantly more ( $p < 0.01$ ) than did pilocarpine and gland hilus electrical stimulation. This stimulatory effect was reflected by measurements of total salivary kallikrein content (Table II) esterase activity (Fig. 3) and kallikrein antigenic activity (Table II) and also when expressed as reduction in total gland esterase activity (Fig. 4). The cervical sympathetic nerve stimulated saliva contained 64 times as much esterase and 515 times as much kallikrein antigenic activity as did pilocarpine stimulated saliva. Also, the total gland esterase activity was reduced by 42%, a reduction significantly greater than that obtained after pilocarpine stimulation ( $p < 0.01$ ) and the differences between the paired glands of untreated control animals ( $p < 0.005$ ). Epinephrine perfusion induced a 20% and 22% reduction in total esterase activity of the stimulated glands of the two animals tested.

The sympathetic release of kallikrein was predominantly mediated via  $\alpha$ -adrenergic receptors since there was no significant difference between cervical nerve stimulation without and with the addition of a  $\beta$ -adrenergic blocker (propranolol) when total gland esterase activity was measured. Also addition of an  $\alpha$ -blocker (phentolamine) inhibited more than 93% ( $p < 0.025$ ) of the effect of cervical nerve stimulation on kallikrein release (Fig. 3). Isoproterenol perfusion did not result in a significant decrease in total gland esterase, whereas norepinephrine perfusion caused 25%, 32% and 39% reduction of the enzyme in the three glands tested, all significantly greater than the observed differences in paired control glands. Furthermore, norepinephrine infusion and sympathetic nerve stimulation in the presence of propranolol resulted in about the same amount of salivary kallikrein as did cervical nerve stimulation alone. In contrast isoproterenol perfusion and cervical nerve stimulation in the presence of an  $\alpha$ -blocker (phentolamine) contained less than 3% of the amount of kallikrein observed in  $\alpha$ -adrenergic induced saliva ( $p < 0.01$ ) (Fig. 3 Table II). However saliva induced

oluminous fluid secretion with low concentrations of kallikrein. In contrast, adrenergic stimulation resulted in lower salivary flow rates but with massive secretion of the enzyme as judged by the high salivary concentrations and decreased total gland esterase activities. The results may suggest an independent regulation of salivary flow rate and exocrine enzyme secretion. Also because kallikrein is exclusively a ductal protein, the above results indicate that at least the granular tubular cells and possibly also the striated duct cells receive a less extensive parasympathetic innervation.

The most efficient kallikrein secretion followed  $\alpha$ -adrenergic stimulation, an observation which is in agreement with previous findings in the cat submandibular gland (Gautvik *et al.* 1974). There was considerable kallikrein secretion also after  $\beta$ -stimulation although significantly less than after  $\alpha$ -stimulation. The doses of adrenergic blocking agents used were comparable to those used by others (Emmeln *et al.* 1965). However also in the guinea pig a similar  $\beta$ -adrenergically induced release of submandibular gland kallikrein was observed using tissue cultures (Bhoola and Lemon 1975), and the norepinephrine stimulated enzyme secretion was only blocked after the administration of both propranolol and phentolamine (Albano *et al.* 1976).

The study was supported by The Norwegian Research Council for Science and the Humanities.

We are grateful to Dr. Kjell Møstad for the supply of purified submandibular gland esterases and extracts against kallikrein.

## References

- LEMAN, J. K. D. BHoola, P. F. HEAP and M. J. C. LEMON, Stimulus-secretion coupling: role of cyclic AMP, cyclic GMP and calcium in regulating enzyme (kallikrein) secretion in the submandibular gland. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976, 258, 431-452.
- MARTON, S. E. J. SANDERS, M. SCHACHTER and M. UDDER, Autonomic nerve stimulation, kallikrein content and acinar cell granules of the cat submandibular gland. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1975, 251, 363-369.
- ROLDVON, S. M. SCHACHTER and L. H. SUTAM, Secretion of kallikrein and its role in vasodilatation in the submandibular gland. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1966, 199, 303-317.
- BHoola, K. D. and M. J. C. LEMON, Studies on enzyme secretion and cyclic AMP in the submandibular gland and pancreas. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1975, 245, 121-122P.
- BRANTZAG, P. Conjugates of hemoglobin G with different fluorochromes. I. Characterization by anion-exchange chromatography. *Scand. J. Immunol.* 1973, 2, 275-290.
- BRANTZAG, P. I. FJELLANDER and S. T. GARELDEN, Human secretory chromogranin. I. Salivary secretions from individuals with normal or low levels of serum chromogranin. *Scand. J. Haematol.* 1970, Suppl. No. 1.
- BRANTZAG, P. K. M. GAUTVIK, K. MØSTAD and J. V. PIERCE, Rat submandibular gland kallikrein: purification and cellular localization. *Br. J. Pharmacol.* 1976, 56, 155-167.
- ELTZER, P., On the combination of independent two sample tests of Wilcoxon. *Bull. Inst. Internat. Statist.* 1960, 57, 351-359.
- EMMELN, N. J. HOLMERO and P. OMELIN, Receptors for catechol amines in the submandibular glands of rats. *Br. J. Pharmacol.* 1965, 25, 134-138.
- FRY, E. K. H. KRAUT and E. WEILL, *Das Kallikrein-Kinin-System und seine Inhibitoren*. Ferdinand Enke Verlag, Stuttgart 1968.
- GARFITT, J. R. and A. KROG, Effects of nerve stimulation and denervation on secretory material in the submandibular striated duct cells of cats, and the possible role of these cells in the secretion of salivary kallikrein. *Cell Tiss. Res.* 1975, 161, 71-84.
- GAUTVIK, M. Kininogen in plasma from cat, hamster and guinea-pig. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1969, 76, 191-200.
- GAUTVIK, K. M. M. KRIZ, K. LUND-LARSEN and K. MØSTAD, Control of kallikrein secretion from salivary glands. In: *Secretory mechanisms of exocrine glands*. Ed. N. A. Thorn and O. H. Petersen. Munksgaard Copenhagen 1974.

of cytoplasmic fluorescence of granular tubular cells in the stimulated gland as compared with the control gland. The intensity of the fluorescence shown at this conjugate dilution was too low to permit microphotographic records.

### Discussion

The present study shows that the Bz Arg-OEt-esterase method was highly suitable as a quantitative measure for the kallikrein content of the submandibular gland as well as kallikrein concentrations of saliva. The usefulness of this technique was ascertained by the parallel inhibitory effect of an anti-kallikrein antiserum on bradykinin forming ability and on Bz Arg-OEt-esterase activity. Evidently not all esterolytic activity represented kallikrein since at high gland tissue concentrations some esterase activity remained in the supernatant fluid even though all kinin-forming activity was removed by the antibody precipitation. This agrees with the quantitation of kallikrein esterase activity which, by the use of the observed kallikrein antigenic activity was estimated to be as much as  $78 \pm 16\%$  of the total gland esterase activity. Also Brandtzaeg *et al* (1976) after purification of submandibular gland esterases found that 88% of total gland esterase represented kallikrein, and in addition, age dependent changes in gland esterase activity paralleled alterations in gland kallikrein antigenic activity. Furthermore, in the present study changes in Bz Arg-OEt-esterase activity of saliva likewise paralleled changes in kallikrein antigenic activity.

The various stimulation and perfusion procedures did not *per se* affect salivary and gland esterase activities. Observed differences between close arterial perfusion and non-perfusion stimulation (i.p. drug administration and electrical nerve stimulation) were not significant. However perfusion with buffer alone provoked some salivary secretion in 2 out of 3 rats, and the amount of kallikrein in these secretions showed large variations (709 and 7508 EU/ml). This unexpected salivary kallikrein secretion may be due to destruction of glandular cells caused by the development of tissue edema. This assumption was based on the immunohistochemical observation of perfused glands where kallikrein occasionally was seen ubiquitously spread out over the entire tissue in parts of or in the entire gland. This phenomenon was never observed in non-perfused glands. In spite of development of tissue edema, the results from perfusion studies compared very well with the results obtained after cervical nerve stimulation. Also i.p. injections of liquid (anesthesia) did not provoke salivary secretion, thus the salivary flow induced by pilocarpine i.p. could not have been influenced by the drug solvent.

The present study confirms and extends the previously documented (Brandtzaeg *et al* 1976, Ørstavik *et al* 1975, Ørstavik *et al* 1977) ductal localization of kallikrein. Kallikrein may at some stage during its synthesis or storage, be present in non-ductal cells in an immunohistochemically different form. However physiological activation of the gland should make kallikrein to appear and thus disclose its true site of synthesis. No change in kallikrein localization was observed during the different experimental conditions.

Parasympathomimetic and adrenergic stimulation was always followed by saliva formation and kallikrein secretion although salivary flow rate and enzyme release varied to a large extent. Like in other species (Gautvik *et al* 1974) parasympathomimetic stimulation lead

to voluminous fluid secretion with low concentrations of kallikrein. In contrast, adrenergic stimulation resulted in lower salivary flow rates but with massive secretion of the enzyme as judged by the high salivary concentrations and decreased total gland esterase activities. The results may suggest an independent regulation of salivary flow rate and exocrine enzyme secretion. Also, because kallikrein is exclusively a ductal protein, the above results indicate that at least the granular tubular cells and possibly also the striated duct cells receive a less extensive parasympathetic innervation.

The most efficient kallikrein secretion followed  $\alpha$ -adrenergic stimulation, an observation which is in agreement with previous findings in the cat submandibular gland (Gautvik *et al.* 1974). There was a considerable kallikrein secretion also after  $\beta$ -stimulation although significantly less than after  $\alpha$ -stimulation. The doses of adrenergic blocking agents used were comparable to those used by others (Emmelin *et al.* 1965). However also in the guinea pig a similar  $\beta$ -adrenergically induced release of submandibular gland kallikrein was observed using tissue cultures (Bhoola and Lemon 1975), and the norepinephrine stimulated enzyme secretion was only blocked after the administration of both propranolol and phentolamine (Alberto *et al.* 1976).

The study was supported by The Norwegian Research Council for Science and the Humanities.

We are grateful to Dr. Kjell Nustad for the supply of purified submandibular gland esterases and extracts against kallikrein.

## References

- ABRAHAM, J. K. D. BHoola, P. F. HIRSH and M. J. C. LEMON, Stimulus-secretion coupling: role of cyclic AMP, cyclic GMP and calcium in mediating enzyme (kallikrein) secretion at the submandibular gland. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976, 258, 631-658.
- ARLTON, S. E. J. SANDRA, M. SCHACHTER and M. UPPER, Autonomic nerve stimulation, kallikrein content and secretory cell granules of the cat's submandibular gland. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1975, 251, 363-369.
- BHoola, S. M. SCHACHTER and L. H. SAHAI, Secretion of kallikrein and its role in vasodilatation in the submandibular gland. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1968, 199, 303-317.
- BHoola, K. D. and M. J. C. LEMON, Studies on enzyme secretion and cyclic AMP in the submandibular gland and pancreas. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1975, 245, 121-122P.
- BRANDTZÅG, P. Coupling of isoenzymes of O with different fluorochromes. I. Characterization by sodium-exchange chromatography. *Scand. J. Immunol.* 1973, 2, 273-290.
- BRANDTZÅG, P., I. FILLANDER and S. T. GASTHOLSEN, Human secretory isoenzymes of O. Salivary secretions from individuals with normal or low levels of serum isoenzymes of O. *Scand. J. Haematol.* 1970, Suppl. No. 12.
- BRANDTZÅG, P., K. M. GAUTVIK, K. NUSTAD and J. V. FREDER, Rat submandibular gland kallikrein: purification and cellular localization. *Br. J. Pharmacol.* 1976, 36, 155-167.
- ELTZER, P., On the combination of independent two sample tests of Wilcoxon. *Bull. Inst. Internat. Statist.* 1960, 27, 151-159.
- EMMELIN, N. J. HOLMSTED and P. OHLIN, Receptors for catecholamines in the submandibular glands of rats. *Br. J. Pharmacol.* 1965, 25, 134-138.
- FREY, E. K. H. KRAUT and E. WIELE, *Das Kallikrein-Kinin-System und seine Inhibitoren*. Ferdinand Enke Verlag, Stuttgart 1968.
- GARRETT, J. R. and A. KIDD, Effects of nerve stimulation and denervation on secretory material in the submandibular striated duct cells of cats, and the possible role of these cells in the secretion of salivary kallikrein. *Cell Tiss. Res.* 1975, 161, 71-84.
- GAUTVIK, K. Kininogen in plasma from cat, hamster and guinea-pig. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1969, 75, 191-200.
- GAUTVIK, K. M., M. KNUZ, K. LUND-LARSEN and K. NUSTAD, Control of kallikrein secretion from salivary glands. In: *Secretory mechanisms of exocrine glands*. Ed. N. A. Thøgers and O. H. Petersen. Munksgaard Copenhagen 1974.

- JACOBSEN S., Separation of two different substrates for plasma kinin-forming enzymes. *Nature* (Lond) 1970 226: 98-99.
- LAURELL, C. B., Quantitative estimation of proteins by electrophoresis in agarose gel containing antibody. *Analyt. Biochem.* 1966. 15: 45-52.
- LOWRY O. H., N. J. ROSEBROUGH, A. L. FARR and R. J. RANDALL, Protein measurement with the Folin phenol reagent. *J. biol. Chem.* 1951 193: 265-275.
- NUSTAD K. and J. V. PIERCE, Purification of rat urinary kallikreins and their specific antibody. *Biochem.* 1974 13: 2312-2319.
- ØRSTAVIK, T. B., P. BRANDTZAEG, K. NUSTAD and K. M. HALVORSEN, Cellular localization of kallikrein in rat submandibular and sublingual salivary glands. *Acta histochem. (Jena)* 1975. 54: 183-192.
- ØRSTAVIK, T. B., K. NUSTAD and P. BRANDTZAEG, Kallikrein in normal and isoproterenol-stimulated salivary glands during postnatal development. A biochemical and immunohistochemical study. *Manuscript in preparation.*

## Deuterium Induced Extinction of ADH-release in Response to Intracerebroventricular Infusions of Hypertonic NaCl and Angiotensin

By

M. RUNDQVIST, L. G. LERSELL, F. LERMARK and B. ANDERSSON

Received 7 October 1976

### Abstract

RUNDQVIST, M., L. G. LERSELL, F. LERMARK and B. ANDERSSON. *Deuterium induced extinction of ADH-release in response to intracerebroventricular infusions of hypertonic NaCl and angiotensin.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 45-50

Infusions (20  $\mu$ l/min) of hypertonic (0.3 M) NaCl and angiotensin II (1  $\mu$ g/kg  $\text{min}^{-1}$ ) in isotonic (0.15 M) NaCl were made for 1 h in the hydrated goat during fully developed water diuresis. Either  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  or deuterium ( $\text{D}_2\text{O}$ ) was used as solvent. A pronounced antidiuretic response, outlasting the infusion period by 30 min or more, was seen when the substances were dissolved in  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . Only a weak inhibition of the water diuresis, which was extinguished during the infusion period, was obtained when  $\text{D}_2\text{O}$  was used as the solvent. The infusion of 0.3 M NaCl/ $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  invariably induced drinking in one of the goats, which, however, showed no drinking response to the infusions of 0.3 M NaCl/ $\text{D}_2\text{O}$ . The possibility is discussed that  $\text{D}_2\text{O}$  (perhaps by its inhibitory effect on  $(\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+)\text{-ATPase}$  activity) reduced the sensitivity of juxta-ventricular receptors regulating ADH-release and water intake.

The integrated results of studies performed over the past several years in the goat imply that tasks in the cerebral control of water balance which hitherto have been attributed to hypothalamic osmoreceptors (Verney 1947) instead are executed by juxta-ventricular sodium sensitive receptors (cf. Andersson 1974). Among the supports for this idea are the observations that intracerebroventricular (IVT) infusions of iso- or hypertonic saccharide solutions inhibit the basic secretion of antidiuretic hormone (ADH) in non-hydrated normovolemic animals (Eriksson 1974), attenuate dehydrative drinking (Olsson 1975), and repress the diuretic and antidiuretic responses to intracarotid infusions of hypertonic NaCl (Olsson 1973). The IVT infusions of pure saccharide solutions appear to attenuate drinking and ADH-release primarily by dilution-reduction of cerebrospinal fluid (CSF)  $[\text{Na}^+]$  since no, or considerably less inhibitory effect has been obtained with saccharides dissolved in isotonic saline. However influence of the carbohydrates on choroidal and/or periventricular osmotic  $\text{Na}^+$  transport may also have to be considered in view of some recent studies. Glyceral inhibits  $(\text{Na}^+/\text{K}^+)\text{-ATPase}$  (Mayer and Avi-Dor 1970), and IVT infusions of iso- or

hypertonic solutions of glycerol have been found to inhibit the ADH-release and curing dehydrative thirst much more effectively than corresponding infusions of equi-osm glucose solutions (Olsson 1976, Olsson, Larsson and Liljekvist 1976). Furthermore, an inhibitor of  $(\text{Na}^+ - \text{K}^+) - \text{ATPase}$ , deuterium ( $\text{D}_2\text{O}$ ) (Ahmed and Foster 1974), has the same effect on the water balance as glycerol when administered into the lateral cerebral ventricle with  $\text{NaCl}$  added to isotonicity (Leksell, Lishajko and Rundgren 1976). These observations vaguely indicate that  $(\text{Na}^+ - \text{K}^+) - \text{ATPase}$  activity at some stage is essential for the action of juxta-ventricular receptors regulating ADH release and water intake. If so the IVT administration of  $\text{D}_2\text{O}$  would be expected to counteract also ADH release and thirst in response to IVT infusions of hypertonic  $\text{NaCl}$ . This possibility has been tested in the present study.

The ADH-releasing and dipsogenic effects of IVT infusions of angiotensin II have been found to be highly dependent upon the  $[\text{Na}^+]$  of the CSF. This has led to the suggestion that angiotensin in these respects may act by lowering the stimulus threshold of juxta-ventricular receptors which primarily are sodium sensitive (Andersson 1971). Therefore, it was of interest to extend this study to involve also IVT infusions of angiotensin dissolved in  $\text{D}_2\text{O}$  and  $\text{NaCl}$  added to isotonicity.

## Methods

**Animals.** 2 adult female goats (pre-hydration b.wt. 31 and 36 kg) were used. The animals were kept in metabolism cages where all expts. were conducted, and where the goats had free access to hay and water. The animals were maintained in positive sodium balance by receiving 6 g of  $\text{NaCl}$  added to a daily ration of 300 g commercial grain mix.

**IVT implantations and infusions.** The goats had a 3-cannulae system (Åkertund, Andersson and Olsson 1973) permanently implanted into the lateral cerebral ventricle with the ventricular outlet near the foramen of Monro. The outer and middle cannulae were made of platinum-iridium in order to minimize body reaction. Free communication with the CSF was ensured before the start of and after each infusion by observing drainage of CSF through the middle cannula on compression of the jugular vein. Infusions were started around 10 a.m. and the minimum time interval between each expt. was 2 days. The duration of the infusions was 1 h with a rate of 20  $\mu\text{l}/\text{min}$ .

The following solutions were infused into the lateral ventricle: 0.3 M  $\text{NaCl}$  in either  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  or  $\text{D}_2\text{O}$  (Ciba), and angiotensin II (Hypertensin, Ciba) in 0.15 M  $\text{NaCl}$  with either  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  or  $\text{D}_2\text{O}$  as the solvent. The amount of pituitary administered was 1 ng/kg  $\text{ml}^{-1}$ .

**Hydration.** All expts. were made in the hydrated animal when a water diuresis was fully established. Hydration was accomplished by giving 1 to the rumen by stomach tube 100 ml/kg of 38°C water 80 min before the IVT infusion was started.

**Urine collection and analysis.** Urine was collected in 10 min samples via a retention catheter inserted in the urinary bladder. Urine  $[\text{Na}^+]$  and  $[\text{K}^+]$  were determined by use of an IL 343 flame photometer. An Advanced Instruments Inc. osmometer was used for measuring urine and blood plasma osmolality. Plasma osmolality around 290 mosm/kg was found during hydration. Hence this value was used for calculations of the renal free water clearance ( $C_{\text{H}_2\text{O}}$ ).

## Results

### ADH release

**Response to hypertonic  $\text{NaCl}$ .** As shown in Fig. 1 (circles) the IVT infusion of 0.3 M  $\text{NaCl}$  dissolved in  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  ( $n=6$ ) effectively inhibited the water diuresis and induced negative renal free water clearance. The  $C_{\text{H}_2\text{O}}$  then remained negative throughout the 1 h infusion.

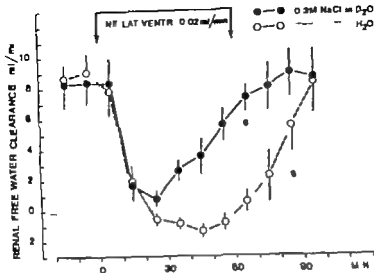


Fig. 1. Deuterium ( $D_2O$ ) reduced extraction of the antidiuretic response to the antrocentro-ventricular infusion of hypertonic NaCl in the hydrated goat. Symbols represent mean and the vertical bars S.E. No correction is made for the dead-space of the catheter and tubing used for collection of urine.

period, and the water diuresis did not return to pre-infusion intensity until about 40 min later. The corresponding IVT administration of hypertonic NaCl dissolved in  $D_2O$  ( $n = 6$ ) also initially induced an inhibition of the water diuresis (Fig. 1 *dots*). However  $C_{H_2O}$  did not become negative. It started to rise again after about 30 min to reach the high initial level in the first post-infusion period of urine collection.

**Response to angiotensin II** The antidiuretic response to the IVT infusion of angiotensin in a isotonic NaCl/ $H_2O$  solution ( $n = 6$ ) was less pronounced than the response to the IVT infusion of 0.3 M NaCl in  $H_2O$ . Negative  $C_{H_2O}$  did not develop, but the water diuresis remained considerably inhibited throughout the infusion period and for at least 30 min afterwards (Fig. 2, *open triangles*). Initial inhibition of the water diuresis was also observed during the IVT infusion of angiotensin in isotonic NaCl/ $D_2O$  ( $n = 6$ ), but now  $C_{H_2O}$  started to rise again after 30 min and reached pre-infusion level in the first or second post-infusion period of urine collection (Fig. 2, *filled triangles*).

#### Water intake and renal salt excretion

In spite of being hydrated, one of the goats invariably responded with drinking to the IVT infusion of 0.3 M NaCl in  $H_2O$ . Drinking commenced between 10 and 30 min after the start of the IVT infusion ( $n = 3$ ), and 250 to 500 ml of water was consumed cumulatively during the remainder of the infusion period. In contrast, the IVT infusion of hypertonic NaCl in  $D_2O$  ( $n = 3$ ) did not induce water intake in this goat. The other animal did not drink in response to any of the infusions of hypertonic NaCl, and none of the goats drank in response to the angiotensin infusions.

Both the infusion of hypertonic NaCl and of angiotensin caused an increase in renal Na



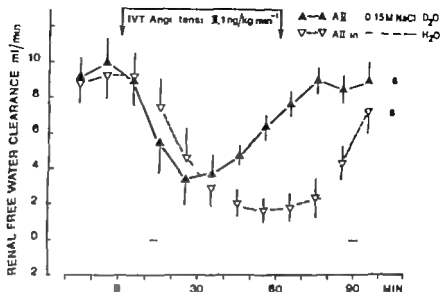


Fig. 2. Deuterium ( $D_2O$ ) induced extinction of the antidiuretic response to the intracerebroventricular infusion of angiotensin II in the hydrated goat. Rate of infusion =  $20 \mu l/min$ . Symbols represent mean and the vertical bars S.E. No correction made for the dead-space of the catheter and the tubing used for urine collection.

and K excretion. However no significant difference in the saluretic response could be observed between the  $H_2O$  and the  $D_2O$  experiments.

### Discussion

The inhibition of the water diuresis of goats which is obtained in response to IVT infusion of hypertonic NaCl and angiotensin is due to neurohypophyseal release of ADH. This has been demonstrated in previous expts. involving interruption of the neural connection between the hypothalamus and the pituitary (Andersson, Dallman and Olsson 1969; Andersson *et al* 1972) and bioassays of urinary ADH activity (Lishajko and Andersson 1975). The present study has revealed that these stimuli of ADH release gradually can be made ineffective by the concomitant IVT administration of  $D_2O$  and indicates that this holds true also for hypertonic NaCl as IVT stimulus of thirst. An explanation may be that deuterium infused into the cerebroventricular system reduces the sensitivity of cerebral receptors regulating ADH release and water intake. It has been shown (Bering 1952) that  $D_2O$  injected into the blood very rapidly attains equilibrium with the extra- and intracellular brain tissue water and that deuterium in the CSF is continually exchanging at all surfaces of the brain by free diffusion. Similar distribution studies with radioactive water have revealed that approximately 90% of it is extracted from the blood to brain during a single capillary transit (Eckling *et al* 1974). When perfused through the cerebroventricular system at a constant rate, labelled water and other substances with almost unlimited passage over the blood brain barrier attain a very steep CSF/brain-tissue concentration profile (Patlak and Fenster

nacher 1975). It meant that the brain tissue concentration of D<sub>2</sub>O in the present expts. by all probability remained negligible at about 1 mm from the ventricular walls. It seems to exclude a direct inhibitory action of D<sub>2</sub>O on receptors located at any further distance from the ventricles. However the effects of medially placed forebrain lesions in the goat indicate that the cerebral receptors which regulate ADH-release and water intake predominantly are located in, or very close to the anterior wall of the third ventricle (Andersson, Leksell and Lishajko 1975). This juxtaventricular area seems to have been exposed to a relatively high concentration of D<sub>2</sub>O since the infusions were made into the lateral ventricle near the foramen of Monro. It is impossible, however to judge whether the concentration of D<sub>2</sub>O in this area ever became sufficient for deuterium to exert its known inhibitory effect on enzymatic Na<sup>+</sup> transport (Ahmed and Foster 1974).

The suggestion that the degree of excitation of a juxtaventricular sensory mechanism regulating ADH-release and thirst may be determined by the local (Na<sup>+</sup>-K<sup>+</sup>)-ATPase activity cautiously has been put forward as a working-hypothesis in consequence of effects on water balance observed during IVT infusions of glycerol (Olsson *et al.* 1976) and D<sub>2</sub>O (Leksell *et al.* 1976). The present expts. lend further support to the hypothesis, as do earlier studies of the effects of hypothalamic ouabain implants in the rat (Bergmann *et al.* 1967 Gutman, Bergmann and Zerachia 1971).

As regards IVT infusion of glycerol, another explanation for its exceptional efficiency to inhibit ADH-release and thirst has also to be considered. Even when dissolved in isotonic NaCl, glycerol causes a considerable reduction of CSF [Na<sup>+</sup>] which could well be the main cause of its effect on the water balance (Olsson *et al.* 1976). CSF [Na<sup>+</sup>] was not measured during, or after the IVT infusions of deuterium. However that the IVT administration of D<sub>2</sub>O with NaCl added to hypertonicity should cause lowering of the prevailing CSF [Na<sup>+</sup>] appears unlikely since extraction of deuterium from brain to blood takes place extremely rapidly and much faster than the extraction of glycerol.

The fact that D<sub>2</sub>O extinguished also ADH-release in response to IVT infusions of angiotensin supports the idea that elevated CSF [Na<sup>+</sup>] and angiotensin affect water balance via the same receptors (Andersson 1971). The effects of experimentally induced alterations in CSF [Na<sup>+</sup>] and IVT infusions of angiotensin suggest that a periventricular sodium and angiotensin sensitive mechanism also is involved in the regulation of renal Na<sup>+</sup> excretion (Andersson 1974). However in the present expts. deuterium was not found to reduce the natriuretic response to IVT infusions of hypertonic NaCl and angiotensin. The reason could be that cerebral receptors involved in the control of sodium balance predominantly are present more posterior along the cerebroventricular system than those regulating ADH-release and water intake. This is indicated by the recent observation (Passo, Thornborough and Rothbauer 1975, Thornborough and Passo 1975) that local elevation of the CSF [Na<sup>+</sup>] in the fourth ventricle induces natriuresis. Due to rapid diffusion out of the lateral and third ventricles and fast extraction by the blood, no, or very little D<sub>2</sub>O may have reached as far posterior as to the fourth ventricle in the experiments reported here.

This work was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (project 04X-00303) and by grants from Karolinska Institute. The generous gift of Hypertensin from the Hünne-Ciba-Geigy Company is gratefully acknowledged.

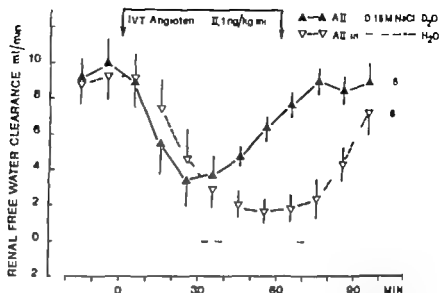


Fig. 2. Deuterium ( $D_2O$ ) induced extinction of the antidiuretic response to the intracerebroventricular infusion of angiotensin II in the hydrated goat. Rate of infusion =  $10 \mu l/min$ . Symbols represent mean and the vertical bars S.E. No correction made for the dead space of the catheter and the tubing used for urine collection.

and K<sup>+</sup> excretion. However no significant difference in the saluretic response could be observed between the  $H_2O$  and the  $D_2O$  experiments.

### Discussion

The inhibition of the water diuresis of goats which is obtained in response to IVT infusions of hypertonic NaCl and angiotensin is due to neurohypophyseal release of ADH. This has been demonstrated in previous expts. involving interruption of the neural connection between the hypothalamus and the pituitary (Andersson, Dallman and Olsson 1969; Andersson *et al.* 1972), and bioassays of urinary ADH activity (Litahajko and Andersson 1975). The present study has revealed that these stimuli of ADH release gradually can be made ineffective by the concomitant IVT administration of  $D_2O$  and indicates that this holds true also for hypertonic NaCl as IVT stimulus of thirst. An explanation may be that deuterium infused into the cerebroventricular system reduces the sensitivity of cerebral receptors regulating ADH-release and water intake. It has been shown (Bering 1952) that  $D_2O$  injected into the blood very rapidly attains equilibrium with the extra- and intracellular brain tissue water and that deuterium in the CSF is continually exchanging at all surfaces of the brain by free diffusion. Similar distribution studies with radioactive water have revealed that approximately 90% of it is extracted from the blood to brain during a single capillary transit (Eichling *et al.* 1974). When perfused through the cerebroventricular system at a constant rate, labelled water and other substances with almost unlimited passage over the blood-brain barrier attain a very steep CSF/brain-tissue concentration profile (Patlak and Fenster

## Shortlasting Increase in the Synthesis and Utilization of Noradrenaline due to Axotomy Induced Irritation

By

NILS-ERIK ANDÉN

Received 11 October 1976

### Abstract

ANDÉN, N. E. Shortlasting increase in the synthesis and utilization of noradrenaline due to axotomy-induced irritation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 51-55

The synthesis and the utilization of noradrenaline in the caudal and cranial part of intact and sectioned rat spinal cords are determined at 20 h or for 30 min-2 h after an operation. The synthesis and the utilization of noradrenaline in the caudal part of spinal cords transected 20 h previously were retarded as compared to those in the cranial part of sectioned cords or in the caudal part of intact cords. The synthesis of noradrenaline as stimulated in the caudal and cranial part of the spinal cord was measured for 30 min after transection. The utilization of noradrenaline in the spinal cord caudal to transection was not decreased during 2 h after an operation. Local application of lidocaine to the cord prior to the cut changed the synthesis and the utilization of noradrenaline in both parts of the spinal cord to values similar to those obtained 20 h after the operation. Transection of the spinal cord might stimulate the synthesis and the utilization of noradrenaline by shortlasting mechanical irritation of neurones cut by the knife.

*Key words:* Noradrenaline, synthesis, utilization, spinal cord, axotomy, local anaesthesia.

The noradrenaline (NA) in the spinal cord occurs in nerve terminals of neurones, the cell bodies of which are present in the lower brain stem (Carlsson *et al.* 1964, Andén *et al.* 1964, Ahlström and Fuxe 1965). Therefore, a transection of the spinal cord should interrupt the nerve impulse flow to the NA nerve terminals in the cord caudal, but not cranial to the lesion. The NA in the spinal cord caudal to a section starts to disappear only after more than 4 h indicating that there is no degeneration during the first day (Andén *et al.* 1964, Hagström 1973, Grabowska and Andén 1976). The disappearance of the NA in the spinal cord following inhibition of the NA synthesis is markedly retarded caudal to an acute transection, as compared to the cranial part of sectioned cords or to the caudal part of intact cords (Andén *et al.* 1966, Andén, Fuxe and Hökfelt 1966, Andén, Fuxe and Hökfelt 1967, Andén and Fuxe 1971, Grabowska and Andén 1976). In an analogous way the synthesis of NA has also been found to be dependent on nerve impulses when determined as the accumulation of Dopa following Dopa decarboxylase inhibition (Grabowska and Andén 1976). In these studies, the synthesis inhibitors have been given more than 1 h after the operation when the animals have recovered from the ether or barbiturate anaesthesia. There are indi-

## References

- ANGOLD, K. and D. FOSTER, Studies of the effects of  $H_2O$  on  $Na^+$   $K^+$  ATPase. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* 1971 242: 280-292.
- ÅKERLUND, L. E., I. ANDERSSON and K. OLSSON, A cannula system for frequent infusions into the CSF of the cerebral ventricles of the goat. *Physiol. Behav.* 1973 10: 161-162.
- ANDERSSON, B., Thirst—and brain control of water balance. *Amer. Scientist* 1971 59: 408-415.
- ANDERSSON, B., Central control of body fluid homeostasis. *Proc. Austr. Physiol. Pharmacol. Soc.* 1974 5: 139-152.
- ANDERSSON, B., M. DALLMAN and K. OLSSON, Observations on central control of drinking and of the release of antidiuretic hormone (ADH). *Lif. Sci.* 1969 8: 435-432.
- ANDERSSON, B., L. ERIKSSON, O. FERNÁNDEZ, C.-G. KOLMODIN and E. OLTHOFF, Centrally mediated effects of sodium and angiotensin II on arterial pressure and fluid balance. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972 101: 394-407.
- ANDERSSON, B., L. G. LEKSELL and F. LISHAJKO, Perturbations in fluid balance induced by medially placed forebrain lesions. *Brain Res.* 1975 99: 261-275.
- BERGMANN, F., M. CHAIMOVITZ, A. COSTIN, Y. GUTMAN and Y. GRWATZ, Water intake of rats after implantation of osmotic minipumps into the hypothalamus. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1967 213: 328-332.
- BERING, E. A., Water intake: role of central nervous system and cerebrospinal fluid. *J. Neurosurg.* 1952 9: 275-287.
- EXCHLING, J. O., M. E. RANCHIE, R. L. GRUBB and M. M. TIER POOGHOSEAN, Evidence of the localization of water as a freely diffusible tracer in brain of the rhesus monkey. *Circulat. Res.* 1974 35: 358-364.
- ERIKSSON, L., Effect of lowered CSF sodium concentration on the central control of fluid balance. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 91: 61-68.
- GUTMAN, Y., F. BERGMANN and A. ZERACHIA, Influence of hypothalamic deposits of antidiuretic hormone on renal excretion. *Europ. J. Pharmacol.* 1971 13: 376-379.
- LEKSELL, L. G., F. LISHAJKO and M. RUNDGREN, Negative water balance induced by intracerebroventricular infusion of deuterium. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 97: 142-144.
- LISHAJKO, F. and B. ANDERSSON, Recovery of ADH activity in the urine of goats under normal and stimulated conditions. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 91: 102-109.
- MAYER, M. and Y. AVI-DOR, Interaction of solvents with membranous and soluble potassium ion-dependent enzymes. *Biochem. J.* 1970 116: 49-54.
- OLSSON, K., Further evidence for the importance of CSF  $Na^+$  concentration in central control of fluid balance. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 88: 183-188.
- OLSSON, K., Attenuation of dehydrative thirst by lowering of the CSF  $[Na^+]$ . *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 93: 536-538.
- OLSSON, K., Efficiency of intraventricular glycerol infusions in lowering CSF  $[Na^+]$  and inhibiting ADH release. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 96: 24A-25A.
- OLSSON, K., B. LARSSON and E. LILJEKVIST, Intracerebroventricular glycerol: A potent inhibitor of ADH release and thirst. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 98: 470-477.
- PALSO, S. S., J. R. THORNBOROUGH and A. B. ROTHBALLER, Natriuresis following fourth ventricle perfusion with high-sodium artificial CSF. *Can. J. Physiol. Pharmacol.* 1975 53: 363-367.
- PATLAK, C. S. and J. D. FENSTERMACHER, Measurements of dog blood-brain transfer constants by ventriculo-cisternal perfusion. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1975 229: 877-884.
- THORNBOROUGH, J. R. and S. S. PALSO, Evidence for sodium specificity of the receptor in the fourth cerebral ventricle affecting sodium excretion in the cat. *Can. J. Physiol. Pharmacol.* 1975 53: 677-679.
- VERNEY, E. B., The distal renal tubule and factors which determine its release. *Proc. roy. Soc. B* 1941 35: 25-106.

## Shortlasting Increase in the Synthesis and Utilization of Noradrenaline due to Axotomy Induced Irritation

By

NILS-ERIK ANDÉN

Received 11 October 1976

---

### Abstract

---

ANDÉN, N. E. Shortlasting increase in the synthesis and utilization of noradrenaline due to axotomy-induced irritation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 51-55

The synthesis and the utilization of noradrenaline in the caudal and cranial part of intact and sectioned rat spinal cords were determined at 20 h or for 30 min 2 h after an operation. The synthesis and the utilization of noradrenaline in the caudal part of spinal cords transected 20 h previously were retarded as compared to those in the cranial part of sectioned cords or in the caudal part of intact cords. The synthesis of noradrenaline as stimulated in the caudal and cranial part of the spinal cord been monitored for 30 min after transection. The utilization of noradrenaline in the spinal cord caudal to transection was not decelerated during 2 h after an operation. Local application of lidocaine to the cord prior to be cut changed the synthesis and the utilization of noradrenaline in both parts of the spinal cord to values similar to those obtained 20 h after the operation. Transection of the spinal cord might stimulate the synthesis and the utilization of noradrenaline by shortlasting mechanical irritation of neurones cut by the lesion.

*Key words:* Noradrenaline, synthesis, utilization, spinal cord, axotomy, local anaesthetics.

---

The noradrenaline (NA) in the spinal cord occurs in nerve terminals of neurones, the cell bodies of which are present in the lower brain stem (Carlsson *et al.* 1964, Andén *et al.* 1964, Dahlström and Fuxe 1965). Therefore, a transection of the spinal cord should interrupt the nerve impulse flow to the NA nerve terminals in the cord caudal, but not cranial to the lesion. The NA in the spinal cord caudal to a section starts to disappear only after more than 24 h indicating that there is no degeneration during the first day (Andén *et al.* 1964, Magnusson 1973, Grabowska and Andén 1976). The disappearance of the NA in the spinal cord following inhibition of the NA synthesis is markedly retarded caudal to an acute transection, as compared to the cranial part of sectioned cords or to the caudal part of intact cords (Andén *et al.* 1966, Andén, Fuxe and Hokfelt 1966, Andén, Fuxe and Hokfelt 1967, Andén and Fuxe 1971, Grabowska and Andén 1976). In an analogous way the synthesis of NA has also been found to be dependent on nerve impulses when determined as the accumulation of Dopa following Dopa decarboxylase inhibition (Grabowska and Andén 1976). In those studies, the synthesis inhibitors have been given more than 1 h after the operation when the animals have recovered from the ether or barbiturate anaesthesia. There are indi-

## References

- ARMED, K. and D. FOSTER, Studies of the effects of  $H_2O$  on  $Na^+ K^+$  ATPase. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* 1973 242 280-292.
- ÅKERLUND, L. E., I. ANDERSSON and K. OLSSON, A cannula system for frequent infusions into the CSF of the cerebral ventricles of the goat. *Physiol. Behav.* 1973 10, 161-162.
- ANDERSSON, B. Thirst—and brain control of water balance. *Amer. Scientist* 1971 59 408-415.
- ANDERSSON, B., Central control of body fluid homeostasis. *Proc. Austr. Physiol. Pharmacol. Soc.* 1974 1 139-152.
- ANDERSSON, B., M. DALLMAN and K. OLSSON, Observations on central control of drinking and of the release of antidiuretic hormone (ADH). *Life Sci.* 1969 8 425-432.
- ANDERSSON, B., L. ERIKSSON, O. FERNÁNDEZ, C.-G. KOLMODIN and H. ULTHER, Centrally mediated effects of sodium and angiotensin II on arterial pressure and fluid balance. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972 85 398-407.
- ANDERSSON, B., L. G. LERELL and F. LISHAJKO, Perturbations in fluid balance induced by medially placed forebrain lesions. *Brain Res.* 1975 99 261-275.
- BERGMANN, F., M. CHADMOVITZ, A. COSTEN, Y. GUTMAN and Y. GINATH, Water intake of rats after implantation of osmotic minipumps into the hypothalamus. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1967 215 328-332.
- BERRIO, E. A., Water exchange of central nervous system and cerebrospinal fluid. *J. Neurosurg.* 1952 1 275-287.
- EICHLING, J. O., M. E. RAUCHLE, R. L. GRUBB and M. M. TER POGGESSIAN, Evidence of the existence of water as a freely diffusible tracer in brain of the rhesus monkey. *Circulat. Res.* 1974 35 358-364.
- ERIKSSON, L., Effect of lowered CSF sodium concentration on the central control of fluid balance. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 91 61-68.
- GUTMAN, Y., F. BERGMANN and A. ZFRACHIA, Influence of hypothalamic deposits of antidiuretic drug on renal excretion. *Europ. J. Pharmacol.* 1971 13 326-329.
- LERELL, L. G., F. LISHAJKO and M. RUNDGREN, Negative water balance induced by intracerebroventricular infusion of deuterium. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 97 142-144.
- LISHAJKO, F. and B. ANDERSSON, Recovery of ADH activity in the urine of goats under normal and stimulated conditions. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 95 102-109.
- MAYER, M. and Y. AVI-DOR, Interaction of solvents with membrane and soluble potassium ion-dependent enzymes. *Biochem. J.* 1970 116 49-54.
- OLSSON, K., Further evidence of the importance of CSF  $Na^+$  concentration for central control of fluid balance. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 88 183-188.
- OLSSON, K., Attenuation of dehydrative thirst by lowering of the CSF  $[Na^+]$ . *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 89 516-538.
- OLSSON, K., Efficiency of intraventricular glycerol infusions for lowering CSF  $[Na^+]$  and for inhibiting ADH release. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 96 24A, 25A.
- OLSSON, K., B. LARSSON and E. LILJEVIST, Intracerebroventricular glycerol: A potent inhibitor of ADH release. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 98 470-477.
- PASVO, S. S., J. R. THORNBOROUGH and A. B. ROTHBALLER, Natriuresis following fourth ventricle perfusion with high-sodium artificial CSF. *Can. J. Physiol. Pharmacol.* 1975 53 363-367.
- POLAK, C. S. and J. D. FENTERMACHIER, Measurements of dog blood-brain transfer constants by intraventricular perfusion. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1975 229 877-884.
- THORNBOROUGH, J. R. and S. S. PASVO, Evidence for sodium specificity of the receptors in the fourth ventricle affecting sodium excretion in the cat. *Can. J. Physiol. Pharmacol.* 1975 53 677-679.
- VERNEY, E. B., The natriuretic hormone and factors which determine its release. *Proc. R. Soc. B.* 1967 135 25-106.

TABLE II Concentration of noradrenaline in the cranial and caudal parts of the rat spinal cord intact or sectioned at T<sub>6</sub> 4 h *in vivo*. The rats were operated on 20 h, 1 h or 1 h before sacrifice. Lidocaine (0.1 ml of 2% solution) was applied to the T<sub>6</sub> region of the spinal cord 1.1 min before sacrifice. DL- $\alpha$ -methyltyrosine methyl ester ( $\alpha$ -MT 250 mg/kg i.p.) was given 2 h or 1 h before sacrifice. The values are means  $\pm$  the number of experiments in parentheses. The values are expressed as per cent of intact controls operated on 20 h before sacrifice (cranial part = 0.29  $\mu$ g/g, caudal part = 0.40  $\mu$ g/g). Statistical significances were calculated by one-way analysis of variance followed by test (F = 6.33, variance within groups = 202.909 *df* = 48; groups = 243).

Time between operation and sacrifice	Drug treatment	Intact cord		Sectioned cord	
		Cranial part	Caudal part	Cranial part	Caudal part
2 h	No drugs	100.0 (8)	100.0 (8)	80.7 (8)	95.6 (8)
1 h	No drugs	96.0 (8)	99.1 (8)	92.9 (8)	103.5 (8)
2 h	No drugs	99.9 (9)	98.8 (9)	80.6 (8)	112.1 (8)
2 h	Lidocaine	100.7 (8)	105.2 (8)	100.7 (8)	117.6 (8)
9 h	$\alpha$ -MT 1 h	67.7 (8)	69.5 (8)	70.1 (8)	87.7 (8)
0 h	$\alpha$ -MT 2 h	58.9 (8)	68.3 (8)	52.9 (7)	82.1 (7)
1 h	$\alpha$ -MT 1 h	72.1 (7)	73.3 (7)	65.3 (7)	74.7 (7)
2 h	$\alpha$ -MT 2 h	59.8 (7)	56.7 (7)	49.4 (7)	64.1 (7)
2 h	Lidocaine $\alpha$ -MT 2 h	67.1 (8)	72.2 (8)	60.4 (8)	88.2 (8)

Differences necessary for:

$p < 0.01$  22.3 (9), 23.0 (9+8), 23.7 (8), 3.9 (9, 7), 24.5 (8, 7), 25.3 (7, 7)

$p < 0.01$  17.3 (9), 17.9 (9, 8), 18.4 (8, 8), 18.5 (9+7), 19.0 (8+7), 19.7 (7, 7),

$p < 0.05$  13.2 (9), 13.6 (9, 8), 14.0 (9, 8), 14.1 (9, 7), 14.5 (8, 7), 15.0 (7, 7)

supplies), DL- $\alpha$ -methyltyrosine methyl ester HCl ( $\alpha$ -MT H 44 68 generously donated by Hänsle Ltd Mölndal), lidocaine HCl (2% solution, Xylocain Astra, Södertälje), halothane (Flothane ICI Ltd Alderley Park, Macclesfield). All the doses refer to the forms indicated above.

## Results

### Synthesis of Noradrenaline

The synthesis of NA was determined as the accumulation of Dopa induced by NSD 1015 and it was compared with that in the cranial and caudal parts of intact spinal cords of rats operated on 20 h prior to sacrifice (Table I). A transection of the spinal cord 20 h prior to sacrifice reduced the synthesis of NA in the caudal ( $p < 0.05$ ), but not in the cranial part.

An acute section of the spinal cord stimulated the synthesis of NA to about the same marked degree in the caudal and in the cranial part (Table I). The increases in the synthesis of NA were much smaller following an acute operation without lesion of the spinal cord. Application of the local anesthetic agent lidocaine to the spinal cord almost completely inhibited the acute effects of lesion on the synthesis of NA.

### Utilization of Noradrenaline

In the caudal part of the spinal cord sectioned 20 h before sacrifice, the endogenous NA concentration was not changed (Table II). The  $\alpha$ -MT-induced disappearance of NA was retarded in the caudal part, i.e. the concentration of NA was significantly ( $p < 0.001$ ) higher in the caudal than in the cranial part 2 h after the administration of MT and 20 h after a transection.



TABLE 1 Accumulation of Dopamine Induced by 3-hydroxybenzylhydrazine (NSD 1015 100 mg/kg i.p. 30 min before sacrifice) in the cranial and caudal parts of the rat spinal cord intact or sectioned at Th4 *in vivo*. The rats were operated on 20 min or 30 min before sacrifice. Lidocaine (0.1 ml of a 2% solution) was applied to the Th4 region of the spinal cord 31 min before sacrifice. The values are means with the number of expts. in parentheses. The values are expressed as per cent of intact controls operated on 20 h before sacrifice (cranial part = 0.053 µg/g, caudal part 0.056 µg/g). Statistical significances were calculated by one-way analysis of variance followed by *t*-test ( $F = 13.686$ , variance within groups = 1.033 71 *df* within groups = 103).

Time between operation and sacrifice	Drug treatment	Intact cord		Sectioned cord	
		Cranial part	Caudal part	Cranial part	Caudal part
20 h	NSD	100.0 (10)	100.0 (10)	95.3 (10)	63.1 (10)
30 min	NSD	135.3 (10)	138.6 (10)	193.8 (10)	183.5 (10)
30 min	Lidocaine + NSD	112.2 (9)	86.4 (9)	120.9 (9)	100.6 (9)

Differences necessary for:

$p < 0.001$ : 48.7 (10 + 10), 50.0 (10 + 9), 51.3 (9 + 9)

$p < 0.01$ : 37.7 (10 + 10), 38.8 (10 + 9), 39.8 (9 + 9)

$p < 0.05$ : 28.5 (10 + 10), 29.3 (10 + 9), 30.0 (9 + 9).

cations, however that the disappearance of the NA following synthesis inhibition is of about the same magnitude cranial and caudal to a transection of a spinal cord during a period of 4 h immediately after a lesion (Andén *et al.* 1966). These studies have prompted the present investigations of the changes in the synthesis and utilization of NA in the spinal cord at short intervals after a transection and how these changes are produced.

### Materials and methods

Male Sprague-Dawley rats weighing 155–240 g were used. All the rats were operated on during halothane anesthesia. In this way only a short anaesthesia was needed. After midline incisions in the skin and the muscles, the spinous process of Th3 was removed by means of a forceps and a small pair of scissors, so that the segment Th4 of the spinal cord was exposed. The lidocaine capsule, about 0.1 ml of a 2% solution was applied to the spinal cord about 1 min prior to the imagined or real transection. Half of the rats the spinal cord was transected by means of small pair of scissors. Great care was taken to avoid damage of the spinal cords of the intact groups. After suturing of the skin, the anaesthesia was discontinued and the rats woke up within 1–2 min. The rectal temperature was frequently monitored and the ambient temperature was changed, if necessary.

**Biochemistry** The synthesis of NA was determined by the accumulation of Dopamine during 30 min following the administration of the Dopamine decarboxylase inhibitor 3-hydroxybenzylhydrazine HCl (100 mg/kg i.p. NSD 1015) (Carlsson *et al.* 1972a). The utilization of NA was determined by the disappearance of NA during 1 or 2 h following the administration of the tyrosine hydroxylase inhibitor  $\alpha$ -methyltyrosine (250 mg/kg i.p. of the DL-form of the methyl ester HCl  $\alpha$ -MT) (Spector *et al.* 1965; Corrod and Hansson 1966; Andén *et al.* 1966). The NSD 1015 and the  $\alpha$ -MT were given intraperitoneally less than 1 min before the transection.

The rat was killed by thoracotomy and exsanguination during light chloroform anaesthesia. The spinal cords were taken out as quickly as possible and the roots and meninges were removed. After the transection described above, the cranial and the caudal parts of the spinal cords had approximately the same weight. The spinal cords of the intact groups were divided postmortally in a similar manner. In all expts., the parts of the spinal cords from two rats were pooled. The Dopamine and the NA were determined spectrofluorimetrically after homogenization in 0.4 N perchloric acid, cation exchange chromatography or dialysis and rearrangement (Åsack and Magnusson 1970; Kehr, Carlsson and Lindqvist 1972; Håggendal 1963).

**Drugs** The following drugs were used: 3-hydroxybenzylhydrazine HCl (NSD 1015) synthesized in this

TABLE II. Concentration of noradrenaline in the cranial and caudal parts of the rat spinal cord intact or sectioned at Th 4  $\pm$  caud. The rats were operated on 20 h, 2 h or 1 h before sacrifice. Lidocaine (0.1 ml of 2% solution) was applied to the Th 4 region of the spinal cord 1 min before sacrifice. DL- $\alpha$ -methyltyrosine methyl ester ( $\alpha$ -MT 250 mg/kg i.p.) was given 2 h or 1 h before sacrifice. The values are means with the number of exper. in parentheses. The values are expressed as per cent of intact controls operated on 20 h before sacrifice (cranial part 0.29  $\mu$ g/g, caudal part 0.40  $\mu$ g/g). Statistical significances were calculated by one-way analysis of variance followed by  $t$ -test ( $F$ : 12.635, variance: 302.909 of 48 groups  $n$  (48 groups = 24)).

Time between operation and sacrifice	Drug treatment	Intact cord		Sectioned cord	
		Cranial part	Caudal part	Cranial part	Caudal part
20 h	No drugs	100.0 (8)	100.0 (8)	80.7 (8)	93.6 (8)
1 h	No drugs	94.0 (8)	99.1 (8)	93.9 (8)	103.5 (8)
2 h	No drugs	89.9 (9)	98.8 (9)	80.6 (8)	113.1 (8)
2 h	Lidocaine	100.7 (8)	102.2 (8)	100.7 (8)	117.6 (8)
20 h	$\alpha$ -MT 1 h	67.7 (8)	69.5 (8)	70.1 (8)	82.7 (8)
20 h	$\alpha$ -MT 2 h	58.9 (8)	68.3 (8)	5.9 (7)	82.1 (7)
1 h	$\alpha$ -MT 1 h	72.1 (7)	73.5 (7)	65.3 (7)	74.7 (7)
2 h	$\alpha$ -MT 2 h	59.8 (7)	56.7 (7)	49.4 (7)	64.1 (7)
2 h	Lidocaine $\alpha$ -MT 2 h	67.1 (8)	72.2 (8)	60.4 (8)	88.2 (8)

#### Differences necessary for

$p < 0.001$  22.3 (9), 23.0 (9), 23.7 (8), 23.9 (9), 24.5 (8), 25.3 (7 + 7)

$p < 0.01$  17.3 (9), 17.9 (9), 18.4 (8), 18.5 (9), 19.0 (8), 19.7 (7 + 7)

$p < 0.05$  13.2 (9), 13.6 (9), 14.0 (8), 14.1 (9), 14.5 (8), 15.0 (7 + 7)

department), DL- $\alpha$ -methyltyrosine methyl ester HCl ( $\alpha$ -MT H 44/48, generously donated by Hänsle Ltd Mölndal), lidocaine HCl (2% solution, Xyllocain Astra, Södertälje), halothane (Fluothane ICI Ltd Alderley Park, Macclesfield). All the doses refer to the forms indicated above.

## Results

### Synthesis of Noradrenaline

The synthesis of NA was determined as the accumulation of Dopa induced by NSD 1015 and it was compared with that in the cranial and caudal parts of intact spinal cords of rats operated on 20 h prior to sacrifice (Table I). A transection of the spinal cord 20 h prior to sacrifice reduced the synthesis of NA in the caudal ( $p < 0.05$ ), but not in the cranial part.

An acute section of the spinal cord stimulated the synthesis of NA to about the same marked degree in the caudal and in the cranial part (Table I). The increases in the synthesis of NA were much smaller following an acute operation without a lesion of the spinal cord. Application of the local anesthetic agent Lidocaine to the spinal cord almost completely inhibited the acute effects of a lesion on the synthesis of NA.

### Utilization of Noradrenaline

In the caudal part of the spinal cord sectioned 20 h before sacrifice, the endogenous NA concentration was not changed (Table II). The  $\alpha$ -MT-induced disappearance of NA was retarded in the caudal part, i.e. the concentration of NA was significantly ( $p < 0.001$ ) higher in the caudal than in the cranial part 2 h after the administration of  $\alpha$ -MT and 20 h after a transection.

TABLE I Accumulation of Dopa induced by 3-hydroxybenzylhydrazine (NSD 1015 100 mg/kg i.p. 30 min before sacrifice) in the cranial and caudal parts of the rat spinal cord intact or sectioned at Th 4 *in vivo*. The rats were operated on 20 h or 30 min before sacrifice. Lidocaine (0.1 ml of a 2% solution) was applied to the Th 4 region of the spinal cord 31 min before sacrifice. The values are means with the number of expts. in parentheses. The values are expressed as per cent of intact controls operated on 20 h before sacrifice (cranial part = 0.033 µg/g, caudal part = 0.04 µg/g). Statistical significances were calculated by one way analysis of variance (followed by *t*-test ( $F=13.686$ , variance within groups = 1.033 71 *df* within groups = 103).

Time between operation and sacrifice	Drug treatment	Intact cord		Sectioned cord	
		Cranial part	Caudal part	Cranial part	Caudal part
20 h	NSD	100.0 (10)	100.0 (10)	95.3 (10)	63.1 (10)
30 min	NSD	133.3 (10)	138.6 (10)	193.8 (10)	183.5 (10)
30 min	Lidocaine + NSD	112.2 (9)	86.4 (9)	120.9 (9)	100.6 (9)

Differences necessary for

$p < 0.001$  48.7 (10+10), 50.0 (10+9), 51.3 (9+9)

$p < 0.01$  37.7 (10+10), 38.8 (10+9), 39.8 (9+9)

$p < 0.05$  8.5 (10+10), 29.3 (10+9), 30.0 (9+9).

cations, however, that the disappearance of the NA following synthesis inhibition is of about the same magnitude cranial and caudal to a transection of a spinal cord during a period of 4 h immediately after a lesion (Andén *et al* 1966). These studies have prompted the present investigations of the changes in the synthesis and utilization of NA in the spinal cord at short intervals after a transection and how these changes are produced.

### Materials and methods

Male Sprague-Dawley rats weighing 155–240 g were used. All the rats were operated on during halothane anesthesia. In this way only a short anesthesia was needed. After midline incisions of the skin and the muscles, the spinous process of Th3 was removed by means of a forceps and a small pair of scissors, so that the segment Th 4 of the spinal cord was exposed. In the lidocaine expts., about 0.1 ml of a 2% solution was applied to the spinal cord about 1 min prior to the intended or real transection. In half of the rats, the spinal cord was transected by means of a small pair of scissors. Great care was taken to avoid damage of the spinal cords of the intact groups. After suturing of the skin, the anesthesia was discontinued and the rats woke up within 1–2 min. The rectal temperature was frequently monitored and the ambient temperature was changed if necessary.

**Biochemistry.** The synthesis of NA was determined by the accumulation of Dopa during 20 min following the administration of the Dopa decarboxylase inhibitor 3-hydroxybenzylhydrazine HCl (100 mg/kg i.p. NSD 1015) (Carlsson *et al* 1972). The utilization of NA was determined by the disappearance of NA during 1 or 2 h following the administration of the tyrosine hydroxylase inhibitor  $\alpha$ -methyltyrosine (250 mg/kg i.p. of the DL form of the methyl ester 2HCl  $\alpha$  MT) (Spector *et al* 1963; Corrod and Hanson 1966; Andén *et al* 1966). The NSD 1015 and the  $\alpha$  MT were given intraperitoneally less than 1 min before the transection.

The rats were killed by thoracotomy and exsanguination during light chloroform anesthesia. The spinal cords were taken out as quickly as possible and the roots and meninges were removed. After the transection described above, the cranial and the caudal parts of the spinal cords had approximately the same weight. The spinal cords of the intact groups were divided postmortally in a similar manner. In all expts., the parts of the spinal cords from two rats were pooled. The Dopa and the NA were determined spectrofluorimetrically after homogenization (0.4 N perchloric acid, cation exchange chromatography, oxidation and rearrangement (Atack and Magnusson 1970; Kehr, Carlsson and Lindqvist 1972; Häggendal 1963)).

**Drugs.** The following drugs were used: 3-hydroxybenzylhydrazine HCl (NSD 1015, synthesized in this

## References

- ANDÉN, N. E., P. EDHARD, K. FUXE and U. UMENHÖST. Early and selective increase in brain dopamine levels after axotomy. *Experientia* (Basel) 1972 28 300-301.
- ANDÉN, N. E., H. CARLSSON, A. DAHLSTRÖM, K. FUXE and T. HÖKfelt. Effects of tyrosine hydroxylase inhibition on the axonal levels of central monoamine neurons. *Life Sci.* 1966 5 561-563.
- ANDÉN, N. E. and K. FUXE. A new dopamine- $\beta$ -hydroxylase inhibitor: effects on the noradrenaline concentration and on the action of L-DOPA in the spinal cord. *Brit J Pharmacol.* 1971 43 747-754.
- ANDÉN, N. E., K. FUXE and T. HÖKfelt. The importance of the nervous impulse flow for the depletion of the monoamines from central neurons by some drugs. *J Pharm Pharmacol.* 1966 18 630-632.
- ANDÉN, N. E., K. FUXE and T. HÖKfelt. Effect of some drugs on central monoamine nerve terminals lacking nerve impulse flow. *Europ J Pharmacol.* 1967 1 226-232.
- ANDÉN, N. E., J. HÅGSTRÖM, T. MÅNDELSON and E. RÖNNVÄT. The time course of the disappearance of noradrenaline and 5-hydroxytryptamine in the spinal cord after transection. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1964 62 115-118.
- A. ACK, C. V. and T. MÅNDELSON. Individual elution of noradrenaline (together with adrenaline), dopamine, 5-hydroxytryptamine and histamine from single, strong cation exchange column, by means of mineral acid-organic solvent mixtures. *J Pharm. Pharmacol.* 1970 22 625-627.
- CARLSSON, A., J. N. DAVIS, W. KIEHL, M. LINQVIST and C. V. A. ACK. Simultaneous measurement of tyrosine and tryptophan hydroxylase activities in brain in vivo using inhibitors of the aromatic amino acid decarboxylase. *Neuro-Schmiedberg's Arch. exp. Path. Pharmacol.* 1972 a. 275 153-168.
- CARLSSON, A., B. FALCK, K. FUXE and N.-Å. HILLARP. Cellular localization of monoamines in the spinal cord. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1964 60 113-119.
- CARLSSON, A., W. KIEHL, M. LINQVIST, T. MÅNDELSON and C. V. A. ACK. Regulation of monoamine metabolism in the central nervous system. *Pharmacol. Rev.* 1972 b. 24 571-584.
- COSSAJO, H. and L. C. F. HANCOX. Central effects of an inhibitor of tyrosine hydroxylation. *Psychopharmacology (Berl)* 1966 10 116-125.
- DAHLSTRÖM, A. and K. FUXE. Evidence for the existence of monoamine neurons in the central nervous system. II. Experimentally induced changes in the intraneuronal amino levels of bulbo-spinal neurons. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1965 64 Suppl. 247 1-36.
- GAJOSWALA, M. and N. E. ANDÉN. Noradrenaline synthesis and utilization: control by nerve impulse flow under normal conditions and after treatment with  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptor blocking agents. *Neuro-Schmiedberg's Arch. exp. Path. Pharmacol.* 1976 292 53-58.
- HÅGSTRÖM, J. An improved method for fluorimetric determination of small amounts of adrenaline and noradrenaline in plasma and tissues. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1963 39 242-254.
- KIEHL, W. Temporal changes in catecholamine synthesis of rat forebrain structures after axotomy. *J Neural Transmission* 1974 33 307-317.
- KIEHL, W., A. CARLSSON and M. LINQVIST. A method for the determination of 3,4-dihydroxyphenylethylamine (DOPA) in brain. *Neuro-Schmiedberg's Arch. exp. Path. Pharmacol.* 1972 274 273-280.
- KIEHL, W., A. CARLSSON and M. LINQVIST. Catecholamine synthesis in rat brain after axotomy: interaction between apomorphine and haloperidol. *Neuro-Schmiedberg's Arch. Path. Pharmacol.* 1977 1a press.
- KIEHL, W., A. CARLSSON, M. LINQVIST, T. MÅNDELSON and C. A. ACK. Evidence for receptor-mediated feedback control of striatal tyrosine hydroxylase activity. *J Pharm. Pharmacol.* 1972 24 744-747.
- MÅNDELSON, T. Effect of chronic transections on dopamine, noradrenaline and 5-hydroxytryptamine in the rat spinal cord. *Neuro-Schmiedberg's Arch. exp. Path. Pharmacol.* 1973 278 13-22.
- SECTOR, S., A. SÖDERBERG and S. UPPSTRÖM. Blockade of endogenous acetylcholine synthesis by  $\alpha$ -methyl-tyrosine, an inhibitor of tyrosine hydroxylase. *J Pharmacol. exp. Ther.* 1965 147 84-95.
- STOCK, G., T. MÅNDELSON and N. E. ANDÉN. Increase in brain dopamine after axotomy or treatment with gamma-hydroxybutyric acid due to elimination of the nerve impulse flow. *Neuro-Schmiedberg's Arch. exp. Path. Pharmacol.* 1973 278 347-361.
- WALTERS, J. R., R. H. ROTH and G. K. AGHAJANIAN. Dopaminergic neurons: molecular biochemical and histochemical effects of  $\gamma$ -hydroxybutyrate and acute lesions of the nigro-mesencephalic pathway. *J Pharmacol. exp. Ther.* 1973 196 630-639.

The endogenous concentrations of NA were not markedly altered after an acute operation or section though there was a tendency to an elevation in the caudal part of the sectioned cords (Table II). The  $\alpha$ -MT-induced disappearance of NA in the caudal part of the spinal cord was of almost the same percentage in the rats with an acute section of the spinal cord as in those with only an acute operation. The NA in the caudal part of the sectioned cords 2 h after  $\alpha$ -MT was significantly ( $p < 0.05$ ) lower when the lesion had been performed 2 h rather than 20 h before sacrifice. Local application of lidocaine to the spinal cord prior to section completely antagonized the lesion-induced acceleration of the disappearance of NA 2 h after  $\alpha$ -MT *i.e.*, the NA was significantly ( $p < 0.01$ ) higher in the caudal part of the sectioned cords following pretreatment with lidocaine.

### Discussion

The synthesis and the utilization of NA in the caudal part of the sectioned cord were accelerated if the operation was carried out acutely (30 min–2 h) as compared to 20 h prior to sacrifice. Since the synthesis and the utilization were changed similarly at all intervals, the endogenous concentration of NA was not markedly influenced. The acute effects on the synthesis and the utilization of NA following the axotomy were almost completely inhibited by local pretreatment with a local anesthetic. Therefore it is likely that the section produced excitation of the cut nerve fibres, perhaps due to the mechanical irritation. Such a stimulation might influence the descending NA neurons to the caudal part of the spinal cord, but also other descending and ascending neurons in all probability. The increased synthesis of NA in the cranial part of the acutely sectioned cords should be mediated from the lesion via neurons not containing NA.

An acute axotomy of the ascending NA neurons to the neocortex by a cerebral hemisection appears to lead to changes similar to those in the spinal cord: during the 30 min after the operation the synthesis of NA is usually slightly elevated and the disappearance of NA following the Dopa decarboxylase inhibition is usually somewhat accelerated (Carlsson *et al.* 1972 b, Kehr 1974, Kehr, Carlsson and Lindqvist 1976). The changes in the turnover of NA are different from those reported after an acute axotomy of the ascending DA neurons by a cerebral hemisection or an electrolytic lesion: the concentration of DA is rapidly elevated due to a marked stimulation of the synthesis of DA simultaneously with a retardation of the utilization of DA (Andén *et al.* 1972, Kehr *et al.* 1972, Stock, Magnusson and Andén 1973, Walters, Roth and Aghajanian 1975). Apparently there is a receptor-mediated increase in the synthesis of DA, but not in that of NA, in the absence of nerve impulses. The reason for this difference between DA and NA neurons is unknown at present. It also appears that the NA neurons are more stimulated than the DA neurons by the axotomy-induced mechanical lesion.

state with urea as denaturant. This normally takes place at urea concentrations of 6-8 M and the denatured proteins exist as random coils (Tanford 1968). Other work has shown that proteins (e.g. enzymes) can undergo functional changes in low concentrations of urea (2 M) (Takashima and Kasuya 1967, Soape *et al* 1974) and studies of hemoglobin have shown a decreased cooperation between the subunits, and a concomitant increase in  $O_2$  affinity for hemoglobin at low urea concentrations (Sharma, Ercic and Ramey 1975). Also, low concentrations of urea enhance  $\alpha$ -toxin incorporation into lipid monolayer (Colaccio and Bucklew 1971) and reduce the amplitude of the early receptor potential (ERP) in the frog eye (Giubo and Petrosini 1973). These effects of low urea concentrations have been interpreted as reflect swelling of peptide chains, due to effects on hydrophobic interactions and/or hydrogen bonds, within the membrane. In addition 200 mM urea has been shown to prevent contact-inhibition of growth of fibroblasts, which is interpreted as an effect on some cell-surface constituent, probably a protein (Weston and Hendricks 1972).

Very little work has been done on the effects of urea on the membrane properties of excitable cells. It was found (Bärling, Bärling and Trautwein 1960) that urea in a concentration 1.0 M does not affect the action potential in frog muscle, while Tasaki, Barry and Caraway (1971) showed that urea affects the change in fluorescence which accompanies the action potential in the crab nerve. However, no systematic study has been done on the effects of urea on the resting membrane potential and the action potential. The present study compares the effect of urea on passive properties, such as the resting membrane potential, input resistance and specific membrane resistance, and on the action potential of the frog muscle  $\bar{S}$  membrane. In order to study the effects on passive membrane properties, analysis was so carried out of the effect of urea on the electrolyte composition of the muscle fibres.

## Methods

### Experimental procedures

Stripped muscles from *Rana temporaria* are used. The muscle was carefully dissected and mounted in agarose discoid (about 5 mm) with its deep surface exposed and stretched to about 110-120% of its resting length. The preparation was maintained at room temperature (about 23°C).

Two microelectrodes were inserted into the fibre, one electrode for injecting current and the other for recording potential changes. The electrodes used to measure potential changes were glass capillary microelectrodes filled with 3 M KCl, resistance 5-15 M $\Omega$  and tip potential less than 5 mV. The microelectrodes used to inject current were filled with 2 M potassium citrate and had resistance of about 10 M $\Omega$ . The recording electrode was introduced into the fibre and the membrane potential recorded, and then the current electrode was introduced and rectangular current pulses (duration 300 msec) were passed. The resulting potential changes were recorded with the current electrode inserted successively at three locations at distances varying from 200 to 1200  $\mu$ m from the recording electrode. The distances were measured through the microscope with an accuracy of about  $\pm 10 \mu$ m. For every location three different values of the current and the potential change were recorded. At the end of the experiment an action potential was elicited by depolarizing pulse. As a result of the contraction of the muscle the electrode was usually dislodged. About 10-40 ms before the pulse was delivered the membrane was polarized locally at the site of measurement to 90 mV.

Membrane potential changes were displayed on an oscilloscope through a high input impedance amplifier. In addition the resting membrane potential was monitored on a digital voltmeter. The currents were displayed on the oscilloscope as the voltage drop across a 200 k $\Omega$  feed-back resistor over an operational amplifier used to hold the bath at ground potential. The bath was connected to the virtual ground of the amplifier coupling. The rate of rise of the action potential was obtained by differentiating the action potential through a Miller differentiator and was displayed together with the action potential.

## Effect of Urea on Some Electrophysiological Properties of the Frog Muscle Cell Membrane

By

J. BOETHIUS and B. RYDQVIST

Received 11 October 1976

---

### Abstract

BOETHIUS, J. and B. RYDQVIST. *Effect of urea on some electrophysiological properties of frog muscle cell membrane*. Acta physiol. scand 1977 100 56-68.

The effect of urea on the electrophysiological properties of the frog muscle cell membrane was studied with intracellular microelectrodes, together with an analysis of the electrolyte composition of the muscle. The different parameters were measured and evaluated after soaking the muscle for 60 min at urea concentrations up to 2.25 M. The resting membrane potential was markedly decreased above 1.50 M and to about  $-50$  mV at 2.25 M. The specific membrane resistance ( $R_m$ ) was almost unaffected at concentrations of 0.75 M and 1.50 M but was reduced after 60 min in 2.25 M to very low values indicating a leak membrane. The maximum rate of rise of the action potential ( $V_A$ ) was unaffected up to 0.50 M but was reduced to about 50% of control value at 0.75 M. Between 0.75 M and 1.25 M it was constant and higher concentrations reduced to almost zero. The reduction of  $V_A$  at the lower concentrations was accompanied by changes in neither the resting membrane potential nor  $R_m$ . It is proposed that urea perturbs protein systems concerned with the generation of the muscle action potential without affecting passive electrical properties of the muscle membrane. The electrolyte analysis revealed an increase in intracellular Na and K concentrations, mainly due to loss of intracellular water.

---

The main components of excitable membrane are proteins and lipids which presumably to some extent are held together by the same general types of bonds which determine the tertiary and quaternary structure of proteins. Very little is known of the molecular basis of the various functional membrane properties but according to the fluid mosaic model protein rich regions are responsible for such functional properties of the membrane as permeability transport mechanisms and receptor functions, while more purely lipid regions are responsible for the integrity and cohesiveness of the membrane structure (Singer and Nicolson 1972). In view of this, urea, a well known agent capable of unfolding proteins—thereby affecting both quaternary and tertiary structures—can be assumed to affect sensitive membrane functions, for example excitability in nerve and muscle.

A considerable amount of work has been carried out with urea on different biological systems: thus early work (Tanford, 1964, 1968, 1970; Nosaki and Tanford 1963) has shown that small globular proteins can undergo transitions between the native and the denatured

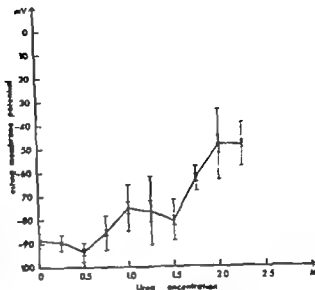


Fig. 1. Resting membrane potential at various urea concentrations after 60 min exposure. Thin bars indicate  $\pm$  SD and thick bars SE.

iodine, potassium and chloride were determined with neutron activation analysis (Bergström 1962). Potassium and magnesium determinations were made with atomic absorption flame photometry (Sjöström, Hultman and Sjöberg 1973). The extracellular and intracellular water content in the muscle is estimated according to Grahn, Lenné and Lenné (1967). This method is based on the assumption that the chloride ions are distributed passively over the cell membrane according to the Nernst equation. As the resting membrane potential is known (and since external chloride concentration is also known) it is possible to calculate external and internal water content (see also Bergström, Bolthuis and Hultman 1970).

## Results

### Resting electrical properties

Fig. 1 shows the effect of the various urea solutions on the resting membrane potential after 30 min exposure. Between 0.25 M and 0.75 M urea there is no major change in the potential.

The potential values with concentrations between 1.00 M and 1.50 M are somewhat lower (ca. 10 mV) than at lower concentrations. For concentrations above 1.50 M there is a marked decrease in the potential. Between 2.00 and 2.25 M the potential seems to level off at a value of about -50 mV. It thus appears that the decrease in the magnitude of the membrane potential with increasing urea concentration may approximate a step-function with one possible step at 1.5–1.75 M.

The effects of different urea solutions on the input resistance ( $R_{in}$ ) and the specific membrane resistance ( $R_m$ ) as a function of time are given in Table 1 for three concentrations 0.75, 1.50 and 2.25 M. This table includes values up to 75 min except for 1.50 M where values up to 105 min are included. Table 1 also includes values for the length constant ( $\lambda$ ) and the calculated fibre diameter ( $d$ ). For 0.75 M there is no marked decrease in either  $R_{in}$  or  $R_m$  (for  $R_m$  see also Fig. 2) up to 60 min. At 75 min there is a small decrease in  $R_m$ . The  $R_m$  values at 1.50 M are quite similar to those at 0.75 M except the increase at 30 min. At a concentration of 2.25 M the  $R_m$  increase to over 400 k $\Omega$  after 30 min and then steadily



Membrane constants were obtained by rectangular pulse analysis for the case of an infinite cable (Hodgkin and Rushton 1946, Katz 1948, Fatt and Katz 1951, Hodgkin and Nakajima 1972).

The space constant  $\lambda$  and input resistance  $R_{in} = \frac{1}{2} \sqrt{\frac{R_m}{\pi a}}$  were obtained from the distribution of potential in the steady state using the relation  $V(0, \infty) = \frac{1}{2} I(x) \sqrt{\frac{R_m}{\pi a}} \exp(-x/\lambda)$  where

$$\lambda = \sqrt{\frac{R_m}{\pi a}}$$

$x$  is the intracellular distance

$r_m$  is the resistance times unit length of the surface membrane of the fibre in  $\Omega \text{ cm}$

$$\left( r_m = \frac{R_m}{2\pi a} \right)$$

$R_m$  is the specific membrane resistance in  $\Omega \text{ cm}^2$

$r_i$  is the resistance per unit length of axis cylinder in  $\Omega \text{ cm}^{-1}$

$$\left( r_i = \frac{R_i}{\pi a} \right)$$

$R_i$  is the internal specific resistance in  $\Omega \text{ cm}$

$a$  is the radius of fibre

The equation was transcribed into the form

$$\log R(x) = -0.4343x/\lambda + \log R_m$$

$$\text{where } R(x) = \frac{V(0, \infty)}{R_{in}}$$

For each of the three  $x$  values the mean of three  $\log R(x)$ -values was computed and used to get a regression line, which should be a straight line in a log diagram. The intercept with the  $\log R(x)$  axis ( $x = 0$ ) is  $\log R_m$  and the slope gives  $\lambda$ . The regression line was tested for linearity with F-test at the 1% significance level and experiments which did not fulfill this criterion were excluded. From  $R_{in}$  and  $\lambda$ ,  $R_m$  and  $a$  is computed assuming  $R_i = 200 \Omega \text{ cm}$  (Fatt 1964). All parameters presented in figures and tables as mean  $\pm$  standard deviation for 10 experiments. Means of individual values between  $T-7.5$  and  $T+7.5$  except for  $T-15$  min. In this case the corresponding measurements were made for values between 10 and 20 min.

### Solutions

The normal Ringer solution contained  $\text{NaCl } 115 \text{ mM}$ ,  $\text{KCl } 2.5 \text{ mM}$ ,  $\text{CaCl}_2 1.8 \text{ mM}$ ,  $\text{Na}_2\text{HPO}_4 1.5 \text{ mM}$ ,  $\text{NaH}_2\text{PO}_4 0.85 \text{ mM}$  (Adrian 1956). A stock solution of urea (analytical grade) in Ringer solution was made up (3 M) just before the experiment and diluted with normal Ringer to the actual concentration used. This was done in order to prevent formation of cyanate which takes place if urea solutions become alkaline (Stack, Stein and Moore 1960). To reduce the osmotic impact on the membrane, the concentrated urea Ringer solutions were applied in steps. Uptake of concentration of 0.75 M urea solutions were applied directly. For concentrations between 0.75 M and 1.50 M the solutions were applied in two steps, first 0.75 M and after 10 min the final concentration to be used. For concentrations between 1.50 M and 2.25 M, the final step took place after 20 min of 1.5 M solution. The time of onset was the time when the first urea solution was applied. The effect of the various urea concentrations was compared after 60 min.

The conductances of the urea-Ringer solutions were measured with a Kematron Tetrametric Micro-meter. A slight linear increase of the specific resistivity ( $\Omega \text{ cm}$ ) with increasing concentration was noted: the value was 88  $\Omega \text{ cm}$  for normal Ringer solution and 94 for 2.25 M urea solution.

### Electrode composition of muscle fibres

Frog sartorius muscles were dissected free and care was taken to remove all connective tissue, especially at the pelvic ends. 5 muscles were prepared for each concentration of urea Ringer solution. 4 different solutions were used: normal Ringer solution, 0.75 M, 1.50 M and 2.25 M urea. To reduce the osmotic impact of high concentrations of urea the procedure described above was applied.

The muscles were first placed in the urea-Ringer solution for 60 min. The muscles were then removed from the solution, carefully blotted against a smooth surface and immediately weighed on a Mettler H10 balance. No correction was made for water evaporation from the preparation. The muscles were then placed in desiccator and dried at 70°C for 48 h. After this the muscles were weighed and placed in dry plastic

TABLE II. Muscle electrolyte composition for muscles soaked for 60 min in different urea solutions. *P* gives the mean  $\pm$  S.D.

	Normal Ringer	0.75 M	1.50 M	2.25 M
H <sub>2</sub> O ml/100 g FFS <sup>a</sup>	367 $\pm$ 13 (5)	231 $\pm$ 9 (3)	214 $\pm$ 14 (5)	191 $\pm$ 9 (5)
Na meq/100 g FFS	14.6 $\pm$ 1.9 (4)	7.8 $\pm$ 1.8 (3)	11.7 $\pm$ 1.3 (5)	14.5 $\pm$ 1.0 (5)
K meq/100 g FFS	41.1 $\pm$ 1.8 (4)	38.0 $\pm$ 1.4 (3)	29.3 $\pm$ 4.4 (5)	20.3 $\pm$ 2.1 (5)
4g meq/100 g FFS	9.6 $\pm$ 0.2 (4)	9.1 $\pm$ 0.2 (3)	8.3 $\pm$ 0.4 (5)	7.7 $\pm$ 0.2 (5)
1 meq/100 g FFS	12.0 $\pm$ 2.1 (4)	3.9 $\pm$ 1.4 (3)	9.5 $\pm$ 1.6 (5)	11.0 $\pm$ 1.0 (5)

FFS = fat free solid.

It is interesting to note that after 30 min there seems to be no major change in fibre diameter indicating that the volume of the intracellular water is the same as in Ringer solutions. This is not in accordance with the values for intracellular water seen in Table III which shows a clear decrease for all concentrations presented. The reason for this discrepancy is not clear but a change in internal resistivity ( $R_i$ ) might explain the results obtained (see Discussion).

#### Muscle cell electrophoresis

Table II shows the contents of water, sodium, potassium chloride and magnesium of muscles soaked in urea for 60 min. As expected, exposure to increasing urea concentrations causes water and potassium to leave the muscle, as indicated by the decrease of the concentrations of these substances at increasing urea concentrations. Sodium and chloride decrease at low urea concentrations, they then tend to increase again in more concentrated urea solutions, when the muscle cell membrane becomes more permeable to these ions. This pattern presumably corresponds to a first phase when the extracellular fluid is osmotically extracted from the muscle, and a second phase when sodium and chloride enter the muscle fibres. The changes in intracellular magnesium indicate a slow leakage of this ion out of the muscle fibre with increasing concentrations.

Table III shows the calculated values for intracellular ions and extra- and intracellular water at the different urea concentrations. As expected, both intra- and extracellular water decrease as the urea concentration is increased.

TABLE III. Derived values for water and electrolytes in muscles soaked for 60 min in different urea solutions. Figures are mean  $\pm$  S.D.

	Normal Ringer	0.75 M	1.50 M	2.25 M
H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>i</sub> ml/100 g FFS	84 $\pm$ 13 (4)	38 $\pm$ 11 (5)	47 $\pm$ 13 (5)	65 $\pm$ 8 (5)
H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>e</sub> ml/100 g FFS	284 $\pm$ 3 (4)	195 $\pm$ 8 (5)	147 $\pm$ 19 (5)	125 $\pm$ 7 (5)
Na <sub>i</sub> meq/100 g FFS	3.9 $\pm$ 0.4 (4)	3.3 $\pm$ 0.6 (3)	3.6 $\pm$ 0.5 (5)	6.6 $\pm$ 0.4 (5)
Na <sub>e</sub> meq/l	13.8 $\pm$ 1.3 (4)	16.9 $\pm$ 3.2 (5)	25.0 $\pm$ 2.1 (5)	32.7 $\pm$ 1.4 (5)
K <sub>i</sub> meq/l	144.4 $\pm$ 6.6 (4)	194.2 $\pm$ 13.8 (5)	200 $\pm$ 24 (5)	163 $\pm$ 23 (5)
(K <sub>i</sub> + K <sub>e</sub> /H <sub>2</sub> O <sub>i</sub> ) meq/l	150 $\pm$ 6 (4)	196 $\pm$ 9 (5)	192 $\pm$ 15 (5)	183 $\pm$ 14 (5)
R <sub>i</sub> M <sup>b</sup> mV	89	85	80	-49
P <sub>Na</sub> /P <sub>K</sub>	0.016	0.029	0.453	0.206

<sup>a</sup> Calculated as  $\frac{1}{2}$  of electrolyte and water content in Table II.

TABLE I Input resistance ( $R_{in}$ ) and length constant ( $\lambda$ ) as experimentally measured according to Allen's specific membrane resistance ( $R_m$ ) and diameter of muscle fibres, as calculated according to Methods, exposed to 3 urea solutions. Values are mean  $\pm$  S.D. Diameters of fibres are computed assuming internal resistivity ( $R_i$ ) 200  $\Omega$  cm (see text).

<i>T</i> (min)	<i>n</i>	$R_{in}$ (M $\Omega$ )	$\lambda$ (mm)	$R_m$ ( $\Omega$ cm <sup>2</sup> )	$d$ ( $\mu$ m)
<i>0.75 M</i>					
0	8	0.21 $\pm$ 0.08	2.22 $\pm$ 0.70	3 630 $\pm$ 250	118 $\pm$ 22
15	9	0.21 $\pm$ 0.04	2.10 $\pm$ 0.83	3 250 $\pm$ 2 120	113 $\pm$ 24
30	11	0.31 $\pm$ 0.25	2.22 $\pm$ 1.07	3 830 $\pm$ 2 530	110 $\pm$ 42
45	5	0.33 $\pm$ 0.21	2.07 $\pm$ 0.82	3 530 $\pm$ 1 610	103 $\pm$ 43
60	12	0.20 $\pm$ 0.09	2.34 $\pm$ 1.37	3 420 $\pm$ 2 310	131 $\pm$ 66
75	14	0.22 $\pm$ 0.10	1.83 $\pm$ 0.88	2 570 $\pm$ 1 870	109 $\pm$ 36
<i>1.50 M</i>					
0	29	0.24 $\pm$ 0.10	2.21 $\pm$ 0.92	3 540 $\pm$ 1 930	116 $\pm$ 42
15	0				
30	10	0.35 $\pm$ 0.18	2.12 $\pm$ 0.50	4 100 $\pm$ 2 040	95 $\pm$ 3
45	5	0.25 $\pm$ 0.11	2.49 $\pm$ 0.9	4 140 $\pm$ 1 670	170 $\pm$ 44
60	10	0.26 $\pm$ 0.12	2.46 $\pm$ 0.95	4 320 $\pm$ 2 220	117 $\pm$ 40
75	5	0.21 $\pm$ 0.06	1.71 $\pm$ 0.44	330 $\pm$ 900	103 $\pm$ 16
90	7	0.22 $\pm$ 0.05	2.10 $\pm$ 0.57	3 230 $\pm$ 1 240	111 $\pm$ 3
105	12	0.17 $\pm$ 0.05	2.22 $\pm$ 0.88	3 310 $\pm$ 210	126 $\pm$ 78
<i>2.25 M</i>					
0	15	0.26 $\pm$ 0.16	2.51 $\pm$ 0.62	4 340 $\pm$ 1 670	125 $\pm$ 40
15	0				
30	8	0.42 $\pm$ 0.25	1.93 $\pm$ 0.58	3 730 $\pm$ 1 790	85 $\pm$ 31
45	4	0.29 $\pm$ 0.35	2.56 $\pm$ 1.68	3 200 $\pm$ 1 870	161 $\pm$ 117
60	12	0.19 $\pm$ 0.17	1.15 $\pm$ 0.60	1 130 $\pm$ 930	109 $\pm$ 51
75	5	0.08 $\pm$ 0.04	1.03 $\pm$ 0.43	600 $\pm$ 260	146 $\pm$ 66

declines to very low values. It seems reasonable to assume that an osmotically-induced shrinking of the muscle fibre is an important factor underlying the increase in  $R_m$  at 30 min in both 1.25 M and 1.50 M. As can be seen the calculated fibre diameter at 30 min is lower than the control values for the two concentrations.

At high urea concentration (2.25 M)  $R_m$  is seriously affected. At 45 min  $R_m$  is markedly reduced, and it reaches very low values at 60 and 75 min.

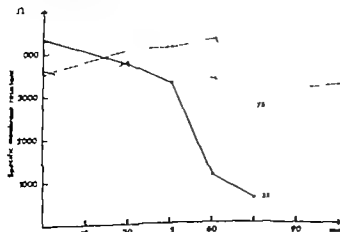


Fig. 2. Specific membrane resistance ( $R_m$ ) as function of time in three urea solutions. See Table I for S.D. and number of fibres.

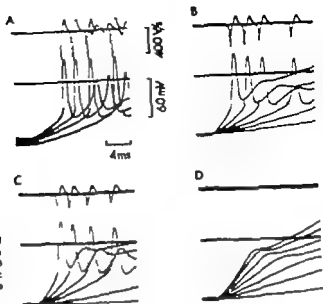


Fig. 4. Action potentials recorded from frog muscle fibers soaked in different urea solutions for 60 min. A. control, B. 0.75 M, C. 1.50 M, D. 2.25 M. Upper trace displays the differential signal.

The effects of various concentrations of urea on the heights and thresholds of the action potentials are shown in Fig. 5. The height of the potential remains unchanged up to 1.25 M. At 1.75 M the overshoot has disappeared, but using strong stimuli it is usually possible to reach the zero-level. The threshold remains constant up to 0.50 M; with higher concentrations there is a gradual increase in threshold.

For a membrane action potential with zero longitudinal current the membrane current  $i_m$  is related to the rate of rise of the action potential according to the equation

$$i_m = C_m \frac{dV}{dt}$$

where  $C_m$  is the membrane capacitance (Hodgkin and Katz 1949). This relation may also be valid for the muscle fibre and the same equation has therefore been used for estimating the membrane current. The maximum rate of rise of the action potential is believed to reflect the maximal sodium conductance (cf. Hillebrand, Lifshitz and Quested 1969; Thiesleff 1971). To make sure that the membrane capacitance was not changed during urea treatment this parameter was evaluated using  $\tau_m = R_m C_m$  where  $\tau_m$  was taken as the time for an electrotonic potential to reach 83% of its maximum value. These values showed that no significant (1% significance level) change takes place after 60 min at the three concentrations 0.75, 1.50 and 2.25 M (Table IV). The rate of rise is a sensitive parameter and the plot of the maximum rate of rise versus urea concentrations (Fig. 6) reveals several points of interest. The rate of rise remains at the control level up to 0.50 M. At 0.75 M it is reduced to about 90% of the control value. After this step-like fall, there is a plateau in the curve from 0.75 M to 1.25 M. From 1.25 M there is a steady decline in the rate of rise, which almost reaches zero at 2.00 M. The curve thus approximates a

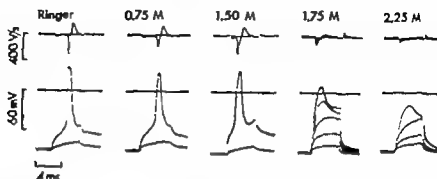


Fig. 3. Action potentials in muscle fibres soaked in urea solutions for 60 min. Upper trace displays the differentiated signal.

When the amount of intracellular sodium is related to the dry weight there is a change up to 1.5 M urea. At 2.25 M the amount of intracellular sodium has doubled, indicating an increase in the sodium permeability of the muscle cell membrane. In the case of intracellular potassium concentration there is an increase from the control value of 144 mM to 200 mM for the muscle treated with 1.50 M urea, presumably due to shrinkage of the fibre. Between 1.50 M and 2.25 M urea there is a decrease in intracellular potassium of about the same magnitude as the corresponding increase in intracellular sodium.

The concentration values for sodium and potassium in Table III were used to calculate the relative sodium permeability ( $P_{Na}/P_K$ ) according to the Goldman equation (Goldman 1941; Hodgkin and Katz 1949). The values were 0.016 in Ringer, 0.029 in 0.75 M urea, 0.053 in 1.50 M urea and 0.206 in 2.25 M urea. The changes in electrolyte concentration *per se* are thus not sufficient to explain the observed decrease in the resting membrane potential. It therefore appears that the changes may be a consequence of changes in the permeability properties of the membrane.

#### Active electrical properties

Fig. 3 shows a series of muscle action potentials recorded after 60 min in various urea concentrations. The action potentials of the muscle fibres treated with 0.75 M and 1.50 M urea show the same general configuration as the control. However, although the maximum amplitude is approximately the same, the maximum rate of rise is quite clearly less, and the impulse duration longer than that of the control. The potentials which were recorded from muscles immersed in 1.75 M and 2.25 M urea respectively are on the other hand abortive and seem to have lost their "all-or-nothing" characteristics. The height has diminished and the duration greatly increased and the rate of rise has decreased to very low values. In view of these observations that the membrane loses its ability to produce all-or-nothing spikes at concentrations above 1.75 M, it appeared of interest to investigate the effect of ramp stimuli (cf. Frankenhaeuser and Vallbo 1965; Vallbo 1964). Such recordings are shown in Fig. 4. At a urea concentration of 0.75 M (4 B) there is a definite decrease in the rate of rise and the height of the action potential at low rates of rise of the ramp. At a concentration of 1.75 M (4 D) it is only possible to elicit small graded "hump-like" potentials which bear no resemblance to those obtained at low concentrations.

## UREA ON FROG MUSCLE

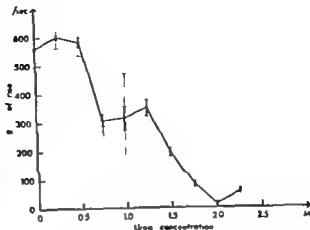


Fig. 6. Maximum rate of rise of action potential of nerve fibres soaked in different urea solutions of 60 min. Thin bars indicate  $\pm 1$  SD and thick bars  $\pm 3$  SD.

In muscle fibres treated with urea the resting membrane potential remains near normal up to 1.50 M (Fig. 1). Within this range the input resistance ( $R_{in}$ ) and specific membrane resistance ( $R_m$ ) also remain near their control values (cf. Table I and Fig. 2). At higher urea concentrations there is a significant fall in resting membrane potential and also in  $R_{in}$  and  $R_m$ . The changes in electrolyte composition at increasing urea concentrations indicate an increasing relative sodium conductance which is also borne out by the calculated  $P_{Na}/P_{K}$  ratios.

It thus appears that urea solutions in concentrations up to 1.50 M have little effect on the passive electrical properties of the membrane. However there is a small but definite increase in the relative sodium permeability and a close inspection of Fig. 1 reveals a small decrease of about 10 mV in the mean membrane potential of about 0.75 M urea, which may correspond to the early increase in sodium permeability.

At urea concentrations higher than 1.50 M there is a drastic decrease in the membrane potential (see above) which seems to correspond to a marked decrease in the potassium-selectivity of the membrane. This phenomenon appears to be connected to a general increase in membrane conductance affecting both sodium and potassium channels. This general increase in conductance seems to be characteristic for high urea concentrations but is absent in concentrations below 1.50 M.

The computations of specific membrane resistance ( $R_m$ ) assume a constant internal resistivity ( $R_i$ ). However it is possible that the  $R_i$  of the fibre changes. Comparing calculated fibre diameter (Table I) and water loss from the fibre (Table III) it is probably clear that  $R_i$  must change to some extent. If it is taken into consideration the increase in K<sup>+</sup> and Na<sup>+</sup> after 60 min in urea solution, which should give a lower value for  $R_i$ , it is reasonable to assume that the computed values for the fibre diameter are too high for the urea concentrations presented. However this can only be stated for the 60 min values since no electrolyte concentrations have been measured for other times.

If it is assumed that  $R_i$  is inversely proportional to the sum of the K<sup>+</sup> and Na<sup>+</sup> concentrations the following calculations for 2.25 M at 60 min should be valid. K<sup>+</sup> and Na<sup>+</sup> are increased to 15 meq/l from 157 meq/l (control) which equals a decrease in  $R_i$  from 200 to

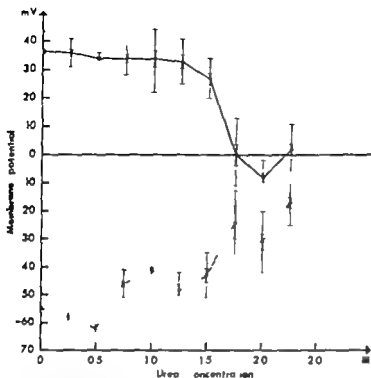


Fig. 5 Amplitude (solid line) and threshold (dotted line) of action potentials of muscle fibres as a function of urea concentration for 60 min. Thin bars indicate  $\pm$ SD and thick bars indicate  $\pm$ SE.

double" step function with sharp falls at 0.50 M and 1.25 M. In view of the denaturing properties of urea, the steps in the curve might correspond to molecular transitions within the membrane.

### Discussion

Urea has long been an important tool in protein chemistry. It is used mainly to disrupt the tertiary and quaternary structure of proteins. The mechanisms are incompletely understood. It has been proposed that urea 1) breaks the ordering of water, 2) breaks hydrogen bonds, 3) disrupts hydrophobic interactions, 4) interacts directly with the protein molecule. However, despite the considerable uncertainties on these points, the close study of the effect of urea on various proteins has yielded valuable data on protein structure and function (Snape *et al.* 1974). Urea is also one of the fastest permeating nonionic solutes with a permeability constant of  $23 \cdot 10^{-6}$  cm/s (Naccachio and Shaiji 1973) and a half-time of penetration through the cell membrane of 15 min (Bozler 1959). Also urea space for sartorius muscle cells is slightly higher than that of water (Bozler 1959). This makes a mechanical effect of the hyperosmolarity on the cell membrane less probable.

TABLE IV Membrane capacitance (pF) for muscle fibres immersed in urea solutions for 60 min. Figures are mean  $\pm$ SD

T (min)	0.75 M	1.50 M	2.25 M
0	$10.8 \pm 4.4$ (8)	$9.5 \pm 3.8$ (13)	$9.0 \pm 6.4$ (10)
60	$10.7 \pm 3.9$ (14)	$8.3 \pm 5.0$ (14)	$11.6 \pm 7.0$ (16)

Control values and 60 min values equal for all concentrations on 1% significance level

In view of the differences between the effect of urea on the resting membrane potential and  $R_m$  (Fig. 1 and 2) and the effect of urea on  $V$  (Fig. 6)— $V$  being reduced to about 50% control values at 0.75 M while at the same concentration resting membrane potential and  $R_m$  is very little changed—it seems probable that urea does not affect the passive permeability properties presumed to be related to the lipid phase while urea has a specific effect on the mechanism underlying the action potential. This mechanism could well be a protein system.

At higher concentrations the integrity of the membrane seems to be affected, leading to reduction of resting membrane potential and  $R_m$ .

The authors are greatly indebted to Dr J. Bergström who performed the muscle electrolyte analysis.

This work has been supported by grants from Karolinska Institute and Svenska Sällskapet för Medicinsk forskning.

## References

- LEIDY, R. H. The effect of internal and external potassium concentration on the membrane potential of frog muscle. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1956. **123** 631–653.
- LARSEN, M. K. BAGA and W. TRAUTWEIN. Die Hemmung der Aktin-c-Myosin Interaktion in Isolierten und extrahierten Muskeln durch Urea. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1960. **45** 317–333.
- LEICHTORSSON, J. Muscle electrolytes in man. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1962. **14** Suppl. 68.
- LEICHTORSSON, J. J. BOSTRÖM and E. HOLTMAN. Electrolyte in leg and neck muscles of rats during ontogeny. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971. **81** 164–169.
- LEICHTORSSON, J., E. HOLTMAN and S. B. SOLBERG. The effect of malacide on plasma and muscle electrolytes and blood pressure in normal subjects and patients with essential hypertension. *Acta med. scand.* 1973. **194** 427–435.
- BOWEN, V. E. and R. A. BOWEN. The thermodynamics of the urinary system. urea-sodium chloride water at 25°C. *J. Phys. Chem.* 1963. **67** 1524–1527.
- BOZLER, E. Osmotic effects and diffusion of non electrolyte in muscles. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1939. **197** 505–510.
- COLACICCO, G. and A. R. J. BOCKELER. Lipid monolayers: influence of lipid film and urea on the surface activity of staphylococcal  $\alpha$ -toxin. *Lipids* 1971. **6** 544–553.
- FITZPATRICK, P. An analysis of the transverse electrical impedance of striated muscle. *Proc. roy. Soc. B* 1964. **159** 404–431.
- FITZPATRICK, P. and B. KATZ. Analysis of end-plate potential recorded with an intracellular electrode. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1955. **115** 320–370.
- FINDLAY, B., R. ROTH and L. DUBOIS. Perturbation of calcium ion activity by urea. *Invest. Urol.* 1972. **10** 158–160.
- FRANKENHAEUSER, B. and Å. B. VALLBO. Accommodation in stylized nerve fibres of *Xenopus laevis* as computed on the basis of voltage clamp data. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1965. **63** 1–20.
- GOOLY, L. and L. PETROVIC. Effect of urea on the early receptor potential. *Vision Res.* 1973. **13** 483–493.
- GOLDMAN, D. E. Potassium, impedance and rectification in membranes. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1943. **27** 37–60.
- GRAHAM, J. A., J. LAMB and A. L. LINTON. Measurements of body water and intracellular electrolytes by means of muscle biopsy. *Lancet* 1967. **2** 1172–1176.
- HODGKIN, A. L. and B. KATZ. The effect of sodium ions on the electrical activity of the giant axon of the squid. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1949. **108** 37–77.
- HODGKIN, A. L. and S. NAKAJIMA. The effect of diameter on the electrical constants of frog skeletal muscle fibres. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1972. **221** 103–120.
- HODGKIN, A. L. and W. A. H. RUBINSON. The electrical constants of crustacean nerves. *Libres. Proc. roy. Soc. B* 1946. **135** 444–479.
- H. HALL, J. L. R. LINDS and B. M. J. QUASTEL. *Electrophysiological analysis of synaptic transmission*. Edward Arnold Publ. Ltd. London 1969.
- KATZ, B. The electrical properties of the muscle fibre membrane. *Proc. roy. Soc. B* 1943. **135** 506–534.
- KNOTHMAN, E. and C. R. SEEDLUND. Responses to transient rising currents in frog skeletal muscle fibres. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1966. **68** 193–203.



146  $\Omega\text{cm}$ . According to the algorithm for computing the fibre diameter this yields a fibre diameter of 93  $\mu\text{m}$  instead of 109  $\mu\text{m}$  for 60 min. The diameter is thus reduced from 125  $\mu\text{m}$  (control) to 93  $\mu\text{m}$  and the associated cell volume is reduced 45 %, which should be compared with the water loss from 284 ml/100 g FFS to 125 ml/100 g FFS (Table IV) a decrease of 56 %, i.e. the two methods yield a decrease in volume of corresponding magnitude. The decrease in  $R_i$  calculated above, would also lead to a reduction of the calculated values for  $R_m$  with about 15%.

One typical effect of urea on the action potential is to increase accommodation, making the potential similar to a graded response at higher urea concentrations. This is especially evident in the effect of urea on the rate of rise of the action potential. It is well known that a depolarization of the muscle membrane can cause similar changes (Knutsson 1966, Larsson and Skoglund 1969). However in the present experiments the increased accommodation occurred when the membrane potential was only insignificantly reduced. Furthermore at these concentrations the increase in  $P_{\text{Na}}/P_{\text{K}}$  is so small, that, with  $R_m$  unchanged, any map shunting effect seems unlikely. In view of this it seems reasonable to conclude that the increase in accommodation is caused by an effect of urea on the action potential generating mechanism.

At increasing urea concentrations the rate of rise of the action potential decreases in steps. The first step decline in the curve starts at 0.50 M urea and the second one at 1.25 M. Between 0.75 and 1.25 M there is a plateau. Curves of this general shape may indicate transitional phenomena. A crystallographic study of the interaction of urea with lysozyme (Sotgiu *et al.* 1974) shows that the main urea induced conformational changes in this protein appear already at a urea concentration of 2.00 M, i.e. the range used in the present study. It is tempting to speculate that the "steps" in the rate of rise curve represent urea-induced conformational transitions in some protein or proteins intimately concerned with the generation of action potentials.

An alternative explanation for the decrease of the maximum rate of rise ( $V_A$ ) of the action potential would be that urea changes the activity of some ions, in particular Na<sup>+</sup> and Ca<sup>2+</sup>. Decreased Na<sup>+</sup> and increased Ca<sup>2+</sup> activities reduce  $V_A$ .

However urea is known to affect Na<sup>+</sup> activity very little (Bower and Robinson 1967) which is consistent with our finding that conductivity is very little affected, whereas Ca<sup>2+</sup> activity is reduced, as reported by Finlayson, Roth and Dubois (1972). Their results show that Ca<sup>2+</sup> activity in CaCl<sub>2</sub> solutions is reduced to about 50% in a 2.25 M urea solution. The decrease in activity will be reduced when the ionic strength of the solution is increased. Consequently it seems highly unlikely that changes in ionic activities are responsible for the decrease in  $V_A$ .

The effects on resting membrane potential (Fig. 1) suggested at least one clear "step". The step in this curve is separate from the steps in the curve depicting the maximum rate of rise (Fig. 6). The passive permeability properties of the membrane are a less complex function of changing urea concentration than the action potential, and may be more dependent on the lipid than on the protein part of the membrane. It is therefore possible to extend the speculation and suggest that the "step" in the curve showing the resting membrane potential reflects urea-induced transition in the lipid phase of the membrane.

## Mechanical, Electrical, and Biochemical Effects of Hypoxia and Substrate Removal on Spontaneously Active Vascular Smooth Muscle

By

PER HELLSTRAND, BORJE JOHANSSON and KARIN NORBERG

Received 21 October 1976

### Abstract

HELLSTRAND P. B. JOHANSSON and K. NORBERG. *Mechanical, electrical and biochemical effects of hypoxia and substrate removal on spontaneously active vascular smooth muscle* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 69-83

Effects of hypoxia and glucose-free solution on the isolated rat portal vein were studied. Decrease of extracellular  $P_{O_2}$  below 90 mm Hg caused graded inhibition of spontaneous mechanical activity below 7 mm Hg, inhibition as complete as most preparations. Contracture force of depolarized portal vein as less sensitive to decreases in  $P_{O_2}$ . Responses to noradrenaline at all concentrations were markedly depressed at extreme hypoxia. Sucrose-gap experiments showed that hypoxia reduced the spontaneous electrical spike discharge. Mean tissue contents of PCr, ATP and glycogen (expressed as glucose) are 3.92, 2.47 and 5.07  $\mu\text{mol/g cell}$  in spontaneously active control arteries and 1.07, 1.11 and 1.43 after 20 min anoxia. Physiological variations in  $P_{O_2}$  may influence anogenic activity of vascular smooth muscle largely through an action at the membrane level and this mechanism may participate in local blood flow control. Calcium ions indicated that the graded response to hypoxia in the present in vitro experiments is not due to diffusion limitation. Spontaneous mechanical activity as relatively well maintained even after prolonged exposure to glucose-free solution, hinders the responses to K<sup>+</sup> and noradrenaline were markedly suppressed. Electrophysiological recordings during spontaneous activity indicated desynchronization and increased conduction. PCr and ATP were maintained at control levels and glycogen reduced by 50 per cent after 2 h in glucose-free medium. Indications of the use of amino acids (glutamate) as substrate under these conditions are obtained.

Blood flow is adjusted to the metabolic activity of different tissues mainly through local control mechanisms. Physicochemical factors, related to metabolism, which produce functional hyperemia through changes in tone of the resistance and precapillary sphincter vessels have been the subject of much research and debate over the last century (for ref. see Mellander and Johansson 1968). It appears that functional hyperemia is brought about not by one single factor but by cooperation of several factors which vary in their relative importance in different tissues.

- NACCACHIE, F. and R. I. SHAFF, Pattern for nonelectrolyte permeability in human red blood cells. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1973. 62 714-736.
- NOZAKI, Y. and C. TANFORD, The solubility of amino acids and related compounds in aqueous urea solutions. *J. biol. Chem.* 1963. 238 4074-4081.
- SHARMA, V. S., J. EVERSE and H. M. RANNEY, Effect of urea on the kinetics of ligand combinations of hemoglobin A and H  $\alpha^{\text{Hb}}$  chains and myoglobin. *J. Mol. Biol.* 1975. 93 345-391.
- SENGER, S. J. and G. L. NICOLSON, The fluid mosaic model of the structure of cell membrane. *Science* 175 720-722.
- SHARP, K. W. R. TUAN, C. C. F. BLAKE and D. E. KOHLAND, Crystallographic study of the urea of urea with lysozyme. *Nature (Lond.)* 1974. 250 295-298.
- STAEK, G. R. W. H. STEIN and S. MOORE, Reactions of the cyanate present in aqueous urea with acids and proteins. *J. biol. Chem.* 1960. 235 1177-1181.
- TAKASHIMA, H. and M. KASUYA, Inactivation of myosin A by low concentrations of urea. *Arch. Biochem. Biophys.* 1967. 118 475-487.
- TANFORD, C., Isothermal unfolding of globular proteins in aqueous urea solutions. *Amer. Chem. Soc.* 86 2050-2059.
- TANFORD, C., Protein denaturation. *Adv. Protein Chem.* 1968. 23 122-282.
- TANFORD, C., Protein denaturation. *Adv. Protein Chem.* 1970. 24 1-95.
- TASAKI, I. W. BARRY and L. CARNAY, Optical and electrophysiological evidence for conformation changes in membrane macromolecules during nerve excitation. In *Physical principles of cell membranes*. Eds. Soell, F. I. Wolken, G. L. Iverson, and I. Lam. New York: Gordon and Breach, pp. 17-34.
- VALLBO, Å. B., Accommodation related to inactivation of the sodium permeability in single myelinated nerve fibres from *Xenopus laevis*. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1964. 61 429-444.
- WESTON, J. A. and K. L. HENDRICKS, Reversible transformation by urea of contact-inhibited fibroblasts. *Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. (Wash.)* 1972. 69 3727-3731.

saturation in the present study. Vigorous bubbling was used throughout the experiments to insure rapid gas equilibration. Mixing of the solution was further improved by motor-driven stirrer. A paraffin cover on the bath, with holes for the connections to the transducers, minimized the contact between bath fluid and ambient air. The oxygen tension in the bath was recorded by an oxygen electrode (L. Eichelwerder & Co., Kiel, Germany). After the preparation had stabilized in the standard medium as indicated by the pattern of spontaneous activity it was exposed to graded degrees of hypoxia obtained by mixing the control gas with 4% CO<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub> through a valve system.

In other experiments the muscle was transferred to glucose-free solution, i.e. standard Krebs medium in which glucose had been replaced by isosmotic amounts of NaCl. Bubbling with the control gas containing 16% O<sub>2</sub> was maintained throughout these experiments.

The effects of hypoxia or glucose removal on the spontaneous contractile activity are quantified by electronic integration of the active isometric force. A Grass polygraph was used for recording. In separate sets of experiments the effects of hypoxia or glucose deprivation on the potassium contracture of the portal vein were examined. Contractions were elicited by solutions in which extracellular amounts of KCl replaced all NaCl of the standard or of the glucose-free medium, respectively. Also the effects of hypoxia and glucose deprivation on responsiveness to noradrenaline were studied in separate experiments by running cumulative concentration-response curves with this agent (see further below).

Care was taken not to expose the muscle to air during the change of solution in the hypoxia experiments.

#### Micro-gap experiments

Simultaneous recording of electrical and mechanical activity are carried out by the micro-gap method (see Johansson *et al.* 1967). In these experiments the effects of glucose-free Krebs or of control medium bubbled with 4% CO<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub> are examined. Oxygen tension could not be recorded near the preparation and the degree of hypoxia is therefore somewhat uncertain as some uptake of O<sub>2</sub> from the ambient air may have occurred between the pre-aeration chamber and the micro-gap apparatus. A comparison of the mechanical responses in these and the bath experiments indicated, however, that the preparations are exposed to P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> 15 mmHg isometric force was recorded and integrated as above. The output from the micro-gap electrodes was amplified and registered on the Grass polygraph together with the signals from an electronic spike counter which measured the number of action potentials from the appropriately AC filtered electrical activity (see Johansson and Mellander 1973).

#### Biological experiments

Approximately 15 mm long sections of the portal mesenteric vein were dissected from rats which had been kept fasting overnight. The vessels were cut open longitudinally and mounted at their in situ lengths on small stainless steel holders. The preparations were accommodated in standard Krebs bubbled with 96% O<sub>2</sub> and 4% CO<sub>2</sub> and were then preincubated for 1 h in control medium equilibrated with the 16% O<sub>2</sub> gas mixture as described above. They were then transferred to glucose-free Krebs, to standard Krebs equilibrated with 4% CO<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub>, or to an incubation bath with control medium. These incubations lasted for 2 h in the experiments designed to examine the effects of glucose removal and for 20 min in the study of anaerobiosis. The incubation media contained <sup>14</sup>C-sucrose (Amersham Radiochemical Centre, 394 mCi/mmol) at an appropriate concentration of 0.5  $\mu$ M. This tracer was used to measure the extracellular fluid (including the amount of bath fluid adhering to the preparation). It has been shown that <sup>14</sup>C-sucrose distributes itself in the extracellular fluid space of rat portal vein during the first 15 min of incubation and that little change in the distribution volume occurs thereafter (Arrill, Johansson and Jansson 1969). At the end of the incubation periods the muscles, still on the metal holders, were rapidly (about 1 s) thrown into liquid N<sub>2</sub> for later analysis. In view of the small mass of tissue it was necessary to pool 10 portal veins for each measurement. One control and one test group (anoxic or glucose-free) were prepared and incubated on each experimental day. The preparations were stored at -80°C. The veins were cut away from the metal holders in glove box at -22°C. The samples were weighed and extracted at this temperature with HCl-methanol. The tubes were brought to 0°C and the extraction completed. The extracts were analyzed for organic phosphates, glucose, glycolytic intermediates and amino acids by enzymatic fluorometric techniques (Lowry and Passaniti 1972, Folbergrovd *et al.* 1972 a, b, 1974 a, b). The radioactivity from the <sup>14</sup>C-sucrose was counted in samples of the muscle extracts and of the respective bath media. The cellular wet weight of the portal veins could then be calculated and concentrations expressed as  $\mu$ mol/g cell.

The local oxygen tension has been considered an important factor  $e.g.$  in the production of functional hyperemia and autoregulation in skeletal muscle (see *e.g.* Guyton *et al.* Skinner and Powell 1967). According to this view, increased metabolism in the tissue reduces the local  $P_{O_2}$  to which the vascular smooth muscle of the microcirculation is exposed; this change in  $P_{O_2}$  would then inhibit vascular tone directly and not via more production of vasodilator metabolites by the tissue cells. Implicit in this argument is that the contractile activity of the vascular smooth muscle is critically dependent on continuous supply of oxygen and, further, that the  $P_{O_2}$  within the vessel walls of the primary microcirculation really drops to levels where this supply is jeopardized. Attempts have been made to elucidate the former aspect by direct experiments on isolated vessels *in vitro*. It has been shown that the spontaneous tone of isolated perfused small arteries from dog skeletal muscle is dependent on the blood  $P_{O_2}$  (Carner, Walker and Guyton 1964). Further work on the contractile and metabolic effects of hypoxia in vascular smooth muscle has been carried out mainly on preparations of large arteries stimulated by adrenergic substances (Detzler and Bohr 1968, Nann and Zucker 1973, Pittman and Duling 1973). Since local control of blood flow mainly results from variations in the myogenic component of tone in the resistance vessels (Mellander and Johansson 1968), it appears more relevant to examine the oxygen dependence of vascular smooth muscle preparations which, in contrast to large arteries, possess myogenic spontaneous activity. The smooth muscle of portal-mesenteric veins of several laboratory animals shows characteristic myogenic activity resembling microvascular vasomotion (*cf.* Wiedeman 1956). It is worth noticing that these splanchnic veins are unique in being both pre- and postcapillary.

The purpose of the present study was to investigate the possibilities for metabolic control in myogenically active vascular smooth muscle by examining the mechanical, electrical and metabolic responses of the rat portal vein to hypoxia and to removal of the endogenous substrate.

Some of the results presented here have been reported in preliminary form (Hellström 1975).

## Methods

Portal veins were dissected from male rats of the Sprague-Dawley strain with body weights between 300 and 400 g. The vessel was cut open longitudinally and the blood was removed from the lumen.

### Recording of mechanical activity

Isometric contractile activity of the longitudinal muscle layer was measured on 5–7 mm long preparations of portal veins which were mounted in 30 ml organ baths and connected to Grass FT03 force transducer under standard diffusion conditions between extracellular medium and lumen as far as possible. The ends of the preparation were fixed to small platinum holders so that the slit could be opened and formed into a rectangular plate of fairly uniform thickness. The veins were allowed to accommodate in standard Krebs solution under a passive force of 5 mN for about 1 h. The composition of this solution in mM was as follows: NaCl 120, KCl 4.7, NaHCO<sub>3</sub> 15.5, KH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub> 1.0, MgCl<sub>2</sub> 1.0, CaCl<sub>2</sub> 2.5, glucose 11.5. All experiments were carried out at 37°C. During the accommodation period the solution was equilibrated with a mixture of 95% O<sub>2</sub> and 5% CO<sub>2</sub> giving a pH of 7.3–7.4. This gas was then replaced by a mixture of 16% O<sub>2</sub>, 4% CO<sub>2</sub> and 80% N<sub>2</sub>. Standard Krebs solution, equilibrated with this latter gas mixture, represented the control.

was used in the present study. Vigorous bubbling was used throughout the experiment to obtain rapid gas equilibration. Mixing of the solution was further improved by motor-driven stirrer. A paraffin cover on the bath, with holes for the connections to the transducers, ensured the contact between bath fluid and ambient air. The oxygen tension in the bath was recorded by an oxygen electrode (L. Eickmeyer & Co., West Germany). After the preparation had stabilized in the standard medium as indicated by the periodic spontaneous activity it was exposed to graded degrees of hypoxia obtained by mixing the control gas with 4% CO<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub> through a valve system.

In other experiments the muscle was transferred to glucose-free solution, i.e. standard Krebs medium in which glucose had been replaced by isotonic amounts of NaCl. Bubbling with the control gas continued for 16 h was continued throughout these experiments.

The effects of hypoxia or glucose removal on the spontaneous contractile activity were quantified by electronic integration of the active isometric force. A Grass polygraph was used for recording. In a series of experiments the effects of hypoxia or glucose deprivation on the passive contractility of the portal vein were examined. Contractures were elicited by solutions in which equimolar amounts of KCl replaced NaCl of the standard or of the glucose-free medium, respectively. Also the effects of hypoxia and glucose depletion on responsiveness to noradrenaline were studied in separate experiments by raising cumulative concentration-response curves with this agent (see further below).

Care was taken not to expose the muscle to air during the change of solution in the hypoxia experiments.

#### Micro-gap experiments

Mechanical recording of electrical and mechanical activity was carried out by the micro-gap method (see Johansson *et al.* 1967). In these experiments the effects of glucose-free Krebs or of control medium fed with 4% CO<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub> were examined. Oxygen tension could not be recorded near the preparation and the degree of hypoxia therefore remains an estimate as some uptake of O<sub>2</sub> from the ambient air may have occurred between the pre-exposure chamber and the micro-gap apparatus. A comparison of the mechanical responses in these and the other experiments indicated, however, that the preparations were exposed to P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> 15 mmHg (isometric force) as recorded and integrated as above. The output from the micro-gap electrodes was amplified and registered on the Grass polygraph together with the signals from an electronic spike counter which measured the number of action potentials from the appropriately AC filtered electrical activity (see Johansson and Mellander 1975).

#### Biochemical experiments

Approximately 15 mm long sections of the portal-mesenteric vein were dissected from rats which had been kept fasting overnight. The vessels were cut open longitudinally and mounted in their an vitro length on small stainless steel holders. The preparations were accommodated in standard Krebs bubbled with 95% O<sub>2</sub> and 4% CO<sub>2</sub> and were then preincubated for 1 h in control medium equilibrated with the 16% O<sub>2</sub> gas mixture as described above. They were then transferred to glucose-free Krebs, to standard Krebs equilibrated with 4% CO<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub>, or to an incubation bath with control medium. These incubations lasted for 2 h in the experiments designed to examine the effects of glucose removal and for 20 min in the study of ascorbic acid. The incubation media contained <sup>14</sup>C-ascorbic acid (Amersham Radiochemical Centre, 294 mCi/mmol) at an approximate concentration of 0.5 μM. This tracer is used to measure the extracellular fluid including the removal of bath fluid affecting the preparation. It has been shown that <sup>14</sup>C-ascorbic acid distributes itself in the extracellular fluid space of rat portal vein during the first 15 min of incubation and that little change in distribution volume occurs thereafter (Arvill, Johansson and Jonsson 1969). At the end of the incubation period the vessels, still on the metal holders, were rapidly (about 1 s) immersed into liquid N<sub>2</sub> for later dissection and for acid group (ascorbic or glucose-free) were prepared and incubated on each experimental run. The preparations were sliced at 30°C. The veins were cut away from the metal holders in glucose or in glucose-free medium and the extraction completed at this temperature with HCl-methanol. The tubes were then analysed for ascorbic acid and amino acids by enzymatic fluorometric techniques (Lowry and Weast 1971; Falbergqvist *et al.* 1972 a, b, 1974 a, b). The radioactivity from the <sup>14</sup>C-ascorbic acid was counted in samples of the muscle extracts and of the respective bath media. The cellular ascorbic acid content could then be calculated and compared.

The local oxygen tension has been considered an important factor *e.g.* in the production of functional hyperemia and autoregulation in skeletal muscle (see *e.g.* Guyton *et al.* 194; Skinner and Powell 1967). According to this view increased metabolism in the tissue reduces the local  $P_{O_2}$  to which the vascular smooth muscle of the microcirculation is exposed. This change in  $P_{O_2}$  would then inhibit vascular tone directly and not via increased production of vasodilator metabolites by the tissue cells. Implicit in this argument is the idea that the contractile activity of the vascular smooth muscle is critically dependent on a continuous supply of oxygen and, further, that the  $P_{O_2}$  within the vessel walls of the precapillary microcirculation really drops to levels where this supply is jeopardized. Attempts have been made to elucidate the former aspect by direct experiments on isolated vessels *in vitro*. It has been shown that the spontaneous tone of isolated perfused small arteries from dog skeletal muscle is dependent on the blood  $P_{O_2}$  (Carrier, Walker and Guyton 1964). Further work on the contractile and metabolic effects of hypoxia in vascular smooth muscle has been carried out mainly on preparations of large arteries stimulated by adrenergic substances (Detar and Bohr 1968; Namm and Zucker 1973; Pittman and Duling 1973). Since local control of blood flow mainly results from variations in the myogenic component of tone in the resistance vessels (Meflander and Johansson 1968) it appears more relevant to examine the oxygen dependence of vascular smooth muscle preparations which, in contrast to large arteries, possess myogenic spontaneous activity. The smooth muscle of portal-mesenteric veins of several laboratory animals shows characteristic myogenic activity resembling microvascular vasomotion (*cf.* Wiedeman 1956). It is worth noticing that these splanchnic veins are unique in being both pre- and postcapillary.

The purpose of the present study was to investigate the possibilities for metabolic control in myogenically active vascular smooth muscle by examining the mechanical, electrical and metabolic responses of the rat portal vein to hypoxia and to removal of the exogenous substrate.

Some of the results presented here have been reported in preliminary form (Hellstrand 1975).

## Methods

Portal veins were dissected from male rats of the Sprague-Dawley strain with body weights between 250 and 400 g. The vessel was cut open longitudinally and the blood was removed from the lumen.

### Recording of mechanical activity

Isometric contractile activity of the longitudinal muscle layer was measured on 3 to 7 mm long preparations of portal veins which were mounted in 50 ml organ baths and connected to Grass FT03 force transducers. In order to standardize diffusion conditions between extracellular medium and tissue, as far as possible, the ends of the preparation were fixed to small platinum holders so that the slit vessel opened and formed a rectangular plate of fairly uniform thickness. The veins were allowed to accommodate to standard Krebs solution under a passive force of 5 mN for about 1 h. The composition of this solution in mM was as follows: NaCl 122, KCl 4.7, NaHCO<sub>3</sub> 15.5, KH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub> 1.2, MgCl<sub>2</sub> 1.0, CaCl<sub>2</sub> 2.5, glucose 11.5. All experiments were carried out at 37°C. During the accommodation period the solution was equilibrated with a mixture of 96% O<sub>2</sub> and 4% CO giving a pH of 7.3-7.4. This gas was then replaced by a mixture of 16% O<sub>2</sub>, 4% CO and 80% N<sub>2</sub>. Standard Krebs solution equilibrated with this latter gas mixture, represents the control.

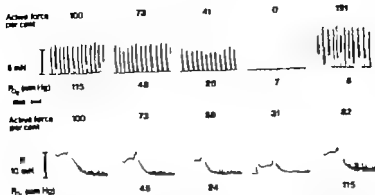


Fig. 2. Spontaneous mechanical activity (upper part) and potassium contractures (lower part) of rat portal vein in control medium ( $P_{O_2}$  115 mmHg), during graded levels of hypoxia, and during recovery. F parts active force represent integrated force expressed as percentages of the control activity.

ulse spike frequency decreased to  $23.6 \pm 5.9$  per cent. The decrease in phasic electrical activity during hypoxia appeared in all experiments to be associated with a reduction in the resting membrane potential although this cannot be judged with certainty from sucrose-gap recordings. A reduced steepness in the depolarizing prepotential preceding each burst of spikes was evident in many recordings (cf. Fig. 1 A and B).

### 2. Quantitative aspects of mechanical responses to variations in $P_{O_2}$

The upper part of Fig. 2 shows original recordings of spontaneous contractile activity in a portal vein exposed to graded changes in  $P_{O_2}$  of the Krebs solution. Reducing  $P_{O_2}$  from the control value at 115 mmHg (standard 16% O<sub>2</sub> gas mixture) to 48 mmHg had little effect on the amplitude of the spontaneous contractions but reduced their duration, so that integrated active force decreased to 73% of control. The further reduction in  $P_{O_2}$  to 25 mmHg affected both amplitude and duration of contractions; integrated force therefore fell to 41%. At 7 mmHg mechanical activity was completely inhibited in this preparation. Recovery at the control  $P_{O_2}$  was associated with a temporal enhancement of activity to 191% of the initial level as illustrated by the last panel.

In view of the fact that hypoxia appeared to inhibit spontaneous contractile activity largely through an effect on electrical membrane events (section 1 above) it was considered of interest to investigate also the influence of  $P_{O_2}$  on the contracture force of depolarized portal veins. In the lower part of Fig. 2 are shown contractures elicited at different  $P_{O_2}$ . The active force developed during the second, sustained, phase of the contracture is expressed as a percentage of the control response at 115 mmHg (shown by a dot). Contracture force declined with decreasing  $P_{O_2}$ , but was not abolished entirely even at  $P_{O_2}$  of 1 mmHg. No enhancement of the contracture force appeared in the control period after hypoxia. Notice that the initial, phasic part of the tension response is well maintained even at low  $P_{O_2}$ .

Fig. 3 summarizes the quantitative changes in spontaneous mechanical activity produced by variations in  $P_{O_2}$  in 5 portal veins. Responses are given as a percentage of the integrated



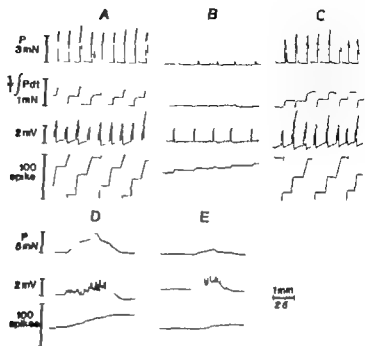


Fig. 1 Sucrose gap recordings of electrical and mechanical activity in isolated rat portal vein. The traces represent isometric active force, integrated active force sampled over 1 min periods, electrical DC activity and output from electronic spike counter. Spontaneous activity in standard medium (A), after 5 min of hypoxic solution (B) and after 15 min recovery (C). Lower part of the figure shows recordings at higher paper speed obtained during control period (D) and during hypoxia (E).

## Results

### 1 Effects of hypoxia on electrical and mechanical activity

Fig. 1 exemplifies recordings of electrical and mechanical activity of a portal vein in control solution (A) after 5 min of hypoxia (B), and after 15 min recovery in the control medium (C). The tracing at the top is isometric contractile force, followed by the integral of the active force sampled over 1 min periods, the DC recording of electrical activity and the output from the electronic spike counter. One contraction from the control period (D) and one from hypoxia (E) are shown below at higher paper speed.

In the control situation (A) the preparation showed the phasic myogenic contractions associated with bursts of action potentials which are characteristic of the portal vein in normal Krebs solution. The mechanical activity corresponded to a time average of active force of 0.65 mN and the mean spike frequency was 79/min. Hypoxia ( $P_{O_2} < 15$  mmHg) led to a rapid and marked inhibition of spontaneous activity as shown in panel B, so that integrated force after 5 min had decreased to about 0.03 mN. The electrical recording showed a decrease both in frequency of bursts and in number of spikes per burst so that the mean spike frequency became reduced to 4.3/min. The temporal correlation between electrical and mechanical activity was maintained during hypoxia. Return to control led to full recovery of electrical and mechanical activity (C).

In a total of 12 exposures to hypoxia in sucrose-gap experiments on 5 portal veins a reduction of integrated contractile force to  $14.7 \pm 3.8$  (mean  $\pm$  S.E.) per cent of the control was found.

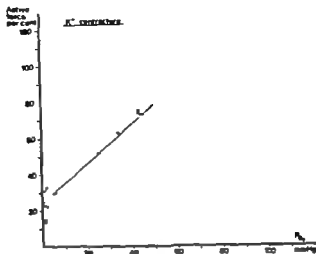


Fig. 4 Contracture force elicited by 122 mM K<sup>+</sup> with 3 mM Ca<sup>2+</sup> as a function of P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> in 6 portal veins. Results expressed as %.

blocked by propranolol 10  $\mu$ M in the Krebs solution and neuronal NA uptake was blocked by LI-3-010 0.1  $\mu$ g/ml (Petersen *et al.* 1966). Three concentration-effect curves were obtained in each experiment during the initial control period, one during hypoxia (P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> 10 mmHg), and one in the subsequent recovery period. The responses of each individual preparation were expressed as a percentage of its maximal NA response in the initial control run. Fig. 5 summarizes the results of these experiments. It is evident that hypoxia caused a pronounced depression of the entire NA dose-response curve and that this effect was completely reversible. A comparison of normalized dose-response curves indicated that hypoxia caused no appreciable shift in ED<sub>50</sub>.

#### Effects of glucose-free solution on electrical and mechanical activity

Removal of the exogenous supply of metabolic substrate had a much less dramatic effect than hypoxia on the spontaneous myogenic activity. Fig. 6 exemplifies sucrose-gap record-

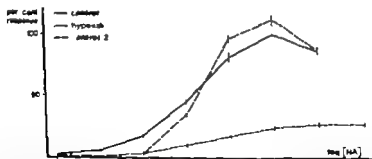


Fig. 5 Concentration-response curves to norepinephrine for 6 portal veins before (control 1), during, and after (control 2) hypoxia (P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> 10 mmHg). Responses of each muscle expressed as per cent of its maximal integrated force in the initial control run. Vertical bars represent S.E. For further details see text.

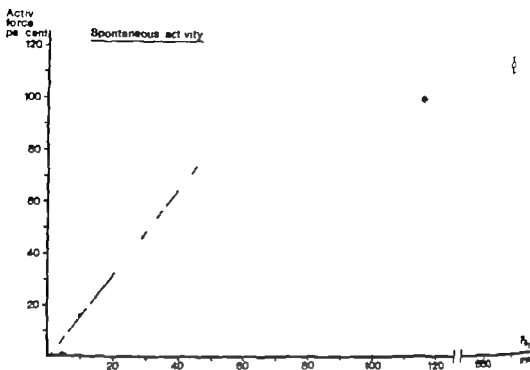
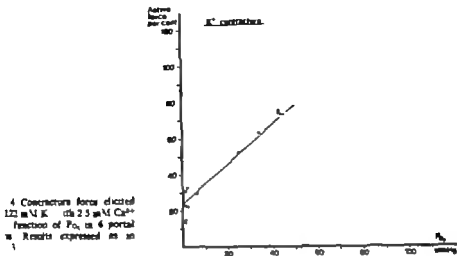


Fig. 3 Integrated active force during spontaneous activity as a function of  $P_{O_2}$  in 5 portal vein. Data are the integrated active force expressed in per cent of its integrated active force at  $P_{O_2} = 115$  mmHg. Broken vertical line summarizes the data for  $P_{O_2}$  values < 50 mmHg. Open circle shows mean  $\pm$  SE of activity at  $P_{O_2}$  of 670 mmHg. Mean thickness of muscle sheets  $0.11 \pm 0.01$  (SE) mm.

contractile force in the control period at 115 mmHg before hypoxia. It is seen that spontaneous activity is quite well sustained down to  $P_{O_2}$  around 50 mmHg but decreases rapidly at lower values. High  $P_{O_2}$  (670 mmHg) caused little increase in active force above that in control medium. The results of 6 expts. on K<sup>+</sup>-contractures are shown in Fig. 4. The active force was calculated as in Fig. 2. A decrease in the mechanical response with reduced  $P_{O_2}$  occurred over the entire range of  $P_{O_2}$  below 115 mmHg but approximately 25 per cent of the response remained even at the extreme degrees of hypoxia. It is difficult to suggest a mathematical model which, on physiological grounds, would be expected to represent data shown in Fig. 3 and 4. For a comparison of the results obtained in the two sets of experiments it seemed reasonable, however, to describe the data in the limited  $P_{O_2}$  range < 50 mmHg by straight lines as shown in the diagrams. The regression line for the contracture data at  $P_{O_2}$  < 50 mmHg shows a slope of 11%/10 mmHg (Fig. 4) compared to the value of 17%/10 mmHg for spontaneous activity (Fig. 3).

Also the responsiveness of the portal vein to the physiological neurotransmitter  $\alpha$ -adrenaline (NA), was examined under conditions of marked hypoxia. Cumulative concentration-effect curves to NA were obtained by 5-fold increases of NA concentration in the bath every 4th min. Responses were quantified as the difference between mean active force during the last 3 min at each concentration and the activity in the control period preceding the first dose. In an attempt to make the responses representative of selective  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptor activation by the bath concentrations of NA the  $\beta$ -adrenoceptors were



acted by propranolol 10  $\mu$ M in the Krebs solution and neuronal NA uptake was blocked by LU-3-010, 0.1  $\mu$ g/ml (Peterson *et al* 1966). Three concentration-effect curves were obtained in each expt., one during the initial control period, one during hypoxia ( $P_{O_2} < 10$  mmHg), and one in the subsequent recovery period. The responses of each individual preparation are expressed as a percentage of its maximal NA response in the initial control run. Fig. 5 summarizes the results of these experiments. It is evident that hypoxia caused a pronounced depression of the entire NA dose-response curve and that this effect was completely reversible. A comparison of normalized dose-response curves indicated that hypoxia caused an appreciable shift in  $ED_{50}$ .

#### Effect of glucose-free solution on electrical and mechanical activity

Removal of the exogenous supply of metabolic substrate had a much less dramatic effect than hypoxia on the spontaneous myogenic activity. Fig. 6 exemplifies sucrose-gap record-

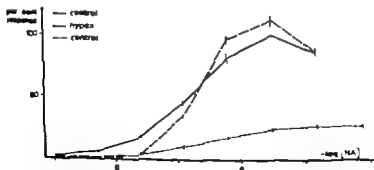


Fig. 5. Concentration response curves to noradrenaline for 6 portal veins before (control 1), during, and after (control 2) hypoxia ( $P_{O_2} < 10$  mmHg). Responses of each vessel expressed as per cent of its maximal integrated force in the initial control run. Vertical bars represent S.E. For further details see text.

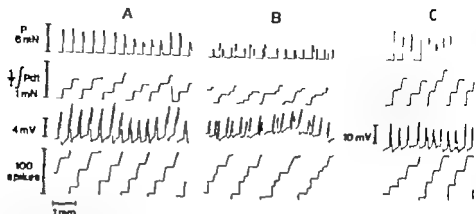


Fig. 6. Sucrose gap recordings of electrical and mechanical activity in isolated rat portal dis. Tramp in upper part of Fig. 1. Spontaneous activity in standard medium (A), in glucose-free solution (B) during recovery in standard medium (C).

ings obtained in glucose free solution (B) compared with the preceding (A) and the subsequent (C) control periods in standard medium. The time average of active force and its overall spike frequency were only modestly affected by glucose elimination, but the pattern of activity changed to one with shorter and more frequent bursts of spikes with reduced amplitude and a corresponding change in contractile activity. Impairment of electrical conduction with desynchronization of activity between different parts of the preparation is the most likely mechanism behind this response which occurred consistently but to variable extents in the different preparations. Occasional phasic contractions were seen without simultaneous action potentials indicating that excitation in these cases failed to propagate along the muscle.

#### 4. Quantitative effects of glucose elimination on mechanical activity

Fig. 7 summarizes the change in spontaneous mechanical activity during 2 h in glucose-free medium expressed as a percentage of the integrated force during the preceding control period. Contractile activity decreased to about 50 per cent over the 2 h. A partial recovery

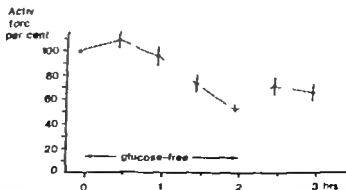


Fig. 7. Change of spontaneous mechanical activity during 2 hrs exposure to glucose-free solution (9 portal dis) and partial recovery after readministration of normal medium (7 preparations). 1 tegra force of each muscle in initial control period set to 100 per cent. Vertical bars S.E.

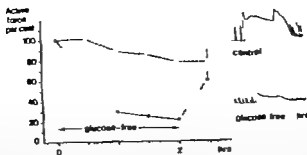


Fig. 8 Effects of glucose-free solution on initial phasic (open circles) and late toxic (filled circles) component of potassium contractures of 6 portal veins. Original recordings exemplified in the right of the figure. Responses in initial control period set to 100 per cent. Vertical bars in the diagram indicate S.E.

about 70 per cent of control occurred in the 7 preparations to which glucose was re-administered. The remaining 2 portal veins were kept in glucose-free medium for a total of 5 h (not shown in the diagram); by the end of that period their contractile activity had decreased to 32 and 25 per cent of the control.

The effects of glucose-free solution on K<sup>+</sup>-contracture are shown in Fig. 8. In 7 muscles, one contracture was elicited every 30 min over a 2-h period in glucose-free solution. It is seen that the toxic part of the response (filled circles) was severely depressed during the glucose-free period, whereas the phasic part (open circles) was rather unaffected.

Dose-response curves for NA after 2 h in glucose-free solution were obtained in experiments analogous to those performed in hypoxia (see above). The results are shown in Fig. 9 (6 muscles). As in hypoxia, a pronounced and reversible depression of the entire dose-response curve appeared in the glucose-free solution, with no appreciable shift in ED<sub>50</sub>.

#### 5 Biochemical changes caused by hypoxia and by glucose starvation

Biochemical changes caused by hypoxia ( $10 \text{ mmHg}$ ) for 20 min or by glucose-free solution for 2 h, respectively were analyzed. Each determination is based on 10 pooled portal veins (see Methods).

The concentrations of phosphocreatine (PCr), ATP, ADP, AMP, glycogen, glucose-6-phosphate, pyruvate and lactate in the control situation and after 20 min of hypoxia are given in Table I. After hypoxia the PCr and ATP levels were reduced to 35 and 67% of the

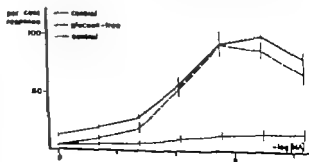


Fig. 9 Cumulative concentration-response curves to noradrenaline for 6 portal veins before (control 1), during, and after (control 2) exposure to glucose-free solution. Results expressed as in Fig. 3.

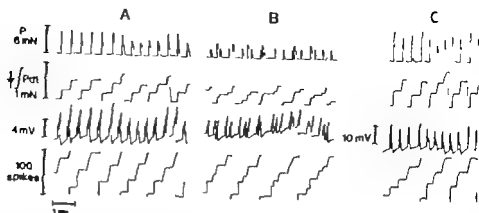


Fig. 6. Sotrode gap recordings of electrical and mechanical activity in isolated rat portal vds. Tracings as in upper part of Fig. 1. Spontaneous activity in standard medium (A), in glucose-free solution (B) and during recovery in standard medium (C).

ings obtained in glucose-free solution (B) compared with the preceding (A) and the subsequent (C) control periods in standard medium. The time average of active force and the overall spike frequency were only modestly affected by glucose elimination, but the pattern of activity changed to one with shorter and more frequent bursts of spikes with reduced amplitude and a corresponding change in contractile activity. Impairment of electrical conduction, with desynchronization of activity between different parts of the preparation, is the most likely mechanism behind this response which occurred consistently but to variable extents in the different preparations. Occasional phasic contractions were seen without simultaneous action potentials indicating that excitation in these cases failed to propagate along the muscle.

#### 4. Quantitative effects of glucose elimination on mechanical activity

Fig. 7 summarizes the change in spontaneous mechanical activity during 2 h in glucose-free medium expressed as a percentage of the integrated force during the preceding control period. Contractile activity decreased to about 50 per cent over the 2 h. A partial recovery

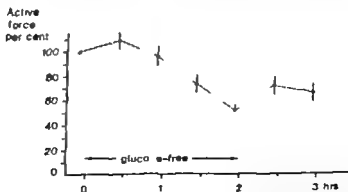


Fig. 7. Change of spontaneous mechanical activity during 2 hrs exposure to glucose-free solution (9 portal veins) and partial recovery after readministration of normal medium (7 preparations). Integrated active force of each muscle in initial control period set at 100 per cent. Vertical bars represent S.E.

expts. We have considered two possible explanations for this gradual decrease in spontaneous contractile activity with increasing degrees of hypoxia. The first possibility implies that each individual cell maintains normal contractile force when its  $P_{O_2}$  approaches zero and drops out at the most extreme degrees of hypoxia. The beginning decline of overall contractile force at an oxygen tension of 50 mmHg in the bath would then occur because the cells of the innermost layers of tissue reach a critical oxygen tension due to the  $O_2$  consumption of the outer parts. More and more cells would fall to contract with further decrease in  $P_{O_2}$  until finally also the surface layers of the preparation become anoxic at the lowest  $P_{O_2}$  levels in the bath. The second alternative implies that spontaneous activity is maintained through some cellular process which itself depends on  $P_{O_2}$  in a graded manner at levels 50 mmHg.

Calculations based on values for the rate of  $O_2$  diffusion through vascular tissue (Kirk et al. 1955; Pittman and Daling 1973) and data for  $O_2$  consumption of portal vein (Hellstrand 1977) indicate that the difference in  $P_{O_2}$  between the surface and the innermost layer of the preparations a distance of about 0.06 mm, would be only about 9 mmHg. The first of the above explanations of the oxygen dependence therefore does not seem likely at all. The alternative explanation, considered above, appears to receive some support from the electrophysiological expts. As  $P_{O_2}$  was decreased the "pacemaker potential" preceding the burst became less steep and the number of spikes per burst decreased (Fig. 1). The temporal correlation between electrical and mechanical activity remained, however suggesting that conduction from cell to cell was still functioning. It appears therefore that graded hypoxia affects impulse generation in the smooth muscle so that the bursts occur at lower frequency and the individual burst encompasses fewer and fewer spikes. Similar observations have recently been reported by Gorevich, Bershtein and Evdokimov (1976). The changes in electrical activity will reduce in a graded way the integrated force developed during spontaneous contractions. Reduced amplitude of spontaneous contractions of dog mesenteric vas in response to anoxia has been reported by Vanhoutte (1976).

Several different mechanisms may be considered as explanations for the mechanical and electrophysiological effects of hypoxia. It is possible of course that decreased ATP availability interferes with ion transport mechanisms essential for normal membrane function including spontaneous impulse generation. Table I shows that both phosphocreatine and ATP decreased in portal vein at a severe degree of hypoxia ( $P_{O_2}$  10 mmHg). A correlation between PCr and tension at graded levels of hypoxia was demonstrated in rabbit aorta by Namm and Zucker (1973) but they found no decrease in ATP until  $P_{O_2}$  was 14 mmHg. Changes in PCr without concomitant shifts in ATP should not be taken directly as an index of altered cellular energy state since the creatinephosphokinase reaction depends on pH and  $[Mg^{2+}]$  both of which may change during hypoxia. Our results showing a 33% reduction of ATP in the portal vein at  $P_{O_2}$  10 mmHg are consistent with those from rabbit aorta (Namm and Zucker 1973) but do not provide information on energy stores at intermediate  $P_{O_2}$  levels.

However the effects of hypoxia on electrical and mechanical activity may not be directly related to the decrease in oxidative phosphorylation. It is conceivable, for instance that the change in membrane activity described above may be caused by decreased intracellular pH secondary to enhanced lactic acid production. The increase in ADP and 5'AMP with the



TABLE I The concentration of phosphocreatine (PCr), ATP, ADP, AMP, glycogen, glucose-6-phosphate, pyruvate, lactate and calculated ATP/ADP ratio in the rat portal vein in normoxic conditions and after 70 min of exposure to anoxia. The values (mean  $\pm$  S.E.) are given in  $\mu\text{mol/g}$  wet weight. Each determination based on 10 pooled portal veins.

	PCr	ATP	ADP	AMP	ATP/ADP	Glycogen (as glucose)	Glucose- 6-phos- phate	Pyru- vate	Lac- tate
Control n=4	3.02 $\pm 0.36$	2.47 $\pm 0.09$	0.612 $\pm 0.046$	0.126 $\pm 0.012$	4.08 $\pm 0.21$	5.07 $\pm 0.23$	0.059 $\pm 0.010$	0.087 $\pm 0.010$	0.8 0.8
Anoxia n=4	1.07* $\pm 0.05$	1.65 $\pm 0.13$	0.901 $\pm 0.042$	0.404 $\pm 0.029$	1.83 $\pm 0.08$	1.83 $\pm 0.37$	0.023 $\pm 0.003$	0.046 $\pm 0.007$	0.8 +0.8
p < 0.05                      p < 0.01                      p < 0.001 based on Student's t test.									

respective control values. The increases in ADP and AMP did not quite compensate for the decrease in ATP, and lowering of the sum of adenonucleotides thus occurred during hypoxia. The levels of alanine, aspartate, glutamate and glutamine did not change (not included in the table). Glycogen, glucose-6-phosphate and pyruvate were all significantly decreased. The lactate values varied considerably. It is shown in the concomitant paper (Hellstrand 1977) that lactate production in portal vein increases during hypoxia.

In the glucose-free, oxygenated (16%) medium, PCr, ATP, ADP and AMP remained at control values. The levels of glycogen, glucose-6-phosphate, pyruvate and lactate were decreased after 2 hours in glucose-free solution as shown in Table II. The amino acids alanine and glutamine were not altered but aspartate and glutamate changed in a reciprocal way.

## Discussion

### Hypoxia

The present experiments have shown that the spontaneous contractile activity of the smooth muscle in rat portal vein is rapidly inhibited in a graded manner when  $P_{O_2}$  decreases below 50 mmHg. In this limited range an approximately linear relation between  $P_{O_2}$  and myogenic activity was found (Fig. 3). Activity was completely inhibited at the lowest  $P_{O_2}$  levels in most

TABLE II The concentration of glycogen, glucose-6-phosphate, pyruvate, lactate, aspartate, glutamate, glutamine and alanine in the rat portal vein incubated in normoglycemic and glucose-free media for 2 h. The values (mean  $\pm$  S.E.) are expressed in  $\mu\text{mol/g}$  wet cell weight. Each determination based on 10 pooled portal veins. Significance levels as in Table I.

Medium	Glycogen (as glucose)	Glucose-6- phosphat	Pyruvate	Lactate	Aspartate	Glutamate	Glutamine	Alanine
Glucose n=4	6.56 $\pm 0.48$	0.057 $\pm 0.008$	0.150 $\pm 0.011$	0.60 $\pm 0.06$	4.07 $\pm 0.51$	7.66 $\pm 0.59$	0.43 $\pm 0.2$	0.63 $\pm 0.09$
Glucose- free n=4	3.13 $\pm 0.13$	0.027 $\pm 0.005$	0.065 $\pm 0.015$	0.19 $\pm 0.05$	7.92 $\pm 1.0$	5.30* $\pm 0.6$	0.91 $\pm 0.38$	0.68 $\pm 0.11$

the *in vitro* preparation and that by extrapolation to the dimensions of small precapillary vessels no P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> effect on contractility was likely. However, our results from the portal vein indicate that diffusion limitation is not a probable reason for the oxygen sensitivity of the spontaneous activity in this vascular smooth muscle, which is clearly apparent also at P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> well above 20 mmHg. It is of interest in this context that cerebral hyperemia due to hypoxia occurs markedly below a P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> of 50 mmHg (Johannesson and Siesjö 1974).

#### substrate depletion

While the influence of anoxia on the spontaneous activity of the isolated portal vein was rapid and dramatic, removal of the exogenous substrate had rather moderate effects also after prolonged periods (Fig. 6). The sucrose-gap expts. showed mainly a change in the pattern of electrical and mechanical activity indicating desynchronization within the preparation. Burst discharges appeared to originate from more than one "pacemakers" in glucose-free medium and propagation was impaired. Thus, whereas impulse generation seemed to be markedly sensitive to hypoxia, intercellular conduction appeared particularly affected by lack of glucose. This electrophysiological effect of the glucose-free solution may reflect a specific membrane function of glucose or it could be secondary to the changes in cellular metabolism which occur. For instance, it is conceivable that the increased utilization of endogenous amino acids in glucose-free medium could lead to production of substances with special influences on the smooth muscle activity.

Since the muscle can function for several hours in substrate-free medium, although with a graded decline in mechanical activity (Fig. 6), associated with a declining oxygen consumption (Hellstrand 1977), it can probably utilize endogenous substrates for its energy supply. Since there is no lactate production in glucose-free solution (Hellstrand 1977) and since the glycogen stores are not depleted after 2 h in glucose-free medium (Table II), carbohydrate is not a likely energy source in this situation. The possibility of amino acids as endogenous energy supply was considered. Thus there was a decrease of the glutamate and an increase of the aspartate contents. These changes are compatible with a shift in the aspartate-aminotransferase reaction.



Thus, reduction of the pyruvate pool, secondary to the glucose depletion, would induce relative increase in oxaloacetate which causes a shift of the equilibrium to the right. The  $\alpha$ -ketoglutarate formed is utilized in the Krebs cycle.

The energetic importance of amino acid catabolism in the portal vein under substrate free conditions cannot be definitely ascertained from the present data. In substrate-depleted rabbit aorta, Coe, Detar and Bohr (1968) were not able to reconstitute contractile ability by adding glutamate in the bath. There is, however, a recent report on metabolism of labelled amino acids in the swine aorta, both in the presence and absence of external glucose (Morrison *et al.* 1976). Bierman *et al.* (1974), in a study of cultured rat aortic smooth muscle cells, found a very slight breakdown of the protein moiety of ingested lipoprotein whereas the lipids are utilized. The present results give no indication as to the possible utilization of cellular lipids, for instance from breakdown of membranes, in the portal vein. This potential

fall in ATP/ADP ratio (Table I) is consistent with acceleration of glycolysis. Indeed, a fold increase in lactate production was found in hypoxic portal veins (Hellestrand 1973). This implies an increased carbohydrate utilization despite the elimination of oxidative metabolism. Glycogen present in the portal vein in the control situation would suffice for about 10 min of hypoxia if it were the only carbohydrate source. Several factors may be rate limiting for the anaerobic energy supply such as rate of transport of glucose into the cell, limited glycolytic enzyme activity and decreasing intracellular pH. It was found by Namm and Zucker (1973) that elevated levels of glucose in the incubation medium inhibit tension development in rabbit aorta under hypoxia. We have not been able to reproduce these findings in the portal vein by elevation of the glucose concentration to 30 mM, however that our control solution had a higher glucose concentration than that used by Namm and Zucker.

Other mechanisms, not directly involved in energy production, may also be considered as explanations for the response of the smooth muscle to hypoxia. The inhibition of contraction is mediated by specific substances such as prostaglandins and adenosine which may be produced in increasing amounts at low  $P_{O_2}$ . Cyanide poisoned rabbit aortae, contracted by noradrenaline, were found by Coburn, Grubb and Aronson (1976) to relax in response to reduced  $P_{O_2}$ , indicating that  $O_2$  can exert effects unrelated to its use in mitochondrial metabolism.

The present results with  $K^+$  depolarization and noradrenaline (Fig. 4 and 5) show that the portal vein, although it may have ceased to contract spontaneously, can still recruit active force development at extreme hypoxia if given a sufficient stimulus. A comparison of Fig. 3 and 4 indicates that the  $O_2$  dependence of the contractile force may exist at higher levels of  $P_{O_2}$  during a strong excitatory response than during spontaneous contraction. Membrane excitation is eliminated by  $K^+$  depolarization and the  $O_2$  dependence under this condition is therefore likely to be mediated through some intracellular process, for instance a limitation of the supply of energy to the contractile machinery itself. The difference in slope of the regression line for data points below 50 mmHg in Fig. 3 and 4 shows a greater  $O_2$  sensitivity of the membrane mechanisms discussed above makes  $O_2$  control of myogenic vascular activity particularly effective.

An earlier study by Carrier *et al.* (1964) showed that the spontaneous tone of small arteries in vitro is inhibited by low  $P_{O_2}$ . Their study and the present one are therefore consistent with the idea that the important myogenic component of tone in resistance and precapillary sphincter vessels may be controlled in vivo by variations in the local oxygen tension over a low range. The problem whether the smooth muscle of these vascular sections is actually exposed to  $P_{O_2}$  values of this magnitude during functional hyperemia or autoregulatory responses cannot, of course, be resolved by in vitro experiments. Duling and Berne (1970) found that in vivo perivascular  $P_{O_2}$  in hamster cheek pouch varied from 35 mmHg in small arteries to 20 mmHg at the end of terminal arterioles. Little difference was found between intra- and extraluminal  $P_{O_2}$ . Similar values were reported for the cremaster muscle from hamster and rat. Although in vitro contractile responses of large vessels to adrenergic stimulation shows a graded sensitivity to  $P_{O_2}$  in the range <100 mmHg (Detar and Pittman 1968) Pittman and Duling (1973) concluded that this effect was due to diffusion limited

the *in vitro* preparation and that by extrapolation to the dimensions of small precapillary vessels no P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> effect on contractility was likely. However, our results from the portal vein indicate that diffusion limitation is not a probable reason for the oxygen sensitivity of the spontaneous activity in this vascular smooth muscle, which is clearly apparent also at P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub>  $\geq$  20 mmHg. It is of interest in this context that cerebral hyperemia due to hypoxia increases markedly below P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> of 50 mmHg (Jöhanisson and Sjöström 1974).

#### substrate depletion

The influence of smooth on the spontaneous activity of the isolated portal vein was mild and dramatic, removal of the exogenous substrate had rather moderate effects also in prolonged periods (Fig. 6). The sucrose-gap expts. showed mainly a change in the form of electrical and mechanical activity indicating desynchronization within the preparation. Burst discharge appeared to originate from more than one "pacemaker" in glucose-medium and propagation was impaired. Thus, whereas impulse generation seemed to be fairly sensitive to hypoxia, intercellular conduction appeared particularly affected by lack of glucose. This electrophysiological effect of the glucose-free solution may reflect a basic membrane function of glucose or it could be secondary to the changes in cellular metabolism which occur. For instance, it is conceivable that the increased utilization of endogenous amino acids in glucose-free medium could lead to production of substances with special influences on the smooth muscle activity.

Since the muscle can function for several hours in substrate-free medium, although with graded decline in mechanical activity (Fig. 6), associated with a declining oxygen consumption (Hellstrand 1977), it can probably utilize endogenous substrates for its energy supply. Since there is no lactate production in glucose-free solution (Hellstrand 1977) and as the glycogen stores are not depleted after 2 h in glucose-free medium (Table II), carbohydrate is not a likely energy source in this situation. The possibility of amino acids as endogenous energy supply was considered. Thus there was a decrease of the glutamate and an increase of the aspartate contents. These changes are compatible with a shift in the pyruvate-aspartate transaminase reaction



Thus, reduction of the pyruvate pool, secondary to the glucose depletion, would induce a relative increase in oxaloacetate which causes a shift of the equilibrium to the right. The  $\alpha$ -ketoglutarate formed is utilized in the Krebs cycle.

The energetic importance of amino acid catabolism in the portal vein under substrate-free conditions cannot be definitely ascertained from the present data. In substrate-depleted rabbit aorta, Coe, Deter and Bohr (1968) were not able to substitute contractile ability by adding glutamate to the bath. There is, however, a recent report on metabolism of labelled amino acids in the swine aorta, both in the presence and absence of external glucose (Morrison *et al.* 1976). Baermen *et al.* (1974), in a study of cultured rat aortic smooth muscle cells, found a very slight breakdown of the protein moiety of ingested lipoprotein whereas the lipids were utilized. The present results give no indication as to the possible utilization of cellular lipids, for instance from breakdown of membranes, in the portal vein. This potential

fall in ATP/ADP ratio (Table I) is consistent with acceleration of glycolysis. Indeed, a 2 fold increase in lactate production was found in hypoxic portal veins (Hellstrand 1977). This implies an increased carbohydrate utilization despite the elimination of oxidative consumption. Glycogen present in the portal vein in the control situation would suffice for about 10 min of hypoxia if it were the only carbohydrate source. Several factors may be rate-limiting for the anaerobic energy supply such as rate of transport of glucose into the cell, limited glycolytic enzyme activity and decreasing intracellular pH. It was found by Namm and Zucker (1973) that elevated levels of glucose in the incubation medium increase tension development in rabbit aorta under hypoxia. We have not been able to reproduce these findings in the portal vein by elevation of the glucose concentration to 30 mM. Not however that our control solution had a higher glucose concentration than that used by Namm and Zucker.

Other mechanisms, not directly involved in energy production, may also be considered as explanations for the response of the smooth muscle to hypoxia. The inhibition could be mediated by specific substances such as prostaglandins and adenosine which may be produced in increasing amounts at low  $P_{O_2}$ . Cyanide poisoned rabbit aortae, contracted by noradrenaline, were found by Coburn, Grubb and Aronson (1976) to relax in response to reduced  $P_{O_2}$ , indicating that  $O_2$  can exert effects unrelated to its use in mitochondrial metabolism.

The present results with  $K^+$  depolarization and noradrenaline (Fig. 4 and 5) show that the portal vein, although it may have ceased to contract spontaneously, can still recruit energy for active force development at extreme hypoxia if given a sufficient stimulus. A comparison of Fig. 3 and 4 indicates that the  $O_2$  dependence of the contractile force may extend to higher levels of  $P_{O_2}$  during a strong excitatory response than during spontaneous activity. Membrane excitation is eliminated by  $K^+$  depolarization and the  $O_2$  dependence under this condition is therefore likely to be mediated through some intracellular process, for instance limitation of the supply of energy to the contractile machinery itself. The difference in the slope of the regression line for data points below 50 mmHg in Fig. 3 and 4 show that the greater  $O_2$  sensitivity of the membrane mechanisms discussed above makes  $O_2$  control of myogenic vascular activity particularly effective.

An earlier study by Carrier *et al* (1964) showed that the spontaneous tone of small arteries in vitro is inhibited by low  $P_{O_2}$ . Their study and the present one are therefore consistent with the idea that the important myogenic component of tone in resistance and precapillary sphincter vessels may be controlled in vivo by variations in the local oxygen tension over the low range. The problem whether the smooth muscle of these vascular sections is really exposed to  $P_{O_2}$  values of this magnitude during functional hyperemia or autoregulation responses cannot of course be resolved by in vitro experiments. Duling and Berne (1970) found that in vivo perivascular  $P_{O_2}$  in hamster cheek pouch varied from 35 mmHg near small arteries to 70 mmHg at the end of terminal arterioles. Little difference was found between intra- and extraluminal  $P_{O_2}$ . Similar values were reported for the cremaster muscle from hamster and rat. Although in vitro contractile responses of large vessels to adrenergic stimulation shows a graded sensitivity to  $P_{O_2}$  in the range <100 mmHg (Detar and Bobb 1968), Pittman and Duling (1973) concluded that this effect

17. ILLSTRAND, P. Oxygen sensitivity of spontaneous and induced contractions in smooth muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973. 93, III A-66 A.
18. ILLSTRAND, P. Oxygen consumption and lactate production of the rat portal vein in relation to its contractile activity. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977. 100 91-106.
19. JOHANSSON, B. and B. MILLAMORE. Static and dynamic components in the vascular myogenic response to passive changes in length as revealed by electrical and mechanical recordings from the rat portal vein. *Circulat. Res.* 1973. 36, 76-83.
20. JOHANSSON, H. and B. K. SUND. Cerebral blood flow and oxygen consumption in the rat in hypoxic and hyperoxic. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973. 93, 269-276.
21. KRE, J. E. and T. J. S. LAUREN. Diffusion coefficients of various solutes for human aortic tissue with special reference to variation in tissue permeability with age. *J. General.* 1955. 10, 282-302.
22. KLOTZ, O. H. and J. V. PAMONJAU. *A flexible system of enzymatic analysis*. Academic Press, New York and London, 1972.
23. MILLAMORE, B. and B. JOHANSSON. Control of resistance, exchange, and capacitance functions in the peripheral circulation. *Pharmacol. Rev.* 1968. 20, 117-196.
24. MOLLERON, E. S., R. F. SCOTT, J. FRICK and M. KNOWS. Oxidation of amino acids by rat aorta. *Fed. Proc.* 1976. 35, 287.
25. NAFPE, D. H. and J. L. ZUTTER. Biochemical alterations caused by hypoxia in the isolated rabbit aorta. *Circulat. Res.* 1973. 32, 464-470.
26. PEDERSEN, P. V., N. LAMCK, V. HAUGA, T. HOLT, J. HJORTSKJER, J. HOLMSTAD, I. MÖLLER-NIELSEN, M. NYGAARD, V. PEDERSEN, A. JENSEN-B. and W. HOUER. Pharmacological studies of a new series of bicyclic thymoleptics. *Acta pharmacol. (Kbh.)* 1966. 24, 121-133.
27. PITTMAN, R. N. and B. R. DULING. Oxygen sensitivity of vascular smooth muscle. I. *In vitro* studies. *Microvasc. Res.* 1973. 6, 202-211.
28. SENNER, N. S. J. and W. J. POWELL. J. Action of oxygen and potassium on vascular resistance of dog skeletal muscle. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1967. 12, 533-540.
29. V. VASOTTE, P. M. Effects of smokes and glucose depletion on isolated veins of the dog. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1976. 230, L41-L48.
30. WEDINAY, M. H. Contractile activity of arterioles in the bat wing during unbalanced pressure changes. *Circulat. Res.* 1966. 19, 559-563.

energy source may however be quite important when the tissue is deprived of exogenous substrate supply.

NA and K<sup>+</sup> responses of dog mesenteric vein in Vanhoutte's (1976) experiments were not significantly reduced after 30 min in glucose-free solution but were markedly depressed by the additional influence of anoxia. In the present experiments on the rat portal glucose depletion over 2 had a profound effect on NA and K<sup>+</sup> responses. The fact that spontaneous contractile activity was only moderately affected may indicate that endogenous substrates can cover the metabolic needs of low level contractile activity reasonably but become quite insufficient when the muscle is challenged by strong excitatory stimuli. The fact that the late component of the potassium responses suffered most seems to fit with this line of reasoning.

Thanks are due to Mrs Monica Lundahl, Monica Herdenholm and Ina Gunnarsson for able technical assistance. We also want to thank the personnel of Brain Research Laboratory, University Hospital. The study was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (04X-00020), the Medical Faculty, University of Lund and AB Hälsö, Göteborg.

## References

- ARYILL, A. B. JOHANSSON and O. JONSSON, Effects of hyperosmolality on the volume of vascular smooth muscle cells and the relation between cell volume and muscle activity. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1961 **484**-493.
- AXELSSON, J., B. W. HELLSTRÖM, B. JOHANSSON and O. JONSSON, Influence of the ionic environment on simultaneous electrical and mechanical activity of the rat portal vein. *Circulator Res.* 1967 **21** 609-618.
- BIERMAN, E. L., O. STEN and Y. STEN, Lipoprotein uptake and metabolism by rat aortic smooth muscle cells in tissue culture. *Circulator Res.* 1974 **35** 136-150.
- CARRIER, O. J., J. R. WALKER and A. C. GUYTON, Role of oxygen in autoregulation of blood flow in isolated vessels. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1964 **206** 951-954.
- COSBURN, R. F., W. GRUBB and R. ARONSON, Effect of cyanide on oxygen sensitive mechanical tension in rabbit aorta. *Fed. Proc.* 1976 **35** 698.
- COE, J., R. DETAR and D. P. BOHR, Substrates and vascular smooth muscle contraction. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1968 **214** 245-250.
- DETAR, R. and D. P. BOHR, Oxygen and vascular smooth muscle contraction. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1961 **41** 244.
- DULING, B. R. and R. M. BERNE, Longitudinal gradients in periaortic oxygen tension. *Circulator Res.* 1970 **27** 669-678.
- FOURBERGROVA, J., B. LJUNGBERG, K. NORBERG and B. K. SZABO, Influence of complex schemes of glycolytic metabolic pathways, citric acid cycle intermediates, and associated amino acid cycle on the rat cerebral cortex. *Brain Res.* 1974 **80** 65-79.
- FOURBERGROVA, J., V. M. MILLAN and B. K. SZABO, The effect of moderate and maximal hypercapnia on the energy state and upon the cytoplasmic NADH/NAD<sup>+</sup> ratio of the rat brain. *J. Neurochem.* 1979 **19** 2497-2505.
- FOURBERGROVA, J., V. M. MILLAN and B. K. SZABO, The effect of hypercapnic acidosis upon some glycolytic and Krebs cycle-associated intermediates in the rat brain. *J. Neurochem.* 1972 **19** 507-511.
- FOURBERGROVA, J., U. PONTÉN and B. K. SZABO, Patterns of changes in brain carbohydrate, metabolic amino acids and organic phosphates in increased carbon dioxide tension. *J. Neurochem.* 1974 **24** 1115-1125.
- GUREVICH, M. I., B. A. BERSTEIN and I. R. EVDOKIMOV, The effect of changes in osmolality and tension on excitability and conduction of excitation in vascular smooth muscles. In *Physiology of Smooth Muscle*, Eds. B. L. Brog, E. and M. P. Sherris. Raven Press, New York, 1976, 151-161.
- GUYTON, A. C., J. M. ROSS, O. CARRIER JR and J. R. WALKER, Evidence for tissue oxygen demand as a major factor causing autoregulation. *Circulator Res.* 1964 **14** 15 Suppl. 1 60-68.

has been shown to decline with age in rats (Ehsas *et al.* 1971, Fricke and Clark 1973). The responses of developing diaphragm muscle to denervation may not be comparable to those of adult muscles (Stewart 1968, Asplund 1975).

# Methods

## Animals

Sprague-Dawley rats were used throughout. The animal material comprised 4 age groups, 11 1 and 51-day-old rats (Table 1). The two older age groups were given food and water *ad libitum*. The younger animals were nursed by their dams.

## Preparation of animals

Animals: left thoracotomy was undertaken under ether anaesthesia, and the left phrenic nerve was cut just above the diaphragm. The unoperated right side was left as control, as well as the left side of sham-operated rats. Rats were killed by decapitation 1 to 4 days after the operation. The intact whole organs were excised as described by Kipon and Corn (1957). Special care was taken to keep the second intradiaphragmatic tunnel as unobstructed as possible, without damaging the diaphragm muscle fibres. The excised tissues were briefly rinsed with cold Krebs-Ringer bicarbonate buffer (pH 7.4) before incubation. The 51-day-old rats were injected with deuterioxygene (0.7 mg/kg b.w.) concomitantly with the thoracotomy. These animals the incubations were carried out 2 days after the operation, since the general state of the deuterioxygene-treated rats deteriorated very fast on the third day. Usually the animals 10 to 15% of their body weight.

## Preparation of AIB samples

Isolated diaphragm preparations (mean wt about 1 g) were immersed in 0.5 ml of Krebs-Ringer bicarbonate medium (pH 7.4) (Umbreit *et al.* 1972) containing 10 mmol/l glucose and equilibrated with 5% O<sub>2</sub>-CO<sub>2</sub>. The diaphragms were preincubated for 15 min at 37°C under shaking (110 oscillations/minute, 40 min). After preincubation the diaphragms were transferred to a fresh medium containing additionally 0.5 mmol/l [<sup>3</sup>H]AIB (30 µCi/g) and incubated for 1 h as above. At the end of incubation the right and left hemidiaphragms were dissected free from surrounding tissue, blotted lightly on paper, frozen in liquid nitrogen and weighed. Each hemidiaphragm was extracted with 1 ml 5% (v/v) trichloroacetic acid containing 5 mmol/l unlabelled AIB for 10 min in boiling water bath. Extracts were centrifuged for 5 min at 730 g. Samples from the TCA supernatants and incubation media taken before and after incubation were mixed with 10 ml of frozen scintillation fluid and counted with LKB-Wallac 81000 liquid scintillation spectrometer operating with an efficiency of 90% for quenched standards. Quenching and efficiency of counting were determined by the channel ratio method using an external standard. Each sample was counted long enough to reduce the sample standard error to below 1%.

Table 1. Effect of left phrenicotomy on the wet weight of the hemidiaphragm 3 days after denervation.

Age of rats	Number of rats	Body weight <sup>a</sup> g	Right hemidiaphragm <sup>a</sup> (innervated) mg	Left hemidiaphragm <sup>a</sup> (denervated) mg	Difference in weight <sup>a</sup>	Statistical test <sup>b</sup>
41		24.9 ± 0.6	28.0 ± 0.7	33.2 ± 0.9	28.4 ± 1.8	P < 0.001
54		30.3 ± 1.0	32.0 ± 1.7	41.6 ± 2.1	18.2 ± 1.4	P < 0.001
36		99.6 ± 3.8	102.9 ± 1.8	128.9 ± 3.0	23.4 ± 1.9	P < 0.001
25		163.3 ± 3.0	156.8 ± 4.0	181.4 ± 3.0	13.8 ± 1.6	P < 0.001
24		172.3 ± 4.5	170.7 ± 3.7	151.9 ± 3.8	13.2 ± 1.5	P < 0.001

<sup>a</sup> Mean values with their standard errors.  
<sup>b</sup> Student's *t*-test for paired differences.



## Denervation Stimulation of $\alpha$ -Aminoisobutyric Acid Uptake by the Diaphragm in Developing Rats

By

S. C. MAMATAS and S. S. OJA

Received 19 October 1976

---

### Abstract

---

MAMATAS, S. C. and S. S. OJA. Denervation stimulation of  $\alpha$ -aminoisobutyric acid uptake by the diaphragm in developing rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 84-90.

Effect of denervation on accumulation of  $\alpha$ -aminoisobutyric acid (AIB) by the diaphragm, as at 11, 31 and 51-day-old rats. In both innervated and denervated diaphragms the accumulation decreased with age. Denervation significantly enhanced accumulation at all ages, the relative increase being greater in older animals owing to the lower basal accumulation ratio for AIB. The denervation-induced stimulation was partially abolished by dactinomycin administration. The drug obviously blocks the formation of new carrier sites in plasma membranes for AIB transport.

**Key words.** Denervation, diaphragm, development, dactinomycin, amino acid transport

---

Undercutting of one phrenic nerve initially results in a substantial albeit transient increase in the wet weight and DNA, RNA and protein contents of the denervated part of the diaphragm (Sola and Martin 1953, Gutmann *et al.* 1966, Bowman and Martin 1971). These changes are accompanied by an increment in the rates of synthesis of nucleic acids (Chester and Harris 1968, Zak *et al.* 1969) and proteins (Gutmann *et al.* 1966, Kimura, Kimura 1973, Turner and Manchester 1973a, Turner and Garlick 1974). The denervated diaphragm exhibits acetylcholine supersensitivity (Fambrough 1970), a decreased membrane potential (Lüllmann and Pracht 1957) and an enhanced lysosomal activity (Gutmann 1966, Mamatas 1974), i.e. responses typical also for a denervated skeletal muscle. In the denervated diaphragm there is an enhancement of intracellular accumulation (Harris and Manchester 1966) and an elevation of intracellular levels (Turner and Manchester 1973) of a number of amino acids. Similarly denervation effects the uptake of amino acids by skeletal muscles (Diehl and Jones 1966, Bombardieri and Bergamini 1968, Goldberg and Coleman 1969). The diaphragm thus offers an excellent model for studies on effects of denervation on muscle biochemistry and physiology. There have been no attempts to correlate denervation effects on amino acid transport in the diaphragm with the age of experimental animals, although the intracellular accumulation of  $\alpha$ -aminoisobutyric acid, for instance,

TABLE III. Stimulation by denervation of AIB accumulation by hemidiaphragms of 51-day-old rats at varying periods after left phrenectomy. Isolated diaphragms are incubated for 1 h in Krebs-Ringer bicarbonate medium (pH 7.4) containing 11 mmol/l glucose under 95%  $O_2$ - $CO_2$  at 37°C. AIB (30  $\mu$ Ci) is 0.5 mmol/l. The accumulation ratio denotes the concentration ratio of AIB obtained between the intracellular water and extracellular medium. Mean values with their standard errors.

Days after resection	Accumulation ratio of AIB		Stimulation by denervation	Statistical analysis <sup>b</sup>
	Right hemidiaphragm (innervated)	Left hemidiaphragm (denervated)		
1	0.80 $\pm$ 0.07	1.42 $\pm$ 0.20	87 $\pm$ 15	P = 0.005
3	0.56 $\pm$ 0.04	1.70 $\pm$ 0.16	198 $\pm$ 14	P < 0.001
5	0.63 $\pm$ 0.04	2.19 $\pm$ 0.23	234 $\pm$ 42	P = 0.001
7	0.68 $\pm$ 0.08	1.66 $\pm$ 0.13	147 $\pm$ 19	P = 0.001

Number of experiments in parentheses.

<sup>b</sup>Student's *t*-test for paired differences.

ment of the wet weight in the denervated hemidiaphragm exceeds, however, in magnitude opposite changes in the relative dry weights, indicating an accumulation of total solids cell.

Denervation significantly enhanced the intracellular penetration of AIB into the diaphragm in 51-day-old rats (Table III). The effect was already discernible one day after resection and reached its maximum on the third postoperative day. The denervation-induced enhancement of AIB uptake was therefore systematically studied on the third postoperative day in rats of different ages. In the innervated right hemidiaphragm the accumulation ratio of AIB was nearly 7-fold greater in 11-day-old rats than in 51-day-old rats (Table I). Also in the denervated left hemidiaphragm the accumulation of AIB substantially increased with the age of the rats. The relative magnitude of stimulation by denervation was much more pronounced in older animals, but only owing to the lower basal accumulation ratio obtained. This denervation-induced enhancement was largely abolished by the injection of dactinomycin in the operated rats, whereas the accumulation ratio of AIB in the denervated part of the diaphragm was not affected by this drug administration (Fig. 1).

TABLE IV. Stimulation by denervation of AIB accumulation by hemidiaphragms of rats of varying ages 3 days after left phrenectomy. For experimental details see Table III. Mean values with their standard errors.

Age of rat <sup>a</sup>	Accumulation ratio of AIB		Stimulation by denervation	Statistical analysis <sup>b</sup>
	Right hemidiaphragm (innervated)	Left hemidiaphragm (denervated)		
1 (7)	4.09 $\pm$ 0.28	3.80 $\pm$ 0.53	41 $\pm$ 6	P < 0.001
1 (7)	36 $\pm$ 0.09	4.14 $\pm$ 0.23	75 $\pm$ 9	P < 0.001
3 (5)	1.23 $\pm$ 0.09	3.31 $\pm$ 0.33	152 $\pm$ 22	P = 0.001
5 (5)	0.63 $\pm$ 0.04	1.9 $\pm$ 0.25	154 $\pm$ 42	P = 0.001

<sup>a</sup>Number of experiments in parentheses.

<sup>b</sup>Student's *t*-test for paired differences.

TABLE II Dry weights and inulin spaces of hemidiaphragms 3 days after left phrenectomy. Intact diaphragms were incubated for 1 h in Krebs Ringer bicarbonate medium containing 11 mm glucose (pH 7.4) under 95%–5%  $O_2$ – $CO_2$  with 0.4 g/l hydroxy [ $^{14}C$ ]methyl inulin (50  $\mu$ Ci) for inulin space estimation. For dry weight estimation hemidiaphragms were placed in 11 for 48 h. Mean values with their standard errors.

Age of rats days	Dry weights			Inulin spaces		
	Right hemidiaphragm (innervated) %	Left hemidiaphragm (denervated) %	Statistical significance <i>t</i> diff ferences <sup>b</sup>	Right hemidiaphragm (innervated) %	Left hemidiaphragm (denervated) %	Statistical significance of diff ferences <sup>b</sup>
11 (7)	1.1 $\pm$ 0.3	19.4 $\pm$ 0.2	$P < 0.001$	28.1 $\pm$ 0.4	25.7 $\pm$ 0.4	$P = 0.004$
21 (5)	24.6 $\pm$ 0.2	22.2 $\pm$ 0.3	$P < 0.001$	70.4 $\pm$ 0.3	18.7 $\pm$ 0.1	$P < 0.001$
31 (8)	23.6 $\pm$ 0.2	1.3 $\pm$ 0.2	$P < 0.001$	21.0 $\pm$ 0.6	18.4 $\pm$ 0.3	$P = 0.001$
51 (6)	23.2 $\pm$ 0.2	21.5 $\pm$ 0.3	$P < 0.05$	17.1 $\pm$ 0.3	17.9 $\pm$ 0.5	$P = 0.1$

<sup>a</sup> Number of expts. in parentheses.

<sup>b</sup> Student's *t* test for paired differences.

#### Dry weight and inulin space determination

Excised diaphragm preparations used for dry weight and inulin space determinations were incubated identically with the preparations used for AIB uptake measurements only omitting the radioactive AIB. When the inulin space was determined 0.4 g/l hydroxy [ $^{14}C$ ]methyl inulin (50  $\mu$ Ci/l) was added to the medium. Inulin preparation (mol. wt. 5 000–5 500) used had been previously purified by gel filtration on Sephadex G-50 as described earlier by Laakso and Oja (1976). For dry weight estimation hemidiaphragms were placed at 120°C until a constant end weight was obtained (48 h).

#### Calculation of AIB uptake

Calculations were based on the following assumptions: (1) Inulin space represents the extracellular compartment of the diaphragm and non-inulin space the intracellular compartment. (2) The difference between the wet and dry weights of the diaphragms after subtraction of the inulin space is equivalent to the extracellular water. (3) The concentration of radioactive AIB in the extracellular water of the diaphragm equals the concentration in the medium. The intracellular accumulation of AIB was calculated from its total radioactivity of the slices and from the specific radioactivity of AIB in the incubation medium, subtracting the share of inulin space and total solids of the slices. The results are expressed as accumulation ratios of AIB which denote the concentration ratios of AIB between the intracellular and extracellular water in the diaphragms. The data were statistically analyzed with the Student's *t* test for paired differences.

## Results

The right-hand part of the diaphragm was in intact rats in all age groups slightly larger than the left hand part when inspected by the naked eye. The wet weights of the hemidiaphragms of 51-day-old sham-operated rats verify this observation (Table I). In contrast, on the 3rd postoperative day the denervated left hemidiaphragm was significantly heavier than the innervated right hemidiaphragm in all age groups. A part of this difference may result from accumulation of fluid in tissue since the dry weights of the denervated hemidiaphragms as percentages of the wet weight were invariably less than those of the innervated hemidiaphragms (Table II). Because of the simultaneous reduction in the extracellular (inulin) space on the denervated side the accumulation of water must be predominantly intracellular. The

TABLE III Stimulation by denervation of AIB accumulation by hemidiaphragms of 51-day-old rats 1 day after left phrenectomy. Intact diaphragms are incubated for 1 h in Krebs-Ringer bicarbonate medium (pH 7.4) containing 10 mmol/l glucose under 95% O<sub>2</sub>-CO<sub>2</sub> with 0.5 mmol/l [<sup>14</sup>C]AIB (50 µCi). The accumulation ratio denotes the concentration ratio of AIB obtained between the intracellular and extracellular medium. Mean values with their standard errors.

after surgery <sup>a</sup>	Accumulation ratio of AIB		Stimulation by denervation	Statistical analysis
	Right hemidiaphragm (innervated)	Left hemidiaphragm (denervated)		
1	0.80 ± 0.07	1.42 ± 0.20	87 ± 15	P = 0.005
3	0.54 ± 0.04	1.70 ± 0.16	198 ± 14	P = 0.001
5	0.63 ± 0.04	2.19 ± 0.25	254 ± 42	P = 0.001
7	0.64 ± 0.08	1.66 ± 0.13	147 ± 19	P < 0.001

<sup>a</sup>number of experiments in parentheses.

<sup>b</sup>Student's *t*-test for paired differences.

ment of the wet weight in the denervated hemidiaphragm exceeds, however, in magnitude opposite changes in the relative dry weights, indicating an accumulation of total solids as well.

Denervation significantly enhanced the intracellular penetration of AIB into the diaphragm in 51-day-old rats (Table III). The effect was already discernible one day after denervation and reached its maximum on the third postoperative day. The denervation-induced enhancement of AIB uptake was therefore systematically studied on the third postoperative day in rats of different ages. In the innervated right hemidiaphragm the accumulation ratio of AIB was nearly 7-fold greater in 11-day-old rats than in 51-day-old rats (Table I). Also in the denervated left hemidiaphragm the accumulation of AIB substantially increased with the age of the rats. The relative magnitude of stimulation by denervation was much more pronounced in older animals, but only owing to the lower basal accumulation ratio obtained. This denervation-induced enhancement was largely abolished by the injection of dactinomycin in the operated rats, whereas the accumulation ratio of AIB in the innervated part of the diaphragm was not affected by this drug administration (Fig. 1).

TABLE IV Stimulation by denervation of AIB accumulation by hemidiaphragms of rats of varying ages 3 days after left phrenectomy. For experimental details see Table III. Mean values with their standard errors.

age of rats <sup>a</sup>	Accumulation ratio of AIB		Stimulation by denervation	Statistical analysis <sup>b</sup>
	Right hemidiaphragm (innervated)	Left hemidiaphragm (denervated)		
11 (7)	4.09 ± 0.28	3.80 ± 0.51	41 ± 6	P = 0.001
11 (7)	2.36 ± 0.09	4.14 ± 0.23	75 ± 9	P = 0.001
31 (5)	1.23 ± 0.09	3.31 ± 0.33	152 ± 23	P < 0.001
51 (5)	0.63 ± 0.04	2.19 ± 0.25	254 ± 42	P = 0.001

<sup>a</sup>Number of experiments in parentheses.

<sup>b</sup>Student's *t*-test for paired differences.

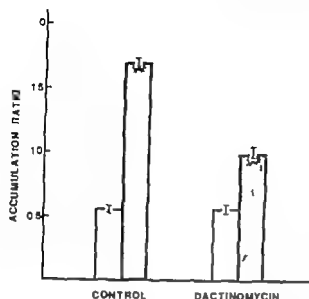


Fig. 1 Effect of dactinomycin on AIB accumulation by hemidiaphragms of 51-day rats 7 days after left phrenectomy. The (0.7 mg/kg) was injected simultaneously with the operation. For incubation conditions see Table III. Open columns, right innervated hemidiaphragms; shaded columns, denervated hemidiaphragms. Means with their standard errors.

### Discussion

In innervated hemidiaphragms of young rats and in all denervated specimens the accumulation ratio of AIB exceeded one, thus revealing the concentrative nature of uptake. Also innervated hemidiaphragms of older rats AIB uptake is by nature concentrative, as was demonstrated by using very low concentrations of AIB in the medium or by prolonging incubation period (Mamatas and Oja 1976). AIB uptake is evidently a carrier-mediated process. At physiological pH AIB can be considered a good model substrate for the so-called transport system A specialized for neutral amino acids with a short aliphatic side chain (Christensen 1975; Christensen *et al.* 1976). The presence and properties of this system have also been explored in muscle tissue (Gazzola *et al.* 1972, 1973; Franchi-Gazzola *et al.* 1974). The present results should therefore be interpreted to show a declining efficiency of the system with age and its stimulation by denervation. A decrement with age in uptake processes by tissues appears to be a rather common phenomenon demonstrated for instance with glucose and heart muscle (Fricke and Clark 1973) and with amino acids and brain tissue (Vahvelainen and Oja 1969). At least a part of the enhanced accumulation of amino acids by foetal and neonatal diaphragm is due to the fast incorporation of free amino acids into tissue proteins (Fricke and Clark 1973). On the other hand, the effect of denervation on amino acid uptake may be more selective, the system A being particularly affected. For example, the uptake of leucine (Busc *et al.* 1965) and that of phenylalanine (Harris and Manchester 1966) by the diaphragm are not significantly enhanced by denervation when the accumulation of glycine is (Harris and Manchester 1966). Glycine and AIB share the transport site A, but leucine and phenylalanine are preferably transported by the L system accepting neutral amino acids with a large side chain (Christensen 1975).

There are several ways in which denervation could increase the accumulation of AIB in the diaphragm, *viz.*, (1) by increasing the affinity of cell membrane carrier sites for AIB, (2) by increasing the total number of carrier sites in the muscle, (3) by facilitating the rate of transfer of AIB across plasma membranes through the pre-existence of a specific

ancing the availability of energy for transport if this factor is rate-limiting, or (4) by unshading AIB efflux from the diaphragm. At present we cannot establish whether or not denervation influences the availability of energy or alters AIB efflux from the muscle. Preliminary kinetic analysis on AIB uptake by the denervated diaphragm suggest that the affinity of AIB for carrier sites remains virtually unchanged, but the maximal velocity of transport increases (Mamatas 1976 a). Dactinomycin, which interferes with the synthesis of rRNA by DNA-dependent RNA-polymerase, partially blocked the denervation-induced enhancement. Paromycin and cycloheximide, inhibitors of synthesis of new protein, have a similar effect (Mamatas 1976 b). It sounds therefore plausible that the total number of carrier sites increases during postdenervation hypertrophy of the diaphragm, which signifies either a more dense occupancy of the pre-existing plasma membranes by the newly synthesized A transport sites or the formation, through cell hyperplasia or hypertrophy of new sarco membranes enriched with those sites.

Dactinomycin, chloramphenicol and cycloheximide have been shown to prevent in a similar manner the development of extrajunctional cholinergic receptors, tetrodotoxin-resistant action potentials and the fall in resting membrane potential in denervated skeletal muscle (Gramp et al. 1972). A whole number of denervation-induced changes in the muscle membrane thus apparently depend on the synthesis of new proteins. Chronic stimulation of denervated muscles with electrical pulses is able to oppose increased uptake of uridine and to inhibit fibrillation activity recorded intracellularly (Nucnik and Kotaka 1975). The similarity between the effects of RNA and protein synthesis inhibitors and the effects of chronic electrical stimulation in denervated muscles suggests that the normal nerve impulse bombardment exerts a regulatory influence on formation of certain membrane components through the genome of the muscle cell. The gradual reduction of AIB accumulation with age in developing diaphragm may be similarly related to maturation in the motor activity of the phrenic nerves.

### References

- USLUND, K. Protein synthesis and amino acid accumulation during development in the rat: denervation of diaphragm and heart muscle sensitivity to insulin. *Hormone Res.* 1975. 6: 1-19.
- KOMARA, G. and E. BERGMAN. 3-Aminoisobutyrate uptake in curve by the rat diaphragm: long-term muscle effect denervation and tenotomy. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1962. 750: 226-236.
- BRIMAN, D. C. and A. W. MARTIN. Nucleic acids and protein synthesis after denervation of the rat hemidiaphragm. *Exp. Neurol.* 1971. 33: 254-262.
- BUE, M. O. J. M. MASTER and J. BLUM. The effect of denervation and insulin on protein synthesis in the isolated rat diaphragm. *Metabolism* 1965. 14: 1220-1222.
- CHRISTENSEN, H. N. *Biochemical Transport*. 2nd ed. Benjamin, New York 1975.
- CHRISTENSEN, H. N., J. GARCIA-SANCHEZ, M. E. HANDELOSTEN and A. SANCHEZ. Radical changes by H<sup>2</sup> in specificity of A transport system. Abstracts, Tenth International Congress of Biochemistry Hamburg 1976, p. 304.
- DEWIL, J. F. and R. R. JONES. Effects of denervation and muscular dystrophy on amino acid transport in skeletal muscle. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1966. 210: 1080-1083.
- ELIAS, L. J., R. C. MACDONELL, J. and L. E. ROMANERO. Influence of age on insulin stimulation of amino acid uptake in rat diaphragm. *J. Biol. Chem.* 1971. 246: 6452-6459.
- F. VINCIGUERRA, D. M. Acetylcholine sensitivity of muscle fiber membrane mechanism of regulation by nicotinic receptors. *Science* 1970. 168: 372-373.
- FRANCINI-GAZZOLA, R., G. C. GAZZOLA, P. RONCHI, V. SARNI and G. M. OTTOLUTI. Regulation of amino

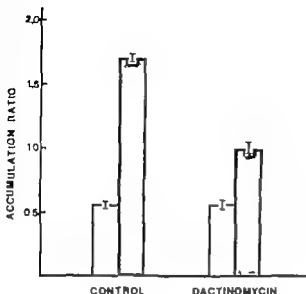


Fig. 1 Effect of dactinomycin on AIB accumulation by hemidiaphragms of 51-day rats 2 days after left phrenectomy. The  $d$  (0.7 mg/kg) was injected simultaneously the operation. For incubation conditions see Table III. Open columns, right innervated hemidiaphragms, shadowed columns, denervated hemidiaphragms. Mean values with their standard errors.

### Discussion

In innervated hemidiaphragms of young rats and in all denervated specimens the accumulation ratio of AIB exceeded one thus revealing the concentrative nature of uptake. Also innervated hemidiaphragms of older rats AIB uptake is by nature concentrative, as can be demonstrated by using very low concentrations of AIB in the medium or by prolonging the incubation period (Mamatas and Oja 1976). AIB uptake is evidently a carrier-mediated process. At physiological pH AIB can be considered a good model substrate for the so-called transport system A specialized for neutral amino acids with a short aliphatic side chain (Christensen 1975; Christensen *et al.* 1976). The presence and properties of this system have also been explored in muscle tissue (Gazzola *et al.* 1972, 1973; Franchi-Gazzola *et al.* 1971). The present results should therefore be interpreted to show a declining efficiency of the system with age and its stimulation by denervation. A decrement with age in uptake processes by tissues appears to be a rather common phenomenon demonstrated for insulin with glucose and heart muscle (Fricke and Clark 1973) and with amino acids and brain tissue (Vahvelaunen and Oja 1969). At least a part of the enhanced accumulation of amino acids by foetal and neonatal diaphragm is due to the fast incorporation of free amino acids into tissue proteins (Fricke and Clark 1973). On the other hand the effect of denervation on amino acid uptake may be more selective, the system A being particularly affected. For example, the uptake of leucine (Buso *et al.* 1965) and that of phenylalanine (Harris and Manchester 1966) by the diaphragm are not significantly enhanced by denervation, whereas the accumulation of glycine is (Harris and Manchester 1966). Glycine and AIB share the transport site A, but leucine and phenylalanine are preferably transported by the L system accepting neutral amino acids with a large side chain (Christensen 1975).

There are several ways in which denervation could increase the accumulation of AIB in the diaphragm, viz. (1) by increasing the affinity of cell membrane carrier sites for AIB, (2) by increasing the total number of carrier sites in the muscle, (3) by facilitating the rate of transfer of AIB across plasma membranes through the pre-existing transport sites, e.g. by

## Oxygen Consumption and Lactate Production of the Rat Portal Vein in Relation to its Contractile Activity

By

PETER HELLSTRAND

Received 21 October 1976

### Abstract

HELLSTRAND, P. Oxygen consumption and lactate production of the rat portal vein in relation to its contractile activity. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100: 91-106.

Energy turnover in the isolated rat portal vein was investigated by measurement of oxygen consumption ( $J_{O_2}$ ) and lactate production ( $J_{LA}$ ) under simultaneous recording of mechanical activity. 1. Spontaneous activity under aerobic conditions and at optimal muscle length  $J_{O_2}$  and  $J_{LA}$  were 0.55 and 0.62  $\mu\text{mol}/\text{min} \cdot \text{g}$ , respectively corresponding to an ATP-production of 4.3  $\mu\text{mol}/\text{min} \cdot \text{g}$ . When muscle length was changed, an approximately linear relation was found between energy turnover and isometric tension. The tension-independent part of ATP-production was 3.0  $\mu\text{mol}/\text{min} \cdot \text{g}$ . In  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free solution the metabolic rate is 20% lower still.  $J_{O_2}$  is nearly equal in isometric contractions and in afterloaded isotonic contractions from the same initial muscle length. During maximal (once) contraction in  $\text{K}^+$ -depolarized portal vein  $J_{O_2}$  increased to about twice that in spontaneous activity. Changes in contractile force by variations in muscle length or in  $[\text{Ca}^{2+}]_i$  were associated with identical linear relations between  $J_{O_2}$  and active tension. This relation is less steep than the corresponding relation for spontaneous activity. The anaerobic lactate production of the portal vein was 2.7 times the aerobic level. The accelerated glycolysis did not compensate for eliminated oxidative metabolism. Under substrate-free aerobic conditions no lactate is produced by the muscle and compared to the control situation  $J_{O_2}$  declined more than could be accounted for by reduced mechanical activity alone. The metabolic turnover rate in relation to isometric tension is high in the rat portal vein compared to that of splanchnic smooth muscle from larger vessels. This correlates with differences in dynamic mechanical properties. At comparable tension levels in the portal vein, the rate of cross-bridge turnover may be higher in spontaneous phasic activity than in sustained contractions.

For the understanding of muscular contraction it is essential to examine how the mechanical performance of the muscle is related to the turnover of metabolic energy. A number of investigations of smooth muscle energetics have been performed on preparations that do not show spontaneous myogenic activity (e.g. Lundholm and Malmgren-Lundholm 1965, Peterson and Paul 1974, Stephens and Skoog 1974, Paul and Peterson 1975, Davey, Gibbs and McKirdy 1975, Paul, Glück and Ruegg 1976). Most studies of oxygen consumption in relation to tension of spontaneously active smooth muscles have primarily aimed at revealing mechanisms of pharmacological action (Bulbring 1953, Bulbring and Golenhofen 1967) or



- acid transport in chick embryo heart cells II Adaptive control sites for the A mediation. *Biochim. biophys. Acta* (Amst.) 1973 291 545-556.
- FRICKER, R. and C. M. CLARK JR., Augmentation of glucose and amino acid uptake by insulin in the developing rat diaphragm. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1973 224 117-121.
- GAZZOLA, G. C., R. FRANCHI, V. SAINENI, F. RONCHI and G. G. GUTDOTTI, Regulation of amino acid transport in chick embryo heart cells. I Adaptive system of mediation for neutral amino acids. *Biochim. biophys. Acta* (Amst.) 1972 266 407-421.
- GAZZOLA, G. C., R. FRANCHI-GAZZOLA, P. RONCHI and G. G. GUTDOTTI, Regulation of amino acid transport in chick embryo heart cells III Formal identification of the A mediation as an adaptive transport system. *Biochim. biophys. Acta* (Amst.) 1973 311 292-301.
- GOLDBERG, A. L. and GOODMAN, H. M. Effects of disuse and denervation on amino acid transport in skeletal muscle. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1969 216 1116-1119.
- GRAMPP, W. J. B. HARRIS and S. THIESLEFF, Inhibition of denervation changes in skeletal muscle by block of protein synthesis. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1972 221 743-754.
- GUTMANN, E., M. HANIKOVÁ, I. HÁJEK, M. JALCERA and I. SYROVÝ, The postdenervation hypertrophy of the diaphragm. *Physiol. bohemoslov.* 1966 15 508-524.
- HARRIS, E. J. and K. L. MANCHESTER, The effects of potassium ions and denervation on protein synthesis and the transport of amino acids in muscle. *Biochem. J.* 1966 101 135-145.
- KIMURA, M. and I. KIMURA, Increase of nascent protein synthesis in neuromuscular junction of rat diaphragm induced by denervation. *Nature New Biol.* 1973 241 114-115.
- KIPNIS, D. M. and C. F. CORI, Studies of tissue permeability III The effect of insulin on pentose uptake in the diaphragm. *J. Biol. Chem.* 1957 224 681-693.
- LAARSEN, M. L. and S. S. OJA, Factors influencing the insulin space in cerebral cortex slices from adult 7-day-old rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 97 486-494.
- LÖLLMANN, H. and W. FRACITZ, Über den Einfluss von Acetylcholin auf das Membranpotential des Rattenzwerchfells. *Experientia* (Basel) 1957 13 288-289.
- MAMATAS, S. C., Ypokyttarios kaladomi kal metavoloti morfon tis m inou fosfatas (p-nitrophenyl fosfat) m to tyroyfikoti kal t ypertrafen met aponevrosin imithiastragma tou epimysio. Academic Dissertation University of Athens, 1974.
- MAMATAS, S. C. Developmental change in  $\alpha$ -aminoisobutyric acid uptake by the denervated rat diaphragm. Abstracts, FEBS Symposium Biochemistry of Membrane Transport Zurich 1976 a, p. 47.
- MAMATAS, S. C., Effect of protein synthesis inhibitors on the amino acid transport in the rat diaphragm. Abstracts, Tenth International Congress of Biochemistry Hamburg 1976 b, p. 302.
- MAMATAS, S. C. and S. S. OJA, Uptake of  $\alpha$ -aminoisobutyric acid by the denervated rat diaphragm. Abstracts, Tenth International Congress of Biochemistry Hamburg 1976, p. 303.
- MANCHESTER, K. L. and E. J. HARRIS, Effect of denervation on the synthesis of ribonucleic acid and deoxyribonucleic acid in rat diaphragm muscle. *Biochem. J.* 1968 108 177-183.
- MUCHNIK, S. and B. A. KOTZIAS, Effect of chronic stimulation of denervated muscles on the ribonucleic acid incorporation and fibrillation activity. *Lif. Sci.* 1975 16 543-550.
- SOLA, O. M. and A. W. MARTI, Denervation hypertrophy and atrophy of the hemidiaphragm of the rat. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1953 172 324-332.
- STEWART, D. M. Effect of age on the response of rat muscles to denervation. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1968 214 1139-1146.
- TURNER, L. V. and P. J. OALICK, The effect of unilateral phrenectomy on the rate of protein synthesis in rat diaphragm vivo. *Biochim. biophys. Acta* (Amst.) 1974 349 109-113.
- TURNER, L. V. and K. L. MANCHESTER, Effect of denervation hypertrophy on rat diaphragm muscle: the activity of ribosomes and sap fractions in protein synthesis. *Biochim. biophys. Acta* (Amst.) 1973 299 612-620.
- TURNER, L. V. and K. L. MANCHESTER, Influence of denervation on the free amino acids of the rat diaphragm. *Biochim. biophys. Acta* (Amst.) 1973 b 320 352-356.
- UMBERT, W. E., R. H. BURRIS and J. F. STOFFER, *Manometric Techniques* 5th ed. Burgess, Minneapolis 1972, pp. 146-147.
- VAHVILAINEN, M. L. and S. S. OJA, The uptake and incorporation of protein of [<sup>3</sup>H]tyrosine by slices prepared from developing rat brain cortex. *Brain Res.* 1969 13 227-233.
- ZAK, R., D. GROVE and M. RAMBOWITZ, DNA synthesis in the rat diaphragm: an early response to denervation. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1969 216 647-654.

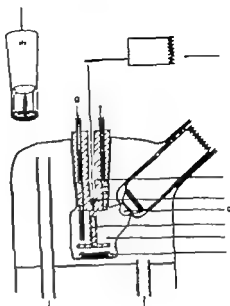


Fig. 1 Apparatus for determination of oxygen consumption of smooth muscle with simultaneous tension recording (see text). a, magnetic stirrer; b, measuring chamber; c, muscle preparation (added); d, oxygen electrode; e, mercury drop for mechanical connection; f, peristaltic muscle holder; g, meter tube for perfusion of chamber; h, outlet tube; i, force transducer; j, k, tubes for circulating water at 37°C.

side. Force development during the isometric parts of the contractions were recorded by the force transducer which was mounted as afterload stop, and then supported the load when the muscle was relaxed. Oxygen consumption at the various afterloads was determined over 5-10 min periods.

**Measurement of oxygen consumption.** The apparatus was a modification of the "Campbell-Analyticator" manufactured by L. Eckweiler & Co, Kiel, Germany. The arrangement is shown in Fig. 1. The muscle was placed in glass chamber (b) of 12 ml volume. An oxygen electrode (d), polarized at 0.6-0.8 V, registered the  $P_{O_2}$  of the solution in the chamber. A glass-encapsulated magnetic stirrer (a) ensured adequate mixing. The electrode and muscle chamber were contained in a jacket circulated with water at 37°C from a precision thermostat. The output from the electrode was indicated on a linear recorder (Houston Oscilloscope). The muscle as mounted in peristaltic holder (f) designed to allow mechanical registration during the experiment. The holder was conically ground to fit into the water jacket as shown in the figure. The upper end of the muscle holder extending into the chamber was shaped as a horizontal ring. One end of the muscle was tied to a silver pin fitted in a groove on the lower surface of the ring. The other end was tied to a piece of 0.05 mm silk which passed through an opening in the holder and was connected to the force transducer (j). The lower part of the opening was narrow enough to hold a drop of mercury (g), which served as a seal against leakage of oxygen. It was found that when working at  $P_{O_2}$  close to that of air this precaution could generally be omitted, since diffusion of oxygen through the opening was not detectable over the time ranges used for measurements. When both oxygen consumption and lactate production was to be determined, muscle holder was used which contained two additional openings connected with polyethylene tubes (g & h). These were used for perfusion of the chamber with solution as described below. When oxygen consumption alone was to be recorded, muscle holder with one opening for introduction of solutions and drugs was used (not shown). This opening could be sealed by a pin.

The oxygen consumption of the electrode itself was small enough to be undetectable. When the equipment had been turned on for at least 12 h before the experiment drift was negligible, and in no case did it exceed 5% of the measured oxygen consumption. Since drift, when it occurred, was usually constant over the duration of the experiment, could easily be corrected for. A check for "background" oxygen consumption was run routinely in each experiment. With fresh solutions containing anesthetic (see above) no background consumption was detected. Before the experiment the oxygen electrode was calibrated with pure  $N_2$  and with the gas mixture to be used. In the aqueous phase the electrode current is about 1% less than in the gas phase. Oxygen content of the chamber was computed using values for the solubility coef-

of ionic pump activity (Casteels and Wuytack 1975). A myothermic study of *g. taenia coli* was reported by Mulvany and Woledge (1972).

The rat portal vein differs from many other commonly used smooth muscle preparations with myogenic spontaneous activity in that it has a well-defined mechanical response between the phasic contractions. This makes it easy to identify the active contractile component of the total tension. The force-velocity relation of the portal vein, determined from quick release experiments during spontaneous contractions shows a slight curvilinear high maximal shortening velocity (Hellstrand and Johansson 1975 cf. Murphy 1968) according to the results of Woledge (1968) and of Riegg (1971) this would indicate an economy of tension production. It was thus considered of interest to examine the energetic requirements for contraction in this preparation. Further portal vein developed sustained contracture on depolarization with  $K^+$  high solution and this makes it possible to compare the energetics of phasic and tonic contraction in the same kind of muscle.

The oxygen consumption and lactate production were used as indicators of metabolic rate. The effects of hypoxia or glucose withdrawal on energy turnover in the portal vein were also investigated. The mechanical, electrophysiological and biochemical consequences of these interventions are reported separately (Hellstrand, Johansson and Norberg 1977).

A preliminary account of some of the present results has been published (Hellstrand 1976).

## Methods

Sprague-Dawley rats of body weight between 250 and 400 g were used. The animals were killed on the neck and a section of the portal vein, 6.5–8 mm long, was dissected out and freed from adventitial tissue. The vessels were cut open longitudinally and mounted in a holder as described below. The holder was then placed in a 50 ml organ bath containing a tria-buffered physiological solution (referred to as normal tria) at 37°C of the following composition in mM:  $NaCl$  120,  $KCl$  6.0,  $MgCl_2$  1.2, glucose 11.5 and tria-(hydroxyethyl)aminomethane (Trizma Base, Sigma Chemical Co.) 35. The bath had been treated with  $HCl$  to 37°C to a pH of 7.4 and was bubbled with 100%  $O_2$ . The muscle was connected to a Grass FT-03 force transducer and allowed to equilibrate at a preload of 5.0 mN for 45 min. Thereafter the gas was changed either to room air (20.9%  $O_2$ ) or to 25%  $O_2$ -75%  $N_2$  which was used for the initial control period of the experiment. A few experiments were performed in bicarbonate buffered solution (referred to as Krebs) of the following composition: mM  $NaCl$  4.7,  $NaHCO_3$  15.5,  $K_2HPO_4$  1.2,  $MgCl_2$  1.0,  $CaCl_2$  2.5, glucose 11.5. This solution was gassed with 96%  $O_2$ -4%  $CO_2$  during the accommodation period and 80%  $N_2$ -16%  $O_2$ -4%  $CO_2$  during subsequent periods, respectively giving a pH of 7.3–7.4 at 37°C.  $Ca^{++}$ -free tria was prepared by 100 mM of  $NaCl$  with  $KCl$ . Nominally  $Ca^{++}$ -free tria refers to a solution of the same composition as normal solution, except that  $CaCl_2$  had been added. Glucose-free solutions were prepared by glucose and adding isomolar amounts of  $NaCl$ . All solutions were prepared from concentrated solutions on the day of the experiment. Doubly distilled water was used.  $CaNa_2$ -versenate, 0.026% added to all solutions to chelate heavy metal ion impurities. To reduce bacterial contamination 100 mg/ml streptomycin in concentration of 100 mg/l and 300 mg/l, respectively were added to  $NaCl$  and  $NaCl$ .

After at least 30 min at the desired experimental  $P_{O_2}$  the muscle was detached from the force transducer and transferred on its holder to the measuring chamber (see below) which had previously been filled with solution. The transducer was again attached and isometric tension, long with 18 times integral on periods, recorded on a Grass Polygraph.

In one series of experiments the muscle was connected to an isometric lever (Hellstrand, Johansson and Norberg 1972) mounted above the measuring chamber. Afterloaded contractions were recorded at

and The length was measured with an ocular scale under dissection microscope, whereafter the muscle was cut from its knots, blotted and weighed on a Cahn electrobalance. Dry weight was determined after drying in a heated desiccator at 200 mmHg and 100°C for 1 h. Dry weight averaged 1.0% of wet weight, with a range of 0.8–2.1%. All values for metabolic fluxes are given as the basis of 1 g of wet weight. Cross section was calculated from the wet weight and the length, assuming uniform thickness and density of 1 g cm<sup>3</sup>.

## Results

The wall thickness of the rat portal vein is about 0.1 mm and the predominant orientation of the musculature is longitudinal (Johansson *et al.* 1970). The wet weights of the veins used in this study ranged between 1.6 and 3.0 mg. In all expts. reported here, except for those in which effects of hypoxia were investigated,  $P_{O_2}$  was kept above 100 mmHg. At such oxygen tensions the spontaneous activity of the portal vein is essentially independent of  $P_{O_2}$  (Hellstrand *et al.* 1977). No difference in either mechanical activity or  $O_2$  uptake was noted in expts. performed in tris-buffered solutions gassed with 25%  $O_2$ –75%  $N_2$  or with air (20.9%  $O_2$ ), respectively. Therefore these expts. are considered together here.

### Effect of length change and of $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution

When investigating the contribution of mechanisms responsible for tension development to the total energy turnover of spontaneously active smooth muscle it is important that the pattern of electrical activity does not change appreciably when an altered level of isometric tension is produced. Such a change might cause alteration of activation metabolism. Pharmacological stimulation, e.g. with adrenergic agents, causes a considerable increase in electrical activity of the portal vein (Johansson *et al.* 1967) and thus is not suitable for this particular purpose. Variation of the muscle length appears to be a more satisfactory method. Johansson and Mellander (1975) found that after a 40% elongation of the portal vein from its short initial length the spike frequency was increased by 12% when the muscle had adjusted to the new length. This static difference in spike frequency is small enough to be negligible in comparison with the large difference in active isometric tension which is produced by such a length change. The middle record of panel A in Fig. 2 shows the active tension developed by the portal vein at a preload of 5.0 mN and a length of 8.7 mm. The top record shows mean tension over 1 min intervals and the bottom record shows, on a slower time scale, the oxygen content in the chamber. The chamber was perfused with fresh solution at a constant rate of 4.2 ml/h. It is seen that a constant  $O_2$  content was established within 1 h (see Methods). At the arrow perfusion was stopped and the subsequent linear fall in the oxygen record indicates consumption by the muscle. During the plateau period, before flow was stopped, three successive 1 ml samples were collected for lactate assay. Each sample thus contained lactate produced by the muscle during 12.5 min of activity. Panel B of Fig. 2 shows the records obtained when the muscle had been shortened by 3.0 mm from the initial length. Preload was now 0.4 mN. The spontaneous activity maintained its basic temporal pattern but mean active tension was considerably lower as compared to the situation shown in panel A. At the shorter length less oxygen was consumed per unit time. In panel C the perfusion solution had been changed to nominally  $Ca^{2+}$ -free tris. The muscle now developed no mechanical activity at all. The length of the muscle was the same as in panel B, but oxygen consumption was still lower.

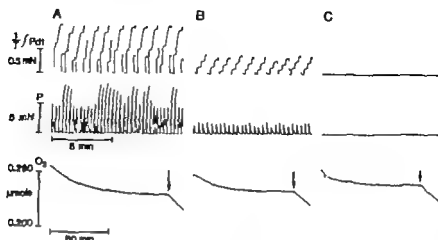


Fig. 2. Isometric tension and  $O_2$  registration in spontaneous activity of portal vein. Upper record is integrated active tension in 1 min intervals. Middle record active tension. Lower record  $O_2$  content of the chamber. Not different time scales. At arrows perfusion was stopped (see text). A Muscle length 17 mm, preload 5 mN normal trials. B Muscle length 17 mm, preload 0.4 mN normal trials. C Muscle length 5.7 mm, preload 0.4 mN nominally  $Ca^{++}$ -free trials.

cient in  $37^\circ C$  of 0.0240 ml  $O_2$  (STP)/ml solution (Umbreit *et al.* 1957). No measurements of oxygen consumption were made before the muscle had equilibrated in the chamber for at least 20 min. Solution in the chamber was changed with 15–30 min intervals. Usually a measuring period of 10 min is adequate determination of the oxygen consumption.

**Measurement of lactic acid production.** In preliminary experiments it was found that drawing solution from the measuring chamber was not a satisfactory method of determination of lactate production. A great variability occurred in serial determinations. For this reason a perfusion procedure was adopted. Means of constant-flow peristaltic pump (Sage 375 A) the chamber was perfused with fresh solution at a steady rate (in the range 4–6 ml/h). The solution was brought to  $37^\circ C$  before entering the chamber by letting it pass through a coil of tubing submerged in an organ bath filled with bubbled solution and arranged immediately above the inlet to the measuring chamber. Solution left the muscle chamber by means of a side tube and was collected in 1 ml portions for lactic acid assay. Flow rate was monitored by a drop recorder at the outlet. In some experiments the pump was placed on the outflow side instead, so that solution was drawn directly into the chamber from the bottom of the preaeration reservoir. A short piece of rubber tubing in this way the inflowing solution could be kept at very low  $P_{O_2}$  when desired, since oxygen leakage through the short piece of tubing was significant. Temperature changes around the flowing solution would also lead to bubble formation. This was avoided by mounting the whole arrangement inside a box kept at 31  $^\circ C$ .

The time needed for equilibrium to be established in the chamber can be calculated as follows. Suppose that the muscle produced the metabolite at a steady rate, the volume of the chamber was  $V$  and the rate of flow of solution through the chamber was  $q$ . Let  $y$  be the concentration difference between outflow and inflow. Since the contents of the chamber were well stirred and the flow rate was very low it is assumed that the concentration of metabolite in the outflowing solution was the same as that in the chamber. Then  $V dy/dt = x - y$  or  $y = x(1 - e^{-qt/V})$ . This represents an exponential approach to the asymptotic value  $y = x$  with time constant  $qV$ . With  $V = 1$  ml and  $q = 5$  ml/h the time constant was thus 4.2 h, corresponding to a half time of 10 min. Note that the rate for attainment of equilibrium is independent of the actual rate of production of metabolite and that the analysis is valid both for lactate production and for oxygen consumption, in which latter case  $x$  takes negative values. One may therefore presume that the steady-state lactate concentration in the chamber has been reached when the  $P_{O_2}$  registration has stabilized to a constant value. In the experiments reported here 1 h was allowed for equilibrium, and thereafter 3 successive samples of 1 ml each were collected and assayed for lactate in a Zeiss spectrophotometer by the enzymatic method of Hohorst (1970). In principle, from the above calculation, oxygen consumption of the muscle could be obtained from the equilibrium oxygen concentration, but more accurate determination was obtained by stopping the flow after collection of the last sample, sealing the inlet and outlet tubes, and recording the fall of oxygen tension within the chamber over the next 5–10 min, as shown in Fig. 4.

At the end of the experiment the holder was removed from the chamber which keeps the muscle level

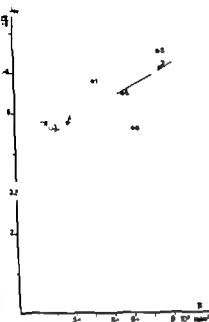


Fig. 4

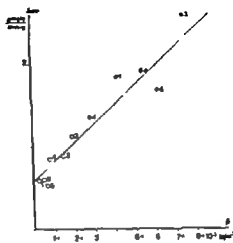


Fig. 5

Fig. 4. Oxygen consumption ( $J_o$ ) vs. mean active force ( $P$ ) of portal veins. Filled circles: preloaded 5.0 mM. Open circles: preloaded 0.4 mM. Cross: mean  $\pm$  S.E. of  $J_o$  in  $\text{Ca}^{++}$ -free solution. Cf. activations A, B and C, in Fig. 3. Number beside each point refers to individual experiments. 6 expts. Broken line fitted by linear regression,  $0.84 J_o = 0.39 + 2.7 P \cdot 10^{-3}$  in units given on axes.

Fig. 5. ATP-production above that in  $\text{Ca}^{++}$ -free solution ( $\Delta J_{\text{ATP}}$ ) vs. mean spontaneous activity ( $P$ ). Calculations performed as explained in text. Same experiments as in Fig. 3 and 4. Broken line fitted by linear regression,  $0.96 \Delta J_{\text{ATP}} = 0.57 + 2.3 P \cdot 10^{-3}$  in units given on axes.

long and short length, respectively. The resulting quantity termed  $\Delta J_{\text{ATP}}$  is plotted against active tension. This procedure, to some extent, reduces the variation between expts. The intercept of the regression line on the ordinate ( $0.57 \mu\text{mol ATP/min g}$ ) might be interpreted as the metabolic cost of  $\text{Ca}^{++}$ -dependent activation processes.

The calculated total ATP-productions corresponding to the values given in Fig. 3 are at long length (A)  $4.3 \pm 0.2 \mu\text{mol/min g}$ , at short length (B)  $3.2 \pm 0.2 \mu\text{mol/min g}$  and in  $\text{Ca}^{++}$ -free solution (C)  $2.4 \pm 0.1 \mu\text{mol/min g}$ .

If length change per se has an effect on metabolic flux regardless of altered tension levels the above analysis would be invalidated. However in control experiments oxygen consumption was determined at different muscle lengths in  $\text{Ca}^{++}$ -free solution and was found to be uninfluenced by the length changes.

#### Oxygen consumption during tonic activity

In 5 expts. oxygen consumption of the portal vein was determined during contractions of 10 min duration obtained by the addition of  $\text{Ca}^{++}$  to the muscle while it was depolarized by K<sup>+</sup>-high  $\text{Ca}^{++}$ -free solution, as described by Hellstrand, Johansson and Riegberg (1972).

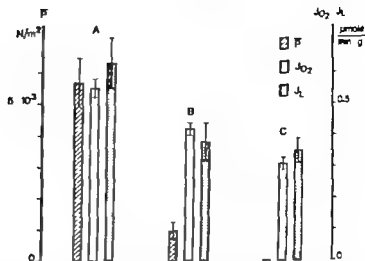


Fig. 3. Mean active tension ( $P$ ), oxygen consumption ( $J_{O_2}$ ) and lactate production ( $J_{LA}$ ) of portal vein. Explanation of symbols shown in inset. Means  $\pm$  S.E. of 6 expts. A Spontaneous activity at rest (preload 5.0 mN). B Spontaneous activity of shortened muscles (preload 0.4 mN). Muscles shortened  $36 \pm 3\%$  (S.E.) as compared to length in A. C Muscles in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution. Same length as in B.

Fig. 3 shows collected results from experiments of this kind performed on six muscles. Panels A, B and C correspond to the situations shown in Fig. 2. The length changes were on the average  $36 \pm 3\%$  (S.E.) of the initial muscle lengths. Mean active tension developed in the muscles is expressed as tension per cross-sectional area. It is seen that both oxygen consumption ( $J_{O_2}$ ) and lactate production ( $J_{LA}$ ) decrease as active tension decreases, and that, furthermore, in all three situations  $J_{O_2}$  and  $J_{LA}$  are of comparable magnitude in molar quantities. The correspondence between tension development and energy turnover is further demonstrated in Fig. 4 which shows oxygen consumption of the individual muscles plotted against mean tension. The points obtained at long muscle lengths are shown as filled circles, those at short lengths as open circles. The numbers beside the points correspond to the individual experiments. The mean and S.E. of oxygen consumption in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution is shown by the  $\times$  symbol. Considering that the diagram compiles data from six individual experiments the rather wide scatter may be expected. Nevertheless a clear correlation is demonstrated. The broken line is fitted by linear regression. Note that lines combining the two points in each experiment mostly have slopes rather close to that of the regression line, although the absolute positions in the vertical direction vary. The intercept of the regression line on the vertical axis is clearly different from the  $J_{O_2}$  obtained in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution (see also Table I). This difference may represent oxygen consumption needed to maintain electrical activity and excitation-contraction coupling in the cells in normal ionic environment, since the portal vein is electrically quiescent in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution (Axelsson *et al.* 1967).

A calculation of the total metabolic cost of tension development in terms of creation of high-energy phosphate bonds has been attempted in Fig. 5 where the conventional stoichiometric coefficients of 6.42 mol ATP/mol  $O_2$  and 1.25 mol ATP/mol LA were used (*cf.* Peterson and Paul 1974 and see Discussion). For each preparation calculated ATP production in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution was subtracted from ATP production during spontaneous activity.

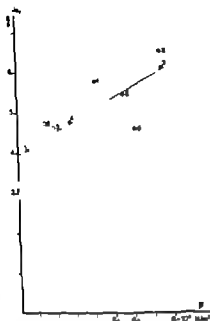


Fig. 4

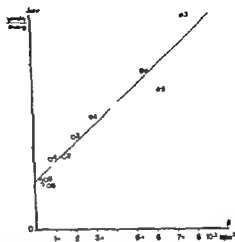


Fig. 5

Fig. 4 Oxygen consumption ( $J_{O_2}$ ) vs. mean active force ( $F$ ) of portal vein. Filled circles, preloaded 5.0 mN. Open circles, preloaded 0.4 mN. Crosses, mean  $\pm$  S.E. of  $J_{O_2}$  in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution. Cf. stretches A, B and C. In Fig. 3 Number beside each point refers to individual experiment. 6 expts. Broken line fitted by linear regression,  $-0.46 J_{O_2} - 0.39 \cdot 2.7 \cdot 10^{-4}$  in units given on axes.

Fig. 5 ATP-production above that in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution ( $\Delta J_{ATP}$ ) vs. mean spontaneous activity ( $F$ ). Calculations performed as explained in text. Same experiments as in Fig. 3 and 4. Broken line fitted by linear regression,  $-0.96 \Delta J_{ATP} - 0.57 \cdot 2.3 \cdot 10^{-4}$  in units given on axes.

long and short length, respectively. The resulting quantity termed  $\Delta J_{ATP}$  is plotted against active tension. This procedure, to some extent, reduces the variation between expts. The intercept of the regression line on the ordinate ( $0.57 \mu\text{mol ATP/min g}$ ) might be interpreted as the metabolic cost of  $Ca^{2+}$ -dependent activation processes.

The calculated total ATP-productions corresponding to the values given in Fig. 3 are at long length (A)  $4.3 \pm 0.2 \mu\text{mol/min g}$ , at short length (B)  $3.2 \pm 0.2 \mu\text{mol/min g}$  and in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution (C)  $2.4 \pm 0.1 \mu\text{mol/min g}$ .

If length change per se has an effect on metabolic flux regardless of altered tension levels the above analysis would be invalidated. However in control experiments oxygen consumption was determined at different muscle lengths in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution and was found to be uninfluenced by the length changes.

#### ■ Oxygen consumption during tonic activity

In 5 expts. oxygen consumption of the portal vein was determined during contractions of 10 min duration obtained by the addition of  $Ca^{2+}$  to the muscle while it was depolarized by K-high  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution, as described by Hellstrand, Johansson and Ringberg (1972).



TABLE 1 Oxygen consumption of the rat portal vein in spontaneous activity and in K<sup>+</sup>-contractions. The linear regression of  $J_{O_2}$  on  $P$  was calculated the regression coefficient,  $\Delta J_{O_2}/\Delta P$  and the  $y$ -intercept portion of the oxygen consumption, obtained as extrapolated  $J_{O_2}$  for  $P = 0$ . "normal" and K<sup>+</sup>-high Ca<sup>++</sup>-free solution are also shown.  $p$ -values based on Student's  $t$  for unpaired data.

Experimental conditions	$\Delta J_{O_2}/\Delta P$ $\frac{\mu\text{mol}}{\text{min} \times \text{g}} \left( \frac{N}{m} \right)^{-1}$		$J_{O_2}$ at $P=0$ $\frac{\mu\text{mol}}{\text{min} \times \text{g}}$	$p$	$J_{O_2}$ at $[\text{Ca}^{++}]_0 = 0$ , $\frac{\mu\text{mol}}{\text{min} \times \text{g}}$		
					normal tris	$p$	K <sup>+</sup> -high tris
Spontaneous activity							
Altered length	$(.9 \pm 0.4) \cdot 10^{-6}$		$0.39 \pm 0.01$	$< 0.0025$	$0.31 \pm 0.02$		
$p$	$< 0.025$		$< 0.025$		$> 0.20$		
K <sup>+</sup> -contraction, Altered length	$(1.8 \pm 0.3) \times 10^{-6}$		$0.51 \pm 0.05$	$< 0.0025$	$0.34 \pm 0.01$	$> 0.98$	$0.34 \pm 0.01$
$p$	$> 0.80$		$> 0.40$		$> 0.60$		0.60
K <sup>+</sup> -contraction, Altered $[\text{Ca}^{++}]_0$	$(1.8 \pm 0.1) \times 10^{-6}$		$0.47 \pm 0.02$	$< 0.0005$	$0.33 \pm 0.01$	$> 0.80$	$0.33 \pm 0.01$

The Ca<sup>++</sup>-ions were added in 0.12 ml tris solution to give final concentrations in the bath of 0.05, 0.2, 0.4, 0.8, 2.0 and 11.0 mM respectively without alteration of ionic strength. Concentrations of Ca<sup>++</sup> produce sustained contractions of graded strength (cf. dose-response curves in Hellstrand *et al.* 1972). In Fig. 6 is shown a linear regression of the oxygen consumption against active tension for each individual contraction. Note that the scale on horizontal axis is different from that in Fig. 4. The responses obtained with the low Ca<sup>++</sup>-concentrations (0.05 mM) are shown as open circles (4 expts.). These points are included in the regression. Oxygen consumption in Ca<sup>++</sup>-free K<sup>+</sup>-high solution is indicated on the ordinate. In 6 further expts. graded K<sup>+</sup>-contractions were obtained instead: standard  $[\text{Ca}^{++}]$  of 2.5 mM but with the length of the muscle varied to produce different degrees of active tension. Table 1 compares the regression lines for  $J_{O_2}$  vs. mean tension obtained in the expts. on spontaneous activity and on K<sup>+</sup>-contractions with variation in length and of  $[\text{Ca}^{++}]$ , respectively. For each group of expts. the means  $\pm$  S.E. of the regression coefficients and of the extrapolated  $J_{O_2}$  at  $P=0$  is tabulated. For the case of the spontaneous activity the regression line for an individual muscle had to be constructed from two points only (at long and at short length respectively), whereas for the contractions points were included in each regression.

The unit for the regression coefficient used in the table and in the figure caption is  $(\mu\text{mol}/\text{min} \times \text{g})/(\text{N}/\text{m})$ . Notice, however, that in the present work the cross-sectional area is computed as weight/length of the muscle, assuming a density of 1 g/cm<sup>3</sup>. Thus the calculated slope is independent of the actual weight of the muscle and the unit above may equivalently be written as  $\text{nmol}/\text{N} \cdot \text{m} \cdot \text{min}$ . The results in Table 1 show that the slope of the regression line for spontaneous activity is significantly greater than the slopes obtained for K<sup>+</sup>-contractions, either with altered length or altered  $[\text{Ca}^{++}]$ . The extrapolated  $J_{O_2}$  at  $P=0$  is lower in the spontaneously active muscles. However, in Ca<sup>++</sup>-free solution all 3 groups

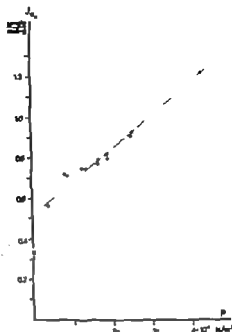


Fig. 4. Oxygen consumption ( $J_{O_2}$ ) in K<sup>+</sup>-contracture plotted against contracture tension ( $P$ ). Data are 6 expts. Note change of scale on force axis as compared to Fig. 4. Graded contracture force obtained by varying  $[Ca^{2+}]_i$  as explained in text. Points blotted at lowest  $Ca^{2+}$  concentration (0.05 mM) are in open circles. Cross symbol shows  $J_{O_2}$  in  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution ( $\pm$  S.E. within size of symbol). dotted regression line based on points with  $[Ca^{2+}] > 2 \text{ mM}$  (filled circles).  $0.93 J_{O_2} = 0.51 + 1.5 P$   $P$  in units given on axis.

showed similar  $J_{O_2}$ . There was likewise no difference between  $J_{O_2}$  measured in "normal" and K<sup>+</sup>-high  $Ca^{2+}$ -free solution.

#### Oxygen consumption during performance of external work

Aerobically loaded contractions were recorded during spontaneous activity at preloads ranging between 2.0 and 5.0 mN (8 expts.). It was found that at a given initial length the rate of oxygen consumption was very nearly the same whether or not the muscle was allowed to perform external work.  $J_{O_2}$  in isotonic contraction was not consistently greater or smaller than in isometric contraction at the same initial length. Since the effects of shortening on  $J_{O_2}$  are very small no attempt was made to rigorously correlate external work performance with total enthalpy change. Such an analysis would require more regular activity than that of the spontaneous contractions.

#### Effects of hypoxia on metabolic flux

As shown in the concomitant paper (Hellstrand, Johansson and Norberg 1977), hypoxia causes a reduction both of electrical and mechanical activity in the portal vein. A partial depletion of the stores of high energy phosphate compounds occurs after anaerobic incubation for 20 min. In the present work oxygen consumption and lactate production in extreme hypoxia were determined in expts. analogous to those described above. Fig. 7 summarizes the results of 6 expts. A severe reduction of mechanical activity occurred in hypoxia. In no expt. was any oxygen consumption measured in hypoxia (mean  $P_{O_2}$  3.5 mmHg). It is therefore probably accurate to refer to this situation as anoxia. On the other

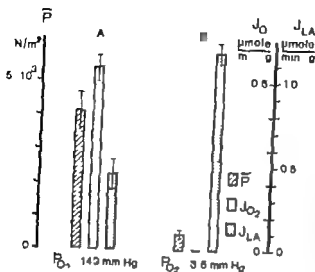


Fig. 7 Mean active tension ( $\bar{P}$ ), oxygen consumption ( $J_{O_2}$ ) and lactate production of portal veins in control medium (A) and anoxia (B). Explanation of symbols in text. Means  $\pm$  S.E. of 6 expts.

hand lactate production was increased to about 2.7 times the control value. On re-aerobic conditions, after more than 2 h anoxia, all muscles recovered spontaneously which transiently had an intensity above the control level.

#### Oxygen consumption in glucose free solution

The oxygen consumption was followed during a 2 h period of glucose-free incubation which was shifted every 30 min. The result is shown in Fig. 8. Over the period, a decline in both mean contractile force ( $\bar{P}$ ) and  $J_{O_2}$  occurred. Readmission of glucose an incomplete recovery.

In 4 expts. the perfusion procedure was used and samples analyzed for lactate after glucose-free incubation. However in none of the samples could a lactate content in excess of the blank value be found.

$J_{O_2}$  was compared with  $\bar{P}$  in the control situation and after 2 h glucose-free incubation respectively. The results are shown in Table II. When the reduction in mechanical

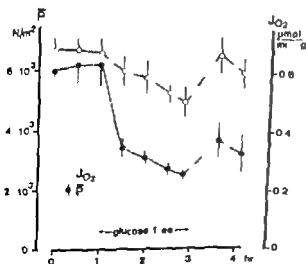


Fig. 8 Spontaneous mechanical tension ( $\bar{P}$ , open circles) and oxygen consumption ( $J_{O_2}$ , filled circles) of portal veins in control medium during 2 h of exposure to glucose-free solution. Symbols show means  $\pm$  S.E. of 4 expts.

TABLE II. Oxygen consumption in control medium and in glucose-free solution.

	$P$ $N/m^2$	$J_{O_2}$ $\mu\text{mol}/\text{min g}$	$\Delta J_{O_2}/\Delta P$ $\frac{\mu\text{mol}}{\text{min g}} \left(\frac{N}{m^2}\right)^{-1}$	
control	$(5.91 \pm 0.43) \cdot 10^6$	$0.604 \pm 0.031$	$(5.05 \pm 0.46) \cdot 10^{-8}$	2
glucose-free 2 hrs	$(1.99 \pm 0.31) \cdot 10^6$	$0.419 \pm 0.038$		

as caused by glucose removal  $\Delta J_{O_2}/\Delta P$  was found to be considerably greater ( $P < 0.01$ ) than in the case of spontaneous activity with glucose but at different muscle lengths (cf table I). The energetic difference between these two situations is even more accentuated when the absence of lactate production in glucose-free solution is taken into consideration.

#### Effect of buffer medium

Tris-buffered solutions bubbled with  $O_2$ -N mixtures, or air were used in the above series of expts. It was considered advantageous to have gases free of  $CO_2$  since the  $CO_2$ -tension in the measuring chamber could not be recorded. However 4 expts. were performed in Krebs solution bubbled with 80%  $N_2$  - 16%  $O_2$  - 4%  $CO_2$ . Qualitatively the muscles behaved like those in tris medium. Mean active tension (spontaneous activity) was  $(4.7 \pm 0.5) \cdot 10^6$   $N/m^2$  and  $J_{O_2}$  was  $0.48 \pm 0.02 \mu\text{mol}/\text{min g}$ . These values are well within the range of those found in tris medium. One consistent observation was that in anaerobes the muscles in tris medium maintained some spontaneous activity in the measuring chamber (cf Fig. 7), whereas in expts. with Krebs solution, which were performed in organ baths with continuous bubbling, spontaneous activity usually disappeared at  $P_{O_2}$  below 5-7 mmHg (Helfstrand *et al.* 1977). The reasons for this difference were not systematically investigated.

#### Discussion

The rate of metabolism of the rat portal vein was seen to vary with the level of isometric tension (Fig. 2-6). In spontaneous activity at optimal muscle length about 30% of the energy turnover could be ascribed to the contractile activity as such (Fig. 3 and 5). In maximal contractions elicited by stimulation with  $K^+$ -high solution the rates of oxygen consumption were about twice the rates measured during spontaneous activity. Thus the range of variation of metabolic rate between rest and activity is quite narrow in the portal vein when compared to the adaptable energy turnover of skeletal muscle. This is consistent with findings in other smooth muscles (Kosian and Burton 1966, Blumberg and Golenbofen 1967, Stephens and Skoog 1974, Paul and Peterson 1975).

The rate of oxidative metabolism may be expected to reflect the energy utilization by the tissue. It has been noted, however, that vascular smooth muscle often shows a net production of lactic acid even under aerobic conditions (Lehninger 1959, Peterson and Paul 1974). Thus an energetic analysis will have to take account also of the contribution from glycolysis to the total energy turnover. In the present study it was found that at a  $P_{O_2}$  corresponding

to alveolar air the portal vein produced lactic acid at a rate which in molar quantities is about equal to the oxygen consumption. The energetic importance of the lactate production is dependent on the source of the glucose molecules entering the glycolytic chain. The results presented in the concomitant paper (Hellstrand *et al.* 1977) indicate that the glucose utilized by the portal vein is largely derived from extracellular sources. Under this assumption 1 high-energy phosphate bond is created for each lactate molecule formed. Thus approximately 14% of the energy production is derived from glycolysis under aerobic conditions. If instead all glucose is assumed to come from endogenous glycogen 20% of the energy production will be derived from glycolysis. Note that in constructing the diagram Fig. 5 the assumption was made that half of the glucose was derived from glycogen. This was done chiefly to enable comparison with other recent studies on smooth muscle (Peterson and Paul 1974, Kroeger 1976, Paul, Glöck and Rüegg 1976). As in these other studies P/O-ratio of 3.0 has been assumed. In the present work lactate production could be determined only over relatively long periods of steady state activity. This precluded determination of glycolytic rate during K<sup>+</sup>-contractions. Therefore, the energetic comparison of phasic and tonic contraction in the portal vein has to be performed here on the basis of oxygen consumption alone, leaving open the possibility that a substantial increase in lactate production may have occurred in the contractions. It is not likely however that glycolysis in the contractions would proceed faster than the anaerobic rate (Fig. 7). Not even at this rate would ATP production from glycolysis be large enough to eliminate the energetic differences between phasic and tonic contraction which are illustrated in Table I.

Qualitatively the demonstration of a linear  $J_{ATP}$ -P relationship in the portal vein is in line with other observations on both smooth and striated muscle (e.g. Hill 1958, Davé, Gibbs and McKirdy 1975, Paul and Peterson 1975). The slope of the metabolism-tension relation in portal vein does however show interesting quantitative differences in comparison with other muscles. Some published results for  $J_{O_2}$  in relation to isometric tension in smooth muscle are summarized in Table III. Included in the table are also values for "basal"  $J_{O_2}$ , unloaded shortening velocity ( $V_{max}$ ) and the constant  $a/P$  of Hill's (1938) equation available. All values apply to a temperature of 36–37°C. The comparison should be regarded cautiously since the different investigations vary in definition of "basal" conditions and technique for mechanical experiments. Among the vascular smooth muscles the rat portal vein differs from most larger vessels in having a rather high resting  $J_{O_2}$ . In addition, the  $\Delta J_{O_2}/\Delta P$  relation is markedly steeper in this preparation. The higher metabolic rate is accompanied by a considerably higher shortening velocity. It is especially interesting that the phasic spontaneous activity of the portal vein seems to be characterized by a higher  $\Delta J_{O_2}/\Delta P$  value than the tonic K<sup>+</sup>-contraction. This correlates with findings of a less curved force-velocity relation and a higher  $V_{max}$  in phasic contractions than in contractions (Hellstrand and Johansson 1975 and unpublished observations). The possibility arises that maintained tonic contraction somehow results in a diminished rate of ATP-utilization without reduction of the isometric tension. Diminished shortening velocity with prolonged K<sup>+</sup>-contractions has been demonstrated in amphibian slow striated muscle fibres (Lännergren 1976). Whether these effects are specific for K<sup>+</sup>-depolarized muscle or a general phenomenon in prolonged contraction appears not to be known at present. Sustained activity will be expected to

TABLE III. Comparison of oxygen consumption and mechanical parameters at 37°C in some smooth muscles

	Total $\dot{V}_{O_2}$ μmol min g (wet wt)	$\Delta \dot{V}_{O_2}/\Delta P$ μmol min g $\left(\frac{N}{m^2}\right)^{-1}$	$V_{max}$ muscle length/s	P	Ref.
portal artery dog	0.08	0.09 $10^{-4}$	0.12	0.18	Pruel, Olack and Riegg 1976; Herkley and Morphy 1973
arterial artery dog	0.45				Kosow and Burton 1966
coronary vein, calf	0.10	0.14 $10^{-4}$	0.02	0.15	Pruel and Peterson 1975 Peterson 1974
portal vein, rat					This study: Hellstrand and Lohmann 1975
Spontaneous activity	0.39	2.9 $10^{-4}$	0.74	0.73	
K <sup>+</sup> -contracture	0.49	1.8 $10^{-4}$	0.4	0.6	This study: Hellstrand, unpublished results
coron. circ. guinea pig	0.45-0.90		0.3	0.17	Bolbring and Gohlshofen 1967; Mørkens and Hansen 1969
mesenteric, dog	0.73		0.17	0.21	Stephens and Strong 1974 Stephens, Kroeger and Mekis 1969

diminish the available amounts of high-energy phosphate compounds. As a result, an increased formation of rigor complexes (Weber and Murray 1973) may appear resulting in reduced shortening velocity and more economic tension maintenance.

It may be questioned whether increments in mean spontaneous activity and in contracture tension are quantities that can be meaningfully compared. If active tension is generated by cross-bridges, however as seems to be the case also in smooth muscle (Lowy *et al* 1973; Somly *et al* 1973) it follows that tension in the whole muscle is basically an additive quantity determined at each instant of time by the number of attached cross-bridges and by the tension over each individual bridge. Since the rate of bridge cycling is related to the ATP splitting, and thus to the metabolic cost of contraction, the present results indicate that the mean tension per attached cross-bridge should be lower in phasic contraction. This conclusion seems reasonable also on the basis of the shape of the force-velocity relation.

In phasic activity the contractile component of the muscle continually stretches and relaxes the series elasticity. This represents internal work which might require additional turnover of chemical energy. Whether work performed by muscle adds to the total metabolism has been the subject of much debate ever since the original observations on heat production during isometric contraction in frog sartorius muscle (Fenn 1923). Recently it has been shown that number of factors, such as stimulus conditions, temperature and initial length influence the relation between isometric and isotonic heat production in skeletal muscle (Gibbs and Chapman 1974). In a number of studies on striated muscle, oxygen consumption during isotonic twitch or short tetanic contractions has been found not to exceed that during isometric contraction, except possibly at high loads (Fischer 1931; Whalen 1964; McCarter and Ramsey 1968). In the present study it was found that for given initial length the

Oxygen consumption of the portal vein was very nearly the same whether the muscle was isometric or was allowed to shorten against graded afterloads. The reasons for this behaviour of the spontaneously active muscle are probably quite complex, and the important point for the present purposes is the demonstration that the performance of a certain amount of external work does not substantially influence oxygen consumption. Therefore it does not appear likely that internal work under phasic activity contributes so much to the ATP turnover as to seriously affect the main conclusion, *i.e.* that tension development in phasic activity is associated with a higher rate of ATP turnover than a comparable active tension level in a tonic contracture. An internal compliance will however somewhat reduce the isometric tension measured in a phasic contraction. The magnitude of this effect cannot be accurately determined in the irregular contractions but it is likely that it will be to a large extent opposed by the prolongation of contraction time that appears in isotonic conditions (Johansson and Hellstrand 1975). One other possible source of error in this analysis is that activation metabolism may vary for instance with muscle length. This cannot be definitely excluded on the basis of the present data but it is notable that the regression lines of active tension and contracture tension were not dependent on whether the alterations in active tension were produced by changing muscle length or extracellular  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -concentration (see Table 1). In the two procedures would be expected to have quite different effects on excitation-contraction mechanisms.

When extrapolation is made to the point where no isometric tension was exerted by the spontaneously active portal vein the calculated ATP production was about  $3.0 \mu\text{mol/min/g}$  (cf. Table 1). In  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free solution ATP production was about 70% lower. Vascular smooth muscle probably possesses an energy-dependent mechanism to keep the intracellular  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  level low in the absence of stimulation (van Breemen 1976). It is interesting that in the spontaneous contractions the  $\text{J}_{\text{O}_2}$  vs.  $\text{P}$  relationship showed a significantly increased intercept on the  $\text{P}$ -axis as compared to spontaneous contractions. The continuous depolarization evident in  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free solution causes a massive inflow of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -ions which has to be counteracted by the active extrusion mechanism. In  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free solution no difference in oxygen consumption was noted between "normal" and  $\text{K}^+$ -high solution. This lack of a metabolic effect does not necessarily mean that the activity of the  $\text{Na}^+$ -pump is uninfluenced by  $\text{K}^+$ -high incubation. It should be noted that the  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free state itself may cause depolarization of the cell membrane (Aderson *et al.* 1967).

At a  $\text{P}_{\text{O}_2}$  of 3.5 mmHg the lactate production of the portal vein was increased to 2.7 times the control level. At this severe degree of hypoxia no oxygen consumption appears so presumably glycolysis provided all energy for the cell. Depending on the assumption as to the origin of the glucose molecules the ATP production can then be estimated at  $1.8 \mu\text{mol/min/g}$ , which is considerably below the value of  $3.0 \mu\text{mol/min/g}$  for the tenfold independent metabolism under aerobic conditions. Evidently other energy dependent cellular functions than just the contractile machinery are compromised in hypoxia. For instance, the electrical membrane activity is highly sensitive to  $\text{P}_{\text{O}_2}$  (Hellstrand *et al.* 1975). On readmission of oxygen after a period of anaerobic incubation the spontaneous contractions usually showed a temporarily increased intensity compared to the control level before the anaerobic period. The cause of this effect might be a redistribution of electric charge

around the cell membrane as a result of depressed ionic pump activity or increased production of lactic acid during the hypoxic period.

In glucose-free solution the spontaneous activity gradually declined to about 40% of control after 2 h. Concomitantly oxygen consumption was reduced. No lactate production was apparent under glucose-free incubation. Since the glycogen stores of the portal vein are small and, moreover, since the glycogen is not depleted under the actual conditions (Hellestrand *et al.* 1977), it must be concluded that substrates other than carbohydrate have been utilized. It is notable that the oxygen consumption declined more than would be expected on the basis of the reduced mechanical activity (Table II). In addition to the fact that there was no glycolysis this indicated that the metabolic activity was considerably depressed on substrate-free conditions although the effect on spontaneous mechanical activity was moderate.

Dr Börje Johansson has provided helpful encouragement and criticism. Miss Monica Lundahl, Monica Ledenholm and Ida Gustavsson have assisted ably in the experimental and secretarial work. The study was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (04X-00028), the Medical Faculty of University of Lund and AB Hilsa, Göteborg.

### References

- ARLUND, J. B., WAPLESTROM, B., JOHANSSON, B. and O. JOHANSSON, Influence of the ionic environment on spontaneous electrical and mechanical activity of the rat portal vein. *Circulat. Res.* 1967 21 609-618.
- BOLLENG, E. Measurements of oxygen consumption in smooth muscle. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1953 122 111-134.
- BOLLENG, E. and K. GOLDFORTH, Oxygen consumption by the isolated smooth muscle of guinea-pig taenia coli. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1967 193 213-224.
- CARROLL, R. and F. WITTACK, Aerobic and anaerobic metabolism in smooth muscle cells of taenia coli in relation to active ion transport. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1975 250 203-220.
- DE VRIES, D. F., C. L. GEMM and H. C. MCKINLEY, Structural, mechanical and cryothermic properties of rabbit reticulocytogen smooth muscle. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1975 248 207-230.
- FENN, W. O. A quantitative comparison between the energy liberated and the work performed by the isolated sartorius of the frog. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1923 58 175-203.
- FRIEDRICH, E. The oxygen-consumption of isolated muscles for isotonic and isometric twitches. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1931 96 78-88.
- GEMM, C. L. and J. B. CHAPMAN, Effects of stimulus conditions, temperature, and length on energy output of frog and toad sartorius. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1974 227 964-971.
- HELLESTRAND, P. Oxygen consumption and lactate production in relation to isometric tension of spontaneously contracting vascular smooth muscle. *Blood Vessels* 1975 12 364-365.
- HELLESTRAND, P. and B. JOHANSSON, The force-velocity relation in phasic contractions of vascular smooth muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 103 157-166.
- HELLESTRAND, P., B. JOHANSSON and K. NORRBERG, Mechanical, electrical and biochemical effects of hypoxia and substrate removal on spontaneously active vascular smooth muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 69-83.
- HELLESTRAND, P., B. JOHANSSON and A. RINGBERG, Influence of extracellular calcium on isometric force and velocity of shortening in depolarized vascular smooth muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972 84 528-537.
- HILL, J. T. and R. A. M. SPRY, Force-velocity and series elastic characteristics of smooth muscle from the kangaroo rat. *Circulat. Res.* 1974 35 461-466.
- HILL, A. V. The heat of shortening and the dynamic constants of muscle. *Proc. roy. Soc. B* 1938 126 136-193.
- HILL, A. V. The relation between force developed and energy liberated in an isometric twitch. *Proc. roy. Soc. B* 1938 129 56-62.
- HOFMEIER, H. J. L. Lactatbestimmung mit Lactat-Dehydrogenase und NAD. In *Methoden der en-*



oxygen consumption of the portal vein was very nearly the same whether the muscle was isometric or was allowed to shorten against graded afterloads. The reasons for this behaviour of the spontaneously active muscle are probably quite complex, and the important point for the present purposes is the demonstration that the performance of a certain amount of external work does not substantially influence oxygen consumption. Therefore it does not appear likely that internal work under phasic activity contributes so much to the turnover as to seriously affect the main conclusion, *i.e.* that tension development in phasic activity is associated with a higher rate of ATP turnover than a comparable active level in a tonic contracture. An internal compliance will however somewhat reduce the isometric tension measured in a phasic contraction. The magnitude of this effect cannot be accurately determined in the irregular contractions but it is likely that it will be to a certain extent opposed by the prolongation of contraction time that appears in isotonic contractions (Johansson and Hellstrand 1975). One other possible source of error in this analysis is that activation metabolism may vary for instance with muscle length. This cannot be excluded on the basis of the present data but it is notable that the regression lines of oxygen consumption on contracture tension were not dependent on whether the alterations in active tension were produced by changing muscle length or extracellular  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -concentration (see Table I). If two procedures would be expected to have quite different effects on excitation-contraction mechanisms.

When extrapolation is made to the point where no isometric tension was exerted by the spontaneously active portal vein the calculated ATP production was about  $3.0 \mu\text{mol/min/g}$  (cf. Table I). In  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free solution ATP-production was about 20% lower. Vascular smooth muscle probably possesses an energy-dependent mechanism to keep the intracellular  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$  level low in the absence of stimulation (van Breemen 1976). It is interesting that in the  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free contractures the  $J_{\text{O}_2}$  vs  $\bar{P}$  relationship showed a significantly increased intercept on the  $\bar{P}$ -axis as compared to spontaneous contractions. The continuous depolarization of the membrane causes a massive inflow of  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -ions which has to be counteracted by the active transport mechanism. In  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free solution no difference in oxygen consumption was noted between "normal" and  $\text{K}^+$ -high solution. This lack of a metabolic effect does not necessarily mean that the activity of the  $\text{Na}^+$  pump is uninfluenced by  $\text{K}^+$ -high incubation. It should be noted that the  $\text{Ca}^{2+}$ -free state itself may cause depolarization of the cell membrane (Stern *et al.* 1967).

At a  $P_{\text{O}_2}$  of 3.5 mmHg the lactate production of the portal vein was increased 2.7 times the control level. At this severe degree of hypoxia no oxygen consumption at all was observed, so presumably glycolysis provided all energy for the cell. Depending on the assumed distance to the origin of the glucose molecules the ATP production can then be estimated to be about  $1.8 \mu\text{mol/min/g}$ , which is considerably below the value of  $3.0 \mu\text{mol/min/g}$  for the independent metabolism under aerobic conditions. Evidently other energy demanding cellular functions than just the contractile machinery are compromised in hypoxia. For instance the electrical membrane activity is highly sensitive to  $P_{\text{O}_2}$  (Hellstrand *et al.* 1975). On readmission of oxygen after a period of anaerobic incubation the spontaneous contractions usually showed a temporarily increased intensity compared to the control level. This effect was not observed in the anaerobic period. The cause of this effect might be a redistribution of electric

## Anaerobic Performance Capacity in Athletes

By

PAAYO V KOIVU, HEIKKI RUSKO, JARI VOI and VEIKKO VUOKO

Received 19 October 1976

### Abstract

KOIVU, P. V., H. RUSKO, J. VOI and V. VUOKO. *Anaerobic performance capacity in athletes*  
*Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100: 107-114.

Anaerobic performance characteristics of the whole body and at muscle tissue level were studied in 89 athletes and 31 reference subjects. The main parameters were vertical velocity during running up the stairs, maximal isometric force of leg extensor muscles, blood lactate concentration after maximal treadmill running test, percentage of fast twitch muscle fibers (% FT fibers), lactate dehydrogenase (LDH) and creatine phosphokinase (CPK) activity in erector spinae muscle. These parameters tended to divide the athletes and their sport events into anaerobic and aerobic types. The specific needs of the different sport events might have masked the expected characteristics of energy and power utilization. However, high percentage of FT fibers might be prerequisite for successful athletes in certain anaerobic power events ("power events"). The main parameters describing the anaerobic performance capacity of the whole body (vertical velocity, leg force, blood lactate) were found to be related to muscle fiber composition (% FT fibers). The running velocity rather than muscle strength seemed to be more influenced by activity in enzymes LDH and CPK.

The energy production for metabolic activities can in general terms be divided into aerobic and anaerobic components. In man maximal aerobic power has been used as a criterion to study the efficiency and performance capacity of the aerobic energy component (e.g. Holmman *et al.* 1964, Saltin and Astrand 1967, Gollnick *et al.* 1972, Bergh 1974). Despite the fact that the role of the anaerobic metabolism at work has been extensively studied in normal man (Karlsson 1971) much less attention has been given to the investigation of its capacity and power in skeletal muscles of different athlete populations. Therefore the purpose of this study was to investigate these aspects on athletes representing sport events of differing need for muscular force, speed and endurance.

### Material and methods

Altogether 89 athletes of international or national level and 31 reference persons were selected as subjects. The athletes group represented various sport events as follows: cross-country skiing (17 men and 5 women), Nordic combined (5), skydiving (7), alpine skiing (6), speed skating (6), ice hockey (13), canoeing (8), long distance running (8), 800 m running (6) and power events (100-400 m running, 3, throwing, 1 jumping, 1

- zymetischen Analyse* ed Bergmayer H U 2nd ed. 1970. Vol II, Verlag Chemie, Weinheim, pp. 1429
- JOHANSSON, B. and P. HELLSTRAND Isometric and isotonic relaxation in venous smooth muscle. *J. physiol. scand* 1975 93 167-174.
- JOHANSSON, B. and S. MELLANDER, Static and dynamic components in the vascular myogenic response: passive changes in length as revealed by electrical and mechanical recordings from the rat portal. *Circulat. Res* 1975 36, 76-83.
- JOHANSSON, B., O. JOHANSSON, J. AXELSSON and B. WAHLSTRÖM, Electrical and mechanical characteristics of vascular smooth muscle response to norepinephrine and isoproterenol. *Circulat. Res* 1967 21 649.
- JOHANSSON, B., B. LJUNO, T. MALMFORSS and L. OLSSON, Prejunctional supersensitivity in the rat portal as related to its pattern of innervation. *Acta physiol. scand* 1970 Suppl. 349 5-16.
- KOMAR, R. L. and A. C. BURTON, Oxygen consumption of arterial smooth muscle as a function of active tone and passive stretch. *Circulat. Res* 1966, 18 79-88.
- KROEGER, E. A., Effect of ionic environment on oxygen uptake and lactate production of smooth muscle. *Amer. J. Physiol* 1976, 230, 158-162.
- LÄNNERÖREN, J. Force-velocity relation of isolated twitch and slow muscle fibres. *Acta physiol. scand* 1970 Suppl. 440, 87.
- LEHMINGER, A. L. Metabolism of the arterial wall. In *The Arterial Wall* ed. Lansing, A. L. 1959. Williams and Wilkins, Baltimore, pp. 220-246.
- LOWY, J. P., J. VIBERT, J. C. HACHELOROVE and F. R. POULSEN, The structure of the myosin dense bodies in vertebrate smooth muscles. *Phil. Trans. B* 1973 263 191-196.
- LUNDHOLM, L. and E. MOHME-LUNDHOLM, Energetics of isometric and isotonic contractions in rat vascular smooth muscle under near physiological conditions. *Acta physiol. scand* 1965, 64 275-282.
- MCCARTER, M. J. M. and M. W. RAMSAY, Energetics of contraction of isolated frog muscle, as determined by their consumption of oxygen. *Proc. Int. U. Physiol. Sci* 1968 7 86.
- MAEHIMA, H. and M. HANDA, The force-velocity relation and the dynamic constants of the guinea taenia coli. *J. Physiol. Soc. Jap* 1969 31 565-566.
- MULVANY, M. J. and R. C. WOLFE, Heat production in guinea-pig taenia coli muscles. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1972, 259 20-21 P.
- MURPHY, R. A. Contractile system function in mammalian smooth muscle. *Blood & vessel* 1976 13 1-10.
- PAUL, R. J., E. GLÜCK and J. C. RÖRIG, Cross bridge ATP utilization in arterial smooth muscle. *Phil. Trans. R. Soc. Lond. B* 1976, 261 797-799.
- PAUL, R. J. and J. W. PETERSON, Relation between length, isometric force, and  $O_2$  consumption in vascular smooth muscle. *Amer. J. Physiol* 1975 228 915-922.
- PETERSON, J. W. Thesis, Harvard University 1974. Xerox Univ. Microfilms No. 7424 959.
- PETERSON, J. W. and R. J. PAUL, Aerobic glycolysis in vascular smooth muscle: relation to isometric force. *Biochim. biophys. Acta* (Amst) 1974 357 167-176.
- RÖRIG, J. C., Smooth muscle tone. *Physiol. Rev* 1971 51 201-48.
- SOMLYO, A. P., C. E. DEVINE, A. V. SOMLYO and R. V. RICE, Filament organization in vertebrate smooth muscle. *Phil. Trans. B* 1973 263 223-229.
- STEPHENS, N. L. and C. M. SKOOG, Tracheal smooth muscle and rate of oxygen uptake. *Amer. J. Physiol* 1974, 226 1462-1467.
- STEPHENS, N. L., E. A. KROEGER and J. A. MEHTA, Force-velocity characteristics of respiratory airway smooth muscle. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1969 26 685-692.
- UMBERT, W. W., H. B. RICE and R. J. S. AUPTER, *Alanometric Techniques*, 3rd ed. 1957. Burgess, Minneapolis, p. 5.
- VAN BREYMAN, C., Transmembrane calcium transport in vascular smooth muscle. I. Vascular A. *effector Mechanisms* Eds Bayan, J. A. III Burnstock, B. Johansson, R. A. Maxwell and O. A. N.gaard. Karger, Basel 1976, pp. 67-79.
- WYDER, A. and J. M. MURRAY, Molecular control mechanisms of muscle contraction. *Physiol. Rev* 1973 53 612-673.
- WHALEN, W. J. Energetics of isolated muscle. *Fed. Proc* 1962, 21 994-998.
- WOLFE, R. C., The energetics of tortoise muscle. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1968, 197 685-707.

used as skeletal myosin takes according to Bergstrom (1962) in most cases from *m. vastus lateralis* and in some cases also from *m. gastrocnemius* s.l. (GL) and *m. deltoides* (D). For classification of myosin fibers as fast twitch (FT) or slow twitch (ST) types (Gollnick *et al.* 1972) myosin ATPase staining was used according to Padykula and Herman (1953). LDH and CPK activities were assayed in case of men from cross-country skiers, Nordic combination skiers, alpine skiers and jumpers. A small piece (10 mg) by inspection free from blood and connective tissue was rapidly weighed and 2% homogenate in 0.1 M Tris-HCl buffer (pH 7.5) was prepared in glass homogenator at 0°C. The homogenate was centrifuged for 10 min at 950 *g* and aliquots for protein determination (Lowry 1951), and LDH and CPK assays were separated. LDH determination was performed according to Kornberg (1955). CPK activity was assayed with Biochemica Boehringer test combination. Enzyme activities were expressed as  $\mu\text{mol min}^{-1} \text{mg}^{-1}$  supernatant protein at 22°C. The determinations were performed during the same day when muscle sample was taken.

### Results

Means and standard deviations for different variables are shown in Table II. The mean critical velocity varied from 1.17 m/s for women cross-country skiers to 1.57 m/s for power

TABLE II. Means and standard deviations of the different variables studied.

groups	Number of subjects	Vertical velocity m s <sup>-1</sup>	Muscular power kgm s <sup>-1</sup>	Total leg force kg	Relative force kg kg <sup>-1</sup> B.W.	Blood lactate mM	FT-fib. in m. VL	Enzyme-activities in m. VL ( $\mu\text{mol min}^{-1} \text{mg}^{-1}$ )	
								LDH	CPK
power events	6	1.57 0.13	119.8 17.1	345 70	4.78 0.80	13.2 2.8	63 19	—	—
100 m running	6	1.40 0.20	101.3 19.3	296 84	4.06 1.06	13.9 2.1	35 16	—	—
jumping	9	1.43 0.10	99.7 12.4	314 59	4.49 0.59	10.7 1.7	45 8	1.54 0.34	7.96 1.43
ski jumping	8	1.40 0.05	111.9 9.6	377 26	4.77 0.31	13.3 1	42 9	—	—
ski hockey	13	1.33 0.09	117.7 9.6	353 71	4.56 0.86	11.0 1.7	39 12	—	—
Alpine skiing	6	1.43 0.10	100.5 15.0	324 36	4.60 0.52	13.6 1.9	37 8	1.75 0.51	10.02 0.51
Nordic combination	5	1.31 0.09	92.3 1.5	294 54	4.17 0.59	11.8 2.1	37 5	1.30 0.30	6.97 1.67
Cross-country skiing, men	17	1.28 0.11	88.6 11.3	293 43	4.24 0.57	11.4 1.5	37 9	1.10 0.36	7.96 1.08
Speed skating	6	1.53 0.14	116.8 12.5	307 48	4.12 0.57	9.0 1.1	31 13	—	—
Long-distance running	8	1.31 0.07	87.1 7.0	250 42	3.77 0.59	11.8 1.8	22 6	—	—
Physical education students	8	1.51 0.06	106.9 15.1	296 31	4.12 0.68	9.7 1.1	49 13	—	—
Control persons	11	1.32 0.13	96.9 16.7	303 31	4.08 0.65	10.8 2.2	54 14	—	—
Cross-country skiing, women	5	1.17 0.07	89.3 7.0	227 63	3.90 1.28	11.0 2.6	40 13	1.07 0.26	7.38 1.54

TABLE I Physical characteristics of the groups studied.

Group	Age yrs	Height cm	Weight kg	FFW <sup>a</sup> kg	Fat <sup>b</sup>
Power events (n=6)	23.4 4.1	176 5	76.3 6.4	63.1 5.3	13.0 3.4
800 m running (n=6)	24.6 2.2	179 4	72.3 4.6	62.9 4.5	12.4 1.4
Skijumping (n=9)	22.2 2.4	174 5	69.9 8.5	59.7 5.2	14.3 3.7
Canoeing (n=8)	23.7 4.2	182 5	79.6 6.5	68.9 4.4	12.4 2.8
Ice hockey (n=13)	22.5 3.5	171 3	77.3 5.7	65.3 4.7	13.0 2.7
Alpine skiing (n=6)	21.2 2.4	176 6	70.1 8.0	60.8 5.9	14.1 3.0
Nordic combination (n=5)	22.9 2.1	176 5	70.4 5.7	62.0 5.0	11.2 1.4
Cross-country skiing men (n=17)	25.6 3.2	174 4	69.3 5.2	60.3 4.5	10.4 2.4
Speed skating (n=6)	1.0 2.9	181 4	76.5 1.7	65.7 1.7	11.4 2.3
Long-distance runner (n=8)	26.2 2.8	177 4	66.2 3.2	60.9 3.0	8.4 1.5
Physical education students (n=8)	25.6 4.8	178 7	71.7 5.7	62.8 5.0	11.0 2.7
Control persons (n=23)	30.3 6.5	176 7	75.0 11.8	61.6 8.4	14.4 3.0
Cross-country skiing women (n=5)	24.3 4.0	163 8	59.1 5.2	47.0 4.8	1.8 3.7

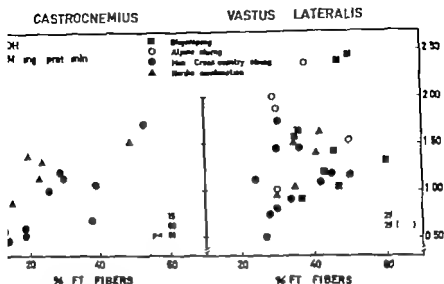
<sup>a</sup> Calculated as a mean of skinfold (Durnin and Rahaman 1967) and anthropometric (v Döbeln) measurements.

<sup>b</sup> According to Durnin and Rahaman (1967).

decathlon 1). Many of the athletes belonged to the Finnish national teams during the 1972 and 1974 and European championships and Olympic games. All of the athletes have trained regularly for years, some of them more than 10 years. The control persons (23) were policemen, students and members of the university staff. Most of them have exercised regularly according to their own fitness programme. In addition 8 male students of physical education were used as reference persons. Table I summarizes the physical characteristics of the subjects.

The following general parameters were investigated on most of the subjects: vertical velocity arm and leg, blood lactate after maximal arm and leg work, muscle fiber composition, activities of lactate dehydrogenase (LDH) and creatine phosphokinase (CPK) in skeletal muscle tissue.

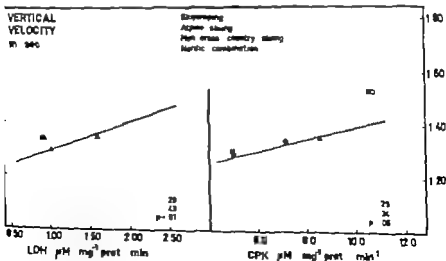
Vertical velocity was measured using the method of Margaria *et al.* (1966). The subjects ran up the stairs with maximal speed 2 steps at a time. The running velocity was recorded electronically when the top speed was achieved after 4 steps. The recorded speed was converted to vertical velocity ( $V_v$  m s<sup>-1</sup>) and muscular power (MP kg m s<sup>-2</sup>). Muscle force of extensor muscles of both legs and right elbow was measured isometrically using special dynamometers (Komi 1973 a, b). The angles of the knees and elbow were 107° and 94° respectively. Blood lactate was measured from capillary blood taken from the fingertip 3 to 5 min after maximal treadmill running and maximal arm-ergometer test. The reagents and kits of Biochemica Boehringer were used. Muscle fiber composition and enzyme activities



Relationship between the activity of enzyme LDH and % FT fiber distribution in the gastrocnemius and vastus lateralis (right) muscles for the various subject groups.

of men and women cross-country skiers, nordic combination skiers, alpine skiers, ice hockey players, speed skaters and canoeists (range of means 31–42%) were also significantly ( $p < 0.01$ – $0.05$ ) as compared to the control group.

Activities of the enzymes LDH and CPK were highest among alpine skiers. In contrast the endurance type athletes, cross-country and nordic combination skiers, had significantly lower mean activities for these enzymes (Table II).



3. Relationship between vertical velocity and the activities of enzymes LDH (left) and CPK (right) for the various subject groups.

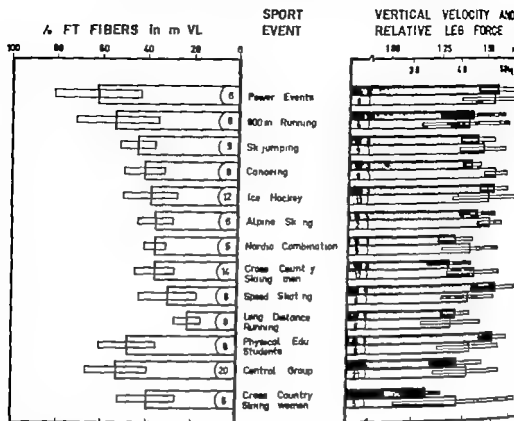


Fig. 1. Left: Percent distribution of fast twitch fibers (% FT) in the vastus lateralis muscle of the athlete and reference groups.

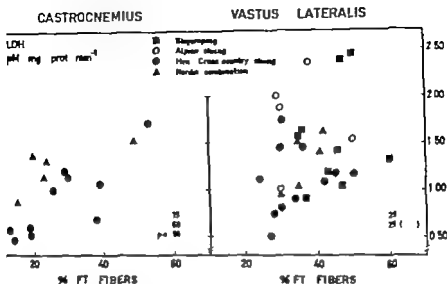
Right: Vertical velocity (filled bars) and relative isometric leg force (open bars) for the same groups.

athletes. Endurance athletes (skiers and runners) had lower vertical velocity as compared to the other athlete groups and controls. Muscular power demonstrated a similar pattern, averaged in the athlete groups except for endurance athletes between 111.9 and 119.8 l/min, whereas the male endurance athletes demonstrated values between 87.1 and 92.5 l/min, which were below the values of controls. The female cross-country skiers had 9% lower vertical velocity and 22% lower muscular power than their male counterparts.

Total and relative leg forces were recorded highest among power athletes, canoeists, hockey players, skijumpers and alpine skiers. Although the female cross-country skiers had 23% lower total and 8% lower relative leg forces than men skiers, their relative strength was higher than that of the long distance runners.

Power athletes, 800 m runners, canoeists and alpine skiers had highest and almost identical (13.2–13.8 mM) peak blood lactate concentrations after the maximal treadmill run. Speed skaters had the lowest mean value ( $9.0 \pm 1.1$  mM), which differed significantly ( $P < 0.05$ ) from the means of the other male athlete groups.

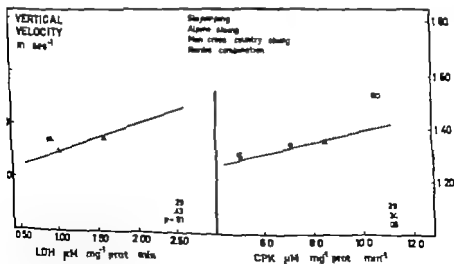
Muscle fiber distribution (Fig. 1) expressed as % FT fibers showed the highest mean of 63% in power athletes, although it did not differ significantly from the fiber distribution of the controls. In contrast to this the long-distance runners had, on the average, only 28% FT fibers in m. vastus lateralis ( $P < 0.001$  as compared to the



Relationship between the activity of enzyme LDH and % FT fiber distribution in the gastrocnemius and vastus lateralis (right) muscles for the various subject groups.

of men and women cross-country skiers, nordic combination skiers, alpine skiers, ice hockey players, speed skaters and canoeists (range of means 31–42%) were also significantly ( $p < 0.01$ – $0.05$ ) as compared to the control group.

The activities of the enzymes LDH and CPK were highest among alpine skiers. In contrast to this the endurance type athletes, cross-country and nordic combination skiers, had distinctly lower mean activities for these enzymes (Table II).



Relationship between vertical velocity and the activities of enzymes LDH (left) and CPK (right) in the various subject groups.



When the different variables were intercorrelated it was observed that total leg force was strongly related with body weight. The relative force was therefore selected for further analysis. It correlated positively ( $r=0.38$ ,  $p<0.001$ ) with % FT fibers in m. VL of all athletes (see also Fig. 1).

Vertical velocity correlated positively with the % FT fibers in male athletes ( $r=0.65$ ,  $p<0.001$ ) (see also Fig. 1). In addition vertical velocity correlated ( $p<0.01$ ) with the relative leg force in this group. With respect to the % FT fiber distribution only LDH activity of the enzymes studied was related as follows: m. vastus lateralis  $r=0.29$  ( $p=n.s.$ ) and gastrocnemius  $r=0.68$  ( $p<0.01$ ) (Fig. 2). Vertical velocity demonstrated significant relationship with the enzymes LDH and CPK in the male athletes (Fig. 3). These relationships were significant also in skijumpers ( $r=0.70$ ,  $p<0.05$  and  $r=0.75$ ,  $p<0.01$  respectively). In addition to these correlations peak blood lactate correlated significantly with the FT fibers in the male athletes ( $r=0.24$ ,  $p<0.05$ ).

### Discussion

In very short and intense events neuromuscular factors and energy utilization of the ATP and CP stores are essential. If the duration of effort is 1-4 min ATP resynthesis is derived also from the anaerobic glycolysis. In endurance sport events the anaerobic performance capacity has a smaller role and the energy is produced primarily through oxidative processes.

In the present study power athletes and skijumpers might be thought to represent a "phlogagen type" of sport event: ice hockey players and alpine skiers primarily of anaerobic glycolysis type, and the other athletes in differing extents of aerobic type activities. However the variables of the study did not differentiate systematically the athlete groups on these three components. Although the measurements of muscular power and vertical velocity seemed to divide the athletes into anaerobic-neuromuscular and aerobic types, this statement cannot be generalized from the available data. It may be so that some specific needs of the different sport events mask the expected characteristics of energy and power utilization.

The potential value of the measurement of muscular power as a criterion of differentiation in the anaerobic power of individuals is justified and its use becomes more important when one considers that it in contrast to the maximal isometric force is the variable which is influenced primarily by the hereditary factors (Komi *et al.* 1973 and 1976). Running velocity and muscular power seem also to be more clearly than muscle strength influenced by muscle tissue parameters such as activities of enzymes involved in ATP turnover and glucose residue metabolism. Data for CPK and LDH from the present study and for CPK and MK from Komi *et al.* (1976) strengthen this assumption.

The mean values of the % FT fiber distribution in VL muscle were different in the extreme athlete groups. In agreement with earlier reports (e.g. Gollnick *et al.* 1972) long-distance runners had low percentage of FT fibers. The canoeists, alpinists, ice hockey players, speed skaters and skiers had similar mean % FT values but variances in the measurements allow athletes of differing structural potentialities to compete fairly successfully in these sport events. Although the skijumpers as a group were relatively "slow" with respect to their % FT fiber distribution the inspection of the individual data revealed that at the best

skijumper had the highest percentage of FT fibers from all measured skijumpers. That the fiber distribution may have some predictive value for the success in competition has been shown (Rusko *et al.* 1976).

The skijumpers had relatively low force values as compared to the endurance athletes or control persons. The close examination of the athletes' yearly training diaries prior to testing revealed that the skijumpers were training unexpectedly heavily with endurance promoting exercises, which may take place at the expense or nonimprovement of some other functional components such as force (e.g. Gordon 1967).

Power athletes in general had relatively low % FT fiber distribution. Similar observations have been obtained in a Swedish sample of sprinters and jumpers of national caliber (Thorstensson, personal communication). Logically one would have expected that the top level power athletes have higher % FT value in their muscles. In fact two individual values for internationally successful jumpers in track and field (unpublished data from our laboratory) and that for a superclass sprinter (Gollnick *et al.* 1972) suggest that power athletes of high international caliber should have % FT value of 70-90%.

Skeletal muscle fiber composition has been shown to be determined solely by heredity (Korn *et al.* 1976). Thus the top level athletes are, in addition to training, most likely products of strong genetic selection. This may be of special importance in sport events requiring periodic components of neuromuscular and energy yielding processes. On national or lower level competitions athletes with weaker genetic potentials may however perform quite successfully. This is more likely in events, which cannot be characterized clearly enough with respect to neuromuscular and energy production criteria. The importance of hereditary factors are emphasized when one considers that the present state of knowledge objects the possibility of altering the skeletal muscle fiber composition through training. Endurance (Gollnick *et al.* 1973), sprint (Thorstensson *et al.* 1975) and strength training (Thorstensson *et al.* 1976) have all failed to show any change in % FT fiber distribution.

This study was supported by grants from the Ministry of Education, Finland and the Finnish Olympic Committee.

## References

- BROD, U. *Långtidspåning*. Identifikationsrapport av H. Trygg-Hansen, Stockholm, 1974.
- BRONKHORST, J. Muscle electrolytes in man. *Scand J Clin Lab Invest* 1962 Suppl. 68.
- DUPONT, J. V. C. A. and M. M. RAMANAN. The assessment of the amount of fat in the human body from measurements of skinfold thickness. *Am J Nutr* 1967 21 681-689.
- DE DÖBEL, W. Anthropometric determination of fat-free body weight. *Acta med. scand.* 1959 165 37-41.
- GOLLNICK, P. D. R. B. ARMSTRONG, C. W. SAUBERT, K. PIRKE and B. SALTIN. Enzyme activity and fiber composition in skeletal muscle of untrained and trained men. *J appl. Physiol.* 1972. 33. 313-319.
- GOLLNICK, P. R. ARMSTRONG, B. SALTIN, C. SAUBERT, W. SZYMANSKI and R. SWENFERT. Effect of training on enzyme activity and fiber composition of human skeletal muscle. *J appl. Physiol.* 1973. 34. 107-111.
- GORDON, E. Anatomical and biochemical adaptations of muscle to different exercises. *JAMA* 1967 201 733-738.
- HOLLMANN, W., H. VEMATH, C. BOUCHARD and H. BUEHNER. Beanspruchung von Herz und Kreislauf bei verschiedenen Sportarten. *Fortschr Med.* 1964 22. 289-292.
- KALLROT, J. Lactic acid and phosphagen concentrations in working muscle of man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971 Suppl. 352.
- KORN, P. V. Measurement of the force-velocity relationship in human muscle under concentric and eccentric circumstances. In: *Acta Physiol. Scand. Vol. 2. Biomechanics III*. Karger, Basel, 1973 a. pp. 174-180.

When the different variables were intercorrelated it was observed that total leg force was strongly related with body weight. The relative force was therefore selected for further analysis. It correlated positively ( $r = 0.38$ ,  $p < 0.001$ ) with % FT fibers in m. VL of all athletes (see also Fig. 1).

Vertical velocity correlated positively with the % FT fibers in male athletes ( $r = 0.38$ ,  $p < 0.001$ ) (see also Fig. 1). In addition vertical velocity correlated ( $p < 0.01$ ) with the relative leg force in this group. With respect to the % FT fiber distribution only LDH activity of the enzymes studied was related as follows: m. vastus lateralis  $r = 0.29$  ( $p = n.s.$ ) and p. cnemius  $r = 0.68$  ( $p < 0.01$ ) (Fig. 2). Vertical velocity demonstrated significant relation with the enzymes LDH and CPK in the male athletes (Fig. 3). These relationships were also significant in skijumpers ( $r = 0.70$ ,  $p < 0.05$  and  $r = 0.75$ ,  $p < 0.01$  respectively). In addition to these correlations peak blood lactate correlated significantly with the % FT fibers in the male athletes ( $r = 0.24$ ,  $p < 0.05$ ).

### Discussion

In very short and intense events neuromuscular factors and energy utilization of the ATP stores are essential. If the duration of effort is 1–4 min ATP resynthesis is derived also from the anaerobic glycolysis. In endurance sport events the anaerobic performance capacity has a smaller role and the energy is produced primarily through oxidative processes.

In the present study power athletes and skijumpers might be thought to represent a "phagen" type of sport event, i.e. hockey players and alpine skiers primarily of anaerobic glycolysis type, and the other athletes in differing extents of aerobic type activities. However, the variables of the study did not differentiate systematically the athlete groups on the three components. Although the measurements of muscular power and vertical velocity seemed to divide the athletes into anaerobic neuromuscular and aerobic types, this division cannot be generalized from the available data. It may be so that some specific needs in different sport events mask the expected characteristics of energy and power utilization.

The potential value of the measurement of muscular power as a criterion of differences in the anaerobic power of individuals is justified and its use becomes more important when one considers that it in contrast to the maximal isometric force is the variable which is influenced primarily by the hereditary factors (Komi *et al.* 1973 and 1976). Running velocity and muscular power seem also to be more clearly than muscle strength influenced by metabolic parameters such as activities of enzymes involved in ATP turnover and glucose metabolism. Data for CPK and LDH from the present study and for CPK and MK from Komi *et al.* (1976) strengthen this assumption.

The mean values of the % FT fiber distribution in VL muscle were different in the extreme athlete groups. In agreement with earlier reports (e.g. Gollnick *et al.* 1972) long-distance runners had low percentage of FT fibers. The canoeists, alpinists, ice hockey players, skaters and skiers had similar mean % FT values but variances in the measurements of athletes of differing structural potentialities to compete fairly successfully in these events. Although the skijumpers as a group were relatively "slow" with respect to their FT fiber distribution the inspection of the individual data revealed that the best Finnish

## Differentiation of Vasoconstrictor Sensitivity Caused by Prostaglandin E in Peripheral Vascular Beds of the Rabbit

By

ÅKE WEDENMALM

Received 29 November 1976

---

### Abstract

WEDENMALM, Å. Differentiation of vasoconstrictor sensitivity caused by prostaglandin E in peripheral vascular beds of the rabbit. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100: 115-121

The increase in perfusion pressure in the rabbit ear bleeding and secondary caused by close intra-arterial injection of noradrenaline (NA), and the contractile response to NA of the rabbit aortic strip are investigated (a) respect to their sensitivity to prostaglandin E ( $\text{PGE}_2$ ) and to the prostaglandin synthetase inhibitor indomethacin.  $\text{PGE}_2$  (100-200 ng) potentiated the increases in perfusion pressure caused by NA in the perfused bleeding and secondary and the contractile response to NA of the aortic strip by 25-80 %, but inhibited the increase in perfusion pressure by NA in the perfused ear by 33-100 %. Indomethacin ( $1-5 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M) significantly decreased the pressure responses to NA in the bleeding (by 45 %) and secondary (by 55 %). This inhibitory effect by indomethacin was completely reversed by  $\text{PGE}_2$ . The responses to NA of the aortic strip and the perfused ear were unaffected by indomethacin. It is concluded that the process of vasoconstriction in the vascular beds of the rabbit displays qualitative differences concerning its sensitivity to added  $\text{PGE}_2$ . Furthermore, the decreased pressure responses to NA observed in some of the rabbit vascular beds after indomethacin indicate that the sensitivity to NA in these tissues in fact is increased by endogenous prostaglandin-like substances (PLS). The current results thus suggest that endogenous PLS may regulate, at local level, the vasoconstrictor sensitivity in the rabbit systemic resistance vessels.

---

Prostaglandins of the E series may influence the regulation of the blood circulation by increasing or decreasing the vasoconstrictor response to sympathetic stimuli. Thus, exogenous  $\text{PGE}$  have been reported to act as either facilitators or inhibitors—depending on the tissue and species investigated—on the vasoconstrictor response to adrenaline or noradrenaline in various blood vessels (Kadowitz 1972, Greenberg and Long 1973, Zimmerman *et al.* 1973, Horrobin *et al.* 1974).

Furthermore, inhibition of the synthesis of prostaglandin-like substances in the rabbit with indomethacin has been reported to cause an increase in systemic blood pressure (Loonigro *et al.* 1973, Larsson and Ånggård 1973). This may indicate that endogenous PLS influence the blood circulation, by maintaining a slight degree of vasodilation in the systemic vascular bed in this species. Such a dilatory action may well be the final result of different or even

- KOMI, P. V. A new electromechanical ergometer. In *3rd International Seminar for Ergometry* Edited by G. Hansen and H. Mellerowicz. Ergon Verlag, Berlin, 1973 b, pp. 173-176.
- KOMI, P., V. KILBOM and E. KARVINEN, Genetic variation in neuromuscular performance. *Int J Angew Physiol* 1973 31 289-304.
- KOMI, P. V., J. VIITASALO, M. HAVU, A. THORSTENSSON, B. HULTEN and J. KARLSSON, Physiological performance, enzymatic activities and fiber distributions of monozygotic and dizygotic twins. *Acta physiol scand. Suppl.* 111 1976. In press.
- KORNBERG, A., Lactic dehydrogenase of muscle. In Colowick, B. and Kaplan, N. (ed), *Methods in enzymology* 1 Academic Press Inc. New York, 1955 pp. 441-443.
- LOWRY, O. H., N. ROSEBROUGH, A. FARR and R. RANDLE, Protein measurement with the folin phenol reagent. *J biol. Chem.* 1931 193 65-75.
- MARGARIA, R., P. AGOSTO and E. ROVELLI, Measurement of muscular power (anaerobic) in man. *J exp Physiol* 1966 21 1661-1664.
- PADYKULA, R. A. and E. HERMAN, The specificity of the histochemical method of adenosine triphosphatase. *J Histochem. Cytochem.* 1955 3 170-195.
- RUSKO, H., A. ARSTILA and Y. HIRVIMÄKI, Fitness profiles of elite Finnish athletes. In preparation, 1975.
- SALTIN, B. and P.-O. ÅSTRAND, Maximal oxygen uptake in athletes. *J appl. Physiol* 1967 23 353-358.
- THORSTENSSON, A., B. SJÖDIN and J. KARLSSON, Enzyme activities and muscle strength after "sprink training" in man. *Acta physiol scand* 1975 94 313-318.
- THORSTENSSON, A., B. HULTEN, W. VON DÖBELN and J. KARLSSON, Effect of strength training on enzyme activities and fibre characteristics in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol scand* 1976 96 392-398.

constant pressure responses to NA were obtained, the responses to the combined injection of the same amount of NA and PGE<sub>1</sub> (100 ng) were recorded. Subsequently control injections of NA only are given. In series of injections as then repeated after the addition of indomethacin ( $3-5 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) to the Tyrode solution perfusing the bathing.

#### 1. Mesenteric artery

The abdominal cavity of the rabbit is opened by midline incision and the superior mesenteric artery is dissected free and cannulated distally. The mesenteric vascular bed is flushed with saline, which is allowed to drain in an occlusion in the portal vein. The system was then perfused at a flow rate of 3 ml/min, which produced pressures of 20-40 mmHg. The equipment for pressure recording and perfusion was as the one as mentioned above. After 30 min equilibrium period the pressure responses to injections of NA ( $1-2 \mu\text{g}$ ) in the absence and in the presence of PGE<sub>1</sub> (100 ng) were assayed. The pressure responses to NA, and NA + PGE<sub>1</sub> are also assayed after addition of indomethacin ( $3-5 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) to the Tyrode solution perfusing the vascular bed.

#### Calculations

The effect of PGE<sub>1</sub> on the pressure responses to NA in the different vascular beds perfused is estimated as the ratio between the first pressure response to NA in the presence of PGE<sub>1</sub> and the preceding pressure response to NA only. The effect of indomethacin on the pressure response to NA is estimated similarly. The data for the effect of PGE<sub>1</sub> or indomethacin on the pressure responses to NA are presented as mean  $\pm$  SE (standard error of the mean). Figures in brackets indicate number of experiments. Student's *t*-test has been used (paired means) when applicable.

## Results

#### 1. Aortic strip (Fig. 1 Table 1)

The basal activity of the aortic strip was very low and the base line was stable. Addition of NA (50-200 ng) to the bath elicited strong contractions of the organ. The contractions to repeated additions of the same dose of NA increased in the initial stages but remained constant after 3-4 additions of NA. When PGE<sub>1</sub> (100 ng  $\cdot 5 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) was added to the bath together with NA, the contractile response was potentiated by 80%. The potentiating effect of PGE<sub>1</sub> on the contractile response of the strip to NA was unaffected by the addition of indomethacin ( $3-5 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) to the bath solution. Indomethacin, in the dose mentioned, did not per se affect the contractile response of the aortic strip to added NA.

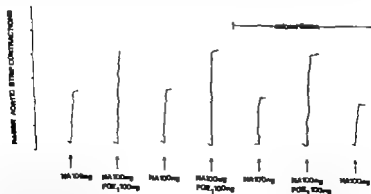


Fig. 1. Contractions of the helically cut strip from the rabbit thoracic aorta mounted in 5 ml organ bath and exposed during 90 s to noradrenaline (NA, 100 ng) in the absence or presence of PGE<sub>1</sub> (100 ng)  $\bullet$  indomethacin (INDO, 100 ng) of the bath. Indomethacin ( $3 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) present in the perfusing medium as indicated.

opposite effects (*cf.* above) elicited by endogenous PLS on the vascular reactivity in different sections of the resistance bed. If this is true, endogenous PLS, by inducing different effects on the vascular reactivity in different tissues, may play an important role in the distribution of the blood flow. Such an action by endogenous PLS would require, primarily, that the reactivity to NA in different parts of the resistance vasculature differs in its sensitivity to exogenous PGE, and secondarily that inhibition of the endogenous synthesis of PLS is followed by a change in the vascular sensitivity to NA (caused by the elimination of endogenous PLS).

In the current investigation these two hypotheses have been tested in some isolated parts of the rabbit vascular bed, chosen to represent skeletal muscle, skin, mesentery and coronary systemic vessels.

## Methods

Rabbits of either sex, weighing 1.5–3.2 kg, were used. They were stunned by a blow on the head and bled via the left carotid artery. Subsequently some of the following preparations were performed.

### A Aortic strip

A 20 mm section of the thoracic aorta was removed and cut helically to produce a strip measuring approximately 4 × 50 mm. This was mounted in an organ bath containing 4.5 ml of +37°C Tyrode solution of the following composition in mM: Na<sup>+</sup> 149, K<sup>+</sup> 2.7, Ca<sup>2+</sup> 1.8, Mg<sup>2+</sup> 1.0, Cl<sup>-</sup> 145, HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> 0.4, glucose 11. The solution was continuously aerated with 5% CO<sub>2</sub> in O<sub>2</sub>. The lower end of the strip was mounted in the bottom of the organ bath and the upper end was connected to an isotonic Harvard Heart/Smooth Muscle Transducer. The isotonic contractions of the aortic strip were recorded via the transducer on a Watanabe Ink Writer. After a 30 min equilibration period in the organ bath, the contractions of the strip were exposed during 90 s to NA (50–200 ng of NA added to the bath) were assayed. When reproducible contractions to NA were obtained the effect of PGE<sub>2</sub> (5 × 10<sup>-6</sup> M) on the sensitivity of the strip to NA was assayed by simultaneous addition of these drugs to the bath. The sensitivity of the strip to NA in the absence and in the presence of PGE was also tested after addition of indomethacin (3–5 × 10<sup>-6</sup> M) to the Tyrode solution.

### B Ear artery

The ear was removed and mounted vertically with its cranial end upwards in a wide beaker containing +30°C water. The central artery of the ear was cannulated in distal direction by a 0.5/0.8 mm polyethylene tube connected to 100 ml syringe in a Sage 351 infusion pump. The cannulation point of the artery was adjusted to be 10 mm higher than the upper edge of the beaker. The marginal vein effluent from the ear was allowed to drip freely into the beaker. The pressure on the perfusing side of the system was measured as side pressure via a side branch of the polyethylene tubing attached to an Elema EMT 34 pressure transducer. The transducer was connected to an Elema EMT 31 amplifier and the pressure was monitored on the Watanabe Ink Writer. The flow, usually 3 ml/min, was chosen to produce a mean perfusion pressure of 40–50 mmHg. Repeated pressure calibrations, using electrical standard, were performed. After a 30–45 min equilibration period, the pressure responses to repeated injections of NA (1 µg, administered via side branch of the polyethylene tubing) were tested. When reproducible pressure responses to NA were obtained, the effect of simultaneous injections of PGE<sub>2</sub> (100–200 ng) and NA on the pressure responses to NA were recorded. The procedure was subsequently repeated in the presence of indomethacin (3–5 × 10<sup>-6</sup> M) in the Tyrode solution perfusing the ear.

### C Femoral artery

A short incision was made in either of the inguinal regions of the rabbit and the femoral artery and vein were dissected free. The artery was cannulated in distal direction. The femoral vein was divided. After flushing of the hindleg vascular bed with saline via the arterial cannula, the cannula was connected to the syringe pump mentioned above. The hindleg was perfused at a flow rate of 3 ml/min, which produced a pressure of 15–30 mmHg. The recording equipment was the same as described above. After a 30–45 min equilibration period the increase in perfusion pressure caused by single injections of NA (1–2 µg) was recorded. When

constant pressure responses to NA were obtained, the responses in the combined injection of the same amount of NA and  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng) were recorded. Subsequently control injections of NA only were given. The series of injections was then repeated after the addition of indomethacin ( $3.5 \times 10^{-6}$  M) to the Tyrode solution perfusing the binding.

#### Microvascular artery

The abdominal cavity of the rabbit was opened by midline incision and the superior mesenteric artery was dissected free and cannulated distally. The mesenteric vascular bed was flushed with saline, bathed in Tyrode and allowed to drain via an incision in the portal vein. The system was then perfused at flow rates of 3 ml/min, which produced pressures of 20–40 mmHg. The equipment for pressure recording and perfusion was the same as mentioned above. After 30 min equilibrium period the pressure responses to injections of NA (2  $\mu\text{g}$ ) in the absence and in the presence of  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng) were observed. The pressure responses to NA and NA +  $\text{PGE}_1$  were also observed after addition of indomethacin ( $3.5 \times 10^{-6}$  M) to the Tyrode solution perfusing the vascular bed.

#### Calculations

The effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  on the pressure responses to NA in the different vascular beds perfused was estimated as the ratio between the first pressure response to NA in the presence of  $\text{PGE}_1$  and the preceding pressure response to NA only. The effect of indomethacin on the pressure response to NA was estimated similarly. The values for the effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  or indomethacin on the pressure responses to NA are presented as means  $\pm$  SE (standard error of the mean). Figures within brackets indicate number of experiments. Student's *t*-test has been used (paired samples) when applicable.

## Results

### 4. Aortic strip (Fig 1 Table 3)

The basal activity of the aortic strip was very low and the base line was stable. Addition of NA (50–300 ng) to the bath elicited strong contractions of the organ. The contractions to repeated additions of the same dose of NA increased in the initial stages but remained constant after 3–4 additions of NA. When  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng,  $5 \times 10^{-6}$  M) was added to the bath together with NA, the contractile response was potentiated by 80%. The potentiating effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  on the contractile response of the strip to NA was unaffected by the addition of indomethacin ( $3.5 \times 10^{-6}$  M) to the bath solution. Indomethacin, in the dose mentioned, did not *per se* affect the contractile response of the aortic strip to added NA.

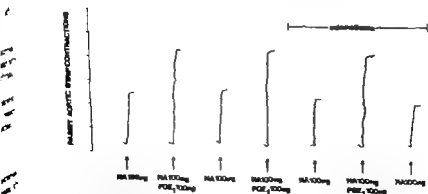


Fig. 1 Contractions of the helically cut strip from the rabbit thoracic aorta mounted in 5 ml organ bath and exposed during 90 min to noradrenaline (NA, 100 ng) in the absence or presence of  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng).  $\odot$  indicates timing of the bath. Indomethacin ( $3.5 \times 10^{-6}$  M) present in the perfusing medium as indicated.



opposite effects (*cf.* above) elicited by endogenous PLS on the vascular reactivity in different sections of the resistance bed. If this is true, endogenous PLS, by inducing different effects on the vascular reactivity in different tissues, may play an important role in the distribution of the blood flow. Such an action by endogenous PLS would require, primarily, that the reactivity to NA in different parts of the resistance vasculature differs in its sensitivity to exogenous PGE, and secondarily that inhibition of the endogenous synthesis of PLS is followed by a change in the vascular sensitivity to NA (caused by the elimination of endogenous PLS).

In the current investigation these two hypotheses have been tested in some isolated parts of the rabbit vascular bed, chosen to represent skeletal muscle, skin, mesentery and some systemic vessels.

### Methods

Rabbits of either sex, weighing 1.5–3.2 kg, were used. They were stunned by a blow on the head and bled by the left carotid artery. Subsequently some of the following preparations were performed.

#### A. Aortic strip

A 20 mm section of the thoracic aorta was removed and cut helically to produce a strip measuring approximately 4 × 50 mm. This was mounted in an organ bath containing 4.5 ml of +37°C Tyrode solution of the following composition in mM: Na<sup>+</sup> 149, K<sup>+</sup> 2.7, Ca<sup>2+</sup> 1.8, Mg<sup>2+</sup> 1.0, Cl<sup>-</sup> 145, HCO<sub>3</sub><sup>-</sup> 0.4, glucose 5.5. The solution was continuously aerated with 5% CO<sub>2</sub> in O<sub>2</sub>. The lower end of the strip was mounted in the bottom of the organ bath and the upper end was connected to an isotonic Harvard Heart/Smooth Muscle Transducer. The isotonic contractions of the aortic strip were recorded via the transducer on a Watson Ink Writer. After a 30 min equilibration period in the organ bath, the contractions of the strip were exposed during 90 s to NA (50–200 ng of NA added to the bath) were assayed. When reproducible contractions to NA were obtained, the effect of PGE<sub>1</sub> (5 × 10<sup>-6</sup> M) on the sensitivity of the strip to NA was assayed by simultaneous addition of these drugs to the bath. The sensitivity of the strip to NA in the absence and in the presence of PGE was also tested after addition of indomethacin (3–5 × 10<sup>-6</sup> M) to the Tyrode solution.

#### B. Ear artery

The ear was removed and mounted vertically with its cranial end upwards in a wide beaker containing +30°C water. The central artery of the ear was cannulated in distal direction by a 0.5/0.8 mm polyethylene tube connected to a 100 ml syringe in a Sage 351 infusion pump. The cannulation point of the artery was adjusted to be 10 mm higher than the upper edge of the beaker. The marginal vein effluent from the ear was allowed to drip freely into the beaker. The pressure on the perfusing side of the system was measured as side pressure via a side branch of the polyethylene tubing attached to an Elema EMT 34 pressure transducer. The transducer was connected to an Elema EMT 31 amplifier and the pressure was monitored on the Watson Ink Writer. The flow, usually 2–3 ml/min, was chosen to produce a mean perfusion pressure of 40–50 mmHg. Repeated pressure calibrations, using electrical standard, were performed. After 30 min equilibration period, the pressure responses to repeated injections of NA (1–2 µg, administered in a side branch in the polyethylene tubing) were tested. When reproducible pressure responses to NA were obtained, the effect of simultaneous injections of PGE<sub>1</sub> (100–200 ng) and NA on the pressure responses to NA were recorded. The procedure was subsequently repeated in the presence of indomethacin (3–5 × 10<sup>-6</sup> M) in the Tyrode solution perfusing the ear.

#### C. Femoral artery

A short incision was made in either of the inguinal regions of the rabbit and the femoral artery and vein were dissected free. The artery was cannulated in distal direction. The femoral vein was divided. After flushing of the hindleg vascular bed with saline via the arterial cannula, the cannula was connected to the syringe pump mentioned above. The hindleg was perfused at a flow rate of 3 ml/min, which produced a pressure of 15–30 mmHg. The recording equipment was the same as described above. After 30–45 min equilibration period the increase in perfusion pressure caused by single injections of NA (1–2 µg) was recorded. When

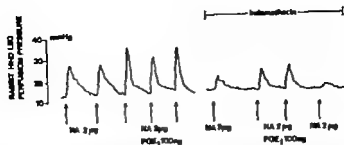


Fig. 3 Perfusion pressure in the rabbit femoral artery during repeated injections of noradrenaline (NA,  $2 \mu\text{g}$ ) in the absence (inj. 1-2, 6, 9) or in the presence (inj. 3-5 7-8) of  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng). Indomethacin ( $5 \times 10^{-4}$ ) present in the perfusing medium as indicated.

Indomethacin ( $3-5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ) added to the medium perfusing the ear artery in some extent affected the responses to added NA, inasmuch as the effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  on the pressure responses to NA was then always inhibitory. In most experiments, NA added together with  $\text{PGE}_1$  failed to elicit any pressure response after the addition of indomethacin to the medium.

#### C. Femoral artery (Fig. 3 Table 1)

At a perfusion flow of 3 ml/min, the pressure of the perfused hindleg of the rabbit was 15-30 mmHg. Spontaneous fluctuations of the perfusion pressure were observed, in the range 2-4 mmHg, but the basal pressure was always constant. Addition of NA ( $2 \mu\text{g}$ ) caused an increase in the perfusion pressure, in the range 10-30 mmHg. The pressure responses to injections of NA became constant after 2-3 NA administrations.  $\text{PGE}_1$  elicited an insignificant increase (by 25%) in the pressure response of the hindleg to NA. Repeated simultaneous administrations of NA and  $\text{PGE}_1$  elicited reproducible pressure responses, and in no experiment was the facilitatory effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  on the pressure response to NA converted into inhibition.

Addition of indomethacin ( $3-5 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ) to the medium perfusing the hindleg significantly decreased the pressure response to NA to about 55% of the controls. Repeated injections of NA elicited reproducible pressure responses, but always at a lower level than before the administration of indomethacin. In some experiments subsequent perfusion of the hindleg with indomethacin-free Tyrode solution was performed. In these experiments the pressure responses to added NA gradually returned towards the level observed before the administration of indomethacin. Thus, the depressing effect of indomethacin on the pressure responses of the hindleg to NA was reversible.  $\text{PGE}_1$  completely counteracted the depressing effect by indomethacin on the pressure responses to NA.

#### D. Mesenteric artery (Fig. 4 Table 1)

The perfusion pressure in the mesenteric vascular bed was 20-40 mmHg at constant flow of 3 ml/min. Small variations (2-3 mmHg) were observed but the basal pressure remained constant. Addition of NA ( $1-2 \mu\text{g}$ ) elicited, within 3-4 additions, constant pressure responses, amounting to 15-25 mmHg. These pressure responses were potentiated when  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng) was added together with the NA. Repeated simultaneous injections of NA and  $\text{PGE}_1$  caused

TABLE I Effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$ —in the absence and in the presence of indomethacin— and of indomethacin alone, on the mechanical responses to NA in different parts of the rabbit systemic vasculature. The effects are expressed as the ratio between the response to NA after and before the addition of  $\text{PGE}_1$  or indomethacin. The figures presented indicate mean  $\pm$  S.E., except for the effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  on the responses to NA in the ear artery where—due to the qualitative differences in responses (cf. Results)—the range is given. Figures in brackets indicate number of experiments. § indicates that the ratio differs significantly ( $P < 0.01$ ) from 1.00. § indicates that the value differs significantly ( $P < 0.02$ ) from the corresponding figure before indomethacin.

	NA + $\text{PGE}_1$		NA after indomethacin NA before indomethacin
	Before indomethacin	After indomethacin	
Aortic strip (6)	$1.79 \pm 0.18$	$1.06 \pm 0.19$	$0.97 \pm 0.09$
Ear artery (5)	1.45–0.00	0.89–0.00	$0.85 \pm 0.16$
Femoral artery (9)	$1.25 \pm 0.16$	$2.23 \pm 0.44$ §	$0.53 \pm 0.09$
Mesenteric artery (5)	$1.39 \pm 0.19$	$3.39 \pm 0.72$ §	$0.47 \pm 0.08$

## B Ear artery (Fig. 2, Table I)

The perfusion flow applied produced a pressure of 40–50 mmHg in ear which was maintained during the entire experiment. The recordings revealed regular minor spontaneous variations in the pressure, in the range 2–3 mmHg. Addition of NA (1–2  $\mu\text{g}$ ) to the perfusion medium elicited a rapid, brief increase in the perfusion pressure. The increase ranged between 20 and 60 mmHg and lasted not more than 1 min. After 2–3 additions of NA the responses to subsequent additions were identical. Simultaneous addition of NA (1  $\mu\text{g}$ ) and  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100–200 ng) in most cases elicited a smaller pressure response than did NA alone in the range 0 to 65% of the control. In some experiments, however, an initial potentiating effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  was obtained on the pressure response to added NA. During repeated simultaneous additions of NA and  $\text{PGE}_1$  this potentiation maximal 45% was rapidly converted into an inhibition and consequently the overall final effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  on the pressure response by the ear artery to NA was a definite, often total, inhibition.

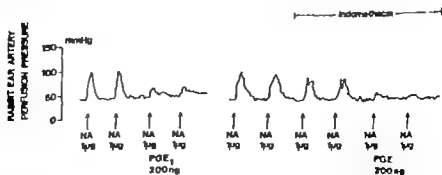


Fig. 2. Perfusion pressure in the rabbit ear artery during repeated injections of noradrenaline (NA, 1  $\mu\text{g}$ ) in the absence (inf. 1–5, 9–10) or in the presence (inf. 3–4, 9–10) of  $\text{PGE}_1$  (200 ng). Indomethacin ( $3 \times 10^{-3}$  M) was present in the perfusion medium as indicated.

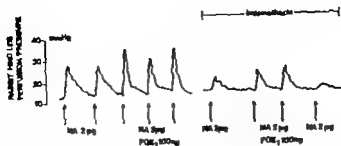


Fig. 3. Perfusion pressure in the rabbit femoral artery during repeated injections of noradrenaline (NA,  $2 \mu\text{g}$ ) in the absence (arrows 1, 2, 4, 6) or in the presence (arrows 3-5, 7-9) of  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng). Indomethacin ( $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M) present in the perfusing medium as indicated.

Indomethacin ( $3-5 \times 10^{-4}$  M) added to the medium perfusing the ear artery to some extent affected the responses to added NA, inasmuch as the effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  on the pressure response to NA was then always inhibitory. In most experiments, NA added together with  $\text{PGE}_1$  failed to elicit any pressure response after the addition of indomethacin to the medium.

#### Femoral artery (Fig. 3, Table I)

At a perfusion flow of 3 ml/min, the pressure of the perfused hindleg of the rabbit was 15-30 mmHg. Spontaneous fluctuations of the perfusion pressure were observed, in the range  $\pm 4$  mmHg, but the basal pressure was always constant. Addition of NA ( $1 \mu\text{g}$ ) caused an increase in the perfusion pressure, in the range 10-30 mmHg. The pressure responses to injections of NA became constant after 2-3 NA administrations.  $\text{PGE}_1$  elicited an insignificant increase (by  $\pm 5\%$ ) in the pressure response of the hindleg to NA. Repeated simultaneous administrations of NA and  $\text{PGE}_1$  elicited reproducible pressure responses, and in no experiment was the facilitatory effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  on the pressure response to NA converted into inhibition.

Addition of indomethacin ( $3-5 \times 10^{-4}$  M) to the medium perfusing the hindleg significantly decreased the pressure response to NA to about 55% of the controls. Repeated injections of NA elicited reproducible pressure responses, but always at a lower level than before the administration of indomethacin. In some experiments subsequent perfusion of the hindleg with indomethacin-free Tyrode solution was performed. In these experiments the pressure responses to added NA gradually returned towards the level observed before the administration of indomethacin. Thus, the depressing effect of indomethacin on the pressure responses of the hindleg to NA was reversible.  $\text{PGE}_1$  completely counteracted the depressing effect by indomethacin on the pressure responses to NA.

#### D. Mesenteric artery (Fig. 4, Table I)

The perfusion pressure in the mesenteric vascular bed was 20-40 mmHg at a constant flow of 3 ml/min. Small variations ( $\pm 3$  mmHg) were observed but the basal pressure remained constant. Addition of NA ( $1-2 \mu\text{g}$ ) elicited, within 3-4 additions, constant pressure responses, amounting to 15-25 mmHg. These pressure responses were potentiated when  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng) was added together with the NA. Repeated simultaneous injections of NA and  $\text{PGE}_1$  caused

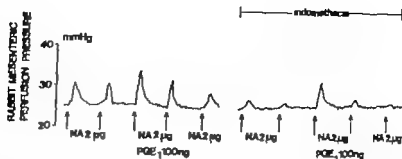


Fig. 4 Perfusion pressure in the rabbit mesenteric artery during repeated injections of noradrenaline (NA,  $\mu\text{g}$ ) in the absence (inj. 1, 2, 5-7, 10) and in the presence (inj. 3-4, 8-9) of  $\text{PGE}_1$  (100 ng) in the perfusing medium. Indomethacin ( $4 \times 10^{-4} \text{ M}$ ) present in the perfusing medium is indicated.

constant pressure responses, and no fading of the potentiating effect of  $\text{PGE}_1$  was observed. Indomethacin significantly reduced the pressure responses to NA, to about 45% of controls. As long as indomethacin was present in the Tyrode solution, the pressure responses to NA remained at this depressed level. When the system was perfused with drug-free solution, the pressure responses to NA gradually returned to the original level. The inhibitory effect of indomethacin on the pressure responses to NA was completely reversed by  $\text{PGE}_1$ , in analogy with the observations in the hindleg.

### Discussion

In the present study  $\text{PGE}_1$  was found to augment the vasoconstriction caused by NA in the rabbit hindleg and mesenteric vascular bed and to facilitate the contractions to NA of the aortic strip from this species. Furthermore,  $\text{PGE}_1$  was found to decrease the vasoconstriction caused by injection of NA in the ear artery. This demonstrates that  $\text{PGE}_1$  influences the mechanical responses caused by NA, in different or even opposite ways in the various vascular beds of the rabbit. It has earlier been shown that PGs influence the action of pressor agents in various preparations in a facilitatory as well as an inhibitory direction (for references see "Introduction") but in those studies not only differences in the vascular bed investigated, but also the species and types of PGs used, may have contributed to the divergent results. In the present investigation those possibilities did not exist since only one species and one type of PG ( $\text{PGE}_1$ ) were used. Furthermore, in many cases vascular beds from the same animal were investigated, which further stresses the significance of the difference observed. It should be noted that  $\text{PGE}_1$  constantly interacted with the pressor responses to NA in a facilitatory or inhibitory direction without affecting the basal pressure level. This demonstrates that the dose of  $\text{PGE}_1$  given together with NA was too small to affect the basal tone of the smooth muscle in the vessel walls directly but sufficient to affect its sensitivity to NA.

Indomethacin is an inhibitor of the synthesis of PLS as shown by Vane (1971). This drug decreased the responses to NA of the hindleg and mesenteric vascular beds by about 50% and left the responses to NA in the ear artery and the aortic strip unaffected. The effect of indomethacin was probably not the result of a direct action of the drug on the vascular sensitivity to NA, since equimolar drug concentrations would hardly elicit different effects.

different vascular beds. It rather appears that indomethacin acted indirectly via inhibition of the local formation of PLS. This assumption is supported by the fact that PGE<sub>1</sub> given together with NA, completely restored the pressor responses in the hindleg and mesentery. A consequence of this observation is that in the hindleg and mesenteric vascular beds, endogenous PLS normally (in the absence of indomethacin) increase the smooth muscle sensitivity to NA. The lack of effect of indomethacin on the responses to NA in the ear artery and the aortic strip suggests, according to the same theory, that no endogenous formation of PLS capable of affecting vascular reactivity was going on in these tissues. On the basis of the indomethacin effects observed in the different preparations, it is therefore suggested that locally formed PLS affect the smooth muscle sensitivity to NA differently in different regions of the systemic vascular bed. Results suggesting that an endogenous PLS formation is necessary for the "normal" activation of the rat mesenteric artery adrenoceptors have been reported earlier (Horrobin *et al.* 1974). The current results extend these observations to another species and to an additional vascular bed, namely that of the hindleg in the rabbit. Furthermore, the results demonstrate that decreased vascular sensitivity to NA following administration of a PLS synthesis inhibitor occurs in some, but not all vascular beds.

Summing up, the results demonstrate the existence of important qualitative differences between some vascular beds of the rabbit in their smooth muscle sensitivity to PGE. These differences may constitute physiological basis for the regulation of the resistance vascular bed sensitivity to NA, elicited by locally produced PLS.

This study was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council, project 04X-4341 and by Magnus Bergvall's research.

## References

1. MARSHALL, B. and J. B. LOVO, Enhancement of vascular smooth muscle responses to vasoactive stimuli by prostaglandin E<sub>1</sub> and E<sub>2</sub>. *Arch. int. Pharmacol.* 1973, 206, 94-104.
2. LAMBERT, D. F. M. S. MANEL, R. KARWALL, B. A. NASSAR and P. A. DAVIES, Aspirin, indomethacin, methochloamine and prostaglandin synthetase on rat aortas and rabbit hearts. *Nature (Lond.)* 1974, 250, 425-426.
3. LADOMITZ, P. J. Effect of prostaglandins E<sub>1</sub>, E<sub>2</sub> and A<sub>2</sub> on vascular resistance and responses to noradrenaline, nerve stimulation and angiotensin in the dog hindlimb. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1972, 46, 395-400.
4. ARMON, C. and E. ANGLADE, Arachidonic acid lowers and indomethacin increases the blood pressure of the rabbit. In *Advances in Prostaglandin and Thromboxane Research*, Eds. B. Samuelsson and R. Paoletti. Raven Press, New York, 1976.
5. LONSDALE, A. J. H. D. FRYKOWITZ, K. CHOWDHURY and J. C. MCCOY, Dependency of renal blood flow on prostaglandin synthesis in the dog. *Circulat. Res.* 1973, 32, 712-716.
6. DEWITT, J. R., Isolation of prostaglandin synthetase as a mechanism of action for aspirin-like drugs. *Nature (Lond.)* 1971, 231, 32-35.
7. ZWISLOCKY, B. G. M. J. R. VAN, S. OMER and E. KRAFT, Effect of the prostaglandin synthetase inhibitors indomethacin and aceto-5,8,11,14-tetraynoic acid on adrenergic responses in dog cutaneous vasculature. *J. Pharmacol. exp. Ther.* 1973, 187, 315-323.

## The Poor Reactivity of Retinal Vessels to Systemic Administration of Vasoactive Agents in Pentobarbital Anesthetized Rats

By

PAULI YLITALO, PERTTI ERTAMA and LINA ERTAMA

Received 1 December 1976

---

### Abstract

YLITALO P., P. ERTAMA and L. ERTAMA. *The poor reactivity of retinal vessels to systemic administration of vasoactive agents in pentobarbital anesthetized rats.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100: 122-125.

The responsiveness of retinal vasculature to systemic administration of several potent vasoactive agents was studied in pentobarbital anesthetized rats by taking fundus photographs. Since cerebral vasculature has been claimed to react in a similar manner but less labile than retinal vessels to some vasoactive substances the findings were applied to the problem of reactivity of brain vessels. Sublethal doses of noradrenaline, 5-hydroxytryptamine, angiotensin amide and arginine or lysine vasopressin caused no immediate ( $< 2$  min) vasoconstriction in retinal vessels. Neither did any of these agents or bradykinin elicit dilatation. The late vasoconstriction ( $> 2$  min) found in succumbing animals was most likely escape since it did not occur until severe toxic symptoms appeared. The findings support the concept that cerebral vessels are quite resistant to the direct action of many vasoactive agents given intravenously.

**Key words:** Vasoactive agents, retinal vessels, cerebral vessels, anesthetized rats

---

The retinal vasculature has been claimed to react in a similar manner but more susceptible to vasoactive agents than cerebral vessels (Bailliant 1941, Bailliant *et al.* 1956a and 1956b) which are reported to be quite resistant to some vasoactive substances (Bovet *et al.* 1954, Bovet and Carpi 1958, Sautter *et al.* 1954, Swank and Illsøen 1964). Changes in the caliber of retinal vessels can be easily estimated also in small laboratory animals without operation or other crude procedures (Ertama and Ylitalo 1972, Tammisto 1965) which may measure the responsiveness of blood vessels. In this respect, we have studied the responsiveness of retinal vasculature to systemic administration of many potent vasoactive agents in anesthetized rats by taking photographs of the fundus, and findings were also applied to the problem of reactivity of cerebral vessels.

## Material and methods

Male Sprague-Dawley rats weighing 100-150 g were fed with standard laboratory pellets and tap water *ad libitum*. The test-room temperature was 20-23°C.

Rats are anesthetized with 40 mg/kg of pentobarbital sodium (Star Ltd., Tampere) i.p. 20 min before receiving the following vasoactive agents into tail vein: volume of 2 ml/kg of b. 1: noradrenaline 70 µg/kg (noradrenaline bitartrate, Nor-Adrenalin Star Ltd., Tampere), adrenaline 50 µg/kg (Adrenalin extra Medica Ltd. Helsinki), 5-hydroxytryptamine 50 and 100 µg/kg (5-hydroxytryptamine creatinine phosphate, SHT Fluka A.G., Buchs S.G.), angiotensin II amide 5 and 10 µg/kg (Hypertensin Gabe-Gesellschaft Badse), arginine vasopressin 5 IU/kg (Ferring AB, Malmö), lysine vasopressin 5 IU/kg (Ferring AB, Malmö) and bradykinin 0.4 mg/kg (Nutritional Biochemical Corp. Cleveland, Ohio).

For the photography of retinal vessels pupillary dilatation was caused by one drop of 1% tropicamide into cornea. The retinal vessels were photographed with Zeiss fundus camera (Opton 1117) equipped with 25-fold magnification of eyepieces which were projected onto hole paper (Laatikainen 1971). The significance of changes in calibre was tested by t-test for paired observations.

## Results and discussion

to marked acute (2 mm) vasoconstriction was found in retinal vessels of any rats after administration of sublethal doses of noradrenaline, adrenaline, SHT angiotensin amide and arginine or lysine vasopressin (Fig. 1). Neither did any significant increase occur in the diameter of retinal arteries or veins after the administration of bradykinin or other agents some of which also have vasodilatory properties, but in a few rats retinal veins tended to be slightly dilated.

With the exception of short apnea, the surviving animals (about 30%) usually showed no other toxic symptoms, and retinal vessels remained uncontracted also later on, although the observation period of 15 min. In succumbing rats (about 70%), however, a significant vasoconstriction ( $p < 0.05$ ) was found at 2 to 3 mm after the administration of vasoactive agents. These animals had more pronounced primary apnea and subsequently signs of severe hypoxia, cyanosis and scratching. No reactive vasodilatation could be observed in them, and thereafter regardless of excellent focusing of the camera, the retinal vessels could no longer be visualized accurately since the optical pathway became cloudy. In very rare occasions the animals with severe hypoxia survived, and in such a case the vasoconstriction and the cyanosis was found to disappear when the ventilation was normalized. Because the vasoconstriction in retinal vessels did not occur until pronounced toxic symptoms appeared, the late constriction had to be secondary and thus most likely unspecific in nature.

Although barbiturates interfere with the nervous control of the circulation (Price 1960, Strobel and Wolfman 1969), the response of blood vessels to vasoactive compounds is well maintained under these experimental conditions. This is uniformly documented in many previous studies in which the relative small and nontoxic doses of vasoconstrictive agents have been shown to cause a considerable increase in the blood pressure of pentobarbital anesthetized animals (Morris *et al.* 1950, Price 1960, Ylitalo 1972).

In the present study systemic i.v. injection of vasoactive agents in sublethal doses caused primarily no marked changes in the diameter of retinal vessels in pentobarbital anesthetized rats. Since cerebral vasculature has been claimed to be even less reactive than retinal vessels



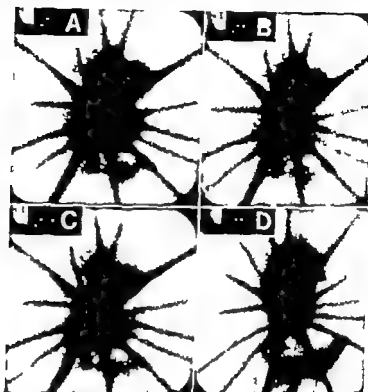


Fig. 1 A typical illustration of the influence of vasoconstrictive agents on the retinal vessels tested in pentobarbital anesthetized rat. This figure represents the effect of angiotensin. A: Before the drug; B: After the drug; C: 100 s after the drug; D: The late vasoconstriction during the severe hypoxia just prior to cardiac arrest.

to some of these substances (Sautter *et al.* 1954), the preceding finding support the concept that intracerebral vessels are quite resistant to systemic administration of many vasoconstrictive agents.

We are grateful to Professor Salme Vasana, M.D. for the opportunity to take fundus photographs of the eyes, and to Mr Erkki Mannonen who very skilfully photographed them.

## References

- BAILLIANT P. Quelques réflexions sur les circulations retinienne et cérébrale et leurs troubles. *Progr. Méd.* 1941 49 333-335.
- BAILLIANT P. F. JOURNÉE et J. H. VRAUD, Etude parallèle et simultanée de la vasomotricité du cerveau et de la rétine. *C. R. Soc. Biol. (Paris)* 1956 a, 150 181-182.
- BAILLIANT P. F. JOURNÉE and J. HAYRUD, Sur la régulation de la circulation rétinienne. *C. R. Soc. Biol. (Paris)* 1956 b, 150 1551-1552.
- BOVET D. and A. CARP, Pharmacological aspects of peripheral circulation. *Ann. Rev. Pharmacol.* 1948 2 305-338.
- BOVET D., M. VIRNO, G. L. G. TIT and A. CARP, Action de l'adrénaline et de la noradrénaline sur la circulation cérébrale. Enregistrement de la pression veineuse intracrânienne d'un chien à travers la veine jugulaire externe. *Arch. Int. Pharmacodyn.* 1957 110 380-409.
- ERTAMA, L. and P. YLITALO, Toxicity of some vasoconstrictive drugs and their effect on retinal vessels.

- AIKARINEN, L. *Fluorescent angiographic studies of the peripapillary and perimacular regions in simple myopic and low-tension glaucoma*. Dissertation, University of Helsinki 1977.
- BECK, J. L., H. A. WALKER and A. P. RICHARDSON, The effect of protuberital on the response of cardiovascular system of dogs to epinephrine, acetylcholine, and tilting. *Arch. Int. Pharmacodyn.* 1950, 82, 3-42.
- CLARK, H. L. General anesthesia and circulatory homeostasis. *Physiol. Rev.* 1960, 40, 187-218.
- ETTER, H., H. HAEGER and R. SEITZ, Experimentelle Vitalfärbung des Augenhintergrundes. *Albrecht Graefes Arch. Ophthalmol.* 1954, 155, 115-166.
- JOHNSON, G. E. and H. WOLLMAN, Pharmacology of anesthetic agents. *Fed. Proc.* 1969, 28, 1336-1403.
- MAKINEN, M. L. and W. HENRIKSSON, Influence of serotonin on cerebral circulation. *Arch. Neurol.* 1964, 10, 468-472.
- NAKAMOTO, T. The effect of 5-hydroxytryptamine (serotonin) on retinal vessels of the rat. *Acta ophthalmol. (Kbh.)* 1965, 43, 430-433.
- PIZZALLO, P. Role in plasma angiotensin II and of blood pressure induced by 5-hydroxytryptamine in rats. *Ann. Med. exp. Fenn.* 1972, 50, 191-194.

## Sustained Epileptic Seizures Complicated by Hypoxia, Arterial Hypotension or Hyperthermia. Effects on Cerebral Energy State

By

G BLENNOW B NILSSON and B K SIEBÖ

Although it has been established that sustained epileptic seizures in animals are accompanied by permanent neuronal damage the causative mechanisms are unknown. Working with sustained seizures in baboons induced by bicuculline, pentylenetetrazole or allylthiourea Meldrum *et al* (1973 1975) speculated whether the histopathological damage was due to complicating factors such as hypotension, hypoxia, hyperthermia or hypoglycemia, or could be attributed to injurious effects of the epileptic activity as such.

Recent experiments in artificially ventilated rats have shown that sustained epileptic seizures induced by *i.e.* bicuculline are accompanied by a 2 to 3-fold increase in cerebral metabolic rate (Borgström *et al* 1976, Meldrum and Nilsson 1976). However although there was a relatively marked lactic acidosis, cerebral energy state as evaluated from the tissue concentrations of PCr ATP ADP and AMP were only moderately changed (Chapman *et al* 1977). In spite of this, and of the fact that there was no reductions in arterial blood pressure or blood glucose concentration, or increase in body temperature, moderate neuronal damage is observed after 2 h of seizure activity (Blennow *et al* in preparation).

In the present expts. we have induced epileptic activity for 2 h by means of bicuculline in animals that were deliberately made hypoxic, hypotensive or hyperthermic. Labile cerebral metabolites were assessed at the end of the seizure period with the objective of studying whether or not these complicating factors may exaggerate the effect of seizures on cerebral energy state.

Unstarved male Wistar rats (3.5-385 g) were anesthetized, immobilized and artificially ventilated on 70% N<sub>2</sub>O with control of blood pressure, arterial blood gases, pH temperature and EEG. Sustained seizures were induced for 2 h by *i.v.* injection of bicuculline (5 gms) a dose of 1.2 mg kg<sup>-1</sup> (see Chapman *et al* 1977). There were 4 groups. In one, measures were taken to alter brain oxygen supply or body temperature. In the second group, mean arterial blood pressure was reduced to and maintained at 75 mmHg by arterial bleeding. In the third group arterial P<sub>50</sub> was reduced to about 50 mmHg by lowering the O<sub>2</sub> concentration in the gas mixture, and in the fourth group body temperature was elevated to about 40°C by external heating. These changes were induced after 5 min of seizure activity and the desired values for P<sub>50</sub> and blood pressure were obtained after maximally 20 min, while that for body temperature was obtained after 28-40 min. After 2 h of seizure activity the brain was frozen *in situ* for subsequent measurement of labile cerebral metabolites (see Chapman *et al* 1977).

23 U1 Table cerebral metabolites in rat cerebral cortex after 2 h of sustained picrotoxin-induced epileptic seizures in control animals (normoxic, normotensive, normothermic) and in animals rendered hypoxic (mean arterial blood pressure 75 mmHg), hypoxic ( $P_{aO_2}$  44.2  $\pm$  3.5 mmHg), or hyperthermic (body temperature 40.3  $\pm$  0.1°C). Means  $\pm$  S.E. in  $\mu$ mol g<sup>-1</sup> of wet tissue. p 0.05, \*\* p 0.01, \*\*\* p 0.001

	Control N 3	Hypotension N 6	Hypoxia N 6	Hyperthermia N 5
phosphocreatine	3.79 $\pm$ 0.27	2.65 $\pm$ 0.10*	2.61 $\pm$ 0.30	3.38 $\pm$ 0.13**
lactate	6.34 $\pm$ 0.37	7.31 $\pm$ 0.76	7.55 $\pm$ 0.34	7.70 $\pm$ 0.20*
pyruvate	2.94 $\pm$ 0.03	2.94 $\pm$ 0.04	2.80 $\pm$ 0.06	2.93 $\pm$ 0.03
ATP	0.324 $\pm$ 0.012	0.339 $\pm$ 0.008	0.340 $\pm$ 0.020	0.345 $\pm$ 0.012
ADP	0.844 $\pm$ 0.002	0.053 $\pm$ 0.002	0.049 $\pm$ 0.002	0.051 $\pm$ 0.002
AMP	0.917 $\pm$ 0.002	0.933 $\pm$ 0.002	0.931 $\pm$ 0.004	0.933 $\pm$ 0.002
glucose	9.14 $\pm$ 1.76	16.06 $\pm$ 1.05	23.22 $\pm$ 2.03***	17.72 $\pm$ 1.55
glycogen	0.166 $\pm$ 0.016	0.174 $\pm$ 0.008	0.171 $\pm$ 0.012	0.164 $\pm$ 0.012
pH	7.64 $\pm$ 7.48	92.33 $\pm$ 4.78*	143.88 $\pm$ 25.10**	95.03 $\pm$ 13.28
t <sub>1/2</sub>	0.679 $\pm$ 0.023	0.664 $\pm$ 0.009	1.188 $\pm$ 0.173**	0.747 $\pm$ 0.066**

SC adenylate "energy charge"  $\frac{[ATP] + 0.5[ADP]}{[ATP] + [ADP] + [AMP]}$

the control group (uncomplicated seizures) body temperature at the end of the 2 h period was 37.2  $\pm$  0.2°C (mean  $\pm$  S.E.). Mean arterial blood pressure (MABP) was 122  $\pm$  1 mmHg, arterial  $P_{aO_2}$ ,  $P_{aCO_2}$  and pH were 108  $\pm$  5 mmHg, 36.3  $\pm$  1.7 mmHg and 7.165  $\pm$  0.025, respectively. In the hypotensive group, mean arterial blood pressure was 75 mmHg, the hypoxic group arterial  $P_{aO_2}$  was 44.2  $\pm$  3.5 mmHg and MABP was kept within 100–125 mmHg (2 animals had short-lasting transient falls down to 50 mmHg). In the hyperthermic group, body temperature was 40.3  $\pm$  0.1°C. In none of these last 3 groups did the EEG pattern deviate from that recorded in the control animals (uncomplicated seizures). All values given above are mean  $\pm$  S.E.).

Table I shows the labile cerebral metabolites. In the control group there were moderate changes in PCr and adenylate energy charge, increases in lactate concentration and lactate/pyruvate ratio, and a rise in adenosine concentration as compared to values obtained in animals without seizures. These changes are in agreement with previous results (Chapman *et al* 1977). Except for a lower glycogen concentration in the hypoxic and hyperthermic animals, the values for glucose and glycogen were similar in all 4 groups (not shown). There were changes in phosphocreatine and/or creatine concentrations in the hypotensive, hypoxic and hyperthermic groups, and all showed increases in lactate concentration and lactate/pyruvate ratio. However since there were no differences in the adenylate energy charge, the fall in phosphocreatine/creatine ratio may have been due to acidosis (Sicilio *et al* 1972). The adenosine concentration was increased in the hypoxic and hyperthermic groups.

The present results demonstrate that when sustained epileptic seizures are complicated by moderate degrees of arterial hypotension or hypoxia, or by hyperthermia, cellular lactate/adenosine is exaggerated, and there is further accumulation of adenosine. However the phosphorylation state of the adenosine nucleotide pool is maintained at values obtained in uncomplicated status epilepticus. It remains to be shown if the complicating factors, studied presently can aggravate the histopathologic lesions occurring. If this is so, the mechanism should be unrelated to a general deterioration of cerebral energy state.

The authors are grateful to Kerstin Belrup for skilful technical assistance. This study was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (project No. 14X 263-13), from U.S. PHS Grant 5 R01 NS07838-06 from N.I.H., from Föreningen Margarethahemmet and Förenade Liv.

## References

- BORGSTRÖM, L., A. G. CHAPMAN and B. K. SIEZÖ, Glucose consumption in the cerebral cortex during bicuculline-induced status epilepticus. *J. Neurochem.* 1976. 27: 971-973.
- CHAPMAN, A. G., B. S. MELDRUM and B. K. SIEZÖ, Cerebral metabolic changes during prolonged seizures in rats. *J. Neurochem.* In press.
- MELDRUM, B. S. and B. NILSSON, Cerebral blood flow and metabolic rate early and late in epileptic seizures induced in rats by bicuculline. *Brain* 1976. 99: 523-542.
- MELDRUM, B. S., R. A. VICOURoux and J. B. BAZERLEY, Systemic factors and epileptic brain. *Arch. Neurol.* 1973. 29: 82-87.
- MELDRUM, B. S., J. J. PAPP, M. F. TOURÉ and J. B. BAZERLEY, Four models for studying cerebral changes secondary to epileptic seizures. In *Advances in Neurology* (eds. B. S. Meldrum and C. D. Cotman), vol. 10, pp. 147-161. Raven Press, New York, 1975.
- SIEZÖ, B. K., J. FOLBERGROVÁ and V. MACMILLAN, The effect of hypercapnia upon intracellular pH, evaluated by the bicarbonate-carbonic acid method and from the creatine phosphate equilibrium. *J. Neurochem.* 1972. 19: 2483-2495.

## Tail Artery Response to Sound in the Unanesthetized Rat

by

E. BORO

Received 28 June 1976

### Abstract

BORO, E. Tail artery response to sound in the unanesthetized rat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100: 129-138.

Arterial pulsations have been recorded indirectly from the surface of the rat tail. Slight heating of restrained unanesthetized rats produces vasodilatation and large amplitude pulsations that are influenced by sensory stimuli, in this case, sound. The surface-recorded pulse volume was found to be proportional to pulse pressure, indicating vasoconstriction as the cause of the decline of the pulse amplitude. A one-second noise burst elicited vasoconstriction, the duration of which was proportional to sound level and occurred at low as at hearing threshold. Under the specified conditions, reproducibility as good as no significant variation both within animals, and between animals with one ear occluded. The timing of the response was found to be critical for the sound-elicited responses: responses were obtained only within a narrow individual temperature range. The possibilities of using tail vasoconstriction for evaluation of hearing is pointed out, as well as for studies of noise effects on peripheral circulation.

The capability of acoustic signals to influence cardiovascular homeostasis has long been known. A decline of hand volume during sound exposure was observed as early as 1874 (Mosso): a possible differential effect on heart rate and blood pressure of a Tschalkowsky symphony of a death-like character and of the musical rendition of a bullfight in Carmen is noted in 1918 (Hyde and Scalapino). During the last decades, cardiovascular effects of sound have again been observed and analyzed in more detail. A significant rise in blood pressure upon exposure to bursts of loud noise was found to occur in unanesthetized, spontaneously hypertensive rats, but not in normotensive ones (Hallböck and Folkow 1974). Cutaneous vessels in various regions constrict or dilate even at low sound levels (e.g. Sokolov 1963, Jansen 1974), and heart rate may either increase or decrease (Sokolov 1963, Inglis 1974, Berg *et al.* 1975). Though it is now well established that sound may elicit cardiovascular reactions, scant attention has been given to the quantitative relation between the response, its amplitude or duration, and values of sound parameters (exception being Jansen *et al.* 1964, Jansen 1974). If a stable relation of that kind could be determined, it might be useful in evaluating central auditory mechanisms as well as physiological effects of various types of environmental noise.

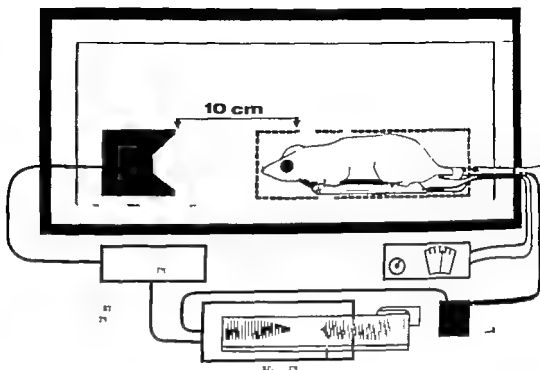


Fig. 1. Schematic view of experimental situation.

The purpose of the present paper is to describe how arterial pulsations in the rat's tail are influenced by acoustic stimuli in the intensity range from hearing threshold to high level. A technique will be presented for recording arterial pulsations in the rat's tail and the conditions established under which stable vascular reactions are obtained in response to sound stimulation. The vasoconstriction is quantified in terms of duration of the decline of pulse amplitude. No previous description of the influence of sound on circulation in the rat's tail has been presented.

### Methods

The vascular reaction of the tail to sound was examined in 23 experimentally naive Sprague-Dawley rats of both sexes. The majority of these were 3-5 months of age; seven rats were aged from 15-18 months. Twelve additional adult rats were used for control measurements.

**Arterial pulsations.** Vascular pulsations were recorded from the surface of the tail of the slightly anesthetized rat. A rise of ambient temperature was necessary since the tail artery is constricted at room temperature and dilates only in the process of temperature regulation. The experimental situation is schematically shown in Fig. 1. The rat rests in an individually adjustable net inside a sound-attenuating chamber. A thermistor probe is inserted into the tail. Temperature was regulated with a 0.1 (Antec) heating pad placed below the rat in the tube. Temperature was regulated with a 0.1 (Antec) heating pad and was usually with a 37-38°C range for optimal tail vasodilatation. The surrounding sound-attenuating chamber was ventilated with 30°C air. A small rubber balloon was placed at the base of the ventral side of the tail. It was connected to a volume-sensitive transducer (Elema 510 C) by a 0.4 m long flexible tube. The tube was penetrated by a 1-gauge cannula in order to decrease low frequency disturbances due to tail movements. The pulsations, together with temperature and stimulus indicator signal, were recorded on an Elema 34 T ink-recorder.

**Acoustic stimulation.** Stimulus noise was generated by a General Radio 1381 random noise generator (2 Hz-50 kHz) and presented through a Quad 303 power amplifier to a Lancing L75 horn placed 18 cm in front of the rat's ear plane (Fig. 1). The signals were presented in burst stimulation with a duration of 100 ms.

decay (noise (Fonaria delay and gate units). For the broadband signal used, the leakage in the gate at 45 dB sound levels were measured in the rat tube at the rat ear plane with 1/4 microphone (No 4135) and 2000 measuring amplifier through 1/3 octave band filter all instruments made by Brüel & Kjær Fig. 2 shows the sound pressure level (SPL) of stimulus noise as a function of the center frequency of the 1/3 octave bands (in order to obtain noise spectrum, subtract 3 dB octave). The measured 1/3 octave band level is around 6 kHz.

**Procedure.** The rats were trained to rest in the rat tube for 1 h/day during 5 days. After the animals rapidly accepted the fixation and were often found sleeping at the end of the training session. In the experimental session the animal was placed in the tube on the regulated heating pad and gently warmed until exhibited clear vasodilatation, indicated by more than 10-fold increase of pulsation amplitude from the wheeled level. The temperature had to be increased up to this point slowly since too rapid heating may be painful and make the rat uncomfortable. It may also result in too high degree of body heating, and consequently vasodilatation so pronounced that no sensory stimulation, not even a painful one, could affect.

As soon as stable vasodilatation was obtained, "reference signal" noise (80 dB SPL) was presented. Only clear vasodilatation of several tens of seconds duration was obtained (see Fig. 3). If no such response was obtained, the temperature was lowered few tenths of degree and the stimulus repeated after about 15 min. This procedure has up to now never failed with experimentally naive rats. When the response to the reference sound was obtained, sound bursts of different levels were presented at random order intervals between the presentations were kept at 10-15 min. If, however, the recording showed artifacts due to movements, the stimulus was postponed until the recording was distortion-free. In order to obtain a running check of experimental conditions, every second stimulus was the reference noise (80 dB SPL). This control procedure was restricted only on the last 14 animals of the series. The stimulus noise levels were kept between 5 and 90 dB SPL. Since the leakage of the gate was not better than -45 dB, the highest levels were accompanied by an audible sound in the microphones interval. The rat had approximately 15 min to adapt to this sound.

In short, the following precautions were observed in order to get high degree of stability of the responses.

- 1) The interstimulus interval should be at least 10 min.
- 2) The sound should be presented only when the rat exhibits regular pulsations free from movement artifacts.
- 3) The rat should not be overheated.
- 4) The latent time for vasoconstriction should be no longer than 2 sec.
- 5) Recordings where the sound-elicited vasoconstriction supercedes by subsequent spontaneous reaction should be discarded.

**Central experiments.** Blood pressure and pulse pressure were recorded from the central tail artery by an intra-arterial catheter (PE 90 or PE 90) connected to Statham P 23 AC transducer (3 animals). Indirect volume pulsations are recorded as described above from sensor placed cranial to the catheter. The rats were gradually warmed to produce various degrees of vasodilatation. The pulsation amplitudes obtained by the two methods are compared. The operations were performed with the animals in either an awake or anesthetized position. The recordings were obtained during anesthesia and after when the animal is behaviorally awake.

Flow rate in the tail artery was measured in three animals with Parks 803 ultrasonic flow meter. The amplitude and temporal course of the pulsations as flow rate are compared to the volume pulsation simultaneously recorded from sensor distal to the ultrasonic probe.

The influence of heating pad temperature on tail vascular response to sound was investigated in 6 rats. The temperature of the pad was raised or lowered in small steps, whenever the rat equilibrated for 15 min. At the end of this period was exposed to 180 dB SPL noise burst. The response duration at various pad temperatures was observed in order to establish the optimal degree of heating.

## Results

### A. Basic characteristics of sound-elicited vascular reaction

When a rat was adequately heated, the tail artery dilated and a sensory stimulus was usually followed by a decrease in pulse amplitude. Fig. 3 shows recordings of pulsations from the



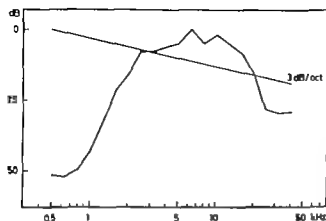


Fig. 2. Characteristics of stimuli were as measured with a 1/3-octave filter. Spectrum level is obtained by correction according to the broken line (3 dB octave).

surface of the tail and the influence thereon of a 1 s burst of broadband noise at 3 sound levels. The recordings were obtained in the same experimental session in one rat. Pulse amplitude decreased after a latency of about 1 s. The minimal amplitude was often only 10% of the prestimulus amplitude and the duration of the response lasted up to about 1 min.

There are many possible ways to quantify a vascular reaction of the type shown in Fig. 3. The most attractive way might be to measure the amplitudes A and B (of Fig. 3) and to calculate e.g.  $B/A \times 100$  per cent or  $(1 - B/A) \times 100$  per cent. Fig. 4 shows the average of  $(1 - B/A) \times 100$  per cent as a function of sound level of a one second broadband noise in 11 rats. The experimental values follow a clearly nonlinear intensity function with a saturation above 50–60 dB SPL sound. Such a nonlinearity is, however, expected on the basis of the Poiseuille's law which states that the flow is related to the radius of the vessel raised to its fourth power. As long as the decline of radius during sound stimulation is small the intensity function is expected to approximate a straight line, but when the vascular reaction becomes prominent the curve gradually would deviate from linearity. The dotted line of Fig. 4 shows the approximation of a function containing a term raised to the fourth power  $(y = a + b(c - x)^4)$  to the experimental values. By a nonlinear regression technique the constants  $a = 87.0$ ,  $b = -0.16 \times 10^{-3}$ ,  $c = -150$  have been found to give an acceptable description of the

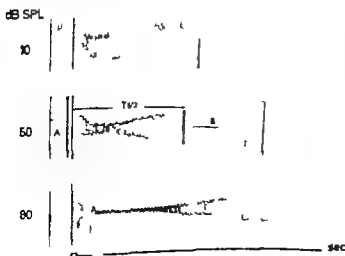
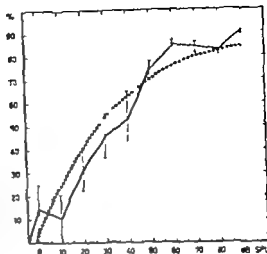


Fig. 3. Pulse amplitudes recorded from the surface of the tail of an anesthetized rat. A one-second noise burst elicits a decline of pulse amplitude, the degree and duration of which depend on sound level. The amplitudes are quantified by  $T_{1/2}$ , the time from stimulus onset to recovery to  $(A+B)/2$ , where A is pre-exposure amplitude and B is minimum pulse amplitude.

Fig. 4. Decline of pulse amplitude after 1 sec one bursts of various sound levels. Ordinate box (1 B, A) 100 per cent, here A is the rest pulse amplitude and B is the maximal poststimulus amplitude. The dotted line shows the adapted function  $y = b(1 - e^{-cx})$ .  $b = 0.16 \cdot 10^{-4}$ ,  $c = 130$ . Average of measurements in 14 rats.



Experimental results. "y" is the percentage decline of pulse amplitude during sound exposure, "a" corresponds to the initial pulse amplitude, "c" corresponds to the initial radius of the vessel and "x" the decline in radius caused by the sound stimulation, "b" is a constant. As is seen in Fig. 4 the fit is quite good, indicating that the decline in pulse amplitude is caused by an appreciable decline in vessel radius during sound stimulation.

If the purpose had been only to analyze the nature of the response, the amplitude would probably be the best parameter to measure. If however as in the present study the main purpose is to obtain a measure that can be used to compare various sounds with respect to their influence on a peripheral vascular system a parameter with a more linear relationship to sound level would be in preference.

The duration of the response was found to be such a parameter. The time which elapsed from the onset of the sound to the moment when the pulse amplitude had halfway returned to its initial value ( $T_{1/2}$  of Fig. 5) was used as a measure of the vascular reaction (vasoconstriction, see below).

At low sound levels no movement-induced artifact was superimposed on the recordings at the beginning of vasoconstriction. At the high level (80 dB SPL) such influence was often, but by no means always, seen. On the other hand, movements without concomitant vasoconstriction were often evident. It is to be noted that even minute movements were observed as disturbances in the recordings.

The recordings in Fig. 3 are selected to approximate the average response characteristics at various sound levels. There was, however, a considerable variation in the response magnitude, inter- and intrasubjectively in spite of the precautions described under Methods. Fig. 5 shows individual stimulus-response curves obtained in 14 of the 23 experimentally naive rats and the corresponding average curve. Only those rats were included which were subjected to the running control with the 80 dB reference sound. Single curves vary greatly in shape. The average stimulus-response curve was, however, approximately a straight line up to 30 dB. Its threshold was somewhat below the behaviorally determined threshold for rats (Gourevitch 1965). Detailed comparisons on this point are, however, impossible.

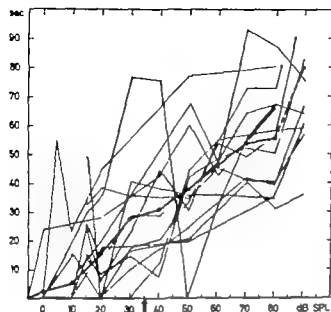


Fig. 5 Duration of vasoconstriction as function of the level of a 1 s noise burst (stimulus-response curves) in 10 dB steps, up to 10 responses were obtained for each animal. The other level determinations were a variable. Solid line shows average calculated for each 10 dB step. Arrow shows bearing threshold obtained by traditional behavioural technique (Gourevitch 1965).

### B. Validity of indirect pulse recording

The surface-recorded pulsations (indirect) have been viewed in relation to the pulse pressure directly obtained intra-arterially distal to the site of the volume pulse recording. In all of the 9 simultaneous recording series of this type, the relation was closely linear with correlation coefficients between 0.71 and 1.0 (average 0.96). The peak amplitude of the volume change due to the arterial pulse wave was between 0.02 and 0.04 mm<sup>3</sup>.

Simultaneous recordings of pulse volume and pulse pressure were also made during noise exposure. A noise burst elicited a decline in pulse pressure amplitude as well as in pulse volume of a approximately identical time courses. This parallelism also indicated that the relation between pressure and volume in these recordings is linear.

The relation between flow rate and pulse volume amplitude was less clearcut than that between pulse pressure and pulse volume. The flow rate peak occurred, as expected, before the peak of the pulse volume. The relation between peak amplitudes, however, was, as a rule, nonlinear.

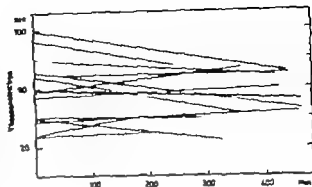
After sound stimulation, the pulsations of flow rate were sometimes seen to decrease and sometimes to increase, whereas pulse volume regularly decreased. The relation between pulse volume, pulse pressure and flow rate, points to vasoconstriction rather than shunting as an explanation of the decline of pulse volume amplitude (see also Discussion).

### C. Reproducibility

In the stimulus paradigm applied in this study every second noise burst was at the reference level (80 dB SPL). These signals were usually presented at intervals greater than 1/2 h throughout each experimental session. The reproducibility within a session was evaluated on the basis of the responses to these reference stimuli. Fig. 6 shows individual regression lines calculated on the basis of 13 expts., including 4-10 stimuli at reference level. The slopes varied between -0.017 and +0.016 with an average of -0.004. With regard to the generally small slope-constants and the horizontal course of the average curve, one may conclude that habituation is not a prominent feature of vasoconstriction (to 80 dB SPL noise) under the prevailing circumstances.

The short term reproducibility (Fig. 6) is, however, dependent on how well certain interfering factors are controlled. Ongoing or phasic motor activity may bring about spontaneous vasoconstrictions or a decrease

Fig. 6. Short term stability of vasoconstriction elicited by 80 dB JPL noise bursts in 13 rats. Regression lines are based on 4-10 exposures within time range of up to 8 h from first to last stimulus. Heavy line shows average trend on individual slope and intercept.



of sound-elicited response. Spontaneous vasoconstriction occurred both in the absence and in the presence of observable subocort artifacts. Such spontaneous reactions occasionally interfered with sound-elicited responses. Responses of such bimodal or multimodal character were excluded.

The ambient temperature resulting from the heating necessary to produce a basic degree of vasodilatation may be expected to bear upon the size of the sound-elicited vasoconstrictor response. Fig. 7 shows a duration of vasoconstriction in response to 80 dB noise bursts in one typical experiment at various pad temperatures. At low temperature the artery was not dilated and thus no vasoconstriction could be recorded in response to sound. Within a narrow temperature range, stable vasoconstriction responses to the 80 dB stimuli were obtained. When the rat was heated to about 1 degree above optimum, it no longer responded with vasoconstriction to an 80 dB noise burst.

Heart rate was seen to increase during motor activity and at high temperature. A high heart rate (this may generally be expected to be accompanied by small vasoconstrictions. Even when precautions were taken as to temperature and motor activity as in the present experiments, certain variations with respect to both response duration and heart rate remained. In some cases, decline of response duration was seen as function of heart rate. Among the animals with rank order correlation coefficient higher than 0.4, the majority (10 of 15) showed negatively sloping regression lines. The average slope was only  $-0.09$  implying shortening of duration by 0.9 per 10 beats/minute increase of heart rate. This weak correlation does not motivate consideration of heart rate other than that implicit in the control of temperature and motor activity artifacts.

Granted the precautions taken short term reproducibility hopefully is acceptable to reveal the role of sound properties for the degree of tail vasoconstriction.

Reproducibility over a longer time period, one week, was investigated in seven rats. A stimulus-response relation for 1 noise bursts at various levels was determined in two separate sessions, one week apart. In the latter session, it usually took longer (though less time, in one case) to acclimate the rat to the measuring situation. After a delay of up to several hours, five of seven rats relaxed and the measurements could be continued in the usual manner. The two remaining rats were excluded when they failed to relax sufficiently to meet the requirements of distortion-free pulse recording after approximately 3 h.

Reproducibility obtained under these conditions is illustrated in Fig. 8. The solid line represents the average initial stimulus-response curve (5 rats), and the corresponding broken-

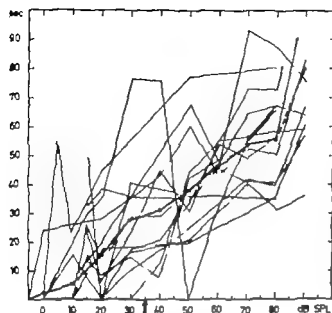


Fig. 5 Duration of vasoconstriction as a function of the level of a 1 sec noise (stimulus-response curves) in 14 animals. Up to 10 responses were obtained for each animal. In other levels, determinations were available. The solid line shows average calculated for each step. Arrow shows hearing threshold obtained by traditional behavioural technique (Goorenich 1965).

### B. Validity of indirect pulse recording

The surface-recorded pulsations (indirect) have been viewed in relation to the pulse pressure determined intra-arterially distal to the site of the volume pulse recording. In all of the 9 simultaneous recordings of this type, the relation was closely linear with correlation coefficients between 0.71 and 1.0 (0.96). The peak amplitude of the volume change due to the arterial pulse wave was between 0.62 and 1.5 mm<sup>3</sup>.

Simultaneous recordings of pulse volume and pulse pressure were also made during noise exposure. Simultaneous recordings of pulse volume and pulse pressure were also made during noise exposure. Simultaneous recordings of pulse volume and pulse pressure were also made during noise exposure. This similarity also indicated that the relation between pressure and volume in these vessels is linear.

The relation between flow rate and pulse volume amplitude was less clearcut than that between pressure and pulse volume. The flow rate peak occurred, as expected, before the peak of the pulse. The relation between peak amplitudes, however, was, as rule, nonlinear.

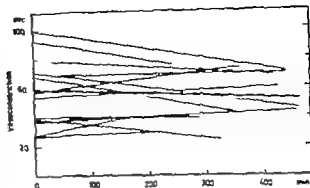
After sound stimulation, the pulsations of flow rate were sometimes seen to decrease and sometimes increase, whereas pulse volume regularly decreased. The relation between pulse volume and pulse pressure flow rate, points to vasoconstriction rather than hunting as an explanation of the decline of pulse amplitude (see also Discussion).

### C. Reproducibility

In the stimulus paradigm applied in this study every second noise burst was at the reference level (80 dB SPL). These signals were usually presented at intervals greater than 1/2 h throughout each experimental session. The reproducibility within a session was evaluated on the basis of the responses to these reference stimuli. Fig. 6 shows individual regression lines calculated on the basis of 13 experiments. Including 4-10 stimuli at reference level. The slope varied between -0.017 and +0.016 with an average of -0.004. With regard to the general small slope constants and the horizontal course of the average curve, one may conclude that habituation is not a prominent feature of vasoconstriction (to 80 dB SPL noise) under the prevailing circumstances.

The short term reproducibility (Fig. 6) is, however, dependent on how well certain interfering factors are controlled. Ongoing or phasic motor activity may bring about spontaneous vasoconstrictions or dilations.

Fig. 6. Short term stability of vasoconstriction elicited by 80 dB PL noise bursts in 13 rats. Regression lines are based on 4-10 responses (time range of 0 to 8 h from first to last measurement). Heavy line shows average and its individual slope and intercept.



of sound-elicited responses. Spontaneous vasoconstriction occurred both in the absence and in the presence of observable vasoconstrictor artifacts. Such spontaneous reactions occasionally interfered with sound-elicited responses. Responses of such bimodal or multimodal character were excluded.

The ambient temperature resulting from the heating necessary to produce a basic degree of vasodilatation may be expected to bear upon the size of the sound-elicited vasoconstrictor response. Fig. 7 shows duration of vasoconstriction in response to 80 dB noise bursts in one typical experiment at various pad temperatures. At low temperature the artery was not dilated and thus no vasoconstriction could be recorded in response to sound. Within a narrow temperature range, stable vasoconstriction responses to the 80 dB stimuli were obtained. When the rat was heated to about 1 degree above optimum, it no longer responded with vasoconstriction to an 80 dB noise burst.

Heart rate is seen to increase during motor activity and at high temperature. A high heart rate thus may generally be expected to be accompanied by small vasoconstriction. Even less precautions were taken as to temperature and motor activity as in the present experiments, certain variation with respect to both response duration and heart rate remained. In some cases, decrease of response duration was seen as a function of heart rate. Among the animals with rank order correlation coefficient higher than 0.4, the majority (9 of 11) showed negatively sloping regression lines. The average slope was only  $-0.09$ , implying shortening of duration by 0.9 per 10 beats/minute increase in heart rate. This weak correlation does not indicate consideration of heart rate other than that implicit in the control of temperature and movement artifacts.

Granted the precautions taken short term reproducibility hopefully is acceptable to reveal the role of sound properties for the degree of tail vasoconstriction.

Reproducibility over a longer time period, one week, was investigated in seven rats. A stimulus-response relation for 1 s noise bursts at various levels was determined in two separate sessions, one week apart. In the latter session, it usually took longer (though less time, in one case) to acclimate the rat to the measuring situation. After delay of up to several hours, five of seven rats relaxed and the measurements could be continued in the usual manner. The two remaining rats were excluded when they failed to relax sufficiently to meet the requirements of distortion-free pulse recording after approximately 3 h.

Reproducibility obtained under these conditions is illustrated in Fig. 8. The solid line represents the average initial stimulus-response curve (5 rats), and the corresponding broken-

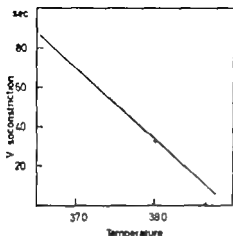


Fig. 7

Fig. 7 Duration of vasoconstriction as a function of heating-pad temperature. One experiment, 80 dB SPL noise bursts. Regression line is shown by continuous line.

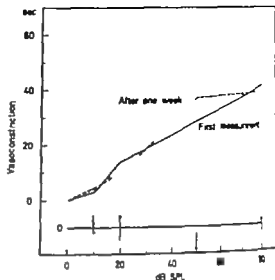


Fig. 8

Fig. 8 Reproducibility of vasoconstrictions over one week period elicited by 1 s noise bursts at noise levels in five young rats. Insert shows average (O) and standard error of the mean of individual differences between first and second measurement.

line the curve (5 rats) obtained after one week. A close correspondence between these two curves is evident. The averaged difference between corresponding measurements in each individual rat is shown in the insert at the bottom of the graph. Each point shows average individual difference and standard error of the mean.

### Discussion

The observations presented show that sound stimuli in a wide range are capable of eliciting a decline in pulsation amplitude recorded from the surface of the rat's tail. The decline of pulse amplitude followed a nonlinear intensity function, saturating for the noise above 60 dB SPL. For the purpose of comparing the influence of different sounds, amplitude is thus not well suited. The duration of decline of amplitude was, however, on the average linearly related to sound level above hearing threshold. This fairly stable relation to sound intensity became a reality when experimental conditions were standardized with respect to stimulus interval, temperature and motor activity of the animals.

Simultaneous recordings of pulse volume and pulse pressure showed a linear relation. Consequently pulsations decreased in both volume and pressure upon sound stimulation, implying that the decrease in pulse volume was due to vasoconstriction and not to shunting at the base of the tail. Pulsations in flow rate were even seen to increase concomitantly with a decrease of pulse volume. In those instances, there might have been a local vasoconstriction near the site of the recording, controlling flow in the more distal parts of the tail.

Graded vasoconstriction in response to sound has not previously been described in unanesthetized animals. Peripheral vascular reactions to emotional or aural stimuli in

oding noise have, however, been analyzed in some detail in animals (Abrahams *et al.* 1964, Olme *et al.* 1967, Carrillo-Braga *et al.* 1973). In man, pulsations in digital blood supply have been recorded by a plethysmographic technique for the purpose of evaluating influence of sound on vegetative functions (e.g. Jansen *et al.* 1964, Jansen 1974). The decline of finger pulse amplitude is, however, small and occurs only with relatively high level sound (70 dB FL). Recent work indicates that vasoconstriction in fingers (Jansen *et al.* 1964, Jansen 1974) as well as in the rat's tail depends on sound parameters and increases as a function of sound level.

The reflex nature of the sound-elicited vasoconstriction is obscure. Even though it may be relayed basically over a simple brain stem reflex mechanism, it is most likely controlled by higher nervous centers, e.g. the hypothalamus (Abrahams *et al.* 1964, Holme *et al.* 1967) and the orbital cortex (Petfiek *et al.* 1970). The vasoconstriction is, however, more related to the sound-elicited changes in galvanic skin resistance (e.g. Barr 1954, Berlin 1963), heart rate, pupil diameter and respiratory rate than to the acoustic stapedius muscle reflex. These latter reactions are variable and are generally known to habituate rapidly whereas the former is stable and exhibits a graded response amplitude in relation to sound level, although it has a high threshold (see e.g. Borg 1972). Due to its stability the acoustic stapedius muscle reflex has gained considerable use in clinical diagnosis of auditory disorders (e.g. Klockhoff 1961, Anderson 1969, Liden 1970) and in experimental auditory research (Borg 1973). The procedure for recording arterial pulsations in the rat's tail keeps habituation of vasoconstriction and its variation within reasonable limits. Hopefully this reflex mechanism will prove useful for auditory measurements in the conscious rat. The graded nature of the vasoconstriction and its high sensitivity to sound stimulation offer advantages over conditioned reflexes and stapedius muscle reflex.

Since sound is evidently capable of eliciting strong vasoconstriction in at least some peripheral vascular beds (tail, finger), the question of the significance of these effects over long time periods arises. Can vascular homeostasis be altered and local blood flow or systemic blood pressure influenced temporarily or permanently? In recent studies in the unanesthetized rat, evidence for general effects of short-term sound exposure on blood pressure has been obtained (Hallböök and Folkow 1974). The significance of environmental sound during very long periods for cardiovascular functions is still largely unknown.

In conclusion, sound was capable to elicit vasoconstriction in the rat's tail, the duration of which depended on the intensity of the sound. Variation in responses obtained was kept acceptably low by controlling temperature, stimulus interval and regarding the rat's motor activity. Experiments are now in progress to evaluate the role of other sound characters on the degree of vascular response.

This study was supported by the Swedish Work Environment Fund Project nr 74/24.

## References

- ABRAHAM, V. C., E. M. HILTON and A. W. BROOKS. The role of active muscle vasodilation in the alerting stage of the defence reaction. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1964, 171: 189-202.
- ANDERSON, H. Acoustic intra-ear reflexes in clinical diagnosis. Thesis 1969.
- BARR, R. P. P. Some auditory in pre-school children. *Acta otolaryng. (Stockh.)* 1955, Suppl. 121: 1-84.



- BORG, W. L., J. C. JACKSON and F. K. GRAHAM, Tone intensity and rise-decay time effects on cat's responses during sleep. *Psychophysiology* 1975 12 254-61.
- BERLIN, C. I. Hearing in mice via GSR audiometry. *J. Speech Hearing Res.* 1963. 6 339-363.
- BOLME, P., S. H. NOAL, B. UVNÄS and L. R. WALLENBERG, Circulatory and behavioural effects on electrical stimulation of the sympathetic vasodilator areas in the hypothalamus and the mesencephalon in anesthetized dogs. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1967 70 334-346.
- BORG, E., Acoustic middle ear reflexes. A sensory-control system. *Acta oto-laryng.* (Stockh.) NT 5, 304 1-34.
- BORG, E., On the neuronal organization of the acoustic middle ear reflex. A physiological and anatomical study. *Brain Res.* 1973 49 101-123.
- CARAFFA BRAGA, E., L. GRANATA and O. PIVOTTI, Changes in blood-flow distribution during acute emotional stress in dogs. *Pflügers Arch. ges. Physiol.* 1973 339 203-216.
- GOUREVITCH, G. Auditory masking in the rat. *J. acoust. Soc. Amer.* 1965. 37 439-443.
- HALLBÄCK, M. and B. FOLKOW, Cardiovascular responses to acute mental stress in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 90. 684-698.
- HYDE, J. H. and W. SCALAPINO, The influence of music upon electrocardiograms and blood pressure. *Am. J. Physiol.* 1918 46 35-38.
- INGOLD, I. R., Heart rate response of the hooded rat to low intensity white noise onset and offset. *Physiological Psychology* 1974 2. 310-312.
- JANSEN, G., S. ROSEN, J. SCHULZE, D. PLESTER and A. EL MOFTY, Vegetative reactions to auditory stimuli. Comparative studies of subjects in Dortmund, Germany and the Arabas tribe in the Sudan. *Int. Amer. Acad. Ophthal. Otolaryng.* 1964 68 445-455.
- JANSEN, G. Untersuchungen über die psychophysiologische Wirkung von Geräuschen mit besonderem Bedeutungsgesamt. *Sozial und Präventivmedizin* 1974 19 161-167.
- KLOCKHOFF, I. Middle ear muscle reflexes in man. A clinical and experimental study with special reference to diagnostic problems in hearing impairment. *Acta oto-laryng.* (Stockh.) 1961 Suppl. 164 1-92.
- LIDÉN, G. The stapedius muscle reflex used as an objective recruitment test. A clinical and experimental study. In *Ciba Foundation Symposium, Sensorineural Hearing Loss*. Eds. G. E. W. Wolstenholme and J. Knight. Churchill, London. 1970. pp. 295-311.
- MORRO, A., Von eigenen neuen Eigenschaften der Gefäßwand. *Berichte d. math. phys. Classe d. d. d. Sächsischen Gesellschaft d. Wissenschaften*. 1874 305-171.
- PETREX, J., V. GOLDA and P. LISONNE, Orbital cortex of the cat's brain and the orienting reflex to acoustic stimuli. *Electroenceph. clin. Neurophysiol.* 1970. 28 619-624.
- SOKOLOV, E. N., *Perception and the Conditioned Reflex*. Pergamon Press, Oxford and New York. 1967.

## The Compliance Curve for the Flow Limiting Segments of the Airway

### II. Experiments with human subjects

By

OLE FRID PEDERSEN and TAGE MORS NIELSEN

Received 2 July 1976

---

#### Abstract

PEDERSEN, O. F. and T. M. NIELSEN. *The compliance curve for the flow limiting segments of the airway II. Experiments with human subjects.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100: 139-153

Maximum effort flow-static recoil curves were obtained in 5 healthy subjects breathing  $^1\text{H}^1\text{O}_2$  and  $^{37}\text{F}^{18}\text{O}_2$  mixtures. In 4 of these maximum effort flows corresponded to really maximal flow, and their curves were transformed into compliance curves for the flow limiting segments of the airway and analyzed from the point of view of a previously presented lung model (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976). The results showed, that viscosity dependent pressure losses from the alveoli to the flow limiting segments are minimal for  $^1\text{H}^1\text{O}_2$  and  $^{37}\text{F}^{18}\text{O}_2$ , but not for  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . When viscosity dependent pressure losses could be neglected, then expiration of gases at different densities gave almost identical compliance curves for the flow limiting segments. This supported the applicability of the model. The calculated compliance curves for the flow limiting segments were compared with data from the literature, and the findings indicated that flow limitation during expiration with just maximal flows throughout began in the extrapulmonary airways and moved upstream during the expiration.

**Key words:** Mechanics of the expiration, airway compliance, inert gases, maximum flow-static recoil curve

---

The purpose of the present investigation has been to evaluate in experiments with human subjects some theories, tested previously on a mechanical model of the lungs (Pedersen and Nielsen 1977).

In accordance with these theories the compliance curve relating transmural pressure ( $P_{tm}$ ) and cross-sectional area ( $A$ ) of the flow limiting segments of the airway can be calculated from the relationship between the elastic recoil pressure of the lungs ( $P_{el}$ ) and the maximal expiratory flow ( $V_{max}$ ). Provided static recoil pressures ( $P_{st}$ ) and dynamic recoil pressures can be considered equivalent, this relationship can be obtained in humans (the maximum flow-static recoil (MFSR) curve of Mend *et al.* 1967).

The relationship between  $P_{tm}$  and  $A$ , determined from the MFSR curve reflects the elastic properties of the airway where and when flow is limited. To be more exact, it is the compliance curve for a single elastic airway behaving in exactly the same way as the complex

system of branched elastic tubes forming the human intrathoracic airways, and does *per se* say anything about the site of flow limitation.

The equations used in the transformation of the MFSR curve into the compliance curve for the flow limiting segments of the airway are

$$A = \sqrt{2c V_{\max} \frac{dV_{\max}}{dP_{\text{st}}}} \quad (1)$$

and

$$P_{\text{tm}} = P_{\text{st}} - \frac{c}{A} V_{\max}^3 \quad (2)$$

where  $c$  is a constant depending on the density of the expired gas  $= 10^3 \rho / G(Cc)^2$  ( $\text{g cm}^{-2} \text{ s}$ ),  $\rho$  being the density of the gas ( $\text{g cm}^{-3}$ )  $G$  the acceleration of gravity ( $981 \text{ cm s}^{-2}$ ), and  $Cc$  a constant depending on the flow conditions in the airway. The latter was in all the experiments assumed to be equal to one as found for the converging part of the airway in the mechanical model (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976).  $V_{\max}$  is measured in  $\text{l s}^{-1}$ ,  $P_{\text{st}}$  and  $P_{\text{tm}}$  in  $\text{cm H}_2\text{O}$  and  $A$  in  $\text{cm}$ .  $dV_{\max}/dP_{\text{st}}$  is the slope of the MFSR curve at the point  $V_{\max}$ . The mark ( ) indicates that the parameter is valid where and when flow is maximal in the airway. In some cases there is a decrease in flow at a given  $P_{\text{el}}$  when the transpulmonary pressure ( $P_l$ ) exceeds a certain optimal value ( $P_l$ ) (Fry and Hyatt 1960, Mead *et al.* 1967). Maximum effort flow ( $V_{\max}$ ) then becomes less than maximal flow ( $\dot{V}_{\max}$ ), a phenomenon called "negative effort dependence".

If the  $P_{\text{tm}}-A$  relationship is solely determined by the elastic properties of the airway it should not be affected by the properties of the expired gas.

The purpose of the first part of the experiments has therefore been to compare  $P_{\text{tm}}$  curves calculated from MFSR curves obtained during expirations of gases with different physical properties to see whether viscosity dependent pressure drops, which were not incorporated in the equations, would invalidate their use, and whether change in density of the expired gas would change the  $P_{\text{tm}}-A$  relationship and thus invalidate the basic concepts of the applied model.

The purpose of the second part of the experiments has been to examine whether the maximum effort flow ( $V_{\max}$ ) used in the expts. above equalled maximal flow ( $\dot{V}_{\max}$ ). Because only if negative effort dependence could be ruled out the equations could be applied to maximum effort flows.

Preliminary expts. with the mechanical lung model (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976) have shown that  $V_{\max}$  at a number of different recoil pressures could be obtained by the method of Olafsson and Hyatt (1969) from expirations through stenoses of different sizes, and this method has also been used here.

If the equations could not be proven to be invalid, the final purpose of the present study has been to evaluate the results in the light of the equal pressure point concept of Mead *et al.* (1967), and furthermore to compare the  $P_{\text{tm}}-A$  curves with curves calculated for different airway generations *in vitro* in search for the approximate location of the flow limiting segments in the airway.

## Methods and Material

14 young healthy subjects (1 female and 4 males) were examined.

Using an  $N_2$ -dilution method (closed system) the total lung capacity (TLC), the residual volume (RV), and the "closing volume" (CV) were determined and expressed as BTPS.

Then the mucosa of the nose and the pharynx was anesthetized by means of a spray containing 5 mg lidocaine dose. An esophageal balloon, length 18 cm, perimeter 5 cm, mounted on 1 mm bore plastic tubing, was then introduced through one of the nostrils and positioned in the lower third of the esophagus. The balloon was subsequently evacuated to a pressure of 10 cm  $H_2O$ , and 0.5 ml of air was introduced.

The subject was then seated comfortably in front of a wide bore (28 mm internal diameter) mouth piece, which could be obstructed to various degrees by insertion of a slide with holes of various sizes. From this orifice the subject breathed through a heated pneumotachograph (Fleisch no. 4). Between the pneumotachograph and the mouthpiece an electric shutter was inserted. It could be operated automatically as pneumotachograph is connected to a differential transducer (EMT 32C) and the signal amplified in an electromagnet (EMT 311). The flow signal from here was integrated in an integrator constructed in the workshop at the institute, and the integrated flow signal ( $U$  - the volume signal) was recorded together with the flow signal on a 6-channel pen and recorder (Mingograf 81, Elema Schönder-Säckbohm).

The pneumotachograph is calibrated in the interval from zero to 15 l  $s^{-1}$  for the use of atmospheric mixture of 20 oxygen and 80 helium, and mixture of 23 oxygen and 75 sulfurhexafluoride.

The pressure difference (PD) between the esophageal balloon and the mouthpiece at the oral side of the slide holes was measured, and so was the pressure difference between the esophageal balloon and the atmosphere (Ppl).

The pressure-measuring equipment consisted of two transducers (EMT 35, Elema Schönder) with piezoelements (EMT 311). One transducer was connected to the esophageal balloon and the other to a mouthpiece, both having the atmosphere as the reference. The signal was obtained by electronic subtraction of the outputs from the two transducers and was recorded together with Ppl, and the flow and volume signals from the pneumotachograph.

#### Static P-V curves of the lungs

connected to the mouthpiece with no slides inserted and the shutter open, the subject was asked to breathe normally. After about 5 normal breaths the subject was asked to breathe as normally and hold a breath for about 10 s. The subject then expired slowly to RV for 10 to 15 s, while the shutter was automatically interrupted the gas flow for 0.6 s after each second of flow. With the shutter turned off the subject was then asked to breathe normally again. The procedure was repeated until 5 sets of curves (about 10 points) were obtained. At each interruption of the gas flow the volume  $V$  in the lungs above RV and the static value of Ppl - P are measured. Static pressure-volume curves for the lungs were drawn as the best fitting curves through points plotted from these values.

Concluding the static experiments a new series of static P-V curves was performed. Average values of the initial and final results are used in the comparison of the MFER curves and derived results.

#### Maximum effort flow curves

The subject then performed a series of forced vital capacity manoeuvres directly through the pneumotachograph, and flow ( $V$ ), volume ( $V$ ) and pleural pressure relative to mouth pressure (Pl) and to the atmosphere (Ppl) are recorded continuously. The corresponding Pst at any volume could be obtained from the static pressure-volume curves. Due to compression of the gas in the lungs, however, this elastic pressure is overestimated (Logan and Scholander 1964). Therefore corrected Pst was obtained from the Pst-V curve by subtracting  $V$  for the reference volume  $V$  meaning:

$$V = \frac{B \cdot V \cdot RV \cdot P_{st}}{B \cdot P_{st}} \quad (1)$$

#### (cf. Appendix)

In this equation,  $B$  is the barometric pressure (cm  $H_2O$ ).  $RV$  is the residual volume of the lungs determined by way of introduction.  $P_{st}$  is the sum of the pressure drops from the alveoli to the mouth and from the mouth to the atmosphere. In equation 3,  $P_{st}$  - Ppl uncorrected Pst, because the actual Pst, which should be used, is the parameter we are looking for. Using the uncorrected Pst instead,  $P$  can be

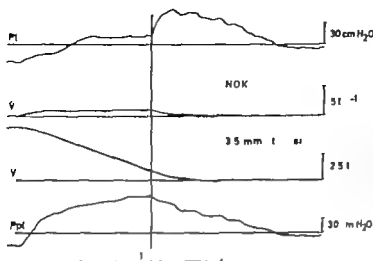


Fig. 1 Recordings of  $P$ ,  $V$ ,  $\dot{V}$  and  $P_{pl}$  during a forced expiration from TLC to RV by subject N. The expiration is performed through a 3.5 mm stenosis in the mouthpiece.  $\dot{V}_{max}$  is reached at the vertical line. From here  $P_{pl}$  decreases in spite of an increase in  $P$  (cf. text).

a minimal error when  $P_{pl}$  is large and contributes the major part of  $P_{alv}$ . When  $P_{pl}$  is small, the error will also be small due to minimal compression of the gas.

Corrected values of  $P_{st}$  were calculated at regular  $\dot{V}_{max}$  intervals beginning at the peak expiratory and yielding 5 to 7 points in each expiration. From such points obtained in 4 to 5 expirations, a  $\dot{V}$  vs.  $P_{st}$  curve was drawn as the best fitting curve by eye. At 15 to 20 points along this curve, the slope  $d\dot{V}/dP_{st}$  was measured together with  $\dot{V}_{max}$  and  $P_{st}$ . Assuming a value of  $c = 0.580 \text{ g cm}^{-4} \text{ s}^2$  for air, the cross-sectional area ( $A$ ) and the transmural pressure ( $P_{tm}$ ) were then calculated for each of these points by use of equations 1 and 2, in spite of the fact that these equations are only valid when  $\dot{V}_{max} = \dot{V}_{max}$  (cf. text). The best fitting curve by eye was then drawn through the calculated points.

After the forced vital capacity manoeuvres in air, the subject was connected to a bag containing a mixture of 20% oxygen in helium. The air in the lungs was washed out by 5 deep breaths of this mixture. A series of forced vital capacity manoeuvres with the new gas was done. MFSR curves were plotted as  $\dot{V}$  vs.  $P_{st}$ . In calculating the relationship between  $P_{tm}$  and  $A$ , we here used the value of the constant  $c = 0.19 \text{ g cm}^{-4} \text{ s}^2$  where  $\rho$  was the volume weighted density average for oxygen and helium at 37°C.

Finally the procedure was repeated with the  $\text{SF}_6/\text{O}_2$  gas mixture. The value of  $c$  for this gas mixture was  $0.38 \text{ g cm}^{-4} \text{ s}^2$ .

#### Optimal curves

For determination of the just maximal flow ( $\dot{V}_{max}$ ) and the corresponding elastic pressure ( $P_{st}$ ), the orifice method of Olafsson and Hyatt (1969) was used.  $\dot{V}_{max}$  should occur at the moment when the pressure difference between the inside of an esophageal balloon and the mouth ( $P$ ) becomes equal to a critical value ( $P_l$ ) and suddenly begins to increase. The method is illustrated by Fig. 1. At the critical value  $P_l$  becomes larger than a certain value  $P_l$  and starts to increase rather suddenly due to compression of the airways. The corresponding flow is the just maximal flow  $\dot{V}_{max}$ . The orifices used in the present experiments had diameters between 3.5 and 23 mm. The subject performed 2 forced vital capacity manoeuvres through each of 5 different stenoses giving 10 sets of related values of  $P_{st}$  and  $\dot{V}_{max}$ . Also in these experiments  $P_{st}$  was corrected for alveolar compression. These experiments were only performed after breathing helium.  $\dot{V}_{max}$  was plotted as a function of  $P_{st}$  and the relationship between  $P_{tm}$  and  $A$  calculated as above.

TABLE 1 Vital statistics and lung volumes of the subjects in the study. Lung volumes are corrected to 1 atm.

Subject	Sex	Age	Height cm	Weight kg	TLC l	RV l	VC l	$C_{50}$ l
ST	M	18	165	56	4.91	0.96	3.95	0.2
CBP	M	21	172	55	5.57	1.40	4.16	0.2
PK	F	20	171	62	5.51	0.91	4.60	0.4
JT	M	22	185	81	5.91	0.76	5.15	0.2
NOK	M	22	171	62	6.09	1.27	4.82	0.3

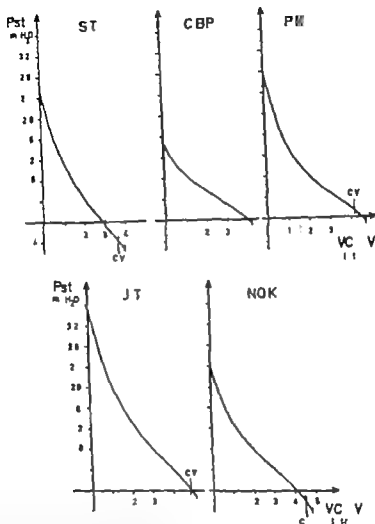


Fig. 2. Relationships between expired volumes from TLC and Pst in the 5 subjects. The curves terminate at RV CV indicates the "closing point" (cf. text).

## Results

### Values and capacities

In Table I, the pertinent data concerning the subjects investigated are presented. The values of TLC, RV, VC, and CV were calculated as averages from 11 expts.

### The relationship between $V$ and $P_{st}$

In Fig. 2,  $P_{st}$  has been pictured as a function of the expired volume from TLC ( $-VC-V$ ) of the individual subjects. The closing volumes (CV) are marked on the curves. The slopes of  $P_{st}$  become negative in all cases. This finding will be discussed later.

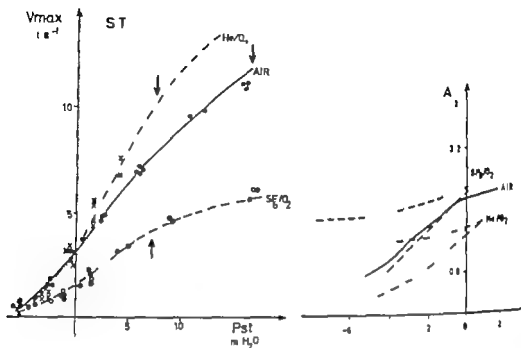


Fig. 3

Fig. 3-6. *Left or upper parts.* The relationships between  $P_{st}$  and maximum effort flow ( $V_{max}$ ) for different gas mixtures and subjects (except CBP). Points are from 5 expirations of each gas mixture and the curves best fitting by eye are drawn through the points. The arrows indicate the points of most positive  $V_{max}$ . *Right or lower parts.* The derived relationships between  $P_{st}$  and  $A$  (cf text).

*The relationships between  $P_{st}$  and  $V_{max}$  (from maximum effort flow and volume curves) and the derived  $P_{st}$ - $A$  relationships*

Fig. 3-6 illustrate the relationship between  $P_{st}$  and  $V_{max}$  for the individual subjects (except CBP cf below) and the different gas mixtures. Underneath or next to these curves are plotted the derived relationships between  $P_{st}$  and  $A$  calculated on the assumption that  $V_{max}$  is  $V_{max}$  (cf above) from equations 1 and 2.

It is seen that at a given  $P_{st}$   $V_{max}$  for  $SF_6/O_2$  is on the average about 50% of  $V_{max}$  for air. At high values of  $P_{st}$ ,  $V_{max}$  for  $He/O_2$  is considerably greater than  $V_{max}$  for air. At lower  $P_{st}$  values the two curves intersect in 4 of the 5 subjects.

Most of the  $P_{st}$ - $A$  curves consist of 2 portions forming an angle open to the left. The course during the expiration is thus very similar to what was seen for the mechanical system (Pedersen and Nielsen 1973). It begins to the left and ascends along the upper side of the angle towards its top point (corresponding to the arrow at the  $P_{st}$ - $V_{max}$  curve) and then continues downwards to the left along the lower side of the angle.

Immediate inspection of the  $P_{st}$ - $A$  curves for air and  $SF_6/O_2$  shows that there is a systematic difference. The curves for  $He/O_2$  give as a common trend lower values for given values of  $P_{st}$ .

*The relationship between  $P_{st}$  and  $V_{max}$  (from optimal curves) and the derived  $P_{st}$ - $A$  relationship*

Maximal and maximum effort values of  $V$  were equal in all subjects except CBP. Here there was a disagreement, which is shown in Fig. 7 where the  $V_{max}$  is plotted in the left

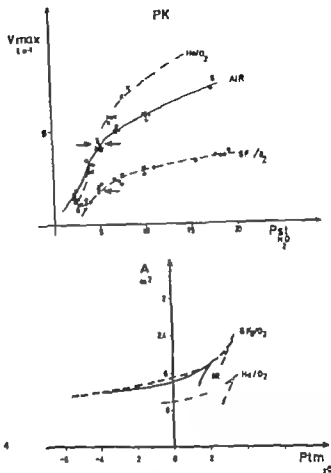


Fig 4

the figure illustrates the maximum effort  $P_{st}$   $V_{max}$  relationship and the broken curve the  $P_{tm}$   $V_{max}$  relationship. On the right diagram are drawn the corresponding  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  and  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  curves. Because of the disagreement, the maximum effort curves of CBP were considered unsuitable for the purpose and discarded.

### Discussion

The purpose of the first part of the expts. has been to examine whether viscosity dependent pressure drops would invalidate the use of the equations, and whether change of density of the expired gas would change the  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  curves.

In the expts. with the different gas mixtures we measured maximal effort flow ( $\dot{V}_{max}$ ) and not just maximal flow ( $V_{max}$ ), which should be used in the equations. Therefore it was necessary to check that these two flows were indeed equal. This was the case in 4 of the 5 subjects (CBP excepted). The  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  relationships of these four subjects should therefore



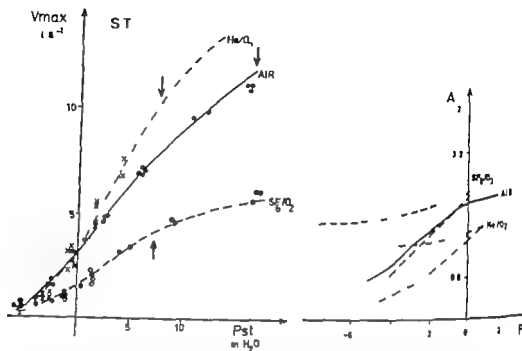


Fig. 3

Fig. 3-6 *Left or upper part*: The relationships between  $P_{st}$  and maximum effort flow ( $V_{max}$ ) in different gas mixtures and subjects (except CBP). Points from 5 expirations of each gas mixture are plotted and the curves best fitting by eye are drawn through the points. The arrows indicate the points where  $V_{max}$  is most positive. *Right or lower part*: The derived relationships between  $P_{tm}$  and  $A$  (cf text).

*The relationships between  $P_{st}$  and  $V_{max}$  (from maximum effort flow and volume curve) and the derived  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  relationships*

Fig. 3-6 illustrate the relationship between  $P_{st}$  and  $V_{max}$  for the individual subjects (cf below) and the different gas mixtures. Underneath or next to these curves are plotted the derived relationships between  $P_{tm}$  and  $A$  calculated on the assumption that  $V_{max}$  (cf above) from equations 1 and 2.

It is seen that at a given  $P_{st}$ ,  $V_{max}$  for  $SF_6/O_2$  is on the average about 50% of  $V_{max}$  for air. At high values of  $P_{st}$ ,  $V_{max}$  for  $He/O_2$  is considerably greater than  $V_{max}$  for air. At lower  $P_{st}$  values the two curves intersect in 4 of the 5 subjects.

Most of the  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  curves consist of 2 portions forming an angle open to the left. The course during the expiration is thus very similar to what was seen for the mechanical  $m$  (Pedersen and Nielsen 1973). It begins to the left and ascends along the upper side of the angle towards its top point (corresponding to the arrow at the  $P_{st}$ - $V_{max}$  curve above) and then continues downwards to the left along the lower side of the angle.

Immediate inspection of the  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  curves for air and  $SF_6/O_2$  shows that there are systematical differences. The curves for  $He/O_2$  give as a common trend lower values of  $A$  for given values of  $P_{tm}$ .

*The relationship between  $P_{st}$  and  $V_{max}$  (from optimal curves) and the derived  $P_{tm}$  relationship*

Maximal and maximum effort values of  $V$  were equal in all subjects except CBP. Here there was a disagreement, which is shown in Fig. 7 where the unbroken curve in the left

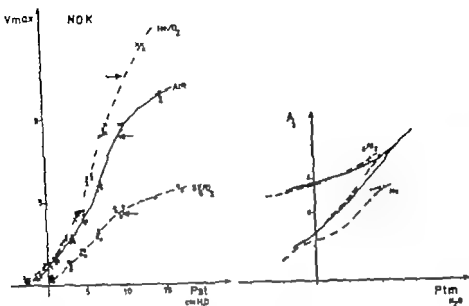


Fig. 6

and pressure losses would, however, only affect a small part of the descending limb of the  $P_{tm}$ -A curves presented here.

The  $P_{tm}$ -A relationship for the He/O<sub>2</sub> mixture demonstrated consistently lower values of A for given  $P_{tm}$  values. In the He/O<sub>2</sub> expts., laminar flow was favoured at the expense of turbulent flow and the relative contribution of viscosity dependent pressure drops was increased when switching from air to He/O<sub>2</sub> (Nielsen and Pedersen 1976).

At low  $P_{st}$  the He/O<sub>2</sub> expts. gave lower  $V_{max}$  than the experiments with air in 4 of the subjects. Such a crossing of the  $P_{st}$ - $V_{max}$  curves has been observed by others (Schlöder Roberts and Fry 1963), and may be due to a dominating effect of viscosity at low flow in the He/O<sub>2</sub> expts.

The discrepancy between the  $P_{tm}$ -A curves for air and He/O<sub>2</sub> is therefore most likely due to neglect of significant viscosity dependent pressure losses in the He/O<sub>2</sub> expts.

Therefore the applied model is not valid in the latter case.

The present investigation did not tell anything about density dependent pressure losses in the airway upstream from the site of flow limitation. Stenosed and kinked peripheral airways will cause A to be underestimated at given  $P_{tm}$  values in expirations with all three gas mixtures as shown for air in the expts. with the mechanical model (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976). Macklem and Mead (1968) measured the resistance upstream from EPP in excised human lungs during expiration of air and found that friction and convective acceleration contributed about equally to the upstream lateral pressure drop at high lung volumes, whereas friction dominated at low lung volumes. If this is the case also for the segment upstream from the flow limiting site in the intact lung,  $P_{st}$  (i.e. the sum of viscosity and density dependent pressure losses) cannot be neglected. If  $P_{st}$  varies in proportion to  $V_{max}$  to an exponent less than 2, which would be true for diminishing dimensions of the

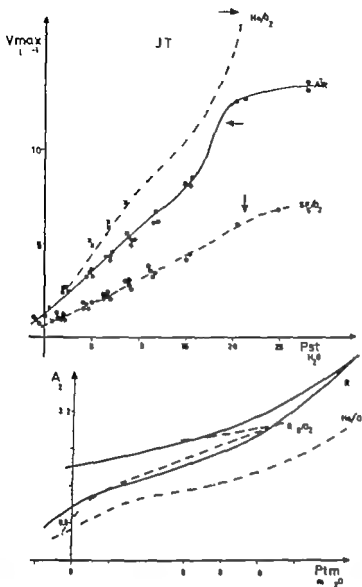


Fig. 5

be equal to the  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  relationships, which we were looking for. The latter term will be used in the following.

The  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  curves for air and  $\text{SF}_6/\text{O}_2$  were almost superimposed. In the  $\text{SF}_6/\text{O}_2$  experiment turbulence was increased at the expense of laminar flow and the relative contribution of viscosity dependent pressure losses was decreased when switching from air to  $\text{SF}_6/\text{O}_2$ . As the  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  curves for the two gases were almost superimposed, we may conclude that upstream frictional pressure losses ( $P_{fr}$ ) (cf. Pedersen and Nielsen 1977) if present, were not likely to be viscosity dependent for any of the two gases (Nielsen and Pedersen 1976) and that the basic concepts of the applied model were not rejected during these circumstances.

Apparently the findings are in contrast with what has been reported by Wood and Bryan (1969) and Vibert *et al.* (1971). They found that maximum expiratory flow depended less on density at lung volumes below 25% VC, than above. This was attributed to increase of viscosity dependent pressure losses in the upstream part of the airway at low lung volumes.

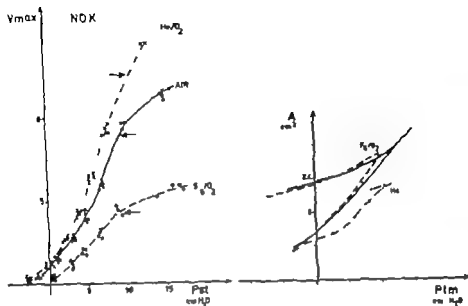


Fig. 6

Such pressure losses would, however, only affect a small part of the descending limb of the  $P_{\text{lim}}-A$  curves presented here.

The  $P_{\text{lim}}-A$  relationship for the He/O<sub>2</sub> mixture demonstrated consistently lower values of  $A$  for given  $P_{\text{lim}}$  values. In the He/O<sub>2</sub> expts., laminar flow was favoured at the expense of turbulent flow and the relative contribution of viscosity dependent pressure drops was increased when switching from air to He/O<sub>2</sub> (Nielsen and Pedersen 1976).

At low  $P_{\text{st}}$  the He/O<sub>2</sub> expts. gave lower  $V_{\text{max}}$  than the experiments with air in 4 of the 5 subjects. Such a crossing of the  $P_{\text{st}}-V_{\text{max}}$  curves has been observed by others (Schäfer, Roberts and Fry 1963), and may be due to a dominating effect of viscosity at low flow in the He/O<sub>2</sub> expts.

The discrepancy between the  $P_{\text{lim}}-A$  curves for air and He/O<sub>2</sub> is therefore most likely due to neglect of significant viscosity dependent pressure losses in the He/O<sub>2</sub> expts. Therefore the applied model is not valid in the latter case.

The present investigation did not tell anything about density dependent pressure losses in the airway upstream from the site of flow limitation. Saccused and kinked peripheral airways will cause  $A$  to be underestimated at given  $P_{\text{lim}}$  values in expirations with all three gas mixtures as shown for air in the expts. with the mechanical model (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976). Macklem and Mead (1968) measured the resistance upstream from EPP in excised human lungs during expiration of air and found that friction and convective acceleration contributed about equally to the upstream lateral pressure drop at high lung volumes, whereas friction dominated at low lung volumes. If this is the case also for the segment upstream from the flow limiting site in the intact lung,  $P_{\text{air}}$  (i.e. the sum of viscosity and density dependent pressure losses) cannot be neglected. If  $P_{\text{air}}$  varies in proportion to  $V_{\text{max}}$  raised to an exponent less than 2, which would be true for diminishing dimensions of the

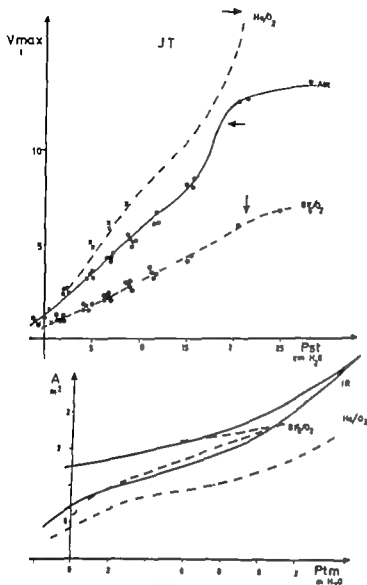


Fig. 5

be equal to the  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  relationships, which we were looking for. The latter term will be used in the following.

The  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  curves for air and  $SF_6/O_2$  were almost superimposed. In the  $SF_6/O_2$  exp turbulence was increased at the expense of laminar flow and the relative contribution of viscosity dependent pressure losses was decreased when switching from air to  $SF_6/O_2$ . As the  $P_{tm}$ - $A$  curves for the two gases were almost superimposed, we may conclude that upstream frictional pressure losses ( $P_{ifr}$ ) (cf Pedersen and Nielsen 1977), if present, was not likely to be viscosity dependent for any of the two gases (Nielsen and Pedersen 1977) and that the basic concepts of the applied model were not rejected during these circumstances.

Apparently the findings are in contrast with what has been reported by Wood and Bryz (1969) and Vibert *et al* (1971). They found that maximum expiratory flow depended less on density at lung volumes below 25% VC, than above. This was attributed to increase in viscosity dependent pressure losses in the upstream part of the airway at low lung volumes.

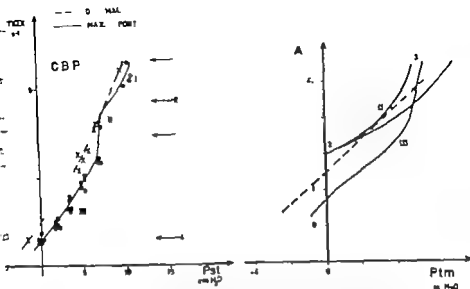


Fig. 7 Comparison between maximum effort (—) and optimal (---) curves for subject CBP. The maximum effort P<sub>tm</sub>-A curve has a rather complicated course consisting of two descending sections (I and III) and one ascending section (II). The arabic numbers indicate the end points of these segments. The corresponding points on the P<sub>st</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curve are shown by the numbered arrows.

From the curves in Fig. 8, one cannot immediately tell which generation of bronchi will be flow limiting at a given transmural pressure. Applying the present model, however, it is possible to "translate" the P<sub>tm</sub>-A curve for each bronchial generation into a corresponding P<sub>st</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curve (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976).

The calculated P<sub>st</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curves for generations 3, 4, 5 and 8 are shown in Fig. 9. At a given P<sub>st</sub> the flow limiting airway generation must be the generation with the lowest V<sub>max</sub> (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976). During the expiration when P<sub>st</sub> decreases, generations 3, 4 and 5 will therefore successively be flow limiting in the interval presented, corresponding almost, but not completely, to the right lower borderline of the curves in Fig. 8. In Fig. 10, each curve segment is the part of the corresponding curve in Fig. 8 actually involved in flow limitation, i.e. forming, after "translation" the lower borderline of the P<sub>st</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curves in Fig. 9. During the expiration with just maximal flow throughout, each curve segment in Fig. 10 is traversed from the right to the left, firstly the segment for generation 3. Coming to its left end, the same P<sub>st</sub> and V<sub>max</sub> can now be achieved in generation 4 at larger values of both P<sub>tm</sub> and A. But moment later the smallest V<sub>max</sub> at given P<sub>st</sub> is provided only by generation 4. Therefore P<sub>tm</sub> and A vary in a discontinuous manner when the site of flow limitation moves to this generation. Traversing the curve segment for generation 4, P<sub>tm</sub> and A again decrease continuously but when the site of flow limitation moves to generation 5, there is another discontinuous jump. Such course of events is consistent with findings on the mechanical model (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976).

The interpretation of our findings (Fig. 3-7) with respect to which airway segments are flow limiting, is aided by the fact that the curves in Fig. 10 are obtained during static

airways during the expiration even in pure density dependent flow (Pedersen 1973, p. 102) then  $P_{tm}$  will be an overestimate of the true  $P_{tm}$  and  $A$  may be an underestimate of the true  $A$ . At the same time the flow limiting segment will appear more stiff than it is (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976).

In the present experiments pulmonary tissue resistance was included in  $P_{dfr}$  but does probably not mean very much (Bachofen and Scherrer 1970).

Concluding the findings and considerations above, there is no evidence against our hypothesis that the  $P_{tm}-A$  curve for air (and  $SF_6/O_2$ ) reflects the elastic properties of the flow limiting segments of the airway but is also influenced by upstream density dependent pressure losses. At present, we do not know very much about such pressure losses in human lungs. Further studies are needed to evaluate their significance.

It is only indirectly possible to get an idea of the location of the flow limiting sites in the airway at different moments during the expiration.

Because  $P_s$  is the lateral pressure drop from the alveoli to the point in the airway when and where flow is limited, and because  $P_i = P_s - P_{tm}$  (cf. Pedersen and Nielsen 1970), a negative  $P_{tm}$  must imply that the flow limiting site is downstream from EPP which is at a pressure distance equal to  $P_s$  from the alveoli. This appears to be the case during the first part of the expiration. The finding (Macklem and Wilson 1965) that EPP is in the main bronchi during the first part of the expiration, indicates that the flow limiting segment downstream from EPP may well be the extrapulmonary airways (generation 0-ca. 3 according to the terminology of Weibel (1963)). The change in sign of  $P_{tm}$  early in the expiration indicates that the flow limiting segment moves upstream from EPP very soon, but when eventually EPP moves towards the periphery as shown in dogs (Macklem and Mead 1969) it moves more rapidly than the flow limiting site and  $P_{tm}$  changes sign again. Such a course of events is compatible with the findings in subjects ST, JT and NOK. In subject PK, EPP ultimately remained downstream from the flow limiting segment because  $P_{tm}$  remained positive. In subject CBP (Fig. 7 right part, broken curve)  $P_{tm}$  was positive during most of the first part of the expiration and eventually became negative, indicating roughly the same relationship between the flow limiting segment and EPP as in the 3 first subjects.

It is tempting to compare the functional  $P_{tm}-A$  curves with curves calculated for different airway generations *in vitro* in further search for the approximate location of the flow limiting segments in the airway.

Data describing the relationship between  $P_{tm}$  and the ratio of the diameter to its maximal size,  $D_{max}$ , in airway specimens of different bronchial generations have been collected from the literature by Pardaens *et al.* (1972). As  $A = (D/D_{max})^2 A_{max}$ , it is possible to calculate  $A$  at different values of  $P_{tm}$ , assuming  $A_{max}$  to be equal to the total cross-sectional area of the airway at the given bronchial generation. This cross-sectional area can be obtained from the data of Weibel (1963) being valid for an average adult human lung at about 3/4 maximal inflation. The curves presented by Pardaens *et al.* can thus be transformed to present the relationship between total cross-sectional area and transmural pressure at different levels in the bronchial system.

This is shown in Fig. 8 where the curves are shown within the interval  $-5 \text{ cm H}_2\text{O} < P_{tm} < 5 \text{ cm H}_2\text{O}$ .

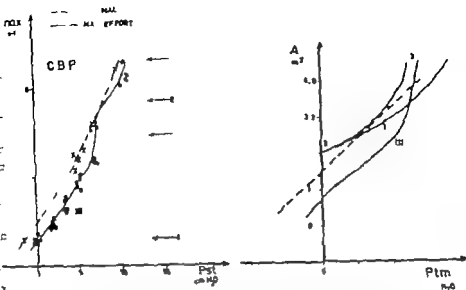


Fig. 7. Comparison between measured effort (—) and optimal (---) curves for subject CBP. The maximum effort P<sub>TR</sub>-A curve has a rather complicated course consisting of two descending sections (I and II) and one ascending section (III). The stroke numbers indicate the end points of these segments. The corresponding points on the P<sub>TR</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curve are shown by the numbered arrows.

From the curves in Fig. 8 one cannot immediately tell which generation of bronchi will be flow limiting at a given transmural pressure. Applying the present model, however, it is possible to "translate" the P<sub>TR</sub>-A curve for each bronchial generation into a corresponding P<sub>TR</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curve (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976).

The calculated P<sub>TR</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curves for generations 3, 4, 5 and 8 are shown in Fig. 9. At a given P<sub>TR</sub> the flow limiting airway generation must be the generation with the lowest V<sub>max</sub> (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976). During the expiration when P<sub>TR</sub> decreases, generations 3, 4 and 5 will therefore successively be flow limiting in the interval presented, corresponding almost, but not completely, to the right lower borderline of the curves in Fig. 8. In Fig. 10, each curve segment is the part of the corresponding curve in Fig. 8, actually involved in flow limitation, i.e. forming, after "translation" the lower borderline of the P<sub>TR</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curves in Fig. 9. During the expiration with just maximal flow throughout, each curve segment in Fig. 10 is traversed from the right to the left, firstly the segment for generation 3. Coming to its left end, the same P<sub>TR</sub> and V<sub>max</sub> can now be achieved in generation 4 at larger values of both P<sub>TR</sub> and A. But a moment later the smallest V<sub>max</sub> at a given P<sub>TR</sub> is provided only by generation 4. Therefore P<sub>TR</sub> and A vary in a discontinuous manner when the site of flow limitation moves to this generation. Traversing the curve segment for generation 4, P<sub>TR</sub> and A again decrease continuously but when the site of flow limitation moves to generation 5 there is another discontinuous jump. Such a course of events is consistent with findings on the mechanical model (Pedersen and Nielsen 1976).

The interpretation of our findings (Fig. 3-7) with respect to which airway segments are flow limiting, is dictated by the fact that the curves in Fig. 10 are obtained during static



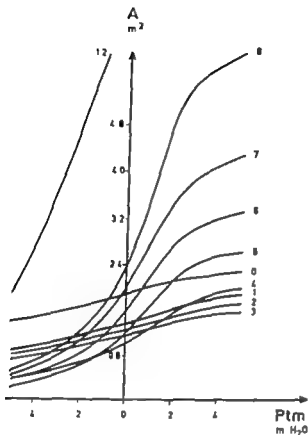


Fig. 8

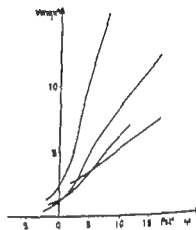


Fig. 9

Fig. 8 Ptm-A curves calculated for different bronchial generations using data of Padoens *et al.* (1971) and Weibel (1963). The numbers at the curves indicate the bronchial generations (trachea belongs to generation 0). A is the total cross-sectional area at the level of the given generation.

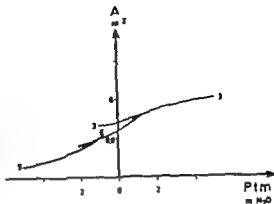
Fig. 9 Pst-Vmax curves calculated for different bronchial levels from curves in Fig. 8 with the same numbers (cf. text). The generation with the smallest Vmax will be flow limiting. Therefore generations 1, 4 and 5 will be flow limiting within the interval presented.

conditions and ours during dynamic. Hughes *et al.* (1974) found that the lung tissue causes the intrapulmonary airway to become less compliant in dynamic than in static conditions. This would cause an upward shift of the lower portion of the curves for the intrapulmonary bronchi in Fig. 8 and make them less useful in the determination of the flow limiting site.

As in the mechanical model, the ascending parts observed in most of our experimental curves may reflect shifts between different local Ptm-A curves because of upstream movement of the site of flow limitation. The position of the ascending parts in the present experiments indicates that the initial sites of flow limitation may well be in the extrapulmonary airways (generations 0-ca. 3). This is seen by comparing the experimental Ptm-A curves with those in Fig. 10. Fig. 10 shows 2 shifts, firstly between generations 3 and 4 then between 4 and 5. In most of our subjects, only one shift was seen. This may be due to partitioning of flow between more airways coincident with peripheral movement of the flow limiting site. Small differences in the elastic behaviour of the different airways of the same generation may cause asynchronous shifts from generation to generation and smooth the curve for the total cross-section of the airway.

In the 4 subjects, who had a "closing point" in their nitrogram, the corresponding closing

Fig. III. P<sub>tim</sub>-A curves for the different tracheal generators connected in series, isolated from the lower borderlines of a curves in Fig. 2.



pressures measured on the P<sub>st</sub>-V curves (cf. Fig. 2) were all larger than the "closing pressures" obtained on extrapolation to V<sub>max</sub> = 0 on the P<sub>st</sub>-V<sub>max</sub> curves (or to A = 0 on the P<sub>tim</sub>-A curves). This was also expected as the former should indicate the P<sub>st</sub> (not corrected for the pleural pressure gradient in vertical direction) where the most dependent airways begin to close (Dollfus *et al.* 1967) or to limit flow (Hyatt *et al.* 1973), whereas the latter is the P<sub>st</sub> at which no more air can be expelled from the lungs. In some of the subjects, the latter was considerably negative. This raises the question whether a real negative P<sub>st</sub> can exist without collapse of the alveoli. Provided the intrasophageal pressure is a reliable index of intrapleural pressure (cf. review by Agostoni, 1972) our findings indicate this, and other findings *in vivo* on dog lungs (Hughes *et al.* 1970, Gleister *et al.* 1973) indicate that some alveoli remain open at considerably negative values of P<sub>st</sub>. The airways may however remain open, because P<sub>st</sub> is more negative or less positive than the real distending pressures across the walls of the airways (Hughes *et al.* 1972, Mead *et al.* 1970). In these cases the transmural pressures of the airways in static conditions need not be negative when P<sub>st</sub> is negative.

From functional point of view the definition of the critical transmural pressure should be expanded to comprise the transparenchymal pressure. The way it is measured it is actually the sum of these two. Only if the transparenchymal pressure can be neglected we deal with a true transmural pressure. Therefore P<sub>tim</sub>-A curves derived from MFSR curves will reflect the elastic properties of airway and lung parenchyma if the site of flow limitation is extrapulmonary and not the elastic properties of the airways alone.

By application to the lungs of the present theories there are a number of limitations, not discussed above: firstly the theories do not take into account the effect of unequal ventilation of different lung units. Secondly they do not deal with several factors associated with the collapsing airway, i.e. airway flow resistance and inertia of the airway wall.

In the first case we will have to assume that dynamic and static recoil pressures are equal, and this is the case only if lung tissue resistance is small, and if there is no inequality of ventilation (Pedersen 1973 p. 115 ff). For normal lungs the former is probably true (Salbene and Mead 1969, Bachofen and Scherrer 1970), and the latter is probably also true due to the interdependency of airways and lung tissue (Mead *et al.* 1970) causing the lung to behave in more homogeneous manner during fast expirations (Milette *et al.* 1969).

In the second case, the factors mentioned may be of importance in humans (Clément *et al* 1974 Knudson *et al* 1974) but their importance depends on the rate of change of transpulmonary pressure. For these reasons airway flow is only expected to contribute to  $V_{\max}$  in the initial part of the expiration, due to this gradient otherwise being small. Therefore peak flow may be a too large representative for alveolar flow. This is especially true for patients with lung diseases (Clément *et al* 1973) but does probably not mean very much for our healthy subjects. The shape of their  $P_{\text{st}}-V_{\max}$  curves does generally not indicate an initial overshoot of  $V_{\max}$  as evidence for airway flow.

After all, the disturbing factors mentioned above may not influence the calculated area compliance curve significantly in normal subjects. Therefore the  $P_{\text{tm}}-A$  curve may give a real picture of the elastic behavior of the airway at the flow limiting sites at just maximum flows, especially when these sites are in the extrapulmonary airways. From a functional point of view the  $P_{\text{tm}}-A$  curve simply describes the elastic behaviour of a single airway which in accordance with the presented model functions in exactly the same way as the flow limiting segments of the complex system of intrathoracic airways partly imbedded in the lung parenchyma.

### Appendix

The amount of gas in the lungs (TGV) is the sum of the residual volume (RV) and the volume (V) in the lungs above RV. This is the case both when measured at barometric pressure (B) in the lungs, and at a different pressure ( $B + P_{\text{alv}}$  where  $P_{\text{alv}}$  is the alveolar pressure measured relative to the atmosphere). We therefore have

$$\text{TGV} = V + \text{RV}$$

and

$$\text{TGV}_b = V_b + \text{RV}_b$$

where the suffixes  $b = B + P_{\text{alv}}$  and  $b = B$  are the pressures at which the volumes are measured. Using Boyle's law we get

$$\text{TGV} (B + P_{\text{alv}}) = \text{TGV}_b B$$

Substituting TGV from A-1 and solving for V

$$V = \frac{(\text{TGV} - \text{RV}_b) B - \text{RV}_b P_{\text{alv}}}{B + P_{\text{alv}}}$$

By use of Boyle's law

$$\text{RV}_b B = \text{RV} (B + P_{\text{alv}})$$

where  $P = P_{\text{alv}}$  at the moment when  $V = 0$ , i.e. when air stops flowing from the alveoli.

If  $P$  is small which is the case when RV is reached with most small airways open, then  $\text{RV}_b$  is approximately equal to  $\text{RV}_b$ , and they can both be replaced by RV.

Substitution into A-4 then gives

$$V = \frac{B V - \text{RV} P_{\text{alv}}}{B + P_{\text{alv}}}$$

from which the actual volume in the lungs in excess of RV can be calculated from the corresponding volume measured at barometric pressure B. If the pressure in the lungs, RV and B are known.

The skilled technical assistance of Mrs Kirsten Kiøstergård is gratefully acknowledged.

### References

- AGOSTONI, E., Mechanics of the pleural space *Physiol. Rev.* 1972, 52, 57-128.  
 BACHOFEN, H. and M. SCHERER, Lung tissue resistance in healthy subjects and in patients with lung disease.  
 In: *Airway Dynamics Physiology and Pharmacology* ed. A. Bouhuys. Ti

- CHAMBERLAIN, J. M., ARNOLD, J. P., PARDAMEL and K. P. AN DE WOESTINE, Peak expiratory flow rate and rate of change of pleural pressure. *Respir. Physiol.* 1973, 18, 221-237.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. P., PARDAMEL and K. P. AN DE WOESTINE, Expiratory flow rates, driving pressures and time-dependent factors. Simulation by means of a model. *Respir. Physiol.* 1974, 20, 353-369.
- CHAMBERLAIN, R. E., J. MILIC-EMILI and D. V. BATES, Regional ventilation of the lung, studied with boluses of  $^{133}\text{Xe}$ . *Respir. Physiol.* 1967, 2, 234-246.
- CHAMBERLAIN, R. E. and R. E. H. HILL, Pulmonary mechanics: A unified analysis of the relationship between pressure, volume, and airflow in the lungs of normal and diseased human subjects. *Amer. J. Med.* 1960, 29, 672-689.
- CHAMBERLAIN, D. H., R. C. SCHROTER, M. E. SUDLOW and J. MILIC-EMILI, Bulk elastic properties of excised lungs and the effect of transpulmonary pressure gradient. *Respir. Physiol.* 1973, 17, 347-364.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. M., B. D. Y. RODENBERG and P. B. KIVITZ, Rate of airway closure in excised dog lungs: heterogeneity demonstration. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1970, 29, 340-344.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. M., B. D. Y. RODENBERG, J. and J. MILIC, Effect of lung inflation on bronchial length and diameter in excised lungs. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1972, 32, 23-35.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. M., B. H. A. JONES, A. G. WILSON, B. J. B. GRANT and N. B. PRIDE, Stability of intrapulmonary bronchial dimensions during expiratory flow in excised lung. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1974, 37, 684-694.
- CHAMBERLAIN, R. E., G. C. OCKENFORD and J. R. RODENBERG, Influence of expiratory flow limitation on the pattern of lung emptying in normal man. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1973, 35, 411-419.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. M., R. H. and D. P. SCHROTER, Effect of thoracic gas compression on the flow-volume curve of the forced vital capacity. *Amer. Rev. resp. Dis.* 1966, 94, 56-63.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. M., J. L. MILIC and D. E. KNUDSON, Contribution of airway collapse to supra-normal expiratory flow. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1974, 36, 633-667.
- CHAMBERLAIN, P. T. and J. MILIC, Factors determining maximum expiratory flow in dogs. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1966, 25, 159-169.
- CHAMBERLAIN, P. T. and N. J. WILSON, Measurement of intrabronchial pressure in man. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1965, 20, 653-663.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. T. TAKEMURA and D. LITTE, Stress distribution in lungs: model of pulmonary elasticity. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1970, 28, 596-608.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. M., T. TURNER, P. T. MACLEOD and J. B. LITTLE, Significance of the relationship between lung recoil and maximum expiratory flow. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1967, 22, 95-108.
- CHAMBERLAIN, B. P. C. ROBERTSON, W. R. D. ROSS and M. R. ANTONIEN, Effect of expiratory flow rate on emptying of lung regions. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1969, 27, 587-591.
- CHAMBERLAIN, T. M. and R. F. PEDERSEN, A method to correct for the influence of gas density on maximal expiratory flow rate. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, 98, 123-130.
- CHAMBERLAIN, S. and R. E. H. HILL, Ventilatory mechanics and expiratory flow limitation during exercise in normal subjects. *J. clin. Invest.* 1969, 48, 564-573.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. K. P. AN DE WOESTINE and J. CHAMBERLAIN, A physical model of expiration. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1972, 33, 470-490.
- CHAMBERLAIN, O. F. The mechanics of the expiration evaluated by a model. Thesis, Malmöborg Hospital-Institute of Physiology Århus 1973 (summarized in: *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973, Suppl. 346).
- CHAMBERLAIN, O. F. and T. M. NELSEN, The critical transmural pressure of the airway. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, 97, 426-446.
- CHAMBERLAIN, O. F. and T. M. NELSEN, The compliance curve for the flow limiting segment of the airway. I. Model studies. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977, 99, 385-398.
- CHAMBERLAIN, F. and J. MILIC, Frequency dependence of pulmonary quasi-static hysteresis. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1969, 26, 732-737.
- CHAMBERLAIN, D. P., A. ROBERTS and D. L. FRY, Effect of gas density and viscosity on the maximal expiratory flow-volume relationship. *J. clin. Invest.* 1963, 42, 1705-1713.
- CHAMBERLAIN, J. F., J. E. LAFON, O. ATIA and D. BRILLI, Table ronde: Relation entre le débit expiratoire maximum et le volume pulmonaire. *Bull. Physiol. resp.* 1971, 11, 319-323.
- CHAMBERLAIN, E. R. *Morphometry of the human lung*. Springer Verlag, Berlin 1963, pp. 110-143.
- WOOD, L. D. H. and A. C. BAILEY, Effect of increased ambient pressure on flow-volume curve of the lung. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1969, 27, 4-8.

## Regional Blood Flow in the Left Ventricular Wall of Dogs with a Graded Coronary Artery Stenosis

By

HENNING BAGGER

Received 27 August 1976

### Abstract

BAGGER, H. *Regional blood flow in the left ventricular wall of dogs with a graded coronary artery stenosis* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 154-164

Blood flow in the circumflex branch of the left coronary artery was recorded by electromagnetic flow meter. In the area supplied by this branch vasodilatation was produced by progressive constriction until the diastolic reactive hyperemic response to 10 s occlusion disappeared ("optimum stenosis"). This degree of stenosis was accompanied by a 20% decrease in diastolic circumflex flow while systolic flow remained unchanged. The distribution of blood flow in the left ventricular free wall was evaluated at optimum stenosis by counting activity in tissue blocks following bolus injection of Xe-133 into the aorta. When Xe-133 was injected immediately after occlusion of the left anterior descending branch the Xe-133 concentration of the endocardial part of the area supplied by the circumflex branch was about half the concentration in the epicardial part. The concentrations in the two parts did not, however, differ significantly when occlusion of the left anterior descending branch was omitted. This indicates that the endocardial blood flow reserve is lower than the epicardial, and that, yet, preferential fall in blood flow in the endocardial part of a post-stenotic area can be rapidly eliminated when blood supply from a neighbouring artery is available.

Myocardial uptake of different diffusible tracers (Moir and DeBra 1967 Griggs and Nakamura 1968 Shaw Pitt and Friesinger 1972) have indicated that mean blood flows per unit weight of tissue are of the same magnitude in the epi- and endocardial parts of the left ventricular wall of the normal anesthetized dog. This has been confirmed in some reports about the distribution of radioactive microspheres less than 15  $\mu$ m in diameter (e.g. Buckler *et al* 1975). Downey and Kirk (1974) have shown that systolic coronary flow supplies predominantly the epicardial half of the left ventricular wall as a consequence of the systolic intramyocardial pressure gradient. Therefore, uniform mean flows indicate that the diastolic flow must be larger and diastolic vascular resistance per unit weight of tissue smaller in the endo- than in the epicardial region. This difference in diastolic vascular resistance must be anatomical and/or functional. Cutarelli and Levy (1963) found a uniform distribution of Rb-86 in fibrillating dog hearts with intraventricular pressure equal to the normal diastolic value, normal coronary perfusion pressure and presumably normal flow.

is caused by a preceding period of ischemia. This result suggests that the difference in vascular resistance between the epi- and endocardial parts of the wall is functional. However, *Omney et al.* (1975) found a 40% higher endo- than epicardial flow in fibrillating dog hearts perfused with venous blood containing papezine. This result seems to support the existence of an anatomical difference in vascular resistance.

In order to estimate the blood flow reserves the distribution of Xe-133 was measured in the left ventricular wall during maximum vasodilatation of the circumflex branch of the left coronary artery. This was obtained by progressive constriction of the branch until the systolic reactive hyperemic response to complete occlusion just disappeared (Reneman and Jansen 1972, Van Der Meer 1972). The contribution of collateral flow from the left anterior descending branch to the area perfused by the constricted artery was evaluated by comparing distributions of Xe-133 obtained from dogs with and without occlusion of the left anterior descending branch.

### Methods

mongrel dogs of both sexes (21-60 kg) were anesthetized with pentobarbital sodium (Nembutal®) at 3 mg/kg. Ventilation was maintained with atmospheric air ( $0.275 \text{ l/kg} \cdot \text{min}^{-1}$ ) through an endotracheal tube by means of Servoventilator-900 (Siemens-Elema).

Local anesthetic (Lidocaine-morphenephrene 1%, 5 ml) was injected into both inguinal regions and the left and right femoral arteries and veins were exposed. Dacron® "pig-tail" and left coronary artery catheters were introduced through the left and right femoral arteries respectively. Under fluoroscopy the tip of the "pig-tail" catheter was positioned in the left ventricle. The tip of the left coronary artery catheter was introduced in the aortic root just above the valve, without pointing at the region of the left coronary artery. A 36-38-Gauge Teflon catheter was introduced through the left femoral vein and the thermistor bridge in the pulmonary artery. The tip of the polyethylene catheter was positioned in the right atrium via the right femoral vein. After establishing positive end expiratory pressure of 5 cm of water to prevent collapse of the lungs, thoracotomy was performed on the left side and the pericardium was opened. The proximal part of the main stem of the left coronary artery was exposed by blood dissection and loops ligatures were placed around the left anterior descending branch for subsequent occlusion. In 10 of the 12 dogs then, several copper wires were placed around the circumflex branch just distal to its origin. An electromagnetic flow transducer and, distal to that, snare for occlusion were placed on the same branch. The flow transducer was connected to Nycotron square-wave flowmeter (type 373-B).

The ECG, aortic and left ventricular diastolic pressures were recorded continuously on an oscilloscope and on two periods, immediately after positioning the catheters and after dissection of the two branches of the left coronary artery also on a 4-channel ink jet recorder (Mingograf-34, Elema-Schöander). After application of the flow transducer the instantaneous flow in the left circumflex branch, the ECG and the pressures mentioned above were recorded continuously on the Mingograf 34.

The left circumflex branch was occluded for 10 min and the subsequent reactive hyperemic response was recorded. In 10 dogs (group A and B) graded stenosis of the circumflex branch was produced by stepwise twisting of the surrounding copper wire with fine needle holder while stiff piece of steel wire (diameter 1.6 mm) in the loop of the copper wire is kept parallel to the circumflex branch to prevent kinking of the artery. After each twisting, the reactive hyperemic response to 10 min occlusion was recorded. The stenosis was increased until the diastolic reactive hyperemic response to occlusion disappeared ("optimum stenosis").

Three types of experiments were performed. In group A (5 dogs) the left anterior descending branch was occluded and Xe-133 ( $0.9-2.7 \text{ mCi}$  in  $2.5-4.5 \text{ ml}$  saline) was injected immediately as bolus into the aortic root. The heart was then excised in 17 (range 13-20 s) after the injection. 20-54 min elapsed between the start of the twisting procedure and excision of the heart. In group B (5 dogs) occlusion of the left anterior descending branch was omitted. Xe-133 ( $2.1-2.7 \text{ mCi}$  in  $3.5 \text{ ml}$  saline) was injected as bolus into the aortic root and the heart was excised in 17 (range 14-20 s) after the injection. In this group 31-80 min elapsed between the start of arterial constriction and excision. In group C (2 dogs) without graded stenosis of the circumflex branch Xe-133 ( $1.9 \text{ mCi}$  in  $2.5 \text{ ml}$ ) was injected as bolus into the aortic root and

## Regional Blood Flow in the Left Ventricular Wall of Dogs with a Graded Coronary Artery Stenosis

By

HENNING BAGGER

Received 27 August 1976

### Abstract

BAGGER, H. *Regional blood flow in the left ventricular wall of dogs with a graded coronary artery stenosis* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 154-164

Blood flow in the circumflex branch of the left coronary artery was recorded by electromagnetic flowmeter. In the area supplied by this branch vasodilatation was produced by progressive constriction until the systolic reactive hyperemic response to 10 s occlusion disappeared ("optimum stenosis"). This degree of stenosis was accompanied by a 20% decrease in diastolic circumflex flow while systolic flow remained unchanged. The distribution of blood flow in the left ventricular free wall was evaluated at optimum stenosis by counting activity in tissue blocks following bolus injection of Xe-133 into the aorta or coronary artery. When Xe-133 was injected immediately after occlusion of the left anterior descending branch the Xe-133 concentration of the endocardial part of the area supplied by the circumflex branch was about half the concentration in the epicardial part. The concentrations in the two parts did not, however, differ significantly when occlusion of the left anterior descending branch was omitted. This indicates that the endocardial blood flow reserve is lower than the epicardial, and that, yet, preferential fall in blood flow in the endocardial part of a post-stenotic area can be rapidly eliminated when blood supply from a neighboring artery is available.

Myocardial uptake of different diffusible tracers (Moir and DeBra 1967, Griggs and Nakamura 1968, Shaw Pitt and Friesinger 1972) have indicated that mean blood flows per unit weight of tissue are of the same magnitude in the epi- and endocardial parts of the left ventricular wall of the normal anesthetized dog. This has been confirmed in some reports about the distribution of radioactive microspheres less than 15  $\mu$ m in diameter (e.g. Buckler *et al.* 1975). Downey and Kirk (1974) have shown that systolic coronary flow supplies predominantly the epicardial half of the left ventricular wall as a consequence of the systolic intramyocardial pressure gradient. Therefore, uniform mean flows indicate that the diastolic flow must be larger and diastolic vascular resistance per unit weight of tissue smaller in the endo- than in the epicardial region. This difference in diastolic vascular resistance may be anatomical and/or functional. Cutarelli and Levy (1963) found a uniform distribution of Rb-86 in fibrillating dog hearts with intraventricular pressure equal to the normal diastolic value, normal coronary perfusion pressure and presumably maximum coronary vasodilation.

DOG NR. CX-26

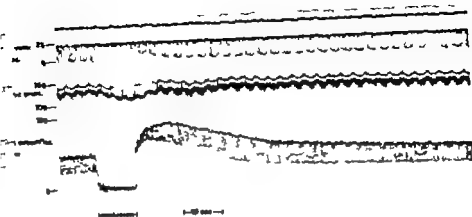


Fig. 1 The ECG, left ventricular diastole and aortic pressures (mmHg) and the instantaneous flow in occluded left circumflex coronary artery before, during and after circumflex occlusion for 10 s. The zero levels are arbitrary.

increased 2-3 after the onset of occlusion. 5-10 s after reestablishment of flow these parameters had returned to their previous levels. During occlusion there was no flow in the left circumflex branch. This was followed by a period of reactive hyperemia of 60-70 s duration. Furthermore, the figure illustrates that, during hyperemia the increase in minimum systolic flow ("systolic flow") was larger than the increase in maximum diastolic flow ("diastolic flow"). Fig. 2 shows recordings taken before the start of left circumflex constriction (A) at a stenosis which reduced the diastolic reactive hyperemic response (B) and finally at optimum stenosis (C). With progressive stenosis there was prolongation of the period of decreased aortic pressure and increased left ventricular diastolic pressure in response to 1 s occlusion. Furthermore, "diastolic flow" recorded before each occlusion ("resting diastolic flow") was reduced before optimum stenosis was obtained, while "resting systolic flow" was unchanged. In both groups of dogs "resting diastolic flow" at optimum stenosis was reduced to 80% of the value recorded before the start of constriction, while "resting systolic flow" remained unchanged. Fig. 2 also demonstrates that progressive stenosis resulted in depression of both peak diastolic and systolic reactive hyperemic flows and prolongation of the hyperemic period. At optimum stenosis the diastolic response was abolished, while a small systolic response was still present.

A representative result of the distribution of  $Xe^{133}$  in the left ventricular wall is shown in Fig. 3. The isotope was injected into the aortic root immediately after occlusion of the left anterior descending branch in a dog with optimum stenosis of the left circumflex branch. The slices are numbered in the direction from the apical region towards the base of the heart. The activity concentrations of the tissue blocks of each slice are plotted in the direction from the left anterior descending branch towards the circumflex supplied area. The level of activity was very low in the area supplied by the occluded left anterior descending branch. In the area supplied by the optimum stenosed circumflex branch the level of



mediately after occlusion of the left anterior descending branch and the heart was excised 16 and 17 after the injection.

After introduction of the catheters and after dissection of the left coronary artery branches oxygen-carbon dioxide tensions and the pH of arterial blood were measured as a control for respiration. CO<sub>2</sub> output was measured by the thermomixation method. A Wheatstone bridge and an amplifier (both manufactured in the laboratory) were used for the measurements together with a HP 130 cardiac output pacer (Hewlett Packard). For each determination 10 ml of cooled saline was injected into the right atrium via the polyethylene catheter. Measurements were taken after introduction of the catheters, after dissection of the coronary artery branches and, in 4 of the 10 dogs, at optimum stenosis.

After excision of the heart the further procedure was exactly as previously described (Bagger 1971). In brief the heart was frozen in a mixture of dry ice and iso-pentane ( $-75^{\circ}\text{C}$ ). The apex was removed and the heart was sliced at right angles to the long axis. From each slice the left ventricular free wall was cut into blocks. Each block was subdivided further into epi- and endocardial halves and placed in preweighed, cooled, closed tubes. The activity was counted in a well type scintillation detector with the scale adjusted around the 81 keV peak and expressed as cpm/100 mg of tissue.

## Results

Table I shows the hemodynamic and respiratory parameters measured in the two groups of dogs (A and B) immediately after introduction of the catheters (c) before the start of circumflex constriction (d) and at "optimum" stenosis (s). The results of the two groups are not significantly different ( $p > 0.05$ ).

Fig. 1 shows the ECG, left ventricular diastolic and aortic pressures and the instantaneous flow in the non-stenosed left circumflex branch recorded before, during and after occlusion of the branch for 10 s. Left ventricular diastolic pressure increased and aortic pressure decreased during the occlusion.

TABLE I Hemodynamic and blood gas values (mean  $\pm$  S.D.) in the two groups of dogs, (A) with optimum stenosis of the left circumflex and occlusion of the left anterior descending branches (B) optimum stenosis of the left circumflex branch alone. c Control, d After dissection of two branches of the left coronary artery, s At optimum stenosis. N = number of dogs. LVDP left ventricular diastolic pressure.

	Aortic pressure, mmHg		Heart rate beats min	Cardiac output ml min <sup>-1</sup> kg <sup>-1</sup>	LVDP mmHg	P O <sub>2</sub> mmHg	P CO <sub>2</sub> mmHg	pH
	Systolic	Diastolic						
<i>Optimum stenosis and occlusion of left ant. descend. branch (group A)</i>								
c	130 ± 16 N=5	102 ± 13 N=5	94 ± 21 N=5	108 ± 26 N=5	8 ± 5 N=5	83 ± 8 N=5	28 ± 6 N=5	7.42 ± 0.05 N=5
d	145 ± 11 N=5	123 ± 12 N=5	162 ± 15 N=5	103 ± 26 N=4	2 ± 8 N=5	85 ± 12 N=5	26 ± 5 N=5	7.41 ± 0.05 N=5
s	140 ± 9 N=5	119 ± 9 N=5	162 ± 9 N=5		6 ± 9 N=5			
<i>Optimum stenosis only (group B)</i>								
c	136 ± 9 N=5	106 ± 12 N=5	103 ± 33 N=5	141 ± 18 N=3	7 ± 5 N=5	93 ± 11 N=5	27 ± 6 N=5	7.45 ± 0.05 N=5
d	137 ± 6 N=5	111 ± 5 N=5	137 ± 25 N=5	144 ± 44 N=5	5 ± 5 N=5	96 ± 4 N=5	29 ± 4 N=5	7.41 ± 0.05 N=5
s	141 ± 11 N=5	116 ± 10 N=5	138 ± 29 N=5	118 ± 44 N=4	2 ± 5 N=5			

DOG NR. CX 24

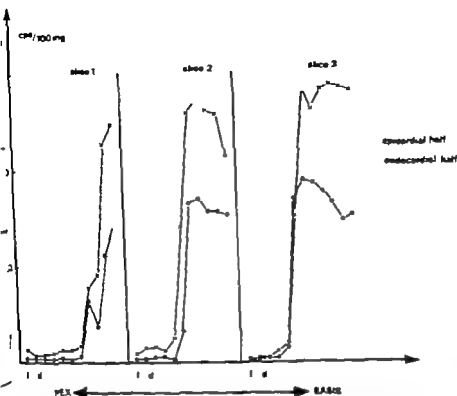


Fig. 3. A representative result of the distribution of Xe-133 in the epi- and endocardial halves of 3 slices of the left ventricular wall. Xenon was injected at optimum stenosis of the left circumflex and occlusion of the left anterior descending arteries. The activity of the blocks of each slice is shown in the direction from the anterior descending towards the circumflex artery.

Fig. 4 is a representative result of the distribution of Xe-133 in the left ventricular wall of dogs with "optimum" stenosis of the circumflex branch and unimpeded flow in the left anterior descending branch. In none of the five dogs of this group was a significant difference observed between the levels of activity of the areas supplied by the left anterior descending and circumflex branches. There was also no difference between the epi- and endocardial activities in these areas. Table II shows the distribution of Xe-133 in all five dogs. The mean values of this group refer to the whole left ventricular free wall, since there was no consistent differences between the activities of areas anatomically supplied by the left anterior descending branch and those supplied by the circumflex.

In the two dogs with unimpeded left circumflex flow Xe-133 was injected immediately after occlusion of the left anterior descending branch. Fig. 5 shows the results from one of these dogs. As seen in Table II the occlusion did not appear to have any material effect on the epi- and endocardial distribution in the area of circumflex supply.

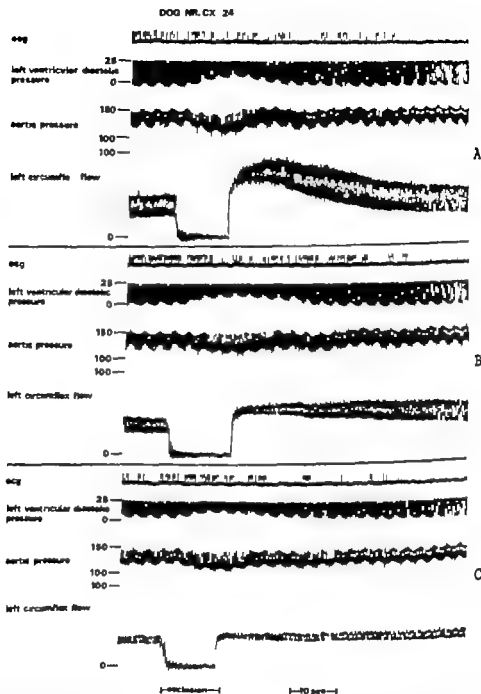


Fig. 2. The same parameters recorded as in Fig. 1 before stenosis (A) + a stenosis with decreased  $\Delta$  hyperemic response (B) and at 'optimum' stenosis of the left circumflex coronary artery (C).

activity was significantly higher and furthermore, was substantially higher in the epicardial region. The results of all five dogs subjected to "optimum" stenosis of the left circumflex branch and occlusion of the left anterior descending branch (Table) show that the epicardial activity of the circumflex supplied area was about twice as high as the endocardial.

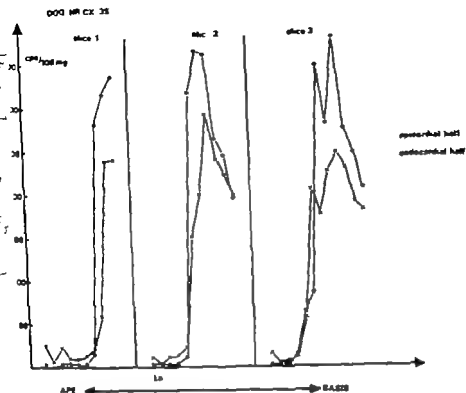


Fig. 5. One of the two results of the distribution of Xe-133 in the epi- and endocardial halves of the left ventricular wall after occlusion of the left anterior descending artery alone. The activity of the tissue blocks each slice plotted in the same way as in Fig. 3.

### Discussion

After occlusion of a coronary artery mean blood flow in this artery increases temporarily ("reactive hyperemic response") indicating vasodilatation peripheral to the occlusion. Maximum peak flow is reached after occlusion for 10 s, and longer lasting occlusions only add to the response by extending the duration of the hyperemia (Khouri, Gregg and Lowenbach 1968). Reneman and Spencer (1972) and Van Der Meer (1972) used the peak diastolic reactive hyperemic flow after 10 s occlusion as an expression of the coronary blood flow reserve. This parameter will, at a given perfusion pressure and a normal diastolic intraventricular pressure, depend on the coronary vascular tone alone. Systolic flow and therefore mean flow will also depend on systolic intramyocardial pressure. In Fig. 1 and Fig. 2 a period of decreased aortic pressure is seen after termination of the 10 s occlusion. Furthermore, a modest systolic reactive hyperemic response is still present at "optimum stenosis" of the circumflex branch. These results might indicate that the volume of tissue receiving systolic perfusion from the circumflex branch is increased immediately after reestablishment of flow. Therefore, in the present report, the peak diastolic reactive hyperemic response to

TABLE II Mean values ( $\pm$  S.D.) of epi- and endocardial activities and ratios of epi- to endocardial activity ( $\pm$  S.E.) in the three groups of dogs.

	Dog no.	Number of tissue blocks	Epicard. activity $\pm$ S.D. cps/100 mg	Endocard. activity $\pm$ S.D. cps/100 mg	Epi/endocard. $\pm$ S.E.
Left ventricular circumflex area					
"Optimum" stenosis and occlusion of left ant. descend. branch	23	18	133 $\pm$ 18	55 $\pm$ 12	2.51 $\pm$ 0.14
	24	17	227 $\pm$ 60	139 $\pm$ 48	1.79 $\pm$ 0.11
	25	17	255 $\pm$ 89	147 $\pm$ 53	1.99 $\pm$ 0.14
	28	18	121 $\pm$ 31	55 $\pm$ 13	2.23 $\pm$ 0.19
	29	17	88 $\pm$ 21	26 $\pm$ 6	3.34 $\pm$ 0.19
Left ventricular free wall					
"Optimum" stenosis only	30	34	282 $\pm$ 47	361 $\pm$ 76	0.80 $\pm$ 0.03
	31	33	162 $\pm$ 18	183 $\pm$ 24	0.90 $\pm$ 0.05
	32	34	740 $\pm$ 118	712 $\pm$ 287	1.33 $\pm$ 0.13
	33	34	117 $\pm$ 16	127 $\pm$ 23	0.94 $\pm$ 0.03
	34	34	173 $\pm$ 17	177 $\pm$ 29	1.00 $\pm$ 0.03
Left ventricular circumflex area					
Occlusion of left ant. descend. branch only	35	14	429 $\pm$ 72	585 $\pm$ 120	0.76 $\pm$ 0.04
	36	16	420 $\pm$ 55	415 $\pm$ 47	1.03 $\pm$ 0.06

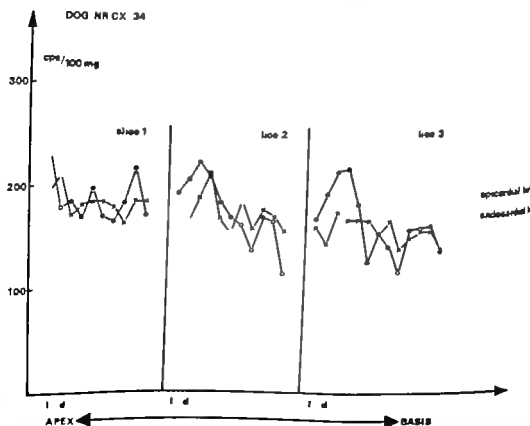


Fig. 4 A representative result of the distribution of Xe-133 in the epi- and endocardial halves of 3 slices of the left ventricular wall. Xenon was injected to optimum stenosis of the left circumflex artery. The activity of the tissue blocks of each slice is plotted in the same way as in Fig. 1.

occlusion of the left coronary artery for one single systole. Therefore, it is possible that the systolic compression of the endocardial vessels evokes a diastolic dilatation (which may be characterized as a post-systolic reactive hyperemia) resulting in a decrease in the endocardial blood flow reserve. It is unlikely that vasodilatation following occlusion of such short duration can be due to hypoxia or the liberation of anaerobic metabolites or adenosine (Björns and Wicken 1974). It might, however, result from a reflexory decrease in tone of the vascular smooth muscles caused by the sudden change in pressure gradient across the aortic wall (Bayliss 1902, Sparks and Blair 1962, Folkow 1964).

Only after occlusion of the left anterior descending branch was there a smaller flow in the distal than in the epicardial region of the area supplied by the "optimum" stenosed circumflex branch. Neither free flow in the left anterior descending branch with "optimum" stenosis of the circumflex branch nor occlusion of the left anterior descending branch alone resulted in endocardial hypoperfusion of the circumflex supplied area. This indicates that in 30-min the progressive stenosis leads to a collateral flow from the left anterior descending branch. The early appearance of collateral flow is in accordance with the results of Becker, Fortuin and Pitt (1971) and Cibulski, Lehm and Hellens (1973). Becker, Fortuin and Pitt (1971) and Becker, Ferreira and Thomas (1973) found that, following acute occlusion of the circumflex branch, collateral flow from the left anterior descending branch mainly supplied the epicardial region. My results indicate that collateral blood supply is also capable of preventing a preferential ischemia of the endocardial region following stenosis of the artery anatomically supplying the area.

This work is supported by The Danish State Research Foundation 512/3117 and The Danish Society for Prevention of Heart Disease, 1977.

I am very grateful to Mrs. Borge Andersen Dupont for her skilful technical assistance.

## References

- BECKER, H. H., BAUER and H. GERTSCH, Non-uniform blood flow in the left ventricular wall of dogs measured by the Xe-133 isotope technique. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1969 78, 376-382.
- BECKER, H. The distribution of Xe-133 in the left and right ventricular walls of dog hearts after left ventricular bolus injection. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972 84, 275-283.
- BECKER, H. Distribution of coronary blood flow in the left ventricular wall of dogs evaluated by the uptake of Xe-133. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 99, 421-431.
- BLAIR, V. M. On the local reactions of the arterial wall to changes in internal pressure. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)*, 1902 28, 224-231.
- BECKER, L. C., N. J. FORTUIN and B. PITT, Effect of ischaemia and astringent drugs on the distribution of radioactive microspheres in the canine left ventricle. *Circulat. Res.* 1971 28, 263-269.
- BECKER, L. C., R. FERREIRA and M. THOMAS, Mapping of left ventricular blood flow with radioactive microspheres in experimental coronary artery occlusion. *Cardiovasc. Res.* 1973, 7, 391-400.
- CIBULSKI, G. D., D. E. FOLLER, J. P. ARMBURG, R. P. HENNEY and J. L. E. HOFFMAN, Variable effects of heart rate and regional left ventricular muscle blood flow in anesthetized dogs. *Cardiovasc. Res.* 1975, 9, 1-11.
- FOLKOW, A., A. P. H. LEHM and H. K. HELLENS, Myocardial collateral flow measurements in mongrel dogs. *Am. J. Physiol.* 1973 225, 559-565.
- FUTANELLI, R. and M. N. LEVY, Intraventricular pressure and the distribution of coronary blood flow. *Circulat. Res.* 1963, 12, 322-327.
- JOHNSON, H. F., F. A. BARNHART, R. B. BOATWRIGHT, P. E. PARKER and S. J. KACHAR, Unfavorable effect of transient perfusion in anesthetized dogs with mechanically dilated coronary circulations. *Circulat. Res.* 1975, 37, 111-117.

10 s occlusion was taken as an estimate of the coronary blood flow reserve. The distance of this response at a certain degree of stenosis was interpreted as resulting from maximum vasodilatation elicited by the stenosis.

The uniform distribution of Xe-133 in the left ventricular wall of the normal dog (1977) together with a mainly epicardial perfusion during systole (Downey *et al.* 1974) indicate that diastolic flow must be higher in the endo- than in the epicardial wall. This difference might be due to a higher degree of vasodilatation and the smaller blood flow reserve endo- than epicardially. In the present study it was observed that maximum coronary vasodilatation and abolished collateral blood supply that the activity of Xe-133 was substantially smaller in the endo- than in the epicardial half of the left ventricular wall. This might be explained by a smaller blood flow in the endocardial part of the wall. The decreased diastolic flow found at "optimum" stenosis might support this explanation. However, a decrease in the overall blood supply to the ventricular wall may lead to an increased fractional loss of xenon from vessels supplying the endocardium during their passage through the epicardial part of the wall. This would give rise to a ratio of measured activities which is different from the ratio of flows. In the experiments with maximum flow in the left anterior descending branch and "optimum" stenosis of the circumflex branch a difference between epi- and endocardial activities did not appear. Therefore, it is likely that a diffusional loss of Xe-133 to the epicardial tissue through the wall of pre-existing vessels supplying the endocardium should be the main cause of the difference between endo- and epicardial activities found in experiments with occlusion of the left anterior descending branch.

Either a decrease in coronary perfusion pressure to less than 70 mmHg in conjunction with a diastolic left ventricular pressure of more than 20 mmHg (Salisbury *et al.* 1963) or an increase in diastolic left ventricular pressure alone up to 40 mmHg (Hirshorn and Kaber 1970) leads to subendocardial ischemia. The present experiments indicate that decreased coronary perfusion pressure alone results in (relative) hypoperfusion of the endocardial half of the ventricular wall. It seems unlikely that "optimum" stenosis reduces the perfusion pressure to the critical closing pressure of the endocardial vessels. The stenotic pressure was not measured in the present experiments, but Reneman and Spence (1972) measured a diastolic pressure of about 40 mmHg at "optimum" stenosis, while the critical closing pressure is about 15–20 mmHg according to calculations by Lipscomb and Gould (1975) and Flameng *et al.* (1975). In agreement with these findings, Mosher *et al.* (1964) found maximum vasodilatation at a coronary perfusion pressure of about 60 mmHg, while the critical closing pressure was about 25 mmHg.

In conclusion, the experiments of group A indicate that the blood flow reserve is smaller in the endo- than in the epicardial half of the left ventricular wall. This might be explained as a consequence of a higher degree of dilatation of the endocardial vessels in the normal heart in compensation for the smaller endo- than epicardial perfusion during systole. The smaller endo- than epicardial blood flow reserve might explain the previously observed endo- than epicardial wash-out after traumatic, focal injections of Xe-133 in saline solution in these regions (Andersen, Bagger and Gotzsche 1969).

Elkens and Wilcken (1974) found that a reactive hyperemic response even appears in

## Effects of Prostaglandins on the Isolated Human Bladder and Urethra

By

K.-E. ANDERSSON, A. Ek and C. G. A. PERSSON<sup>1</sup>

Received 28 August 1976

### Abstract

ANDERSSON, K.-E., A. Ek and C. G. A. PERSSON. *Effects of prostaglandins on the isolated human bladder and urethra*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100: 165-171.

The effects of prostaglandins  $F_{2\alpha}$  ( $PGF_{2\alpha}$ ),  $E_1$  ( $PGE_1$ ) and  $E_2$  ( $PGE_2$ ) on the human lower urinary tract were studied in vitro in preparations obtained from patients undergoing total cystourethrectomy because of bladder malignancy. Tissue specimens were taken from different parts of the urethra, the urethrovaginal junction, and the bladder. From these specimens, smooth muscle preparations were dissected and mounted on organ baths, that were filled with Krebs solution (37°C) and bubbled with carbogen. Isometric tension was recorded. Preparations from the bladder and all parts of the urethra were contracted by  $PGF_{2\alpha}$ . This effect was not affected by metoclopramide, phenoxybenzamine, or atropine; isoprenaline relaxed the  $PGF_{2\alpha}$ -induced contractions.  $PGE_1$  and  $PGE_2$  both contracted strips from the bladder. However, urethral preparations contracted by  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  or noradrenaline were relaxed by these agents. This relaxing effect was at least pronounced as that produced by isoprenaline; it was not affected by propranolol.

Studies on isolated smooth muscle preparations of the lower urinary tract in man have shown that the bladder and the bladder neck contract in response to acetylcholine (Todd and Black 1969, Nergårdh and Boréus 1972, Awad *et al.* 1974, Calne *et al.* 1975, Ek *et al.* 1976). Noradrenaline relaxes the bladder but contracts the bladder neck (Awad *et al.* 1974, Lund *et al.* 1976). Relaxation-mediated  $\beta$ -adrenoceptors have been demonstrated in the bladder neck (Awad *et al.* 1974, Calne *et al.* 1975) and the proximal urethra (Ek *et al.* 1976), and the dominating response of these structures to both acetylcholine and noradrenaline is a contraction (Awad *et al.* 1974, Calne *et al.* 1975, Ek *et al.* 1976). No endogenous agent seems to be known which can relax the smooth muscle of the bladder-urethral junction.

In experiments on cats, Persson (1976) found that the prostaglandins  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  relaxed the isolated, perfused bladder-urethral junction. To test whether this effect could be demonstrated also in the human lower urinary tract, the present exper. were performed. The actions

<sup>1</sup> Department of Physiology, University of Queensland, St. Lucia, Australia.



- DOWNNEY J M and E. S. KIRK, Distribution of the coronary blood flow across the canine heart during systole. *Circulat Res* 1974 34 251-257
- ERKENS, E. and D. E. L. WILCKEN, Reactive hyperemia in the dog heart. Effects of temporarily restricted arterial inflow and of coronary occlusions lasting one and two cardiac cycles. *Circulat Res* 1971 702-712.
- FLAMING W., B. WÖSTEN, B. WINKLER, S. PASYK, W. SCHAPER and M. CARL, Influence of polar pressure and heart rate on local myocardial flow in the collateralized heart with chronic coronary occlusion. *Amer Heart J* 1975 89 51-59
- FOLKOW B, Description of the myogenic hypothesis. *Circulat Res* 1964 14 and 15 Suppl. 1 279-281
- GRIGGS, D. M. and Y. NAKAMURA, Effect of coronary constriction on myocardial distribution of  $^{14}$ C-antipyrine- $^{14}$ C. *Amer J Physiol* 1968 215 1082-1088.
- HURSHORN, S. and G. A. KAHN, The effect of changes in left ventricular end diastolic pressure on the distribution of coronary blood flow and on the electrical activity of the heart. *Curr Top Surg Res* 1973 463-475
- KHOURI, E. M., D. E. GRIGG and H. S. LOWENSOHN, Flow in the major branches of the left coronary artery during experimental coronary insufficiency in the unanesthetized dog. *Circulat Res* 1961 99-109
- LIPSCOMB, K. and K. L. GOULD, Mechanism of the effect of coronary artery stenosis on coronary flow in the dog. *Amer Heart J* 1975 89 60-67
- MEER, J. J. VAN DER, *Myocardial Ischemia and epicardectomy* Rijksuniversiteit Te Groningen, The Netherlands, 1972.
- MORRIS, T. W. and D. W. DEBRA, Effect of left ventricular hypertension, ischemia and vasoactive drugs on the myocardial distribution of coronary flow. *Circulat Res* 1967 21 65-74.
- MOSHER, P. J. ROSS JR., P. A. MCFATE and R. F. SHAW, Control of coronary blood flow by an autoregulatory mechanism. *Circulat Res* 1964 14 230-239
- RENNEMAN, R. S. and M. F. SPENCER, The use of diastolic reactive hyperemia to evaluate the coronary vascular system. *Ann Thor Surg* 1972 13 477-487
- SALISBURY, P. F., C. E. CROSS and P. A. REEDER, Acute ischemia of inner layers of ventricular wall. *Amer Heart J* 1963 66 650-656.
- SHAW, D. J., A. PITT and G. C. FRIEDMAYER, Autoradiographic study of the  $^{133}$ Xenon disappearance rate for measurements of myocardial blood flow. *Cardiovasc Res* 1972, 6 268-276.
- SPARKS, H. V. and D. F. BOHR, Effect of stretch on passive tension and contractility of isolated ventricular smooth muscle. *Amer J Physiol* 1962 202 833-840

## Effects of Prostaglandins on the Isolated Human Bladder and Urethra

By

K.-E. ANDERSSON, A. Ek and C. G. A. PERSSON\*

Received 28 August 1976

### Abstract

ANDERSSON, K. E., A. Ek and C. G. A. PERSSON. *Effects of prostaglandins on the isolated human bladder and urethra.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 165-171

of prostaglandins  $F_{2\alpha}$  ( $PGF_{2\alpha}$ ),  $E_2$  ( $PGE_2$ ) and  $E_3$  ( $PGE_3$ ) on the human lower urinary tract are studied in vitro in preparations obtained from patients undergoing total cystourethrectomy because of bladder malignancy. Tissue specimens were taken from different parts of the urethra, the urethrovaginal anastomosis, and the bladder. From these specimens, smooth muscle preparations were dissected and mounted in organ baths, that were filled with Krebs solution (37°C) and bubbled with carbogen. Isometric tension was recorded. Preparations from the bladder and all parts of the urethra are contracted by  $PGF_{2\alpha}$ . This effect was not affected by tetrodotoxin, phenoxybenzamine, or atropine; isoprenaline relaxed the  $PGF_{2\alpha}$ -induced contractions.  $PGE_1$  and  $PGE_3$  both contracted strips from the bladder. However, urethral preparations contracted by  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  or noradrenaline were relaxed by these agents. This relaxing effect was at least pronounced as that produced by isoprenaline: it was not affected by propranolol.

Studies on isolated smooth muscle preparations of the lower urinary tract in man have shown that the bladder and the bladder neck contract in response to acetylcholine (Todd and Mack 1969; Nergårdh and Bortus 1972; Awad *et al.* 1974; Calne *et al.* 1975; Ek *et al.* 1976). Noradrenaline relaxes the bladder but contracts the bladder neck (Awad *et al.* 1974; Järnsten *et al.* 1976). Relaxation-mediating  $\beta$ -adrenoceptors have been demonstrated in the bladder neck (Awad *et al.* 1974; Calne *et al.* 1975) and the proximal urethra (Ek *et al.* 1976), but the dominating response of these structures to both acetylcholine and noradrenaline is a contraction (Awad *et al.* 1974; Calne *et al.* 1975; Ek *et al.* 1976). No endogenous agent seems to be known which can relax the smooth muscle of the bladder-urethral junction.

In experiments on cats, Persson (1976) found that the prostaglandins  $E_2$  and  $E_3$  relaxed the isolated, perfused bladder-urethral junction. To test whether this effect could be demonstrated also in the human lower urinary tract, the present expts. were performed. The actions

\*Present address: Department of Physiology University of Queensland, Brisbane, Australia

of prostaglandins  $F_{2\alpha}$ ,  $E_1$  and  $E_2$  on isolated preparations from the urethra, the urethrovaginal junction and bladder obtained from patients undergoing total cystourethrectomy is investigated.

## Material and Methods

### Tissue specimens

Pieces of tissue from the urethra, the urethrovaginal junction, and the bladder were obtained from 11 (50–66 years) and two women (64 and 74 years) undergoing total cystourethrectomy because of malignancy of the bladder. Pre-operative radiological treatment (4500 rad) had been given to 11 of the male and female patients.

Immediately after removal of the bladder and the urethra, tissue specimens were taken from different parts of the urethra. They were placed in chilled Krebs solution. The sites where the tissue pieces were taken were carefully noted on a schematic drawing of the lower urinary tract. As this was done for each patient, it was possible to select the specimens so that preparations from the whole length of the urethra could be investigated.

Tissue specimens were obtained from 2 to 4 different levels of the urethra of each patient. 6 preparations were dissected from tissue specimens taken from the urethrovaginal junction longitudinally in the middle of the urethra, or transversely anteriorly or posteriorly. From the 3 non-irradiated male patients, and one of the women, specimens were also taken from the lateral walls of the bladder, care being taken to avoid tissue that was macroscopically abnormal.

### Preparation and mounting

As soon as possible, the tissue specimens were transported from the operating-room to the laboratory. From each piece of tissue, smooth muscle preparations were dissected. The urethral preparations were mounted either as tubal segments, leaving the mucosa intact, or as strips of tissue. The tubal segments, which were approximately 2–3 mm long, were mounted on two thin steel rods, one being fixed, the other connected to a force transducer (Grass FT03). The strip preparations were obtained by cutting a tubal segment and removing most of the mucosa. Thus, both types of urethral preparation allow recording mainly of circular muscle activity as isometric tension changes. From the urethrovaginal junction and the bladder walls, preparations were dissected as tissue strips (removing most of the mucosa), approximately 2–4 mm wide, 2–3 mm thick, and 15–20 mm long. All recordings were done by means of a Grass polygraph (model P7).

Within 1 h after removal of the bladder and the urethra, the isolated preparations were dissected and mounted in jacketed, thermostatically controlled organ baths (30 ml), filled with Krebs solution that was bubbled with 95%  $O_2$  and 5%  $CO_2$ . The Krebs solution had the following composition (mM): NaCl 118, KCl 4.6,  $CaCl_2$  2.5,  $MgSO_4$  1.15,  $NaHCO_3$  24.9,  $KH_2PO_4$  1.15, glucose 5.5, pH 7.40.

After mounting, the initial tension of the preparations was set at 0.5 g (about 0.7 mN/cm<sup>2</sup>). During an initial period of equilibration (about 1 h) the basal tension was adjusted so that the preparations reached a stable tension level of about 0.3 g.

A total of 32 preparations from the urethra and the urethrovaginal junction, and 12 preparations from the bladder were studied. 4 of the urethral, and 2 of the bladder preparations were not responsive to drugs and were discarded. A few preparations were stored overnight at 4°C. They responded to drugs as did preparations investigated on the day of the operation. No differences in responses were found between preparations from irradiated and non-irradiated patients.

### Drugs

Drugs used were (–) noradrenaline bitartrate, (±) adrenaline bitartrate, (±) isoprenaline hydrochloride (Sigma Chemical Company, USA), propranolol hydrochloride (ICI Ltd, U.K.), phenoxybenzamine hydrochloride (Smith, Kline and French, U.K.), acetylcholine chloride (Calbiochem, USA), tropicamide (Pharmacospec Nordica), prostaglandin  $F_{2\alpha}$ , prostaglandin  $E_1$ , prostaglandin  $E_2$  (AB Astra, Sweden), tetrodotoxin (Sankyo, Japan). The drugs were injected directly into the bath. Concentrations given are final bath concentrations.

## Results

21 of the 28 responsive preparations from the urethra, and 8 of the 10 responsive bladder preparations exhibited a spontaneous contractile activity that often increased or disappeared.

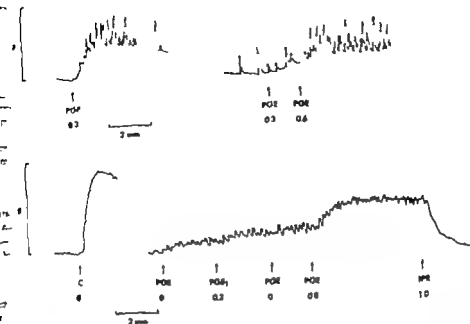


Fig. 1. Upper panel: contracting effects of  $\text{PGE}_2$  and  $\text{PGE}_1$  on an isolated strip from the lateral part of the internal bladder detector. Lower panel: contracting effect of acetylcholine (ACh) and  $\text{PGE}_1$  on an isolated strip from the lateral part of the internal bladder detector. The contraction induced by  $\text{PGE}_2$  is relaxed by isoprenaline (IPR). Concentrations are given in  $\mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ .

during the course of an expt. The activity was unaffected by tetrodotoxin ( $0.5 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ), atropine ( $0.1$ – $0.3 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ), and phenoxybenzamine ( $0.1 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ). However it could be inhibited by isoprenaline ( $0.1$ – $1.0 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ).

**Effects of prostaglandins on the bladder.** Prostaglandin  $\text{F}_{2\alpha}$  ( $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ ),  $0.05$ – $1.0 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ , prostaglandin  $\text{E}_1$  ( $\text{PGE}_1$ ),  $0.2$ – $2.0 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ , and prostaglandin  $\text{E}_2$  ( $\text{PGE}_2$ ),  $0.2$ – $2.0 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ , contracted the isolated bladder preparations in a concentration-dependent way (Fig. 1). The sensitivity to the prostaglandins varied between the preparations, and tended to increase during an expt.  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  was consistently found to be more potent and to produce contractions of higher amplitude than  $\text{PGE}_1$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$ ; potency relations were difficult to calculate because of the wide variation in sensitivity between the preparations and because of the small number of preparations that were investigated. The contractions induced by the prostaglandins developed slower than those caused by acetylcholine,  $0.05$ – $0.5 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ , and were often characterized by rhythmic changes in tension (Fig. 1). The responses to the prostaglandins were unaffected by tetrodotoxin,  $0.5 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ , phenoxybenzamine,  $0.1 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ , and atropine,  $0.3 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ , but were counteracted by isoprenaline,  $0.1$ – $1.0 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$  (Fig. 1).

**Effects of prostaglandins on the urethra.**  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  ( $0.05$ – $1.0 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ) had a concentration-dependent contracting effect on all parts of the isolated urethra, including the urethrovesical junction (Fig. 2). The sensitivity to the prostaglandin varied between different preparations taken from the same urethra, but the results did not suggest that any part of the urethra was

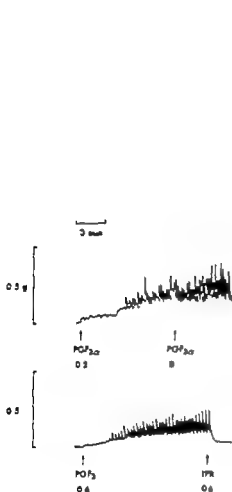


Fig. 2

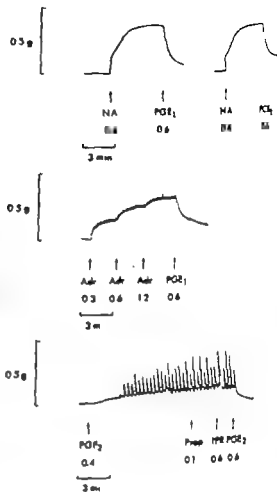


Fig. 3

Fig. 2. Contracting effects of  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  on two different trips of the human urethra taken from the distal part of the prostatic urethra. The contractions are effectively relaxed by isoprenaline (IPR). Concentrations are given in  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ .

Fig. 3. Relaxing effects of  $\text{PGE}_1$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$  in urethral preparations contracted by noradrenaline (NA), adrenaline (Ad), and  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ . Propranolol (Prop) had no influence on the  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ -induced response. However, propranolol blocked the relaxing effect of isoprenaline (IPR), but not that of  $\text{PGE}_2$  (lower tracing). Preparations taken from the proximal part of the prostatic urethra (upper tracings), the middle part (middle tracing), and the distal part of the prostatic urethra (lower tracing). Concentrations are given in  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ .

particularly sensitive to  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ . Similar to its effects on the bladder the actions of  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  on the urethra were characterized by a slowly developing contracture with superimposed rapid changes in tension (Fig. 2). The contractions were not influenced by tetrodotoxin,  $0.5 \mu\text{g/ml}$ , phenoxybenzamine  $0.1 \mu\text{g/ml}$  or atropine,  $0.3 \mu\text{g/ml}$ . However a  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ -contracted preparation was effectively relaxed by isoprenaline,  $0.1$ – $1 \mu\text{g/ml}$  (Fig. 2).

$\text{PGE}_1$ ,  $0.1$ – $1.0 \mu\text{g/ml}$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$ ,  $0.1$ – $1.0 \mu\text{g/ml}$ , decreased the contractions of spontaneously active preparations and lowered the basal tension. Both E prostaglandins relaxed preparations contracted by noradrenaline,  $0.3$ – $1.0 \mu\text{g/ml}$ , adrenaline,  $0.3$ – $1.3 \mu\text{g/ml}$ , and  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  (Fig. 3). The relaxing effect was concentration-dependent and as rapid in onset

produced by isoprenaline. The maximum effect that could be obtained was often greater than that caused by isoprenaline. Thus a preparation maximally relaxed by this amine could be further relaxed by the prostaglandins. Within the concentration-range used, no difference in potency between  $\text{PGE}_1$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$  was found. The relaxing effect resisted treatment with tetrodotoxin,  $0.5 \mu\text{g/ml}$ , and propranolol,  $0.1 \mu\text{g/ml}$ . However propranolol at a concentration prevented the effects of isoprenaline,  $0.1$  to  $1.0 \mu\text{g/ml}$ .

### Discussion

Other experiments have shown that prostaglandins both of the E and F series contract the urinary bladder. Thus, Nurmazade (1967) showed that  $\text{PGE}_1$  increased the tone and motility of the sea-pig and rat bladder *in situ*, but failed to do this *in vitro*. Ambache and Zar (1970) found that  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$  produced sluggish, long-lasting contractions of the isolated sea-pig bladder. They found that the sensitivity of the preparations was low and that  $\text{F}_{2\alpha}$  had a weaker effect than  $\text{PGE}_2$ . In dog urinary bladder Taira (1974) found that a single injection of  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  into the caudal vesical arteries produced a slowly developing sustained increase in bladder tone. Abrams and Feneley (1976) showed that isolated strips of the human urinary bladder were contracted by  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ ,  $\text{PGF}_{1\alpha}$ ,  $\text{PGE}_1$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$ . Among these agents,  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  was the most potent,  $\text{PGE}_1$  the least. Compared with the contractions induced by acetylcholine, the responses to the prostaglandins were slower and had a relaxation phase lasting up to 20 min. This was confirmed in the present study. It was further found that the responses to  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ ,  $\text{PGE}_1$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$  were unaffected by tetrodotoxin. This is in agreement with the findings of Taira (1974) in the dog bladder and seems to rule out neural excitation as a part of the response. The possibility that the prostaglandins might act through adrenergic or cholinergic transmitter released by a mechanism independent of neural excitation seems unlikely for several reasons. The response of the normal human bladder to noradrenaline is relaxation (Awad *et al.* 1974; Sundin *et al.* 1976) and  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptors did not seem to be involved in the prostaglandin-induced contractions, as phenoxybenzamine had no effect on the responses. Also atropine was without effect. This was not surprising, as it is well known that bladder contractions in response to parasympathetic stimulation are quite resistant to atropine. However Taira (1974) obtained evidence that the actions of  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  in the dog bladder did not involve a cholinergic mechanism, as the responses were not modified by doses of physostigmine which greatly augmented bladder contractions to pelvic nerve stimulation and to acetylcholine. Taken together these results suggest that the prostaglandins act directly on the bladder musculature.

Data on the effects of prostaglandins on the urethra are scarce. In a recent study on the isolated, perfused urethrovaginal junction of cats (Persson 1976), it was found that prostaglandin  $\text{F}_{2\alpha}$  contracted the preparation and increased the resistance to flow.  $\text{PGE}_1$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$ , on the other hand, had relaxing effects. The present results showed that the prostaglandins had similar effects on the isolated human urethra, including the urethrovaginal junction.  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  induced slowly developing contractions that were unaffected by tetrodotoxin, phenoxybenzamine, and atropine. Isoprenaline effectively counteracted these contractions. In preparations contracted by  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  or noradrenaline,  $\text{PGE}_1$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$  had a relaxing effect.

that was as rapid in onset and at least as pronounced as that produced by isoprenaline. The mechanism for this relaxing effect did not seem to involve  $\beta$ -adrenoceptors, as the response was present also after blockade of these receptors by propranolol.

The responses to PGE and PGE<sub>2</sub> / *i.e.* contraction of the bladder and relaxation of the urethra, seem to be functionally appropriate for bladder emptying. However the contractile responses of the bladder to the prostaglandins developed relatively slowly compared with that produced by acetylcholine. This makes it less likely that the prostaglandins play a role for the detrusor contraction causing the evacuation of the bladder but does not exclude that they might be of importance for *e.g.* maintaining tone in this organ. Gilmore and Yu (1971) suggested that release of prostaglandins might be a local mechanism designed to accommodate the urinary bladder to filling. Hills (1976) found that the spontaneous activity and tone in isolated strips of detrusor and trigone muscle from various species, including man, was reduced by indomethacin, meclofenamic acid, and flufenamic acid, all inhibitors of prostaglandin synthesis and/or action. Involvement of prostaglandins in bladder contraction was suggested by Johns and Paton (1976). They found that indomethacin reduced the residual response elicited by transmural stimulation of rabbit detrusor muscle in the presence of atropine.

Concerning relaxation of the lower urinary tract during evacuation of the bladder, interest has mainly been focused on adrenergic mechanisms. The involvement of  $\beta$ -adrenoceptors in the relaxation of the bladder outlet was proposed by Nergårdh (1974). In experiments on the isolated, perfused bladder-urethral junction of the cat, he found that adrenaline and noradrenaline in low concentrations reduced the resistance to flow. However Persson and Andersson (1976) using a similar model, were unable to confirm these results, finding that the amines, even in low concentrations, consistently increased the resistance to flow.

Jonas and Tanagho (1975) showed that in dogs where the body of the bladder was surgically separated from the urethra, detrusor contraction induced a drop in the urethral resistance. They contended this to be caused by a nerve-mediated spinal reflex. Ghoniem et al (1975) using a similar experimental model confirmed these findings, and showed that changes involved both the plain and striated muscles of the urethra. They proposed that inhibitory  $\beta$ -adrenergic mechanisms were partially responsible for the responses. However they could not exclude that other complicated mechanisms were involved in the changes.

Both acetylcholine and noradrenaline contract the human urinary bladder outlet (Nergårdh and Bortus 1972, Awad *et al* 1974, Cairns *et al* 1975, Ek *et al* 1976). As the urethral wall tension at rest partially seems to be determined by the sympathetic activity (Awad *et al* 1976), a decrease in urethral resistance can be produced by blocking the  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptors and/or by decreasing the sympathetic tone. So far no endogenous agent has been demonstrated that *per se* can relax the bladder-urethral junction and the urethra. However present findings suggest that PGE and PGE<sub>2</sub> are able to produce this effect.

This investigation was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (project 17X-04264).

### References

- ABRAMS, P. H. and R. C. L. FENZLEY. The actions of prostaglandins on the smooth muscle of the human urinary tract *in vitro*. *Brit. J. Urol.* 1976, 47, 909-915.

22. ZAMEL, H. and M. A. ZAR, Non-cholinergic transmission by post-ganglionic motor neurones in the mammalian bladder. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1970. 210. 761-783.
23. UO, S. A. J. W. DOWSON, D. W. LYWOOD, R. A. YOUNG and S. V. JARVILL, Sympathetic activity in prostatic urethra in patients with urinary obstruction. *J. Urol.* 1976. 115. 545-547.
24. UO, S. A. A. W. BRIDGE, G. CARRO-CIAMPY, J. W. DOWSON, M. LEE and G. S. MARKS, Distribution of  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ -adrenoceptors in human urinary bladder. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1974. 30. 525-539.
25. UO, M. S. RAY and M. ZINOLLER, Adrenergic and cholinergic receptors in the human prostate, prostatic capsule and bladder neck. *Brit. J. Urol.* 1975. 47. 193-202.
26. ALM, A. P., K. E. ANDERSSON and C. G. A. FERNSTED, Adrenoceptor and cholinergic mediated effects in the isolated human ureters. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 98. Suppl. 440.
27. NEMET, M. A., J. A. FREEMAN, D. J. GAMMON and J. G. SUMAT, The influence of vesical distension on radial resistance to flow: the expulsion phase. *Brit. J. Urol.* 1975. 47. 663-670.
28. MONT, N. J. and J. R. VANCE, Hormones released into the circulation when the urinary bladder of the anesthetized dog is distended. *Can. J. Sci.* 1971. 47. 69-83.
29. LE, N. H. Prostaglandins and tone in isolated strips of mammalian bladder. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1976. 57. 467P-468P.
30. HALL, A. and D. M. PARSONS, Evidence for a role of prostaglandins in atropine-resistant transmission in the mammalian urinary bladder. *Prostaglandins* 1976. 11. 595-597.
31. ALI, U. and E. A. TAYLOR, Studies on vesico-urethral reflexes. I. Urethral sphincteric responses to retrograde stretch. *Brit. J. Urol.* 1975. 47. 357-373.
32. BIZAD, K. Action of prostaglandin  $E_2$  on vesica (cervicovaginal reflex). *Ind. Soc. Sci. Med. Spina* 1967. 43. 518-524.
33. ANDERSSON, A. The interaction between cholinergic and adrenergic receptor functions in the outlet region of the urinary bladder. *Scand. J. Urol. Nephrol.* 1974. 8. 108-113.
34. ANDERSSON, A. and L. O. BOWEN, Autonomic receptor function in the lower urinary tract of man and cat. *Scand. J. Urol. Nephrol.* 1972. 6. 32-36.
35. ANDERSSON, C. G. A. Inhibitory effect at the bladder-urethral junction. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 97. 139-141.
36. ANDERSSON, C. G. A. and K. E. ANDERSSON, Adrenoceptor and cholinergic mediated effects in the isolated ureters of cat and guinea-pig. *Can. J. Pharmacol. Physiol.* 1976. 54. 415-426.
37. ANDERSSON, T. A. DASILVADO, L. NORLÉN and N. SVENSSON, The sympathetic innervation and adrenergic receptor activity of the human lower urinary tract in the normal state and after parasympathetic denervation. In *Scand. J. Urol. Nephrol.* 1976. Suppl. 36.
38. JIA, N., Mode of action of prostaglandin  $F_{2\alpha}$  on the urinary bladder and its arterial bed in the dog. *Europ. J. Pharmacol.* 1974. 28. 30-34.



## Bronchial Effects of Some Prostaglandin E and F Analogues

By

KJELL STRANDBERG and PER HEDQVIST

Received 26 October 1976

---

### Abstract

STRANDBERG K and P HEDQVIST *Bronchial effects of some prostaglandin E and F analogues*  
Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 172-181

The effects of some analogues of  $\text{PGE}_1$ ,  $\text{PGE}_2$  and  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  rendered less accessible to the action of prostaglandin dehydrogenase by having methyl groups at carbons 15 and/or 16, or a phenyl group at 17 on the tracheobronchial insufflation pressure in guinea pigs and on the tone of isolated human bronchi were investigated. Regardless of route of administration, i.v. injection or aerosol administration, 16,16-dimethyl  $\text{PGE}_2$ , the methyl esters of 15(R)15-methyl  $\text{PGE}_2$  and 15(S)15-methyl 16,16-dimethyl- $\text{PGE}_2$  and its methyl ester and 17-phenyl  $\text{PGE}_2$  all produced a dose-dependent increase in insufflation pressure and a fall in systemic blood pressure in anesthetized guinea pigs. Although the duration of action of the  $\text{PGE}$ -analogues was longer than the parent compounds, none of them was more potent with regard to the peak effect produced on tracheobronchial pressure. Of the  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  analogues studied, 16,16-dimethyl  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  was the most potent compound, decreasing rank order followed by 15(S)15-methyl  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ , 17-phenyl- $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  and  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ . In the guinea pig, increase in insufflation pressure on i.v. injection. On aerosol administration, only 16,16-dimethyl  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  was more potent than  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ . On isolated human bronchi,  $\text{PGE}_1$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$  were relaxant, although in some experiments the relation to  $\text{PGE}_2$  was followed by constriction. The 16,16-analogues of  $\text{PGE}$  and  $\text{PGE}_2$  were consistently bronchoconstrictor whereas the effects of the  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ -analogues were weak and inconsistent. In comparison with the bronchorelaxant  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor-stimulating compounds, the  $\text{PGE}$ s and  $\text{PGE}$ -analogues studied did not have any outstanding features and imply a risk in clinical practice.

---

In general, prostaglandins (PGs) of the E series cause bronchodilatation whereas the F series constrict bronchi (cf. Smith 1972). Upon *in vivo* administration these are rapidly degraded into biologically less active compounds, principally by the action of prostaglandin dehydrogenase (PGDH) (Ånggård and Samuelsson 1967). The lung has a high capacity in this respect as demonstrated by the finding that more than 90 per cent of injected  $\text{PGE}$  or  $\text{PGF}$  is metabolized by one single passage through the lung circulation (Ferreira and Vane 1967). The short half life of the primary PGs consequently limits their clinical usefulness. Therefore, several PG-analogues have been synthesized, in which the 15-hydroxy group is made less accessible to the action of PGDH. These agents, not only 15-methyl and 16,16-dimethyl analogues of  $\text{PGE}_2$  and  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ , have proved more potent

acting than their parent compounds as stimulators of uterine contractions and as stimulators of gastric secretion (Wikvist *et al.* 1973, Karim *et al.* 1973, Robert 1976, Nylander and Anderson 1976, Karim and Fung 1976).

The present investigation was undertaken to probe further into the action of PGs on the tracheo-bronchial tree. Experiments were carried out to determine the effects of some analogues of PGE, PGE<sub>2</sub> and PGE<sub>3</sub> rendered less accessible to the action of PGDH by having methyl groups at carbons 15 or 16, or a phenyl group at carbon 17 on the tracheo-bronchial smooth muscle pressure in guinea pigs and on the tone of isolated human bronchi.

## Methods

### *in pig*

Albino guinea pigs, weighing 500–800 g, were anaesthetized with sodium pentobarbitone (60 mg/kg) with supplements when necessary. The animals were prepared for recording of tracheal ventilation rate, as described in detail by Strandberg and Hedqvist (1975). The animals were ventilated with a constant volume respirator (42 strokes/min, 4–6 ml/kg), and changes in the ventilation pressure measured with Statham pressure transducer (P23 BC) connected to side-arm of the tracheal tube. The systemic arterial blood pressure and the heart rate were monitored from the right carotid artery using Statham pressure transducer (P23 AC). All parameters were recorded on Grass polygraph. At the beginning of the experiments, heparin (300 IU/kg) was given intrajugularly. Drugs were administered either by this route or as aerosols (2 mm) via the air inlet channel of the ventilator to which was added De Vilbiss nebulizer Model III A, nebulizing 0.2 ml/min of the fluid tested (5 ml). Care was taken to minimize condensation of water by keeping the air passages warm by lamps. The aerosol reached tracheal cannula within 5 s.

The bronchoconstrictor activity of administered compounds was expressed as the percentage increase in tracheal ventilation pressure produced at peak height of the response. The bronchodilator activity was assessed in an indirect way. A dose of histamine producing approximately 200 per cent increase in ventilation pressure was given. After recovery the compound to be tested was administered intravenously or as aerosol (2 mm) followed respectively 30 and 2 min later by the test dose of histamine. The bronchodilator activity was then calculated from the difference in histamine responses and was expressed as per cent inhibition of the control response to histamine.

### *Human bronchi*

Tracheal specimens were obtained from 11 patients, of either sex, undergoing pulmonary surgery. The tracheae were transported to the laboratory in cooled Tyrode solution and were either used for immediate experiments or stored overnight at +4°C. In our experience such storage does not impair the reactivity of the bronchial smooth muscle to broncho-active agents. Helical strips, from free-dissected macroscopically normal bronchi, were mounted at 5 ml organ bath containing Tyrode solution kept at 37°C and gassed with 5% CO<sub>2</sub> in air. The composition of the Tyrode was (concentrations in mM): NaCl 136.7, KCl 2.7, CaCl<sub>2</sub> 1.8, MgCl<sub>2</sub> 1.1, NaHCO<sub>3</sub> 11.9, NaH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub> 0.4, glucose 5.5. Basal tone of the preparation and changes of the contractile force were measured isometrically with force displacement transducer (FT 03) and were recorded on Grass polygraph. Tension equivalent to the load of 0.5 g was applied, and the strips were left for 1 h of equilibration. Thereafter when required, the tension was adjusted to the original level, and consecutive dose-response curves for histamine and isoprenaline were determined. Increasing doses of either compound was administered to the bath every two min until maximal responses were obtained. By this procedure contraction-relaxation span was established for each preparation. After washing the preparation, histamine was administered until the response was approximately 50 per cent of the above-mentioned span. Then, cumulative dose-response curves for primary PG and one or several of its analogues were determined. Starting the determinations from the middle of the contraction-relaxation span allowed assessment of either constrictor or relaxant properties of the compounds. All experiments were terminated by repeating the administration of histamine.

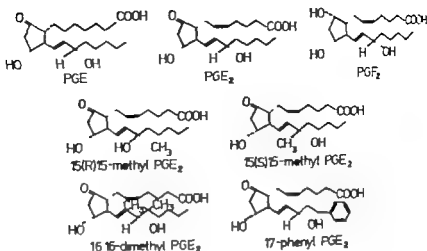


Fig. 1 Principal structures of PGs and PG-analogues used in the study

### Drugs

The following drugs were used: PGE, 16,16-dimethyl-PGE, PGE<sub>2</sub>, the methyl esters of 15(S)15-methyl-PGE<sub>2</sub> and 15(R)15-methyl-PGE<sub>2</sub>, 16,16-dimethyl PGE<sub>2</sub> and its methyl ester 17-phenyl-PGE<sub>2</sub>, 15(S)15-methyl-PGF<sub>2α</sub> and its methyl ester 16,16-dimethyl PGF<sub>2α</sub>, 17-phenyl-PGF<sub>2α</sub>, histamine hydrochloride and isoprenaline sulphate. The prostaglandins, kindly supplied by Upjohn Co. Kalamazoo, Michigan, U.S.A. were dissolved in ethanol (10 mg/ml) and kept at -20°C until use. Immediately before each expt. aliquots were evaporated to small volume by a stream of nitrogen and made to appropriate volumes by the addition of saline. The principal structures of the PGs are shown in Fig. 1. Histamine and isoprenaline were of reagent grade from ordinary commercial sources, and the amounts quoted expressed in terms of the base.

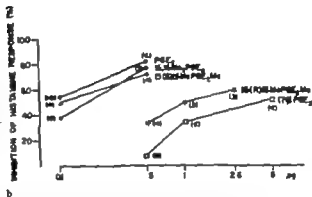
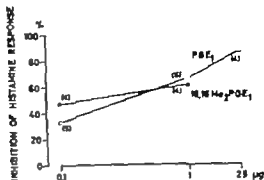
## Results

### Effects of PGE-analogues

Iv administration of PGE or PGE<sub>2</sub> or their analogues 16,16-dimethyl-PGE, 16,16-dimethyl-PGE<sub>2</sub>, 15(S)15-methyl-PGE<sub>2</sub>, 15(R)15-methyl-PGE or 17-phenyl-PGE 30 s prior to Iv injection of histamine consistently counteracted the histamine-induced increase in intrapulmonary pressure in the guinea pig (Fig. 2). On Iv injection 16,16-dimethyl-PGE appeared equipotent to PGE in this respect. The PGE<sub>2</sub>-analogues were either equipotent to or less active than the parent compound. The duration of action of the analogues was however always much longer than that of the parent compounds (Fig. 3). Essentially similar effects were obtained on aerosol administration of the PGEs and their analogues (Table 1).

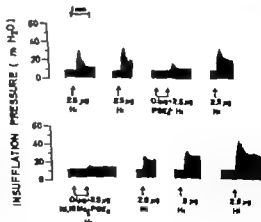
PGE<sub>1</sub>, PGE<sub>2</sub> and their analogues produced a fall in systemic arterial blood pressure. The quantitative aspects of this effect were not investigated.

Addition of histamine (0.2–16 µg/ml) to isolated human bronchi consistently resulted in constriction, whereas isoprenaline (0.05–0.3 µg/ml) and PGE (0.2–30 µg/ml) always caused relaxation (Fig. 4). The effect of PGE<sub>2</sub> (0.2–6.4 µg/ml) on bronchial tone was more variable. In 5 out of 11 tested strips PGE<sub>2</sub> caused a sustained, moderate relaxation (Fig. 5). In the remaining 6 expts. it caused an initial relaxation followed by a prolonged moderate constriction.



2. Percentage inhibition by tested PGE<sub>1</sub> and PGE<sub>2</sub> analogues (A), and PGE<sub>1</sub> and PGE<sub>2</sub> analogues (B), on histamine-induced increase in tracheal smooth-muscle pressure in artificially ventilated guinea pigs. Histamine 10-4 M after PGs and by the same dose. Data are mean from 3-10 expts.

On equimolar basis the relaxant effect of PGE<sub>1</sub> and PGE<sub>2</sub> was always weak compared with that of isoprenaline (Fig. 4 and 5). 16,16-dimethyl-PGE<sub>1</sub>, administered over a wide range of doses (0.01-0.16 μg/ml), either as free acid or as methyl ester did not relax any of 11 tracheal strips but rather proved a consistent and potent broncho-constrictor compound (Fig. 5). The corresponding analogue of PGE<sub>2</sub> 16,16-dimethyl-PGE<sub>2</sub> either caused no effect



15. 3. Time course of inhibition of histamine-induced increase in tracheo-bronchial smooth-muscle pressure by 16,16-dimethyl-PGE<sub>1</sub> methyl ester in the guinea pig. Time interval between administration of histamine was 10 min.

TABLE I Percentage inhibition by aerosols of  $\text{PGE}_2$ ,  $\text{PGE}_3$ , and  $\text{PGE}$  analogues of the increase in tracheal insufflation pressure in artificially ventilated guinea pigs. Mean value from 3-7 expts. are given.

Drug	Dose $\mu\text{g/ml}$	Number of expts.	% Inhibition mean $\pm$ S.D.
$\text{PGE}_2$	1.0	5	$37 \pm 17$
	5.0	4	$67 \pm 6$
$16,16\text{Me}_2\text{PGE}_2$	1.0	5	$61 \pm 29$
	0.025	7	$22 \pm 10$
$\text{PGE}_3$	0.1	7	$58 \pm 17$
	1.0	5	$63 \pm 12$
$16,16\text{Me}_2\text{PGE}_3$	0.1	3	$47 \pm 38$
	1.0	7	$61 \pm 13$
$15(\text{S})15\text{MePGE}_2$	0.1	4	$29 \pm 29$
	1.0	7	$40 \pm 19$
$17\text{-phenyl-PGE}_2$	5.0	5	$15 \pm 18$

or a slight contraction when tested on 5 strips (Fig. 5). The effects of the other analogues  $\text{PGE}_3$  were weak and inconsistent. Thus,  $15(\text{R})15\text{-methyl PGE}_2$  methyl ester (0.02-4.0  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ) relaxed 2 strips (cf. Fig. 5) and had no effect whatsoever on 5 preparations, while  $15(\text{S})15\text{-methyl PGE}_2$  methyl ester (0.2-3.2  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ) produced no effect on 2 strips and contraction on 6 strips. Finally  $17\text{-phenyl-PGE}_2$  (0.2-12.8  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ) relaxed 2 strips and had effect in 3 preparations.

#### *PGF<sub>2α</sub>-analogues*

On i.v. injection in guinea pigs  $\text{PGF}_{2α}$  and its analogues consistently produced an increase in tracheal insufflation pressure (Fig. 6). The dose-response curves for these compounds compared to that of histamine are given in Fig. 7. On a weight basis the rank order of potency for the compounds was: Histamine >  $16,16\text{-dimethyl-PGF}_{2α}$  >  $15(\text{S})15\text{-methyl-PGF}_{2α}$  methyl ester >  $15(\text{S})15\text{-methyl-PGF}_{2α}$  >  $17\text{-phenyl-PGF}_{2α}$  >  $\text{PGF}_{2α}$ . At equiactive doses

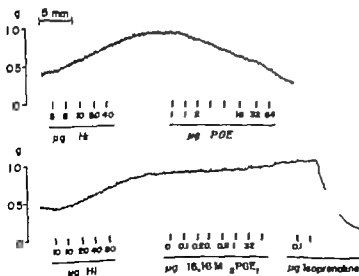


Fig. 4 Cumulative dose-effect relations for histamine,  $\text{PGE}_2$ ,  $16,16\text{-dimethyl-PGE}_2$  and isoprenaline on the tone of an isolated guinea pig bronchus incubated in Tyrode.

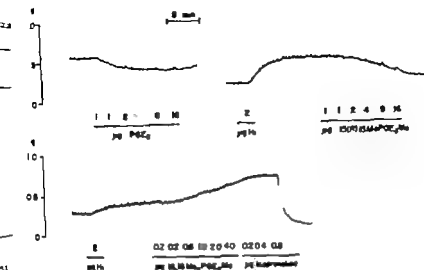


Fig. 5 Cumulative dose-effect relations for  $PGE_2$ , 15(R)15-methyl- $PGE_2$  methyl ester, 16,16-dimethyl- $PGE_2$  methyl ester and isoprostaline on the tone of an isolated human bronchus incubated in 5 ml Tyrode. Single contractions of histamine.

ation of the response to  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  was considerably shorter than that to the analogues. With the doses used the latency to reach the peak effect was consistently shorter for  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  than for 15(S)15-methyl- $PGF_{2\alpha}$  and 16,16-dimethyl- $PGF_{2\alpha}$ . These two compounds either produced a slow progressive increase in insufflation pressure or a "two peak effect" where a second peak constituted the major increase (Fig. 6). The effect of 17-phenyl- $PGF_{2\alpha}$  partially resembled that of  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  although a "two peak effect" was occasionally seen when large doses of 17-phenyl- $PGF_{2\alpha}$  were given.

$PGF_{2\alpha}$  and its analogues produced an initial fall in systemic arterial blood pressure followed by a long-lasting, dose-related and more marked increase (Fig. 6). The decrease in blood pressure was often accompanied by bradycardia, whereas tachycardia was consistently seen concomitantly to the rise in blood pressure.

In 2 guinea pig experiments,  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  and its analogues were administered also as aerosols. 16,16-dimethyl- $PGF_{2\alpha}$  was again the most potent compound in eliciting an increase in insufflation pressure. Notably by this route of administration  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  was as active as 15(S)15-ethyl- $PGF_{2\alpha}$  and 15(S)15-methyl- $PGF_{2\alpha}$  methyl ester and it was considerably more potent than 17-phenyl- $PGF_{2\alpha}$ . No effect or a slight decrease in systemic arterial blood pressure was observed on aerosol administration. The heart rate was not influenced.

### Discussion

Recent observations on uterine and gastro-intestinal smooth muscle (Wigqvist *et al.* 1973, Järn *et al.* 1973, Robert 1976, Nylander and Andersson 1976, Karim and Fung 1976) have shown that methylation of primary prostaglandins at carbon 15 or 16 markedly in-

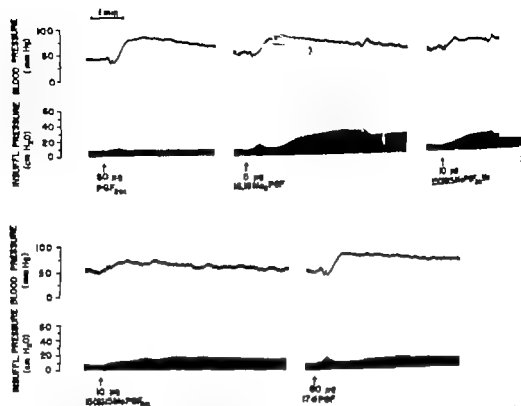


Fig. 6. Effects of 1  $\mu$ g administration of  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ , 16,16-dimethyl- $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ , 15(S)-15-methyl- $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ , 15(S)-15-methyl- $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  and 17-phenyl- $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  on the systemic blood pressure and tracheobronchial pressure in an anesthetized guinea pig.

increases their potency and/or duration of action. Our data extend these findings to the guinea pig airway tree. Irrespective of route of administration i.v. injection or aerosol administration 16,16-dimethyl  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  proved a very potent bronchoconstrictor being many times more active than  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ . 15(S)-15-methyl  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  was also considerably more potent than the parent compound. This was found to be the case both for the free acid and for the ester indicating that the C terminal is not essential for the bronchoactivity of  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ .

Even more striking than the potency was the long duration of action of 15(S)-15-methyl  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  and 16,16-dimethyl  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ . While the effect of i.v. administered  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  was terminated within 1 min. these two analogues produced a sustained increase in intrapulmonary pressure of at least 15 min duration.

Since the lungs contain large amounts of PGDH (Ånggård *et al* 1971) and since prostaglandins are inactivated to more than 90 per cent by one single passage through lung circulation (Ferreira and Vane 1967) the increased potency and duration of action of the analogues most likely reflects protection against PGDH (*cf* Weeks *et al* 1973, Sun *et al* 1976). In this context it is worth noticing that asthmatic patients are markedly hypersensitive to the bronchoconstrictor action of  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  (Mathé *et al* 1973). The clinical use of these analogues, in particular 15(S)-15-methyl- $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$  and 16,16-dimethyl  $\text{PGF}_{2\alpha}$ , e.g. as bronchodilators, involves a potential risk in such patients.

The bronchodilator activity of the PGEs and their analogues in the guinea pig was evaluated

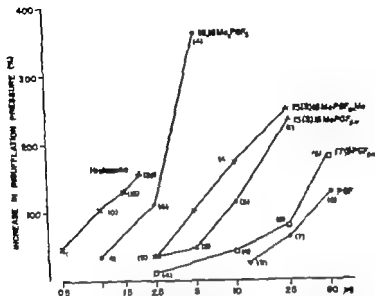


Fig. 7. Dose-response relations for the action of administered histamine, 16,16-dimethyl-PGF<sub>2α</sub>, 15(R)-15-methyl-PGF<sub>2α</sub>, 15(R)-15-methyl-PGF<sub>2α</sub>, 17-phenyl-PGF<sub>2α</sub> and PGE<sub>2</sub> on the tracheobronchial efflux pressure in the guinea pig. Mean values are presented. The number of experiments are given in parentheses.

ed from their capacity to inhibit the bronchoconstrictor action of *i.v.* administered histamine. In confirmation of previous reports (Main 1964; Large *et al.* 1969; Rosenthal *et al.* 1970), PGE<sub>2</sub> and PGE<sub>3</sub> were potent bronchodilators, both when given *i.v.* and as aerosols. One of the PGE-analogues were significantly more active than the parent compounds. In fact, two of them, 15(R)-15-methyl-PGE<sub>2</sub> and 17-phenyl-PGE<sub>2</sub>, were less active than PGE<sub>2</sub>. This indicates that the position of the 15 hydroxyl is essential for the bronchoactivity of PGE<sub>2</sub> (cf. Rosenthal *et al.* 1976) and that a phenyl group at carbon 17 decreases the activity of PGE<sub>2</sub>, possibly in conjunction with poor protection against PGDH.

On the other hand, with the exception of 17-phenyl-PGE<sub>2</sub>, the PGE-analogues had a longer duration of action than the parent compounds, indicating that they were at least partially protected against PGDH. Their true duration of action was not established, however. Such an evaluation appears highly hazardous since PGEs have been shown both to inhibit and to enhance the effect of bronchoconstrictor agents (Main 1964). In other words, the response to a bronchoconstrictor substance recorded after PGE administration is the net result of two opposing factors.

Unexpectedly some of the PGE-analogues, notably 16,16-dimethyl-PGE<sub>2</sub> and 16,16-trimethyl-PGE<sub>2</sub>, produced bronchoconstriction when tested on isolated human bronchi. This was not due to a low preset of bronchial tone, since the tone had been adjusted to approximately 50 per cent of the contraction-relaxation span. Nor could the effect be explained in terms of decreased capacity to raise the cyclic AMP levels, since subsequent administration of isoprenaline promptly relaxed the preparation.



PGE<sub>1</sub> and PGE<sub>2</sub> were consistently relaxant although in approximately half of the cases the relaxation to PGE<sub>2</sub> was followed by constriction. In fact, it has been reported that K<sub>2</sub> sometimes may cause bronchoconstriction also *in vivo* in man (Mathé *et al.* 1973, Se 1974 Mathé and Hedqvist 1975). The generation in lung tissue of both PGF and P compounds capable of producing bronchoconstriction is therefore worth considering when the role of PGs as possible mediator substances in obstructive lung diseases is discussed.

Certainly increased potency and prolonged action are two highly desirable attributes of PGEs intended for therapeutic use as bronchodilators. Yet, it is questionable if even the improvements of the native PGEs warrant their clinical introduction. During recent years a number of non-irritating, relatively selective  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor stimulating agents have been introduced. On aerosol administration these compounds have a sustained potent bronchodilator action in concentrations that have little side-effects. Moreover tachyphylaxis and increased tolerance does not seem to develop to any significant extent when they are used as bronchodilators in asthmatic patients (Svedmyr *et al.* 1974). Therefore, the PGEs or their analogues tested in the present study do not seem to possess any outstanding features in these respects. In fact, the irritancy and the potential bronchoconstrictor properties of these compounds may even imply a risk in clinical practice.

This study was supported by grants from Swedish National Association against Heart and Chest Disease and from Magnus Bergvalls Stiftelse.

## References

- ÄNGQVÄRD E. and B. SAMUELSSON, The metabolism of prostaglandins in lung tissue. I. *Arteriosclerosis* 1967 2 Prostaglandins, eds. S. Bergström and B. Samuelsson, pp. 97-105. Almqvist & Wiksell, Stockholm 1967.
- ÄNGQVÄRD E., C. LARSSON and B. SAMUELSSON, The distribution of 15-hydroxy prostaglandin synthetase and prostaglandin 13-reductase in tissues of the swine. *Adv. in Physiol. Sci.* 1971 81 396-404.
- FERRERA, S. H. and J. R. VANE, Prostaglandins. Their disappearance from and release into the circulation. *Nature* (Lond.) 1967 216 868-873.
- KARIM, S. M. M. and W. P. FUNG, Effects of some naturally occurring prostaglandins and synthetic analogues on gastric secretion and ulcer healing in man. In *Advances in Prostaglandin and Thromboxane Research* Vol. 2, eds. B. Samuelsson and M. Paolletti, pp. 329-339. Raven Press, New York 1973.
- KARIM, S. M. M., S. D. SHARMA, G. M. FILMER, J. A. SALMON and P. A. GANERAM, Termination of prostaglandin analogues. *Adv. Biochem. Sci.* 1973 9 811-830.
- LARGE, B. J., P. F. LEWELL and D. R. MAXWELL, Bronchodilator activity of an aerosol of prostaglandin E<sub>1</sub> in experimental animals. *Nature* (Lond.) 1969 224 78-80.
- MAIN, I. H. M., The inhibitory actions of prostaglandins on respiratory smooth muscle. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1964 22 511-519.
- MATHÉ, A. A. and P. HEDQVIST, Effects of prostaglandins F<sub>2α</sub> and E<sub>2</sub> on airway conductance in healthy subjects and asthmatic patients. *Amer. Rev. Resp. Dis.* 1975 111 313-320.
- MATHÉ, A. A., P. HEDQVIST, A. HOLMGREN and N. SVANBORG, Bronchial hyperreactivity to prostaglandin F<sub>2α</sub> and histamine in patients with asthma. *Brit. med. J.* 1973 3 193-196.
- NYLANDER, B. and S. ANDERSSON, Gastric secretory and motor inhibition induced by certain analogues of prostaglandin E<sub>1</sub> in healthy male volunteers and in patients with duodenal ulcer. In *Advances in Prostaglandin and Thromboxane Research* Vol. 4, eds. B. Samuelsson and R. P. Fagan, pp. 521-528. Raven Press, New York 1976.
- ROSE, T. A., Antisecretory, ulcer cytoprotective and diarrhoeogenic properties of prostaglandin E<sub>1</sub>. In *Advances in Prostaglandin and Thromboxane Research* Vol. 4, eds. B. Samuelsson and R. P. Fagan, pp. 507-510. Raven Press, New York 1976.

- ENTRALL, M. E., A. DERRVON and D. STANKE, Actions of prostaglandins on the respiratory tract of man. In *Advances in Prostaglandin and Thromboxane Research* Vol. 1, eds B. Samuelsson and R. Picotelli, pp. 477-493. Raven Press, New York, 1976.
- ENTRALL, M. E., A. DERRVON, A. J. BEGA, M. LARSON and M. J. H. LICKMAN, Bronchodilator activity of prostaglandin  $E_2$  has administered by aerosol to three species. *Experientia* 1970, 26: 1119-1121.
- TH, A. P. Effects of prostaglandins on the respiratory system. I. *Prostaglandins, Progress in Research* 1972, 1: 223-232. MTP Oxford, 1972.
- TH, A. P. A comparison of the effects of prostaglandin  $E_2$  and salbutamol by intravenous infusion of the airway obstruction of patients with asthma. *Brit. J. Clin. Pharmacol.* 1974, 1: 399-404.
- WOMER, K. and P. HEDQVIST, Airway effects of slow reacting substance, prostaglandin  $F_{2\alpha}$  and histamine in the guinea pig. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975, 94: 103-111.
- WOMER, K., F. F. E. B. ARMOUR, V. R. BOCKSTANGE and J. C. MCGURR, Studies on 15-hydroxyprostaglandin dehydrogenase from monkey lung. In *Advances in Prostaglandin and Thromboxane Research* Vol. 1, eds B. Samuelsson and R. Picotelli, pp. 163-169. Raven Press, New York, 1976.
- WOMER, K., S. LARSON and G. THORSSON, Studies of resistance for long-acting adrenergic beta-stimulants in sedentary patients. *Scand. J. Resp. Dis.* 1974, Suppl. 82: 58-59.
- WOMER, K., W. DOUGLASS, W. E. MAGEE and W. L. MILLER, The biological activity of the 15(S)-15-ethyl analogs of prostaglandins  $E_2$  and  $F_{2\alpha}$ . *J. Pharmacol. exp. Ther.* 1973, 186: 67-74.
- WOMER, K., F. BLOOM, M. BYGGERMAN and M. TOPPOLANA, 15(S)-15-ethylprostaglandin  $F_{2\alpha}$ . *Molecular response and abortifacient efficacy* *Adv. Birth.* 1973, 9: 831-842.

## Brain Energy Metabolism in Angiotensin-Induced Acute Hypertension in Rats

By

BARBRO B JOHANSSON and BO K. SIESÖ

Received 28 October 1976

### Abstract

JOHANSSON B B and B K. SIESÖ. Brain energy metabolism in angiotensin-induced acute hypertension in rats. Acta physiol. scand 1977 100 182-186.

In order to study if rapid elevation of blood pressure is associated with cerebral ischemia, male (70% N O) and artificially ventilated rats were subjected to angiotensin-induced hypertension. After a hypertensive period, cerebral cortex tissue was frozen *in situ* for subsequent measurements of lactic acid, lactic metabolites, ammonia, and organic phosphates. The degree of hypertension induced, but no evidence of blood-brain barrier damage in 7 of 8 rats, did not affect the tissue concentrations of the metabolites. It is concluded that ischemia does not contribute to the barrier damage, nor is it likely to be the cause of the clinical symptoms that may occur in conscious rats in the same experimental model. *Key words:* Angiotensin, blood-brain barrier, energy metabolism, hypertension, ischemia.

Acute hypertension induced by various vasoactive substances or by compression of the thoracic aorta results in multifocal protein extravasation in the brain, *i.e.* a breakdown of the blood-brain barrier (BBB) to protein, presumably caused by distension of the vessels (Häggendal and Johansson 1972). The hypotheses of vasospasm and ischemia as the cause of the permeability disturbances seem unlikely for the following reasons:

- 1 Extravasation of protein tracers are seen in animals killed within 30 s after the pressure increase. Ischemia of such a short duration does not result in any increased permeability (for discussion see 1974 a).
- 2 In the acute stage of hypertension areas with BBB dysfunction have higher regional blood flow than nearby regions in studies using H-ethanol (Johansson 1974 b) or labeled microspheres (Bill and Linder 1976) as blood flow indicators.
- 3 Vasodilatation increases the vascular damage (Johansson 1974 c, 1976).

Most studies of cerebral circulation in acute hypertension show an increase of the total cerebral blood flow (Ekström-Jodal *et al.* 1971/72, Strandgaard *et al.* 1973, 1976). However, the blood flow may be heterogeneous and some experimental studies of regional cerebral blood flow have indicated areas with markedly decreased flow (Johansson *et al.* 1974, 1975, 1976, 1977, 1978, 1979, 1980, 1981, 1982, 1983, 1984, 1985, 1986, 1987, 1988, 1989, 1990, 1991, 1992, 1993, 1994, 1995, 1996, 1997, 1998, 1999, 2000).

(Dinsdale *et al.* 1974). In fact, the latter authors postulate—but have not shown—that those areas with increased permeability. When conscious rats are subjected to acute angiotensin-induced hypertension some animals develop seizures within a few minutes of the pressure increase (Johansson and Hennings 1976). The brains from such animals have regions with Evans blue-albumin extravasation. However BBB dysfunction does not necessarily lead to clinical symptoms and we still do not know what initiates the symptoms. One possibility is focal edema, but clinical signs may occur before a marked edema is present. For reasons mentioned above, it seems unlikely that hemia *per se* is the cause of the permeability disturbance. On the other hand it is possible that ischemia could be of importance for the appearance of neurological symptoms. To shed light on the controversy whether or not ischemia occurs in the initial stage of acute hypertension biochemical studies of tissue metabolism are needed. The methods to study regional cerebral blood flow available at present do not allow a resolution at the capillary level, and minute areas of low blood flow may be hidden in "high-flow" areas. The objective of the present study was to examine if any biochemical signs of ischemia are present in the brain in acute hypertension. According to Dinsdale *et al.* (1974) low flow areas are most numerous 5 min after attaining the maximal systolic blood pressure. We therefore decided to study the concentration of labile cerebral metabolites, reflecting the energy state of the tissue, in animals killed 5 min after an acute blood pressure increase.

### Material and Methods

Male Wistar rats (230–300 g), 8 experimental animals and 4 controls, were orally anesthetized with 2,5-hexachlorane. When asleep, the animals were tracheotomized and intubated with tubocurarine chloride. Respiration was artificially ventilated on 70%  $N_2O$  and 30%  $O_2$ . Both femoral arteries were cannulated for blood pressure recording via pressure transducer and for aortic blood sampling. One femoral vein was cannulated for injections of drugs. The temperature was measured in the rectum. A longitudinal incision was made over the skull bone to accommodate plastic tunnel for later freezing of the brain *in situ* (Sjöström *et al.* 1973).

Rats anesthetized with sodium oxide have higher mean arterial blood pressure (MABP) than conscious barbital-ether anesthetized rats and the initial MABP was  $143 \pm 2$  mmHg ( $M \pm S.E.$ ). As we know from earlier studies that it is not only the blood pressure level but also the magnitude of the pressure increase that is important for the appearance of BBB dysfunction in acute hypertension (Häggendal and Johansson 1972), the blood pressure was first lowered to  $92 \pm 5$  mmHg in the experimental group and to  $91 \pm 1$  mmHg in the control group by administration of diazepam. 20 min later the blood pressure was increased by injection of 5 µg angiotensin.

Following freezing of the brain *in situ*, the tissue was classified out at liquid nitrogen temperature and stored at  $-80^\circ C$  until analyzed. For analysis, cerebral cortex tissue (fronto-parietal region) was separated.

The tissue was extracted with HCl-methanol. The subsequent treatment of the extracts, and the enzymatic, spectrometric techniques (Lowry and Passon 1972), were as described previously (Fellberg *et al.* 1972) and b) The following metabolites were analyzed: glycogen, glucose-6-phosphate (G-6-P), pyruvate, creatine, creatinine, phosphocreatine (PCr), creatine (Cr), ATP, ADP and AMP.

The BBB is not studied in brains used for metabolite studies because the presence of Evans blue may interfere with the results of the analyses. Moreover areas of extravasation are multiple but small in the rat brain, and because of high tracer concentration in the blood, not easy to detect from the surrounding tissue in brain that has not been perfused. Previous studies have shown that areas of increased permeability develop in animals treated in comparable way. In order to exclude the possibility of differences due to differences in experimental procedures, comparable blood pressure increase was induced in 8 additional animals, treated as described above but given Evans blue as BBB tracer. The brains were perfused *in situ* 5 min after the acute pressure increase.

TABLE I Body temperature and mean arterial blood pressure, as well as arterial  $P_{O_2}$ ,  $P_{CO_2}$  and pH control and (5 min) hypertensive groups. Also given are the maximal pressures obtained in the latter group. The values are means  $\pm$  S.E.

Group	Temp. °C	MABP mmHg	MABP (max.)	$P_{O_2}$ mmHg	$P_{CO_2}$ mmHg	pH
Control (n=4)	36.8 $\pm 0.1$	81 $\pm 12$		115 $\pm 7$	35.5 $\pm 0.6$	7.35 $\pm 0.01$
Hypertension (n=8)	36.8 $\pm 0.1$	92 $\pm 5$	163 $\pm 3$	112 $\pm 2$	36.7 $\pm 1.1$	7.34 $\pm 0.04$

## Results

The physiological variables in control and hypertensive rats are shown in Table I. Body temperature, as well as arterial  $P_{O_2}$ ,  $P_{CO_2}$  and pH were similar in the 2 groups. The increase in mean arterial blood pressure, following *i.v.* injection of angiotensin was 71  $\pm$  3 mmHg.

Table II contains data for the labile cerebral metabolites. As can be seen, induced hypertension did not alter the tissue concentrations of glycolytic metabolites, of ammonia, or labile organic phosphates.

7 of the 8 brains that were used for BBB studies showed areas of protein extravasation. Fig. 1 illustrates the pattern of Evans blue-albumin leakage seen in 5 of the brains. In 3 brains the extravasation was more extensive as shown in Fig. 2.

## Discussion

It is well known that complete cerebral ischemia, or a reduction of cerebral blood flow below about 50% of control, is accompanied by marked perturbations in a number of labile cerebral metabolites (for references, see Nilsson *et al.* 1975). The earliest and largest changes

TABLE II Labile metabolites in cerebral cortex of control and hypertensive rats. The values are means  $\pm$  S.E. in  $\mu\text{mol g}^{-1}$

	Control (n=4)	Hypertensive (n=8)
Glycogen	2.18 $\pm$ 0.18	1.51 $\pm$ 0.13
Glucose	5.26 $\pm$ 0.38	6.05 $\pm$ 0.14
G-6-P	0.094 $\pm$ 0.002	0.091 $\pm$ 0.003
Pyruvate	0.134 $\pm$ 0.010	0.178 $\pm$ 0.006
Lactate	1.72 $\pm$ 0.20	1.64 $\pm$ 0.12
Lactate/Pyruvate	12.7 $\pm$ 0.5	12.7 $\pm$ 0.3
NH <sub>4</sub> <sup>+</sup>	0.23 $\pm$ 0.01	0.23 $\pm$ 0.01
PCr	4.45 $\pm$ 0.05	4.40 $\pm$ 0.09
Cr	5.77 $\pm$ 0.17	5.73 $\pm$ 0.08
ATP	94 $\pm$ 0.01	2.99 $\pm$ 0.01
ADP	0.269 $\pm$ 0.010	0.277 $\pm$ 0.006
AMP	0.038 $\pm$ 0.002	0.037 $\pm$ 0.001



Fig. 1



Fig. 2

1 and 2 Red brackets indicate areas of Evans blue extravasation (dark spots) in cortex after isopotential acute hypertension (5 min).

as in the tissue concentrations of PCr, lactate, and AMP as well as in the lactate/pyruvate ratio. While more pronounced degrees of ischemia also cause depletion of ATP, glycogen, glucose and G-6-P and accumulation of ammonia. It is of special interest that, during severe ischemia, the lactate concentration may increase 10-fold, and the AMP concentration 50-fold. Thus, even if only a few percent of the tissue is ischemic, analyses on whole tissue would reveal increased concentrations of these metabolites.

The present experiments have demonstrated that 5 min of hypertension of a degree that leads to extravasation of Evans blue does not measurably affect the tissue concentrations of labile energy metabolites that are sensitive indicators of brain ischemia. This makes it unlikely that the neurological symptoms that may occur in conscious rats within the first few minutes after an abrupt blood pressure increase (Johansson and Hemming 1976) are provoked by ischemic metabolic changes. Furthermore, the results seem to exclude the possibility that the extravasation of protein during hypertension is caused by a severe reduction in blood flow (as introduction) and rather corroborate the assumption that the extravasation is initiated by vascular distension induced by the rapid pressure increase. Further evidence that increased permeability can be mechanically induced by vasodilation has been obtained in other animal models of BBB dysfunction. Thus, in bicuculline-induced seizures and in severe hypercapnia, two conditions with extensively dilated cerebral vessels, the protein extravasation is correlated to the blood pressure level and can be prevented by maintaining a low blood pressure (Johansson and Nilsson, in press).

Technical assistance was given by Gunilla Gidd. This study was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project No. 14X 263), the Swedish National Association against Heart and Chest Diseases, and from U.S. PHS No. 2 R01 NS07838-07 from N.I.H.

### References

- ELI, A. and J. LINDER, Sympathetic control of cerebral blood flow in acute arterial hypertension. *Acta physiol scand* 1976; 96: 114-121.
- REINOLD, H. R., D. M. ROBERTSON and R. A. HAAS, Cerebral blood flow in acute hypertension. *Arch Neurol* 1974; 31: 80-87.

- Ekström-Jodal, B. E. Håggendal, L. E. Linder and N. J. Nilsson, Cerebral blood flow autoregulation at high arterial pressures and different levels of carbon dioxide tension in dogs. *Europ. Neurol.* 1971 6: 6-10.
- Folnerová, J. V. MacMillan & B. K. Sjörö, The effect of moderate and marked hypercapnia on the energy state and upon the cytoplasmatic NADH/NAD<sup>+</sup> ratio of the rat brain. *J. Neurochem.* 1971 19: 2497-2505.
- Folnerová, J. V. MacMillan and B. K. Sjörö, The effect of hypercapnic acidosis upon some glycolytic and Krebs cycle-associated intermediates in the rat brain. *J. Neurochem.* 1972 b. 19: 2307.
- Gannushkina, I. V. V. B. Shafranov, L. N. Dadiany and T. V. Galayda, Mechanism of decrease of CBF during acute increase of arterial pressure in hypertensive animals. In J. S. May, L. Lechner, M. Reivich and O. Eichhorn (eds.) *Cerebral Vascular Disease 6th International Conference Salzburg* 1972, pp. 84-86. Georg Thieme Publishers, Stuttgart 1973.
- Håggendal, E. and B. Johansson, On the pathophysiology of the increased cerebrovascular permeability in acute arterial hypertension in cats. *Acta neurol. scand.* 1972. 48: 265-70.
- Johansson, B., *Blood-brain barrier dysfunction in acute arterial hypertension*. Thesis, University of Göteborg 1974 a.
- Johansson, B., Regional cerebral blood flow in acute experimental hypertension. *Acta neurol. scand.* 1974 b. 50: 366-372.
- Johansson, B., Blood-brain barrier dysfunction in acute arterial hypertension after papezian-vascular dilatation. *Acta neurol. scand.* 1974 c. 50: 573-580.
- Johansson, B., Some factors influencing the damaging effect of acute arterial hypertension on cerebral vessels in rats. *Clin. Sci. Mol. Med.* 1976. 51: 41 a. -43 a.
- Johansson, B. and M. Hänninen, The clinical effect of acute blood pressure increase in conscious man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 98: 376-378.
- Johansson, B. and B. Nilsson, The pathophysiology of the blood-brain barrier dysfunction induced by severe hypercapnia and by epileptic brain activity. *Acta neuropath.* (Berl.). In press.
- Lowry, O. H. and J. V. Passonniereau, *A Flexible System of Enzymatic Analysis*. Academic Press, New York and London, 1972.
- Nilsson, B., K. Norrby and B. K. Sjörö, Biochemical events in cerebral ischemia. *Brit. J. Anaesth.* 1971 47: 751-760.
- Pontén, U. R., A. Ratcheson, L. G. Salford and B. K. Sjörö, Optimal freezing conditions for cerebral metabolites - rats. *J. Neurochem.* 1973. 21: 1177-1188.
- Strandgaard, S., E. T. MacKenzie, J. V. Jones and A. M. Harper, Studies on the cerebral circulation in the baboon in acutely induced hypertension. *Stroke* 1976. 7: 287-290.
- Strandgaard, S., J. Olesen, E. Skjold and H. A. Lassen, Autoregulation of brain circulation during arterial hypertension. *Brit. med. J.* 1973. 1: 507-510.

## Muscle Spindle Activity in Man during Standing

By

DAVID BURKE and GÖRAN EKLUND

Received 17 November 1976

### Abstract

URKE, D. and G. EKLUND. *Muscle spindle activity in man during standing*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 187-199

standing human subjects, muscle spindle activity was recorded from peroneal nerve fascicles innervating motor compartments. Provided that the receptor-bearing muscle remained relaxed, the basal activity and responses to stretch seen in multi-unit and single unit afferent recordings were stable and not altered by eye-closure or assistance to balance. The discharge frequencies of single afferent fibres were similar to those recorded at comparable muscle lengths in relaxed reclining subjects. By analogy to findings in reclining subjects, these results suggest that, during standing, the background fusimotor drive to relaxed muscles is negligible. Backward body sway can induce sway-stabilizing reflex contraction in the muscles of the anterior compartment. Such reflex contractions were accompanied by increased muscle spindle activity, the activity of which appeared to be related to the intensity of the skeleto-motor contraction. When balance was assisted by holding support, sway movements of similar or greater amplitude and velocity did not produce reflex activity and the spindle response was of low frequency. It is concluded that the sway-stabilizing reflex contraction operates in alpha-gamma linkage, and that these contractions are not generated by segmental stretch reflex pathways.

Studies of muscle spindle afferent activity in sitting or reclining human subjects have demonstrated that there is normally a tight functional linkage between skeleto-motor and fusimotor activity. Thus, isometric voluntary contraction of a muscle is accompanied by acceleration of spindle discharge consistent with activation of the fusimotor system (Hagbarth and Vallbo 1968, Vallbo 1971, 1974 b, Hagbarth, Wallin and Löfstedt 1975), and, conversely, in relaxed muscles there appears to be no significant background fusimotor drive (Hagbarth, Hongoell and Wallin 1970, Vallbo 1970, 1974 a, Wallin, Hongoell and Hagbarth 1973, Hagbarth, Wallin, Burke and Löfstedt 1975, Burke *et al.* 1976 b). Thus far the only documented exceptions to this general principle are the tendon jerk (Szumski *et al.* 1974, Hagbarth, Wallin, Löfstedt and Aquilonius 1975) and the form of tonic stretch reflex induced by muscle vibration (Burke *et al.* 1976 b). It seems reasonable that the spindle afferent activity responsible for the stretch reflex should not excite gamma motoneurons since otherwise the spindle activity might be self-perpetuating.



- EKSTRÖM-JOGAL, B. E. HÄGGENDAL, L. E. LINDER and N. J. NILSSON, Cerebral blood flow autoregulation at high arterial pressures and different levels of carbon dioxide tension in dogs. *Europ. Neurol.* 1971 6: 6-10.
- FOURBERGROVÁ, J. V. MACMILLAN & B. K. SIESÖ, The effect of moderate and marked hypercapnia on the energy state and upon the cytoplasmatic NADH/NAD<sup>+</sup> ratio of the rat brain. *J. Neurochem.* 1971 19: 497-505.
- FOURBERGROVÁ, J. V. MACMILLAN and B. K. SIESÖ, The effect of hypercapnic acidosis upon some glycolytic and Krebs cycle-associated intermediates in the rat brain. *J. Neurochem.* 1971 b. 19: 287-291.
- GANNONIKINA, I. V. V. P. SHAFRANOVA, L. H. DADIANY and T. V. GALAYDA, Mechanism of the decrease of CBF during acute increase of arterial pressure in hypertensive animals. In J. S. Mayeux, Lechner M. Reivich and O. Eichhorn (eds.) *Cerebral Vascular Disease 6th International Conference Salzburg* 1972, pp. 84-86. Georg Thieme Publishers, Stuttgart 1973.
- HÄGGENDAL, E. and B. JOHANSSON, On the pathophysiology of the increased cerebrovascular permeability in acute arterial hypertension in cats. *Acta neurol. scand.* 1972. 48: 265-270.
- JOHANSSON, B. *Blood-brain barrier dysfunction in acute arterial hypertension*. Thesis, University of Göteborg 1974 a.
- JOHANSSON, B., Regional cerebral blood flow in acute experimental hypertension. *Acta neurol. scand.* 1974 b. 50: 366-372.
- JOHANSSON, B., Blood-brain barrier dysfunction in acute arterial hypertension after papaverine-induced vasodilatation. *Acta neurol. scand.* 1974 c. 50: 573-580.
- JOHANSSON, B. Some factors influencing the damaging effect of acute arterial hypertension on cerebral vessels in rats. *Clin. Sci. M. L. Med.* 1976. 51: 41 a. -43 a.
- JOHANSSON, B. and M. HENNING, The clinical effect of acute blood pressure increase in conscious rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 98: 376-378.
- JOHANSSON, B. and B. NILSSON, The pathophysiology of the blood-brain barrier dysfunction induced by severe hypercapnia and by epileptic brain activity. *Acta neuropath.* (Berl.). In press.
- LOWRY O. H. and J. V. PASSONNEAU, *A Flexible System of Enzymatic Analysis*. Academic Press, New York and London, 1972.
- NILSSON, B., K. NORRBERG and B. K. SIESÖ, Biochemical events in cerebral ischemia. *Brit. J. Anaesth.* 1971 47: 751-760.
- PONTÉN, U. R. A. RATCHESON, L. G. SALFORD and B. K. SIESÖ, Optimal freezing conditions for cerebral metabolites in rats. *J. Neurochem.* 1973. 21: 117-132.
- STRANDGAARD, S., E. T. MCKENZIE, J. V. JONES and A. M. HARPER, Studies on the cerebral microcirculation in the baboon in acutely induced hypertension. *Stroke* 1976. 7: 287-290.
- STRANDGAARD, S., J. OLESEN, E. SKINDHØJ and N. A. LARSEN, Autoregulation of brain circulation in acute arterial hypertension. *Brit. med. J.* 1973. 1: 507-510.

muscle, attempts were made to ensure that the contractions were, as far as possible, isometric. This was required the experimenter to restrain the subject's foot and toes.

Signals of the ankle joint were monitored using a goniometer the arms of which were secured to the foot and leg. The electromyogram (EMG) of the muscle innervated by the penetrated fascicle (hereafter "the innervated muscle") was recorded routinely using either surface electrodes or a pair of tungsten electrodes inserted to about 3–5 mm of the tips. On some occasions, the EMG of triceps surae was similarly recorded. Because of the presence of sympathetic activity in muscle nerve fascicles of standing men (Lundh), the electrocardiogram (ECG) was also recorded in 12 experiments. Data were monitored on an oscilloscope during the experiment and stored for subsequent analysis on a Precision Instruments P1-X Searle-Sabre VI tape-recorder. The analysis of neural activity was performed using procedures fully similar to those described previously (Hagbarth and Vallbo 1964; Hagbarth, Wallin and Löfstedt 1976; Burke *et al.* 1976).

One assumption underlying the use of multi-unit recordings is that the neural activity is dominated by muscle spindle afferents. This assumption has been substantiated in the studies of Hagbarth, Hongo and Wallin (1970) and Wallin, Hongo and Hagbarth (1973). In addition, in the study of Vallbo (1974), the average position sensitivity of a pooled sample of muscle spindle afferent fibres was found to correspond to that estimated from multi-unit recordings. In 3 of the present series of experiments, electrically induced twitches confirmed that the respective multi-unit recordings were dominated by muscle spindle activity.

## Results

### Resting afferent activity

Noting that the subject remained reasonably steady and the muscle innervated by the studied fascicle remained relaxed, the level of integrated neural activity during quiet standing was stable and not subject to spontaneous fluctuations apart from those arising from the activity of postganglionic muscle nerve sympathetic fibres. Fluctuations could sometimes be produced by eye-closure or changes in trunk and upper limb posture, but these changes were always associated with mechanical events as recorded by the standing form or the goniometer at the ankle, and were occasionally associated with a brief burst of EMG activity in the muscles of the anterior compartment.

The sympathetic activity could be identified by the spontaneously occurring brief rhythmic bursts of neural activity synchronized to the pulse. Such activity waxed and waned intermittently but tended to increase during long experiments with increasing discomfort and fatigue. Features of this activity were typical of those previously documented for sympathetic activity in muscle nerve fascicles (Delius *et al.* 1972). The intensity of sympathetic activity was such that it sometimes proved difficult to find intrafascicular sites from which proprioceptive afferent activity could be led off uncontaminated by the rhythmical bursts. Such problems had not been encountered in the four subjects who had served in earlier studies of proprioceptive afferents in a reclining position (Hagbarth, Wallin, Burke and Löfstedt 1975; Burke *et al.* 1976 a, b), suggesting that the intensity of sympathetic outflow was accentuated in the upright posture. In Fig. 1 C and 4 C–D the level of neural activity is disturbed intermittently by sympathetic bursts.

The responses to muscle stretch produced by either passive movements of the ankle joint or by maintained pressure on the tendon of the appropriate muscle were dominated by dynamic activity. Tendon taps delivered manually produced prominent bursts of neural activity (Fig. 1 A). Slow movements of the ankle joint usually produced little neural activity provided that the innervated muscle did not contract, and faster movements generated activity which subsided on completion of the stretching phase. Ramp stretch of the innervated

The act of standing creates different demands on the neural machinery and it would be imprudent to assume that identical mechanisms operate in standing man as in the rest subject. The stretch reflex has been considered a mechanism fundamental to the maintenance of the upright posture (Roberts 1967) but a powerful antigravity mechanism does not necessarily confer stability (Purdon Martin 1967). Indeed, in standing man, weight-bearing is largely dependent on passive mechanical factors (Hellebrandt, Brogdon and Topp 1949; Kelton and Wright 1949) although active muscular forces are required to maintain fixation, particularly at the ankle joint where forward rotation is opposed by contraction of the calf muscles (Smith 1957). Backward sway is counteracted by an involuntary contraction of the muscles of the anterior compartment of the leg, which muscles, unlike those of the calf, are electrically silent in the average standing position, but are brought into action when the vertical projection of the centre of gravity passes behind the axis of the ankle joints.

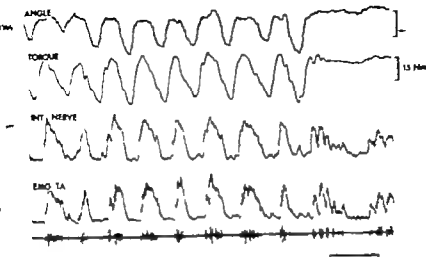
The present study was undertaken to investigate the role of the fusimotor innervation of the muscles of the anterior compartment in the maintenance of postural equilibrium in standing man, with particular reference to whether there is evidence of background motor drive to relaxed muscles, and whether when the muscles contract to help maintain equilibrium, spindle endings are activated (as in a voluntary contraction) or unloaded (in a segmental stretch reflex).

### Methods

Data were obtained from 15 experiments in 6 normal subjects aged 20–39 years, 11 of whom gave their consent to the experimental procedure. During relaxed standing muscle afferent activity was recorded from the peroneal nerve at the fibula head using tungsten micro-electrodes inserted percutaneously into branches innervating the muscles of the anterior compartment of the leg. The techniques used have been described in detail elsewhere (Hagbarth and Vallbo 1968; Vallbo 1970, 1971, 1974a; Hagbarth, Wallin and Löf 1975). Recordings were made from muscle nerve fascicles innervating tibialis anterior (TA) on 12 occasions, extensor hallucis longus (EHL) and extensor digitorum longus (EDL) on 9 occasions, and extensor digitorum brevis (EDB) on one occasion. Multi-unit afferent activity was recorded from most fascicles, and, in addition, single unit recordings were obtained from 56 afferent fibres innervating muscle mechanoreceptors. Due to the normal instability of standing subjects, only limited data could be obtained from each of the units, and the identification procedures were incomplete. Some units were subjected to an electrical induced muscle twitch contraction, and could therefore be identified as of spindle or tendon organ type, but for the majority of the afferent units definitive classification was not possible.

The subjects were requested to maintain a relaxed stance with feet orientated comfortably and symmetrically on a force platform designed to measure the antero-posterior component of the support reaction (Eklund and Löfstedt 1970; Eklund 1972). Since prolonged standing in the same position is uncomfortable (Smith 1953) and proved to be particularly tedious, experiments were interrupted periodically, and subjects allowed to sit. Additionally when the subject was upright, a rope hanging from the ceiling was used as support during the sometimes lengthy searching for suitable intrafascicular recording sites. A rope was also used when testing the effects of an external assistance to balance on neural activity.

The afferent response to tendon percussion was assessed by tapping the appropriate tendon, usually with a finger. Muscle stretch was produced either by active and passive sway movements of the body resulting in rotation of the ankle joint, or by maintained pressure applied abruptly to the tendon of an appropriate muscle. With the former method the amplitude and rate of stretch could be measured, whereas the subject's balance was supported (by the rope) swaying movements initiated a involuntary correction (TA activity) once the centre of gravity had passed far enough backwards. With the latter method, although the parameters of the stretching stimulus could not be quantitated, the stimulus delivered a muscle approximated ramp stretch more closely thus allowing easier differentiation of the dynamic and static components of the afferent response. When testing the effects of voluntary contractions of the



Responses to body sway. Backward sway is indicated by an upward deflection of the angle and records. The neural response is more closely related to the reflex EMG activity than to the amplitude of sway. The integrative time constants (nerve and EMG) are 0.1. As in subsequent figures the small arrow on the angle calibration scale indicates the average standing position of the ankle joint.

the relaxed standing position, the muscles of the anterior compartment are usually totally silent, but with swaying movements EMG activity appears once the vertical elion of the centre of gravity has passed behind the transverse axis of the ankle joint. rallel with the EMG activity backward sway generated intense afferent neural activity most of which either accompanied or lagged slightly behind the first EMG potentials.

2). These responses to sway were involuntary and incoercible. The intensity of the al discharge was correlated to the intensity of the reflex EMG activity recorded from appropriate muscle. Similar responses were recorded whether the swaying movement initiated actively by the subject or passively by experimenters. However if swaying ements were performed while the subject was supporting balance by grasping the rope, ements of greater amplitude and velocity could be performed without provoking reflex G activity. In this case the afferent neural activity was of lower intensity and more ly dependent on the amplitude and elocity of the swaying movement (cf Fig. 7 B).

#### Single unit recordings

Recordings were obtained from 56 single afferent fibres innervating muscle mechanorecep- endings, the identification of which is incomplete (see Methods). However by analogy h previous studies in reclining subjects, it is probable that by far the majority of such xhanoreceptive afferents were from muscle spindle endings, most commonly the primary ding (cf Vallbo 1970). Certainly it is inconceivable that the single unit population did a contain a good sampling of spindle afferent activity. For 17 units a spindle origin was bablished by either (I) the typical pause in discharge during an electrically induced twitch traction with discharge during the relaxation phase of the contraction (11 units), or (II) a

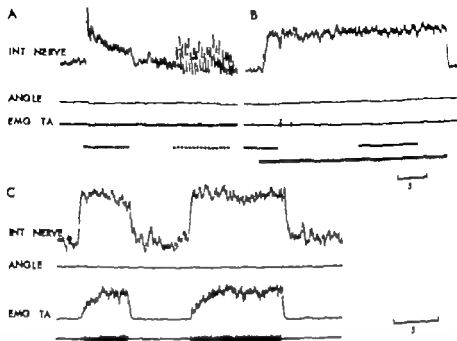


Fig. 1 Multi-unit neural responses from TA. A. Responses to maintained pressure on TA tend indicated by the solid bar and to repeated tendon percussion as indicated by the dotted line. B. Response to vibration of amplitude 1.5 mm and frequency 100 Hz applied to TA tendon during the lower third of the Durling periods indicated by the thinner bars the subject assisted balance by holding a rope. C. Response to isometric voluntary contractions as indicated by EMG activity. A, B and C are from different experiments. In each record the integration time constant was 0.1 s, and the subject was standing erect in a neutral position. Irregularities in the integrated neural activity (particularly in C) are mostly due to muscle twitches.

muscle produced by pressure on the appropriate tendon evoked a prominent initial burst of activity as stretch was applied, a rapid decay of activity during maintained stretch and occasionally a transient decrease in activity below the basal level on release. In all conditions there was a significant level of maintained activity in response to static stretch, but in all the integrated level was less than half that produced by the dynamic phase of stretch (Fig. 1 A).

The level of neural activity recorded when the subject was standing freely with no assistance to balance did not differ from that recorded when the subject's balance was assisted by holding a support. Grasping the support minimized the mechanical irregularities recorded by the standing platform, while releasing the support sometimes produced small postural disturbances and occasionally the subject assumed a new mean posture. In spite of changes induced by these mechanical events, the basal level of neural activity in responses to ramp stretch were identical whether standing with or without assistance to balance. Similarly vibration at frequencies 100–200 Hz and amplitude 1.5 mm applied to the tendon of the innervated muscle evoked an intense sustained afferent barrage which was the same whether the subject was standing with or without assistance to balance (Fig. 1 B). Apart from muscle vibration, the only other way of inducing a well maintained neural discharge was contraction of the innervated muscle, be the contraction voluntary (Fig. 1 C) or induced reflexly by swaying movements (Fig. 2).

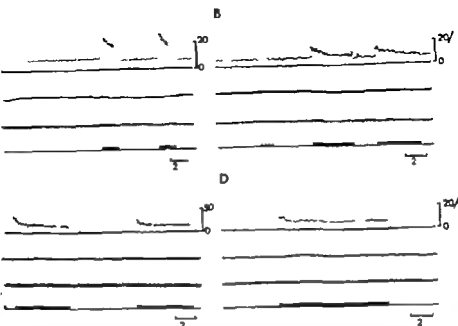


Fig. 4. Responses of single units to maintained rope stretch, illustrating predominantly dynamic response (units with and without background discharge (A and C), and predominantly static response for units with and without background discharge (B and D)). In each record, the traces are, from above, instantaneous frequency plot; stable joint angle; EMG; event marker. In B, 4 tendon taps are delivered before the rope stretch. In each record the subject was standing freely in a relaxed position. Sympathetic bursts disturb frequency plot in C and D.

activity in the sway-induced reflex was similar to or only slightly greater than that recorded during sway movements not associated with reflex EMG. However, since skeletomotor activity accompanied by significant fusimotor drive tends to unload spindle endings and reduce their firing rate (Hagbarth *et al.* 1970, Vallbo 1974 b, Burke *et al.* 1976 b), the findings with these 3 units (assuming that all 3 were spindle endings) remain suggestive of fusimotor activation accompanying the skeletomotor contraction.

The presence of significant fusimotor drive accompanying the sway-induced reflex EMG activity is demonstrated in Fig. 6 and 7 for 2 identified spindle endings. In Fig. 6 A the subject was supporting his balance by grasping a rope hanging from the ceiling, and, in the absence of reflex EMG, the discharge rate of the spindle ending was relatively low. In B, sway movements of the same amplitude and velocity generated reflex EMG activity and greater spindle response, the intensity of which varied with the intensity of skeletomotor activity. In Fig. 7 reflex contractions induced by body sway were associated with intense activation of a spindle ending in TA. However, when the subject supported himself using the rope, sway movements of larger amplitude and velocity could be performed without reflex contraction, and the spindle response consisted of a relatively low frequency discharge. In both reflex and voluntary contractions, the onset of skeletomotor activity preceded

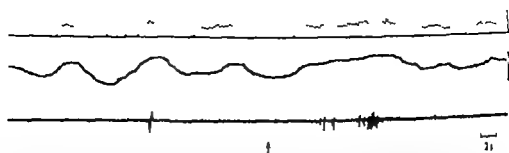


Fig. 3 The effect of assistance to balance on the discharge of a spindle ending in TA. The subject swaying slightly backwards and forwards, initially with balance assisted by grasping the support, was released at the vertical arrow. Apart from irregularities associated with EMG activity the behaviour of the ending does not change. Traces are, from above, instantaneous frequency plot, stable joint EMG of TA.

burst of impulses on relaxation of an isometric voluntary contraction (6 units). Two were identified as of tendon organ origin on the basis of their discharge during the phase of an electrically induced twitch contraction.

Of the 56 fibres, 33 (including 11 of the 17 identified spindle afferents) had no basal change in the relaxed standing position, 10 had a basal discharge rate of 0–5 Hz but the usually irregular and poorly sustained, and 12 had a basal rate of 5–10 Hz (cf Fig. 4). One unit had a basal rate of 13–14 Hz, the only unit to exceed 10 Hz. The discharge rate of these fibres did not alter with eye-closure or if the subject grasped a support to assist balance (Fig. 3), except in those cases where a mechanical disturbance was recorded by the foot. Similarly when firing was maintained or initiated by ramp stretch produced by pressure on the appropriate tendon or by tendon vibration assistance to balance did not alter the discharge rate.

Of 34 endings tested with "ramp stretch" 9 responded in a predominantly static manner, there being little dynamic response to the application of tendon pressure (Fig. 4B). Four of these 9 endings were not basally active during quiet relaxed standing. Maximal static stretch generated sustained discharge frequencies of 10 Hz or less for 27 of the endings, as did slow stretching movements of the ankle joint with an additional 6 endings. The static discharge frequencies of the remaining 7 units exceeded 10 Hz, the highest frequency being 24 Hz. For 25 endings the dynamic response to ramp stretch was pronounced, generating frequencies of 10–60 Hz (Fig. 4A–C). The parameters of stretch produced by pressure on the tendon were not quantitated, but the significance of the present findings lies in the low discharge rates of all endings in response to static or slow stretch, and in most of the endings, the contrast between the discharge rates produced by dynamic and static stretch.

With 35 units (15 of which were identified spindle afferents) the responses during voluntary contractions (Fig. 5A) or sway-induced reflex contractions (Fig. 5B) were studied. Accompanying both forms of skeletomotor activity afferent units accelerated to frequencies of 10–40 Hz, frequencies which greatly exceeded the basal discharge rate and with 3 exceptions the frequencies generated by static stretch or slow swaying movements in the absence of reflex contraction. For these 3 units, one of which is illustrated in Fig. 3 the discharge

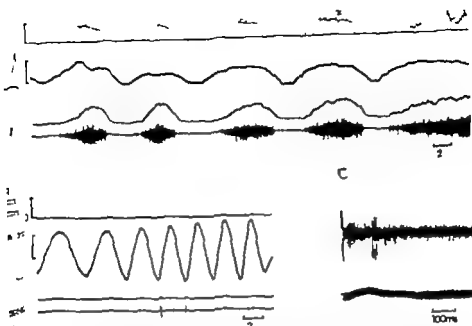


Fig. 7. Responses of spindles ending in TA during various movements, here standing without assistance (A) and here supporting balance by grasping the rope (B). In A and B, traces are, from above, instantaneous frequency plot; ankle joint angle; integrated EMG of TA (time constant 0.2 s); EMG of TA. In C, 3 electrically induced twitch contractions are superimposed to demonstrate the relationship between the neural response (upper trace) and twitch torque as recorded by the standing platform (lower trace).

33) and with more prolonged standing motor unit discharges in triceps surae gradually come grouped into a rhythm resembling tremor (Mori 1973, 1975). It could be that the underlying neural mechanisms may have altered during prolonged standing, but it seems likely that this factor would invalidate the general conclusions that can be drawn from the present study.

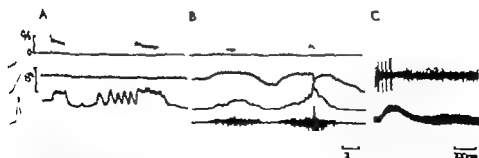


Fig. 8. The effect of contraction on the discharge of tendon organs in EDL. A. Voluntary contraction; B. Reflex-induced reflex contraction. In A and B, traces are, from above, instantaneous frequency plot; ankle joint angle; integrated EMG of EDL (time constant 0.2 s); EMG of EDL (in B only). In C, 3 electrically induced twitch contractions are superimposed to show the relationship between afferent response (upper trace) and twitch torque as recorded by the standing platform (lower trace).



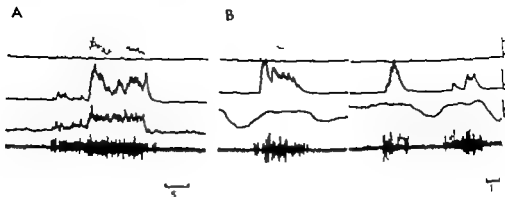


Fig. 5 The effect of contraction on the discharge of a spindle ending in TA. A: Voluntary contraction. The ending has no background discharge but is activated for the duration of the contraction. It is induced reflex co-contraction. In A and B, traces are, from above, instantaneous frequency plot, smoothed instantaneous frequency plot (time constant 0.5 s), integrated EMG of TA (time constant 0.2 s), and ankle joint angle in B. EMG of TA. In B, 5 s has been omitted at the break in the trace.

the acceleration of afferent discharge. The latency difference was variable, from nearly 0 to 0.5–1.0 s, but was not studied systematically.

The 2 identified tendon organs were relatively insensitive to passive stretch but were sensitive to muscle contraction, discharging in response to both voluntary contraction (Fig. 8 A) and sway-induced reflex contraction (Fig. 8 B). Thus, the responses of identified spindle endings and tendon organs were qualitatively similar with both forms of motor activation.

### Discussion

It must be conceded that the prolonged standing required to obtain suitable recordings does not represent a normal standing pattern and most subjects found the experiment arduous. Man normally maintains the same stance for approximately half a minute (G-

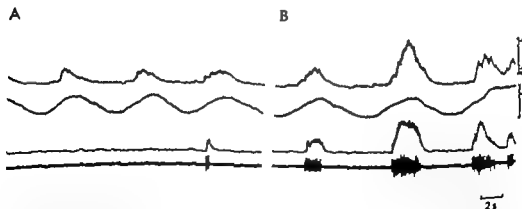


Fig. 6. Response of a spindle ending in TA during swaying movements performed when balance is maintained by holding the rope (A) and after release of all support (B). Traces are from above, smoothed instantaneous frequency plot (time constant 0.5 s), ankle joint angle, integrated EMG of TA (time constant 0.2 s), and EMG of TA.

*reflex contractions induced by body sway generated by the stretch reflex.*

in tendon jerk reflexes and clonus (Szumski *et al.* 1974, Hagbarth, Wallin, Löfstedt and others 1975) and in the tonic vibration reflex (Burke *et al.* 1976 b), contractions elicited by segmental stretch reflex mechanisms produce evidence of spindles unloading, implying that the phasic and tonic stretch reflexes operate predominantly on alpha rather than gamma motoneurons. Thus, the skeletomotor response reduces the afferent activity and obviates the necessity for the response (Burke *et al.* 1976 b). Since the reflex contractions induced by body sway are organized in alpha-gamma linkage, these postural reflexes cannot be elicited as stretch reflexes of the type represented by the tendon jerk or the vibration-induced tonic stretch reflex. Instead, the findings are consistent with the view that the sway-induced contractions represent postural reflexes of a higher order, conveyed through supra-centres.

The belief that the segmental stretch reflex is not the generator of the sway-induced contraction is supported by the observations that the tendon jerk is suppressed (Eklund *et al.* 1972) and the tonic vibration reflex is unobtainable (Eklund 1972, 1973) in the leg muscles of standing man. Instead of inducing a localized antogenetic contraction, vibration of muscles during unassisted standing produces wide-spread motor readjustments resulting in body sway which leads to shortening of the vibrated muscles (Eklund 1972, 1973). There is little doubt that these responses represent postural reactions of a higher order of latency than segmental stretch reflexes, and they may well be mediated by the same segmental centres as are responsible for the sway-induced reflex contractions studied in the present paper.

The view that the falling reactions are generated mainly by vibration-induced activity in primary spindle endings (Eklund 1972, 1973) is consistent with the findings on the sensitivity to vibration of human secondary endings (Burke *et al.* 1976 ). However the centres responsible for maintaining stable stance also receive and integrate afferent cues from other sources, such as vestibular receptors (*cf.* Nashner 1973), muscle spindle endings in sensory groups (*cf.* Eklund 1972, 1973) and the visual system (*cf.* Romberg 1857). The modulation of a vestibular-induced response by the afferent activity evoked by ankle rotation (Nashner 1973) demonstrates such an interaction for two of these sources of afferent information, while clinical experience with Romberg's test demonstrates the stabilizing potential of visual cues.

Recently Nashner (1976 ) demonstrated a sway-stabilizing response dependent on ankle motion in 5 out of 12 normal subjects, and suggested that the subjects used "long-latency (1 ms) stretch reflexes to help reduce postural sway". However that the reflex output from equilibrium centres may result in contraction of a muscle that happened to be stretched does not necessarily imply that reflex transmission occurred over stretch reflex pathways. Furthermore, since the reflex response was not confined to the muscle being stretched but could be recorded simultaneously from other muscles, even, at times, the antagonist (Nashner 1976 b), the phenomenon studied by Nashner cannot be considered a stretch reflex as the term is normally used. Nevertheless, if the responses described do indeed result from a reflex response to muscle stretch, Nashner's studies provide a further indication of the importance of muscle spindle activity to the centres governing postural equilibrium.

*Fusimotor activity in standing man*

In normal human subjects standing freely without support, muscle afferent activity reflected in multi-unit and single unit recordings from the peroneal nerve appear comparable with that recorded in reclining subjects at equivalent joint positions (Hagbarth and Vallbo 1968, Vallbo 1970, 1974 a, Hagbarth, Wallin and Löfstedt 1973, 1976 a). Multi-unit afferent recordings were dominated by dynamically responding units and the level of neural activity was stable unless external disturbances occurred or muscle contracted. Approximately 75–80% single afferent fibres were silent or had very low and usually irregular basal activity and the frequencies generated by maintained stretch were with one exception below 20 Hz. Eye-closure and external assistance to balance did not alter the afferent responses significantly. The level of fusimotor drive is considered to be very low or absent in relaxed reclining subjects (Hagbarth *et al.* 1970, Vallbo 1974 a, Wallin *et al.* 1973, Hagbarth, Wallin, Burke and Löfstedt 1975), and, more recently, deafferentation of spindle endings produced by complete block of the muscle nerve with local anaesthetic was found to have no effect on the basal firing rate or the response to stretch (Burke *et al.* 1976 b). From the present experiments, it seems reasonable to conclude that in a standing man the background level of fusimotor drive to non-contracting muscles is negligible.

In both multi-unit and single unit recordings increased spindle afferent activity accompanied the appearance of EMG potentials in the appropriate muscle whether the contraction was initiated voluntarily or reflexly by backward body sway. In both cases the increase in the afferent discharge occurred after the onset of EMG activity in the receptor bearing muscle. With maintained contractions, the intensity of the spindle afferent varied with the intensity of the EMG activity (*cf.* Fig. 6 and 7). Such findings are difficult to explain by any mechanism other than activation of the fusimotor system along the skeletomotor system, the intensity of the fusimotor drive being more than sufficient to compensate for the unloading effect of the skeletomotor contraction on the spindle afferent. These results resemble those seen when reclining subjects perform isometric voluntary contractions (Hagbarth and Vallbo 1968, Vallbo 1971, 1974 b, Hagbarth, Wallin and Löfstedt 1975) and it therefore seems reasonable to conclude that the act of standing does not involve a dissociation of the tight functional linkage between skeletomotor activity and fusimotor activity.

In previous studies of vibration-induced falling reactions in standing subjects it was found that the magnitude of the body sway induced by muscle vibration was relatively independent of the pre-existing state of contraction of the vibrated muscles (Eklund 1972, 1973). The assumption that in each situation vibration caused one-to-one driving of spindle afferents and that the magnitude of the induced sway depended on the overall increase in discharge frequency relative to the basal firing level, these observations led to the postulate that during standing there may be a fairly constant level of fusimotor tone in leg muscles independent of the state of contraction. However, it has since been shown that alpha-linked voluntary contractions enhance not only the basal discharge rate but also the responsiveness to vibration of spindle endings in the contracting muscle (Burke *et al.* 1976) thus invalidating the assumptions that led to the original postulate.

- ARTER, K.-E., G. WALLIN and L. LÖFTHED. Muscle spindle activity in man during voluntary fast tracking movements. *J. Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiat.* 1975. 38 625-635.
- ARTER, K.-E., G. WALLIN, D. BURKE and L. LÖFTHED. Effects of the Jendrassik manoeuvre on muscle spindle activity in man. *J. Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiat.* 1975. 38 1143-1153.
- ARTER, K.-E., G. WALLIN, L. LÖFTHED and R.-M. AQUILLOUS. Muscle spindle activity in alternating box of Parkinsonism and in clonus. *J. Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiat.* 1975. 38 636-641.
- BRADSHAW, F. A., E. BRADSHAW and R. H. TAYLOR. Posture and its cost. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1940. 129 1-781.
- CH, I. W. and R. D. WRIGHT. The mechanics of easy standing by man. *Ann. J. exp. Biol. med. Sci.* 1927 305-315.
- COX, I. P. *The Head, Gait and Posture*. Pitman Medical, London, 1967.
- CRITCHIE, P. B. C., *Mammalian Muscle Receptors and their Central Actions*. Edward Arnold, London, 1971.
- EL, S. Discharge patterns of soleus motor units with associated changes in force exerted by foot during set stance in man. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1973. 36 458-471.
- EL, S. Estimation of motor-unit discharges as a neuronal mechanism of synchronization. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1975. 38 859-870.
- EVES, L. M., Vestibular and reflex control of normal standing. In: *Control of Posture and Locomotion*. I. R. B. Stoltz, K. G. Pearson, R. S. Smith and J. B. Redford. Plenum Press, New York, 1971. 291-308.
- EVES, L. M. Adapting reflexes controlling the human posture. *Exp. Brain Res.* 1976 a. 26. 59-72.
- EVES, L. M. Reflex postural adjustments in man: the gain of the response and pattern of coordination among muscles are independently controlled parameters. In: *Abstracts of the International Symposium on Human Reflexes and Motor Disorders*. Ed. J. E. Desmedt. Brunner, 1976 b. 135.
- EVES, T. D. M. *The Neurophysiology of Postural Mechanisms*. Butterworths, London, 1967.
- HEMM, M. H. *Pathologie und Therapie der Sinuskritik- und Morbilitäts-Neurosen. Lehrbuch der Neurophysiologie des Menschen*. Hardevald, Berlin 1857.
- HEMM, M. Influence of the locomotor system on stance and volitional movement in normal man. *Acta phys. Med.* 1969. 42. 225-236.
- IR, J. W. The act of standing. *Acta orthop. scand.* 1953. 23 159-168.
- IR, J. W. The forces operating at the human ankle joint during standing. *J. Anat. (Lond.)* 1957. 91 45-564.
- LEPPER, A., D. BURKE and F. EBBEL. The unloading reflex under normal and pathological conditions. In: *New Developments in EMG and Clinical Neurophysiology* vol. 3. Ed. J. E. Desmedt. Karger, Basel 1973. 603-617.
- MAED, A. I., D. BURKE, A. STRAUSSER and F. VELAZO. Activity of muscle spindles during muscle twitches and clonus in normal and spastic human subjects. *Electroenceph. clin. Neurophysiol.* 1974. 37 589-597.
- MAED, A. I. Slowly adapting muscle receptors in man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970. 78 315-333.
- MAED, A. I. Muscle spindle responses at the onset of isometric voluntary contractions in man. Time influence between fusimotor and clonusmotor effects. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1971. 218 405-431.
- MAED, A. I. Muscle spindle afferent discharges from resting and contracting muscles in normal human subjects. In: *New Developments in EMG and Clinical Neurophysiology* vol. 3. Ed. J. E. Desmedt. Karger, Basel, 1973. 251-262.
- MAED, A. I. Afferent discharge from human muscle spindles in non-contracting muscles. Steady state impulse frequency as a function of joint angle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 a. 90. 303-318.
- MAED, A. I. Human muscle spindle discharge during isometric voluntary contractions. Amplitude relations between spindle frequency and torque. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 b. 90. 319-336.
- MAED, R. O., A. HOWELL and K.-E. HAARMANN. Recordings from muscle afferents in Parkinsonian rigidity. In: *New Developments in EMG and Clinical Neurophysiology* vol. 3. Ed. J. E. Desmedt. Karger, Basel, 1973. 263-272.

*Does the segmental stretch reflex provide assistance to the sway-induced reflex in*

Even though the sway induced reflex contraction is not generated through  $\alpha$  pathways, it is possible that the co-activated spindle activity might provide support to the contraction through segmental stretch reflex pathways, much as is postulated for the co-activated spindle activity in a voluntary contraction (G Hagbarth *et al* 1970 Matthews 1972). For such assistance to be powerful the stretch reflex pathways would probably have to be increased along with the active skeletomotor and fusimotor neurones, since stretch reflex gain appears to be increased in a standing man (*cf* Eklund 1972, 1973 Elner *et al* 1976). Gain considerations notwithstanding, assistance could still be significant, since the background spindle discharge in the co-activated fusimotor drive allows spindle endings to reflect dynamic changes in external load more faithfully. The resulting irregularities in spindle firing may be apparent at monosynaptic latency as an alteration in motor unit discharge pattern (Burg and Erbel 1973 Vallbo 1973 and unpublished observations).

In this respect the experiments of Shambes (1969) may be relevant. Normal stance is active during standing to check the tendency to forward rotation of the pelvis (*cf* Smith 1957). Bilateral blockade of the sciatic nerves with local anaesthetic results in deficits in postural stability at a stage sufficient to abolish the tendon jerk and its sensation without altering tactile sensation (Shambes 1969). Although some doubt may be entertained about the selectivity of such blocks, the findings are consistent with the view that intact fusimotor innervation and the resultant spindle afferent discharge play a role in the maintenance of stable stance. The co-activated spindle discharge could stabilize stance through segmental reflex pathways, through higher reflex mechanisms, or both.

This study was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project No. B76-1). The authors are grateful to Professor K. E. Hagbarth for advice and help throughout the study.

## References

- BURKE, D., K. E. HAGBARTH, L. LÖRSTEDT and B. G. WALLIN, The responses of human muscle spindles to vibration of non-contracting muscles. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976 a. 261: 673-69.
- BURKE, D., K. E. HAGBARTH, L. LÖRSTEDT and B. G. WALLIN, The responses of human muscle spindles to vibration during isometric contraction. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976 b. 261: 695-7.
- DELUZE, W., K. E. HAGBARTH, A. HONGELL and B. G. WALLIN, General characteristics of human muscle spindles. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972. 84: 65-81.
- EKLUND, G. General features of vibration-induced effects on balance. *Uppsala J. Med. Sci.* 1972. 77: 1-10.
- EKLUND, G. Further studies of vibration-induced effects on balance. *Uppsala J. Med. Sci.* 1973. 78: 1-10.
- EKLUND, G. and L. LÖRSTEDT. Biomechanical analysis of balance. *Biomed. Eng.* 1970. 5: 3.
- ELNER, A. M., V. S. GURINKEL, M. I. LIPSHITZ, G. V. MAMARAKHLINOV and K. E. POROV. The stretch reflex by additional support during quiet stance. *Agrazologiya* 1976. 17A: 15-20.
- GRANT, R., *The Basis of Motor Control*. Academic Press, London, 1970.
- HAGBARTH, K. E. and Å. B. VALLBO, Discharge characteristics of human muscle afferents during stretch and contraction. *Exp. Neurol.* 1968. 22: 674-694.
- HAGBARTH, K. E., A. HONGELL and G. WALLIN, The effect of gamma fibre block on afferent activity during voluntary contractions. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970. 79: 77A-8A.
- HAGBARTH, K. E., G. WALLIN and L. LÖRSTEDT. Muscle spindle responses to stretch in normal and spastic subjects. *J. Rehab. Med.* 1973. 5: 156-159.

cholesterol is poorly soluble in water but it can be dispersed as particulate suspension. In order to stabilize these suspensions different means have been tried (Portman and Siskin 1957, Nilsson and Zilverman 1972, Sodhi and Kudchodkar 1973 b, Sabbah and Kakkis 1973).

When particulate cholesterol is given i.v. to rats, the radioactivity of plasma reaches a maximum immediately whereafter there is a rapid decline and a minimum follows in 30 min (Nilsson and Zilverman 1972). More than half of the injected radioactivity is found in liver (Avigan 1959, Appelgren 1967, Nilsson and Zilverman 1972). The results of Nilsson and Zilverman suggest that it is the reticuloendothelial cells of liver and spleen which are capable for the removal of particulate cholesterol from the blood. Gradually radioactivity reappears in the circulation and a second maximum in plasma develops around 8-12 h (Appelgren 1967, Nilsson and Zilverman 1972). At this stage cholesterol is no more particulate but bound to plasma lipoproteins. It was suggested by Nilsson and Zilverman that the reappearance of cholesterol into the circulation would be due to its release from the phagocytic cells as unesterified cholesterol, which is then esterified intravascularly or at the liver.

In the present investigation the removal of particulate cholesterol from the circulation of rat was studied by following the radioactivity of cholesterol in blood and in different organs, viz. liver, spleen, lungs and kidneys.

### Material and Methods

**Animals.** Wistar rats weighing 200-300 g were used. Each experimental group consisted of animals of the same sex and age. The rats were fed a standard laboratory diet (Henkka, Finland) *ad libitum*. All experiments started at 8-10 a.m. daily after an overnight fast.

**Cholesterol suspensions.** The radioactive compounds were purchased from the Radiochemical Centre, Amersham, England. They were used without prior purification. Cholesterol 4-<sup>14</sup>C and 7- $\alpha$ -<sup>3</sup>H (2N) specific activities of 55.6-61.0 mCi/mmol and 300 mCi/mmol, respectively. They were both found to be not more than 5% pure or poorer than analysed by thin layer chromatography.

**Preparation and administration of particulate cholesterol.** Radioactive cholesterol (without carrier, if stated otherwise) was dissolved in one volume of ethanol in a test tube, 10 volumes of water was added and the contents were stirred with a vortex mixer. A faint opalescence was usually seen, visible particles were not found. Immediately after the preparation 0.25-1.0 ml-amounts of the dispersions were injected into the veins of rats.

**Bleeding techniques.** Blood samples were collected under light ether anaesthesia from the tip of the tail. Plasma was separated by centrifugation after dilution of an aliquot of blood with 0.15 M NaCl-solution. The determination of the radioactivity of whole blood, a measured aliquot was hemolyzed with 9 mM  $\text{LiClO}_4$  and counted directly (Valeri 1975). For the calculation of blood radioactivity blood volume was assumed to be 7 ml/100 g b.wt. (Oreganum and Rawson 1959).

**Organ samples.** Animals were killed by cardiac puncture under ether anaesthesia and blood was collected in EDTA-tubes. Plasma and red blood cells were separated by centrifugation and the cells were washed in 5 ml of 0.15 M  $\text{LiClO}_4$ -solution. Liver, spleen, lungs and kidneys were removed and weighed. Organs were kept at -18°C until analyzed.

**Organ homogenization.** Organs were homogenized in 20 volumes of water with Potter-Elvehjem homogenizer. Homogenates, plasma and red blood cells were extracted with 20 volumes of chloroform-methanol 2:1 (v/v). The extract was filtered and purified according to Folch *et al.* (1957).

**Determination of free and esterified cholesterol.** Free and esterified cholesterol were separated by thin layer chromatography (silica gel G, 0.25 mm). The plates were developed in petroleum ether-diethyl ether and 85:15 (v/v). Spots were visualized by iodine vapour and scraped either directly into counting vials or into test tubes. Here the support was extracted 3 times with chloroform-methanol 2:1 (v/v).

Cholesterol extracted into hexane after alkaline hydrolysis (Abell *et al.* 1952) was determined with

## The Fate of Intravenously Administered Radioactive Cholesterol Dispersion in the Rat

By

J. VIHKARI, H. SAARNI, O. RUUSKANEN and T. NIKKARI\*

Received 14 December 1976

### Abstract

VIHKARI J., H. SAARNI, O. RUUSKANEN and T. NIKKARI. *The fate of intravenously administered cholesterol dispersion in the rat*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 200-209.

The present work was aimed at studying the first stages of disappearance of particulate cholesterol from circulation. The distribution of radioactivity in blood, liver, spleen, lungs and kidneys was determined at different time intervals after i.v. injections of aqueous-ethanolic dispersions of radioactive cholesterol into rats. More than 95% of the dose disappeared from the circulation in 10 min. From 71 to 93% of the dose was found in the liver 5 min-2 h after the injection. According to autoradiography, most of the particulate cholesterol was immediately taken up by the liver parenchymal cells. There were only few grains in Kupffer cells. 2 min to 6 h after the injection the highest specific radioactivity was in the free cholesterol fraction of the liver. The specific activity of liver esterified cholesterol was 54% of that of the free cholesterol at 1 h. They both declined gradually and reached the same level in 10 days. There was a gradual rise in specific activities of plasma free and esterified cholesterol starting 30 min after the injection. Both reached a maximum in 6-16 h when the curve of plasma esterified cholesterol intersected that of liver esterified cholesterol. The radioactivity reappearing in plasma was associated with lipoproteins and red cells. Cholesterol of the high density lipoproteins had the highest specific activity. The results indicate that particulate cholesterol is taken up chiefly by the parenchymal cells of the liver and is subsequently incorporated into the plasma lipoproteins, most rapidly into the high density lipoproteins. A large fraction of plasma esterified cholesterol originates in the liver.

**Key words:** autoradiography, cholesterol, chylomicrons, Kupffer cells, lipoproteins, low density lipoproteins, high density lipoproteins.

For studies of the kinetics of cholesterol in the body radioactive cholesterol is usually injected intravenously either as "physiological" lipoprotein bound cholesterol or in an "unphysiological" particulate form. Lipoprotein-bound radioactive cholesterol can be prepared *in vivo* or *in vitro* (Avigan 1969). Following its injection plasma radioactivity reaches a maximum immediately, whereafter there is a decay which can be divided into 2 or 3 components indicating an equilibration between 2 or 3 hypothetical cholesterol pools (Nestle 1969, Goodman *et al.* 1973).

\* Present address: Department of Pediatrics, University of Turku, 20520 Turku 52, Finland.

\* Present address: Department of Biomedical Sciences, University of Tampere, BOX 607, 33101 Tampere 10, Finland.

Cholesterol is poorly soluble in water but it can be dispersed as particulate suspension. To stabilize these suspensions different means have been tried (Portman and Sinis-957 Nilsson and Zilvermit 1972, Sodhi and Kudchodkar 1973 b, Subbiah and Kuksis). When particulate cholesterol is given i.v. to rats, the radioactivity of plasma reaches a peak immediately whereafter there is a rapid decline and a minimum follows in 30 min (Nilsson and Zilvermit 1972). More than half of the injected radioactivity is found in liver (Arghan 1959 Appelgren 1967 Nilsson and Zilvermit 1972). The results of Nilsson and Zilvermit suggest that it is the reticuloendothelial cells of liver and spleen which are responsible for the removal of particulate cholesterol from the blood. Gradually radioactivity reappears in the circulation and a second maximum in plasma develops around 8-12 hr (Appelgren 1967 Nilsson and Zilvermit 1972). At this stage cholesterol is no more soluble but bound to plasma lipoproteins. It was suggested by Nilsson and Zilvermit that the reappearance of cholesterol into the circulation would be due to its release from the reticuloendothelial cells as unesterified cholesterol, which is then esterified intravascularly or at the sites.

In the present investigation the removal of particulate cholesterol from the circulation of rats was studied by following the radioactivity of cholesterol in blood and in different organs, viz. liver, spleen, lungs and kidneys.

### Material and Methods

**Animals.** Wistar rats weighing 200-350 g were used. Each experimental group consisted of animals of the same sex and age. The rats were fed standard laboratory diet (Heakids, Purina) *ad libitum*. All experiments were carried out at 8-10 a.m. daily after an overnight fast.

**Radioactive compounds.** The radioactive compounds were purchased from the Radiochemical Centre, Amersham, England. They were used without prior purification. Cholesterol 4-<sup>14</sup>C and 7- $\alpha$ -<sup>3</sup>H (NEN) had specific activities of 55.6-61.8 mCi/mmol and 300 mCi/mmol, respectively. They were both found to be stable for 5 years or longer when analysed by thin layer chromatography.

**Preparation and administration of particulate cholesterol.** Radioactive cholesterol (without carrier if stated otherwise) was dissolved in one volume of ethanol in test tubes, 10 volumes of water was added and the contents were mixed. A white emulsion formed. A faint opalescence was usually seen; visible particles were not found immediately after the preparation. 0.25-1.0 ml- aliquots of the dispersion were injected into the veins of rats.

**Bleeding technique.** Blood samples were collected under light ether anaesthesia from the tip of the tail. The blood was separated by centrifugation after dilution of an aliquot of blood with 0.15 M NaCl-solution.

**Determination of the radioactivity of whole blood.** A measured aliquot was hemolyzed with 9 ml of 0.15 M NaCl, and counted directly (Valeri 1973). For the calculation of blood radioactivity blood volume was assumed to be 7 ml/100 g b.w. (Gjergensen and Rasmussen 1959).

**Organ samples.** Animals were killed by cardiac puncture under ether anaesthesia and blood was collected into EDTA-tubes. Plasma and red blood cells were separated by centrifugation and the cells were washed with about 5 ml of 0.15 M NaCl-solution. Liver, spleen, lungs and kidneys were removed and washed with water. Organs were kept at -18°C until analysed.

Organs were homogenized in 20 volumes of water with Potter-Elvehjem homogenizer. Homogenates, plasma and red blood cells were extracted with 20 volumes of chloroform-methanol 2:1 (v/v). The extract was filtered and purified according to Folch *et al.* (1957).

**Determination of free and esterified cholesterol.** Free and esterified cholesterol were separated by thin layer chromatography (silica gel G, R25 size). The plates were developed in petroleum ether: diethyl ether: octane 85:15:1 (v/v/v). Spots were visualized by iodine vapour and scraped either directly into counting vials or into test tubes, where the support was extracted 3 times with chloroform-methanol 2:1 (v/v).

Cholesterol extracted from organs after alkaline hydrolysis (Abell *et al.* 1957) was determined with



modification of the ferric chloride method of Badzio and Boczon (1966). In this modification the tissue was heated at 60°C for 6 min in order to obtain full colour development.

**Separation and Isolation of Lipoproteins** The lipoproteins were fractionated by density gradient centrifugation according to Viikari and Pelliniemi (1974). The lipoprotein fractions were dialyzed against distilled water at 4°C for at least 48 h and lyophilized. The lipids were extracted with chloroform-methanol (2:1) according to Folch *et al.* (1957).

**Measurement of radioactivity** Radioactivity was measured with a Packard Tri-Carb liquid scintillation spectrometer (model 3320) equipped with an external standard. The scintillation mixture for lipid contained 0.4% PPO (2,5-diphenyloxazole) and 0.01% POPOP (4-methyl-5-phenyl oxazole) in toluene. Maximum counting efficiencies for  $^3\text{H}$  and  $^{14}\text{C}$ -cholesterol were 42% and 96%, respectively.

The radioactivity from blood or plasma was also measured directly in a two-phase solvent system using internal standardization (Viikari 1975). Maximum counting efficiencies for  $^3\text{H}$  and  $^{14}\text{C}$ -cholesterol were 30% and 89%, respectively.

**Radioautography** Organ samples were fixed in cobalt-formalin (Jones *et al.* 1959). Sections of 3–5  $\mu\text{m}$  thickness were cut in a cryostat, allowed to dry and coated with an emulsion (Kodak NTB-J) according to Rogers (1967).

**Cell smears of liver** were prepared mainly according to Anderson (1953). A piece of liver was cut gently with forceps in saline. Unsuspended pieces were allowed to settle in a centrifuge tube and the supernatant was discarded and enriched (10 min, 100 g). The sediment was resuspended in a small volume of saline and the suspension was used for the preparation of the smear. The smear was allowed to dry and then fixed with the emulsion.

The emulsion was allowed to dry about 5  $\mu\text{m}$  in a horizontal position. The slides were stored for 1 week–5 months in  $-20^\circ\text{C}$ , developed, rinsed and stained with hematoxylin-eosin.

## Results

### Radioactivity of particulate cholesterol in blood and tissues

The radioactive particulate cholesterol disappeared rapidly from the blood (Fig. 1A) with a mean  $T_{1/2}$  of 1.3 min. More than 95% of the radioactivity had left the circulation after the injection and there was a nadir after about 30 min, when only 1–2% of

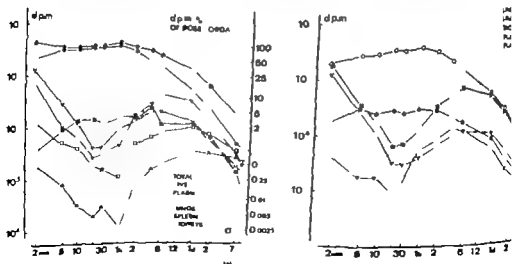


Fig. 1 Radioactivity of tissues after i.v. injection of particulate cholesterol. 20  $\mu\text{Ci}$  of  $^3\text{H}$ -cholesterol was given to 13 rats. The organism was perfused with 0.15-M NaCl (50–100 ml) through the thoracic aorta to remove the blood. Total = the sum of radioactivities in blood and all organs. FC = free cholesterol esterified cholesterol.



A series of radioautographic patterns of liver after injection of particulate  $^3\text{H}$ -cholesterol (20  $\mu\text{Ci}$  was to each rat) Series e-h, frozen section technique, exposition time 2 weeks. Series a-d, cell smear technique, exposition time 5 months. a, 1.5 min, b, 10 min, c, 1 h, d, 24 h, e, 1.5 min, f, 20 min, g, 2 h, h, 24 h.

used in the circulation. Thereafter radioactive cholesterol re-entered the blood and a maximum was reached after 6-16 h followed by a slow decline. Practically all of the injected radioactivity was extractable from blood, liver, spleen, lungs and kidneys from 1.5 min to 2 h after the administration of the particulate cholesterol (Fig. 1a). During its initial disappearance from the blood radioactivity accumulated in liver and spleen. 5 min after the injection the liver contained approximately 71% of the radioactivity. The radioactivity of the liver increased further during the first hour up to 93% of the injected cholesterol was esterified in 1.5 min and 8-13% of the liver radioactive cholesterol was in esterified form from 1.5 min to 1 day after the injection (Fig. 1). It was checked that no esterified cholesterol was present in the material injected. Although the maximum radioactivity taken up by the spleen was only 6 per cent of that of the liver, the shape of the radioactivity curve of the spleen resembled that of the liver and may reflect a partial similarity in handling of particulate cholesterol by these two organs. About 1 h after the injection, coinciding with the start of the decrease of liver radioactivity in blood, lungs and kidneys (Fig. 1a) began to rise again. The radioactivity found in lungs and kidneys may be due to blood remaining in these organs even after perfusion with saline, whereas the majority of the radioactivity of plasma obviously originated in the liver.

#### *Radioautographic localization of particulate cholesterol in the liver*

Only a few grains were seen over the Kupffer cells 1.5 min to 24 h after the injection of particulate cholesterol (Fig. 2). On the other hand in liver parenchymal cells there was radioactivity already 1.5 min after the injection (Fig. 2). The labeling was at its maximum 10-60 min after the injection, which is in good agreement with chemical data (Fig. 1). There was a

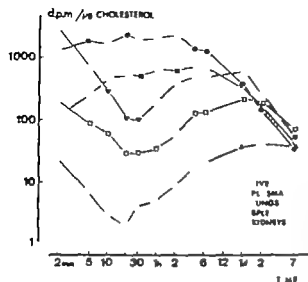


Fig. 3 Specific radioactivity of plasma, liver, spleen and lungs after i.v. injection of  $^3\text{H}$ -cholesterol.

decrease in the number of grains at 6 h and only occasional grains were seen after 7 h when the radioactivity of the liver had dropped to 14% of the maximum value. These results indicate that i.v. injected particulate cholesterol is taken up chiefly by liver parenchymal cells rather than Kupfer cells.

#### *Specific radioactivity of cholesterol reappearing into circulation*

The specific activity of total cholesterol in the liver, plasma, spleen and lungs reaches equilibrium in 2 days after the injection of radioactive particulate cholesterol, while the specific activity of the kidneys did not equilibrate with plasma cholesterol until after 7 days (Fig. 3). The curves of Fig. 3 are in keeping with the concept that plasma cholesterol is a precursor of lung and kidney cholesterol. The plasma specific activity curve intersects the liver curve, but not at its maximum. This result agrees with the general view that a part of plasma cholesterol originates in other tissues than the liver. There is a similar set of curves between the specific activity curves of liver free cholesterol and plasma free cholesterol (Fig. 4a and b) suggesting that it is the free rather than esterified plasma cholesterol that originates in other tissues.

The specific activity curves of Fig. 4a are in accordance with the idea that free cholesterol is the precursor of erythrocyte cholesterol. The specific activity curve of plasma esterified cholesterol intersects that of liver esterified cholesterol at its maximum (Fig. 4a and b) which can be interpreted to indicate a direct precursor-product relationship between liver and plasma esterified cholesterol in the rat.

The radioactivity reappearing in plasma was associated with lipoproteins isolated by ultracentrifugation (Fig. 5). The specific radioactivity of the low and very low density lipoprotein cholesterol followed closely that of the red blood cell cholesterol, whereas the specific activity of the high density lipoprotein cholesterol was always clearly higher than that of the other lipoproteins during the rising part of the specific activity curve. Maximum specific activity was reached in 5–10 h, always earlier in HDL than in LDL and VLDL lipoproteins.

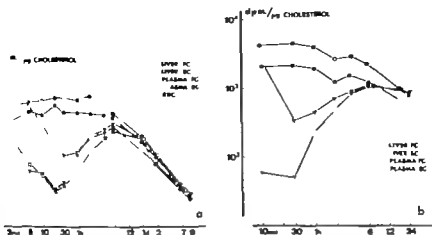


Fig. 1. Specific radioactivity of free and esterified cholesterol of liver and plasma after injection of tritiated cholesterol. In expt. a)  $^3H$ -cholesterol ( $20 \mu Ci$ ) was given to 13 rats, in expt. b)  $^3H$ -cholesterol ( $10 \mu Ci$ ) was given to 8 rats. FC = free cholesterol, EC = esterified cholesterol, RBC = red blood cell cholesterol.

Equilibrium of cholesterol specific activity between different lipoproteins was achieved in 14 h.

#### Comparison of the kinetics of particulate and chylomicron cholesterol

Chylomicron cholesterol has been shown to be removed from the circulation by the liver endothelial cells (Nilsson and Zilverman 1971), which in the present study appeared responsible for the uptake of particulate cholesterol as well. Therefore the kinetics of cholesterol in these two forms were compared. Rats were given radioactive  $^3H$ -cholesterol by

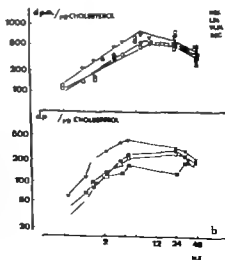


Fig. 2. Specific radioactivity of plasma lipoproteins and red blood cell cholesterol after injection of tritiated cholesterol.  $^3H$ -cholesterol ( $40 \mu Ci$ ) was given to 3 rats. In  $^3H$ -cholesterol ( $25 \mu Ci$ ) was given to one rat. Lipoproteins were fractionated by preparative flotation technique (50 000 rev./min, 600  $\mu$  6 h).



Fig. 6. Relative radioactivity of blood after i.v. injection of particulate  $^{14}\text{C}$ -cholesterol and after oral feeding of  $^3\text{H}$ -cholesterol. Values are expressed as per cent of calculated maximum values.  $^3\text{H}$ -cholesterol ( $25 \mu\text{Ci}$  in olive oil) was given to 7 rats by gastric intubation and within 30 min  $^{14}\text{C}$ -cholesterol ( $5 \mu\text{Ci}$ ) administered i.v.

gastric intubation and after 30 min  $^{14}\text{C}$ -cholesterol in particulate form was injected. The resulting radioactivity curves were closely similar in shape (Fig. 6), although the micron curve followed about 6 h behind the curve of particulate cholesterol. The difference between the curves may be due to the time needed for the absorption of cholesterol from the gastrointestinal tract (Zilverman and Hughes 1974) and for the conversion of the chylomicrons into remnant particles (Redgrave 1970). Together with the autoradiographic findings the present results suggest that the mechanism of removal of particulate cholesterol from the circulation may be similar to that of chylomicron cholesterol (Redgrave *et al* 1969).

### Discussion

It has been shown previously that the radioactive particulate cholesterol cleared from blood is found in the liver (Avigan 1959; Nilsson and Zilverman 1972). In the present study more than 90 per cent of the dose accumulated in this organ (Fig. 1). The short half-life of the cholesterol in the blood indicates that the uptake of the radioactivity by the liver is rapid. After 1.5 min about 50% and after 5 min 75% of the dose was found in the liver, which blood had been removed by perfusion. This resembles the rapid uptake by the liver of cholesteryl esters of the chylomicron remnants (Redgrave 1970) of which 40% was found in the liver after one min and 92% after 10 min. There is also uptake by the liver of cholesteryl esters artificially incorporated into rat plasma lipoproteins (Goodman and Lequire 1975); the maximum uptake is 58% of the dose.

All the injected particulate cholesterol was in the unesterified form. 1 min after injection 41% of the dose was already found esterified in the liver. It is possible that some of the dose was esterified in blood before reaching the liver, but a more likely explanation is that the esterification took place in the liver. The initial rapid esterification slowed down after 5 min, whereafter a plateau was maintained for 1 h (Fig. 1b). During this time 54% of the dose was in the form of liver esterified cholesterol.

In the radioautographic studies of liver cells by both frozen and smear techniques

oal grains were seen over the Kupffer cells (Fig. 2). The radioactivity was associated with the parenchymal cells already 1.5 min after the injection. It is unlikely that the observations could be accounted for an artifact, because the tissues were fixed directly after killing the animals. The results, together with the kinetic data (Fig. 6) as that the handling of cholesterol dispersion in the liver resembles that of chylomicron (Stein *et al.* 1969), except that the remnant cholesterol is mostly esterified and is stored in the liver. Since 6 per cent of the radioactive dose in the present studies was found in the spleen, it is possible that some types of particles were caught up by the reticuloendothelial cells. The distribution of radioactivity in the spleen was not studied in detail, yet.

Although labeled cholesteryl esters in emulsified chylomicron lipid and in intact chylomicrons is taken up by the parenchymal cells of rat liver (Nilsson and Zilversmit 1971), Nilsson and Zilversmit (1972) found by scintillation counting that the liver Kupffer cells treated by pronase digestion contained the greatest part of the injected particulate cholesterol.

Pronase is known to digest the parenchymal cells but not Kupffer cells (Mills and Mc-Franklin 1969). Since the Kupffer cells are phagocytosing cells, it is possible that radioactivity located primarily in the parenchymal cells was ingested by the Kupffer cells when the parenchymal cells were disintegrated.

On the basis of the present results it cannot be concluded, whether all of the particulate cholesterol entered the liver parenchymal cells or whether some particles remained on the surface. Stein *et al.* (1969) have proposed that chylomicron cholesteryl esters are quickly absorbed by the liver parenchymal cell surface and are only slowly transferred into the cell. It is also possible that pools of differing specific activities were created intracellularly. It has been suggested by Sodhi and Knechtel (1973 a) that separate metabolic pools would exist in the liver for cholesterol originating in the intestines and synthesized *de novo* by the liver on the one hand and for cholesterol reaching the liver as a part of plasma lipoproteins on the other. Therefore, caution is required in the interpretation of the kinetics of particulate cholesterol re-entering the circulation.

It is apparent that the liver was the chief source of the radioactive cholesterol re-entering the plasma. At this stage, the radioactivity was associated with the plasma lipoproteins (Fig. 5). Two major mechanisms for the incorporation of liver cholesterol into the plasma lipoproteins can be considered: (a) Particular cholesterol that has entered the liver parenchymal cells is incorporated into lipoproteins synthesized by these cells. Because cholesterol synthesized *de novo* by rat liver first appears in the very low density lipoprotein fraction (O'Brien *et al.* 1963, Quidley *et al.* 1967), it is this lipoprotein that should have had the highest specific activity in the present studies. Since the high density lipoproteins had the highest specific activity the mechanism considered above does not alone explain the reappearance of particulate cholesterol into the circulation, although it may account for a part of it.

(b) The liver parenchymal cells may have a mechanism of excretion of cholesterol similar to that of cells of peripheral tissues. There is experimental evidence obtained with mammalian cells in culture that the high density lipoproteins would selectively function as acceptors of cholesterol from the cells (Bates and Rothblat 1974, Stein *et al.* 1976). This concept is in agreement with the present observation that the radioactivity first appeared in the

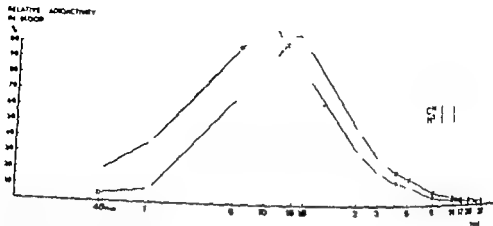


Fig. 6. Relative radioactivity of blood after i.v. injection of particulate  $^{14}\text{C}$ -cholesterol and the oral feeding of  $^3\text{H}$ -cholesterol. Values are expressed as per cent of calculated maximum dose  $^3\text{H}$ -cholesterol ( $25 \mu\text{Ci}$  in olive oil) was given to 7 rats by gastric intubation and within 30 min  $^{14}\text{C}$ -cholesterol ( $5 \mu\text{Ci}$ ) administered i.v.

gastric intubation and after 30 min  $^{14}\text{C}$ -cholesterol in particulate form was injected. The resulting radioactivity curves were closely similar in shape (Fig. 6), although the  $^3\text{H}$  curve followed about 6 h behind the curve of particulate cholesterol. The difference between the curves may be due to the time needed for the absorption of cholesterol from the gastrointestinal tract (Zilversmit and Hughes 1974) and for the conversion of the chylomicrons into remnant particles (Redgrave 1970). Together with the morphographic findings the present results suggest that the mechanism of removal of particulate cholesterol from the circulation may be similar to that of chylomicron cholesterol (Gall *et al* 1969).

### Discussion

It has been shown previously that the radioactive particulate cholesterol cleared from blood is found in the liver (Avigan 1959, Nilsson and Zilversmit 1972). In the present study more than 90 per cent of the dose accumulated in this organ (Fig. 1). The short half-life of the cholesterol in the blood indicates that the uptake of the radioactivity by the liver is rapid. After 1.5 min about 50% and after 5 min 75% of the dose was found in the liver, i.e. which blood had been removed by perfusion. This resembles the rapid uptake by rats of cholesteryl esters of the chylomicron remnants (Redgrave 1970), of which 40% was found in the liver after one min and 92% after 10 min. There is also uptake by the liver of cholesteryl esters artificially incorporated into rat plasma lipoproteins (Goodman & Lequire 1975) the maximum uptake is 58% of the dose.

All the injected particulate cholesterol was in the unesterified form. 1 1/2 min after injection 41% of the dose was already found esterified in the liver. It is possible that a part of the dose was esterified in blood before reaching the liver, but a more likely explanation is that the esterification took place in the liver. The initial rapid esterification slowed down after 5 min, whereafter a plateau was maintained for 1 h (Fig. 1 b). During this time 4-6% of the dose was in the form of liver esterified cholesterol.

In the radioautographic studies of liver cells by both frozen and smear techniques of

20. A. G. H. L. RUTANBERG and L. A. SOLOFF, Serum cholesterol esterification in species resistant and susceptible to atherosclerosis. *Atherosclerosis* 1974, 19, 297-305.
21. D. M. and D. ZICHER-FRANKLIN, Electron microscope study of isolated Kupffer cells. *Amer. J. Path.* 1969, 54, 147-155.
22. R. J. H. M. WYTHE and D. S. GOODMAN, Distribution and turnover of cholesterol in humans. *J. clin. Invest.* 1969, 43, 902-921.
23. R. A. and D. B. ZILVERMAN, Distribution of chylomicron cholesteryl ester between perivascular and Kupffer cells of rat liver. *Biochim. biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1971, 748, 137-142.
24. R. A. and D. B. ZILVERMAN, Fate of intravenously administered particulate and lipoprotein cholesterol in the rat. *J. Lipid Res.* 1972, 13, 32-38.
25. R. W. and L. SCORTELLA, Dietary fat and hypercholesterolemia in the cebus monkey. Esterification and disappearance of cholesterol-4- $C^{14}$ . *J. exp. Med.* 1957, 106, 727-742.
26. T. G. Formation of cholesteryl ester-rich particulate lipid during metabolism of chylomicrons. *Adv. Lipid Res.* 1970, 49, 465-471.
27. A. W. *Techniques of autoradiography*. Elsevier Publ. Amsterdam, 1967.
28. P. S. D. E. HART, L. L. GIDEZ, A. WYTHE and H. A. EDER, Plasma lipoprotein metabolism in infused rat livers. II. Transfer of free and esterified cholesterol into the plasma. *J. clin. Invest.* 1963, 42, 177-1285.
29. H. S. and B. J. KUDCHODKAR, Correlating metabolism of plasma and tissue cholesterol with that of plasma lipoproteins. *Lancet* 1973, 513-519.
30. H. S. and B. J. KUDCHODKAR, Labeling plasma lipoproteins with radioactive cholesterol. *J. Lab. Med.* 1973, 82, 111-123.
31. O. J. VANDERKAM and Y. STEIN, Cholesterol content and sterol synthesis in human skin fibroblasts and rat aortic smooth muscle cells exposed to lipoprotein-depleted serum and high density apolipoprotein/cholesterol mixtures. *Biochim. biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1976, 451, 347-358.
32. O. Y. STEIN, D. S. GOODMAN and N. H. FIDCH, The metabolism of chylomicron cholesteryl ester in rat liver. A combined radioisotographic electron microscopic and biochemical study. *J. cell. Biol.* 1969, 43, 419-431.
33. K. T. Cholesteryl ester metabolism in liver and blood plasma of various species. *Atherosclerosis* 1974, 19, 393-406.
34. M. T. R. and A. KUKER, Differences in metabolism of cholesterol and acetate following intravenous injection in rats. *Biochim. biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1973, 306, 95-103.
35. L. and M. E. LAW, Labeling of liver and serum cholesterol esters after the injection of cholesterol- $C^{14}$  and cholesterol-4- $C^{14}$  esters. *Arch. Biochem.* 1966, 113, 143-149.
36. J. Direct counting of tissue containing radioactive cholesterol by two-phase liquid scintillation method. *Anal. Biochem.* 1975, 63, 566-571.
37. J. and T. T. PELLERIN, Fractionation of plasma lipoproteins by density gradient centrifugation using ultracentrifuge. *Israel J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1974, 34, 67-73.
38. D. B. and L. B. HUMER, Validation of dual-isotope plasma ratio method for measurement of cholesterol absorption in rats. *J. Lipid Res.* 1974, 15, 465-473.



plasma high density lipoproteins (Fig. 5). However, it is also possible that there is exchange of cholesterol between the lipoproteins and cholesterol particles still present at the cell surface. By whatever mechanism the high density lipoproteins acquired their active cholesterol, the curves in Fig. 5 suggest that this cholesterol could in its turn be able to function as a source for cholesterol of the other lipoproteins.

According to Fig. 4 plasma esterified cholesterol did not appear to acquire all its activity from plasma free cholesterol and obviously a large fraction of esterified cholesterol was derived from the liver. This is in agreement with the report of Portman and Seligson (1957) in cebus monkey that particular cholesterol reappears in blood as both free cholesterol and cholesterol esters. There is a precursor-product relationship between the liver esterified cholesterol and plasma cholesterol esters (Fig. 4), but any conclusions about the proportion of plasma cholesterol esters originating from the liver are hampered by inability to know the homogeneity of the liver cholesterol pools. According to Seligson and Law (1971) most of plasma esterified cholesterol in the rat is derived from the liver esterified cholesterol, whereas the results of Gidez *et al.* (1965) suggest that the cholesterol esters of very low density lipoproteins but not those of the high density lipoproteins originate from the liver of the rat. The presence in rat plasma of lecithin cholesterol acyl transferase (Gidez *et al.* 1974, Stokke 1974) suggests that not all esterified cholesterol is contributed by the liver. Studies in humans (Barter 1974) suggest that the formation of very low density lipoprotein cholesterol ester takes place by esterification of free cholesterol perhaps in the liver and in the plasma.

## References

- ABELL, L. L., B. B. LEVY, B. B. BROOM and F. E. KENDALL, A simplified method for the estimation of cholesterol in serum and demonstration of its specificity. *J. biol. Chem.* 1952, 195, 357-366.
- ANDERSON, N. G. Mass isolation of whole cells from rat liver. *Science* 1953, 117, 627-628.
- APPELBERG, L. E., Sites of steroid hormone formation. Autoradiographic studies using labelled precursors. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1967, Suppl. 301, 1-107.
- AVIGAN, J. A method for incorporating cholesterol and other lipids into serum lipoproteins. *J. biol. Chem.* 1959, 234, 787-790.
- BADIERO, T. and H. BOCCONI, The determination of free and esterified cholesterol in blood after separation by thin-layer chromatography. *Chim. clin. Acta* 1966, 13, 794-797.
- BARTER, P. J. Origin of esterified cholesterol transported in the very low density lipoproteins of plasma. *J. Lipid Res.* 1974, 15, 11-19.
- BATES, S. R. and G. H. ROTHBLAT, Regulation of cellular sterol flux and synthesis by human apolipoproteins. *Biochim. biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1974, 360, 38-55.
- FOLCH, J., M. LEES and G. H. SLOANE-STANLEY, A simple method for the isolation and purification of lipides from animal tissues. *J. biol. Chem.* 1957, 226, 497-509.
- GIDEZ, L. I., P. S. ROSENM and H. A. EDER, Effect of diet on the cholesterol ester composition of plasma lipoproteins in the rat. *J. Lipid Res.* 1965, 6, 377-382.
- GIDEZ, L. I., P. S. ROSENM and H. A. EDER, Turnover of cholesterol esters of plasma lipoproteins in the rat. *J. Lipid Res.* 1967, 8, 7-15.
- GOODMAN, D. S. and V. S. LEQUIRE, Transfer of esterified cholesterol from serum lipoproteins to liver. *Biochim. biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1975, 398, 325-336.
- GOODMAN, D. S., R. W. NOBLE and R. B. DELL, Three-pool model of the long-term turnover of cholesterol in man. *J. Lipid Res.* 1973, 14, 178-188.
- GREENHORN, M. I. and R. A. RAWSON, Blood volume. *Physiol. Rev.* 1959, 39, 307-342.
- JONES, R. M., W. A. THOMAS and R. H. O'NEAL, Embedding of tissues in carbon. *Can. J. Microsc.* 1959, 31, 453-456.

equally distributed in the two fibre types of human muscle (Piehl *et al.* 1974), judging from biochemical analysis, thereby indicating a similar glycogen restorative capacity. Due to this discrepancy between glycogen breakdown and glycogen storage capacity in the manner in which muscle fibre composition influences the former variable, the study of glycogen phosphorylase and glycogen synthetase enzyme activity in human skeletal muscle is of interest. This study was performed by means of comparative investigations of the two enzymes in homogenates of skeletal muscle samples with varied fibre composition and in individual fibre types.

### Subjects and Methods

Enzyme studies in muscle homogenates were performed on skeletal muscle biopsies taken at random from healthy physical education students at rest. The studies of individual fibre types were made from biopsies taken from 4 of these subjects. Age, height and weight averaged 23 (range 20–25) years (range 168–175) cm and 72 (range 72–73) kg respectively. Maximal oxygen uptake averaged  $4.2 \pm 0.6$  l  $\text{min}^{-1}$ . Muscle fibre composition varied among the subjects and averaged 54% (range 31–71%) slow twitch fibres.

Muscle samples were taken from the vastus lateralis employing the needle biopsy technique (Bergström 1962). The subjects were resting at the time. They ate an uncontrolled mixed diet and carried out a physical training programme 24 h before the biopsy. Muscle samples were immediately frozen in liquid nitrogen and stored at  $-80^\circ\text{C}$  immediately analyzed.

**Measurements from whole biopsy specimens.** Muscle fibre composition was determined according to Mick *et al.* (1972) by means of identification of myofibrillar ATPase activity in each individual fibre after incubation in pH 10.3 (Padykula and Herman 1955). The fibres were classified as either slow twitch (ST) or fast twitch (FT).

Glycogen content, expressed as glucose units (Karlsson 1971), and glycogen phosphorylase (a + b) activity (Berg *et al.* 1977) are determined with fluorometric methods originally described by Lowry and Passonneau (1972). Glycogen synthetase activity is measured according to the method of Thomas *et al.* (1974) as described by Piehl (1974). Since the biopsies for enzyme assays are obtained on different days, the glycogen content is determined twice.

**Measurements from individual muscle fibre types.** For determinations from individual fibre types, biopsy sites were freeze-dried and single muscle fibres dissected under light microscope at room temperature and boundary are controlled and kept constant (Essén and Henriksson 1974). Each single fibre is analysed (staining for myosin ATPase in pH 10.3) and analyses were made on batches (10–20  $\mu\text{g}$  weight) of ST and FT muscle fibres respectively. Glycogen determination is carried out employing the method previously used, although the glycogen hydrolyzation procedure was performed using smaller amounts of capillary tube (for details see Lowry and Passonneau 1972, Essén and Henriksson 1974). The enzyme activity determinations were also carried out as described above, although the homogenization and preparation were carried out differently. The glycogen phosphorylase (a + b) activity determinations are made in homogenates of pooled ST and FT fibres respectively (the dilution ratio corresponding to 1 w/v glucose ratio for glycogen synthetase activity was 1:1 w/v).

### Results

A linear increase was observed in glycogen synthetase activity (I–D) compared to glycogen phosphorylase (a + b) activity (Fig. 1). A similar relationship was found for the 4 samples raised for further study of enzyme activity and glycogen content in individual fibre types (table 1).

Glycogen synthetase (I–D) activity was found to range from  $7.6$ – $11.9 \mu\text{mol g(dw)}^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$  whether analyzed in pooled ST (mean value  $9.5 \mu\text{mol g(dw)}^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$ ) or FT fibres (mean value  $11.9 \mu\text{mol g(dw)}^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$ ).

## Glycogen Synthetase and Phosphorylase Activity in Slow and Fast Twitch Skeletal Muscle Fibres in Man

By

KARIN PIETIL and JAN KARLSSON

Received 15 December 1976

### Abstract

PIETIL K. and J. KARLSSON *Glycogen synthetase and phosphorylase activity in slow and fast twitch skeletal muscle fibres in man* Acta physiol scand. 1977 100: 210-214

Glycogen synthetase (I + D) and phosphorylase (a + b) activity was determined in human skeletal muscle biopsies with different muscle fibre composition and in dissected and pooled batches of the two main fibre types, slow twitch (ST) and fast twitch (FT), respectively. Glycogen synthetase (I + D) activity remained unchanged as the per cent of FT fibres increased but phosphorylase (a + b) activity was significantly increased. A similar activity pattern was found in dissected and pooled FT fibres compared to ST fibres. The same glycogen synthetase activity but heightened phosphorylase activity

The rate of carbohydrate utilization increases with increasing work load, and a pronounced increase in glycogen depletion is seen when intensity approaches maximal and supramaximal work levels (Saltin and Karlsson 1971, Gollnick *et al.* 1974). It has been suggested that the major source for carbohydrate metabolism at heavy exercise loads is muscle glycogen (for ref. see Saltin and Karlsson 1971). However, repletion of glycogen in the muscle cell following exercise depletion has been shown to be a relatively slow process compared to glucose utilization despite an adequate carbohydrate intake (for ref. see Pietil 1974).

Even individual muscle fibre composition, in addition to exercise intensity, was recently shown to be of significance for the rate of glycogen depletion. Juhlin-Dannfelt (1976) showed that depletion was greater in muscles rich in type II or fast twitch (FT) muscle fibres than in slow twitch (ST) fibres. This finding was in conformity with the more pronounced glycogenolytic profile found for FT muscle fibres (Gollnick *et al.* 1974, Sjodin 1976).

Glycogen breakdown is achieved by release of glucose residues from the glycogen polymer by the enzyme glycogen phosphorylase (E.C.2.4.1.1). This enzyme is activated by conversion of the enzyme from an inactive form (phosphorylase b) to an active form (phosphorylase a). Additional activation is produced by phosphatase in the presence of elevated 5' AMP levels (for ref. see Karlsson *et al.* 1977).

The enzyme glycogen synthetase (E.C.2.4.1.11) which also exists in two interconvertible forms, the D-form (dependent of G-6-P) and the I form (independent of G-6-P) (Dannfelt 1965) is the rate limiting step for glycogen synthesis in the muscle cell. This enzyme

II Glycogen phosphorylase ( $d+b$ ), glycogen synthetase ( $i+d$ ) activities, % of I-form in total activity and glycogen content in dissected and pooled ST and FT fibres respectively. The values are related to dry weight (dw).

Fibre types investigated	Glycogen phosphorylase ( $d+b$ ) $\mu\text{mol g (dw)}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$	Glycogen synthetase ( $i+d$ ) $\mu\text{mol g (dw)}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$	% of I-form in total activity
slow twitch fibres	1.54	9.5	22
	1.57	9.6	18
	1.78	10.7	13
	1.71	11.9	19
	1.65	10.4	19
fast twitch fibres	2.23	7.6	13
	2.47	11.2	20
	2.31	9.8	16
	2.73	9.2	18
	2.44	9.5	18

data are based in part on the same material, with the exception of data for the 4 more actively studied subjects. However, the data even here followed the same pattern.

Glycogen synthetase ( $i+d$ ) activity was not related to muscle fibre composition, although there was a relationship between synthetase and phosphorylase activities. This might mean that the two enzymes are regulated independently. Further support for this view was added by the data on pooled FT and ST muscle fibres. Glycogen phosphorylase ( $d+b$ ) activity was considerably higher in FT fibres, whereas glycogen synthetase activity was approximately the same in both fibre types.

It might be argued that the freeze-drying process could inhibit enzyme activity, thereby altering the relationships in pooled fibres as compared to the homogenate of a whole specimen. The glycogen content ratio in dried/wet samples was on the order of 5, which is similar to the value expected from water content ranging from 20–25% (Karlsson 1971). The responding ratios for glycogen phosphorylase ( $d+b$ ) and glycogen synthetase ( $i+d$ ) activities were approximately 3.5 and 2 respectively. In other words, almost 50% of the glycogen synthetase ( $i+d$ ) activity was lost, whereas phosphorylase only displayed a minor loss of the same magnitude as declines found for other enzymes following similar intervention (Thornquist 1976). Esalen *et al.* (1975) reported striking activity losses similar to those for synthetase in the case of phosphofructokinase (PFK, ratio 1.8) and succinate dehydrogenase (SDH, ratio 2.6). It is possible that the explanation offered by Esalen and workers, based on a time-dependent deterioration of the freeze-dried enzyme, is the most correct, although alternative explanations, based on differences in isoenzyme patterns and in enzymes, can be suggested.

The main question is whether deterioration processes are qualitatively and quantitatively similar in both fibre types. Assuming that this is the case, the present data would only indicate striking differences between the fibre types in respect to glycogen phosphorylase ( $d+b$ ) activity.

This study was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (B76-04X-04J1-03) and the Sports Federation.

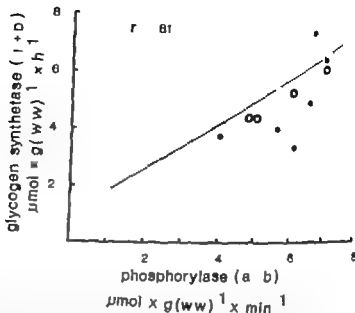


Fig. 1 Glycogen synthetase (I+D) activity in relation to glycogen phosphorylase (a+b) activity in the same muscle. The bold dots correspond to the entire material of mixed samples and the open circles to sub-sample (n=4) on which analyses were made of slow twitch and fast twitch muscle fibres separately.

(mean value  $10.4 \mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{dw})^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$ ) samples respectively. In both fibre type I-form averaged 19% (ST fibres) and 16% (FT fibres) respectively (Table II). Glycogen phosphorylase (a+b) activity ranged from  $1.54$ – $2.73 \mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{dw})^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$  when analysed ST and FT fibres separately. In contrast to the case for glycogen synthetase (I+D) there was a clearcut difference in enzyme activity between ST and FT fibres, and amounted to  $1.65$  and  $2.44 \mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{dw})^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$  respectively.

In the analyses of pooled fibres, glycogen content ranged from  $572$ – $811 \mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{dw})^{-1}$ . Higher values were obtained in ST fibres in all individuals except one. The mean was  $748$  compared to  $630 \mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{dw})^{-1}$  in FT fibres (Table II).

### Discussion

Glycogen phosphorylase (a+b) activity has previously been shown to increase with muscle fibre composition (Gollnick *et al.* 1974, Karlsson *et al.* 1977, Sjödin 1976). The

TABLE I. Glycogen phosphorylase (a+b), glycogen synthetase (I+D) activities, % of I-form in total and glycogen content in whole biopsy samples. The values are related to wet weight (ww).

% FT fibres	Glycogen phosphorylase (a+b) $\mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{ww})^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$	Glycogen $\mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{ww})^{-1}$	Glycogen synthetase (I+D) $\mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{ww})^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$	% of I-form in total activity	Glycogen $\mu\text{mol} \times \text{g} (\text{ww})^{-1}$
41	0.49	113	4.4	14.5	152
53	0.61	121	5.3	14.7	139
56	0.48	132	4.4	13.9	130
75	0.71	168	6.1	13.7	123
Mean	0.57	134	4.6	14.7	136

Glycogen phosphorylase (a+b), glycogen synthetase (I+D) activities, % of I-form in total activity and glycogen content (in detected and pooled ST and FT fibres respectively). The values are related to dry weight (dw).

Fibre types investigated	Glycogen phosphorylase (a+b) $\mu\text{mol g (dw)}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$	Glycogen synthetase (I+D) $\mu\text{mol g (dw)}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$	% of I-form in total activity
slow twitch fibres	1.54	9.5	22
	1.57	9.6	18
	1.78	10.7	15
	1.71	11.9	19
	1.65	10.4	19
fast twitch fibres	2.27	7.6	13
	2.47	11.2	20
	2.31	9.8	16
	2.73	9.2	16
	2.44	9.5	16

were based in part on the same material, with the exception of data for the 4 more fully studied subjects. However the data even here followed the same pattern.

Glycogen synthetase (I+D) activity was not related to muscle fibre composition, although there was a relationship between synthetase and phosphorylase activities. This might mean the two enzymes are regulated independently. Further support for this view was given by the data on pooled FT and ST muscle fibres. Glycogen phosphorylase (a+b) was considerably higher in FT fibres, whereas glycogen synthetase activity was nearly the same in both fibre types.

It can be argued that the freeze-drying process could inhibit enzyme activity thereby changing the relationships in pooled fibres as compared to the homogenate of whole species. The glycogen content ratio in dried/wet samples was on the order of 5, which is similar to that expected from a water content ranging from 20-25% (Karlsson 1971). The drying ratios for glycogen phosphorylase (a+b) and glycogen synthetase (I+D) were approximately 3.5 and 2 respectively. In other words, almost 50% of the synthetase (I+D) activity was lost, whereas phosphorylase only displayed a minor loss of the same magnitude as declines found for other enzymes following similar interferences (Thorstenson 1976). Esén *et al.* (1975) reported striking activity losses similar to those of synthetase in the case of phosphofructokinase (PFK, ratio 1.5) and succinate dehydrogenase (SDH, ratio 2.6). It is possible that the explanation offered by Esén and colleagues, based on a time-dependent deterioration of the freeze-dried enzyme, is the most likely, although alternative explanations, based on differences in isozyme patterns of the enzymes, can be suggested.

The main question is whether deterioration processes are qualitatively and quantitatively the same in both fibre types. Assuming that this is the case, the present data would only indicate differences between the fibre types in respect to glycogen phosphorylase (a+b)

This work was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (B76-04X-04251-03) and the Swedish Sports Federation.

## References

- BERGSTROM J. Muscle electrolytes in man. *Scand J clin Lab Invest* 1962. Suppl. 64.
- DANFORTH W H. Glycogen synthetase activity in skeletal muscle. *J Biol Chem* 1963. 238: 1.
- ESSEN B. and J. HENRIKSSON. Glycogen content of individual muscle fibres in man. *Acta physiol scand* 1974. 90: 645-647.
- ESSEN B. E. JANSSON J. HENRIKSSON, A. W. TAYLOR and B. SALTIN. Metabolic characteristics of fibre types in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol scand* 1975. 95: 153-165.
- GOLLNICK P D. K. PIHIL and B. SALTIN. Selective glycogen depletion patterns in human muscle during exercise of varying intensity and at varying pedalling rates. *J Physiol (Lond)* 1974. 241: 45-51.
- GOLLNICK P D. R. D. ARMSTRONG, C. W. SAUBERT IV Jr, PIHIL and B. SALTIN. Enzyme composition of fibre composition in skeletal muscle of untrained and trained men. *J appl Physiol* 1977. 43: 40.
- GOLLNICK P D. B. SJODIN J. KARLSSON, E. JANSSON and B. SALTIN. Human soleus muscle: A comparison of fibre composition and enzyme activities with other leg muscles. *Physiol Arch exp Physiol* 1974. 47: 255.
- JUULIN-DANNITZ A. Effect of ethanol on substrate turnover in man. *Thesis* 1976 (from dept of physiology, Huddinge sjukhus, Stockholm).
- KARLSSON J. Lactate and phosphagen concentrations in working muscle of man. *Acta physiol scand* 1971. Suppl. 358.
- KARLSSON, J. K. PIHIL and P. D. GOLLNICK. Activation of phosphorylase in human skeletal muscle during exercise and by electrical stimulation. To be published 1977.
- LOWRY O H and J V PASSONEN. A flexible system for enzymatic assays. *J Acad. Press New York* 1956.
- PADYKULA, H. A. and E. HFRMAN. The specificity of the histochemical method of adenosine triphosphatase. *J Histochem Cytochem* 1955. 3: 170-195.
- PIHIL, K. Time course for refilling of glycogen stores in human muscle fibres following exhaustive glycogen depletion. *Acta physiol scand* 1974. 90: 297-302.
- PIHIL, K. S. ADOLFSSON and K. NAZAR. Glycogen storage and glycogen synthetase activity in untrained muscle of man. *Acta physiol scand* 1974. 90: 779-788.
- SALTIN B. and J. KARLSSON. Muscle glycogen utilization during work of different intensities in man. *Metabolism during exercise* Vol. II Ed. B. Pernow and B. Saltin. Plenum Press, New York, 1977. 289-300.
- SJODIN, B. Lactate dehydrogenase in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol scand* 1976. Suppl. 446.
- THOMAS, J. A. K. K. SCHLINDER and J. LARNER. A rapid filter paper assay for UDP-glucose-6-phosphate glucosyltransferase. Including an improved biosynthesis of UDP-14C-glucose. *Analyst Biochem* 1975. 75: 486-499.
- THORSTENSON, A. Muscle strength, fibre types and enzyme activities in man. *Acta physiol scand* 1971. Suppl. 443.

## Comparative Effects of Adrenaline and Felypressin (Octapressin) on Consecutive Sections of the Vascular Bed in Canine Adipose Tissue

By

ELIZABETH BURCHER, LEIF OLGART and BERTIL GAZELIUS

Received 16 December 1976

### Abstract

BURCHER, E. L., OLGART, L. and GAZELIUS, B. Comparative effects of adrenaline and felypressin (octapressin) on consecutive sections of the vascular bed in canine adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 215-220.

Blood flow and tissue volume were recorded in the isolated canine subcutaneous adipose tissue, enclosed in a perfused chamber. Adrenaline and felypressin (octapressin) were infused intra-arterially at doses producing a blood flow reduction of approximately 60%. Adrenaline (4.6-23 µg/min) caused an initial reduction in tissue volume, indicating constriction of capacitance vessels. Octapressin (0.46-9 µg/min) had little effect on tissue volume. Neither adrenaline nor octapressin caused appreciable filtration or absorption, suggesting that the pre- to postcapillary resistance ratio remained unchanged. In contrast to sympathetic ligation and noradrenaline, adrenaline significantly reduced the capillary filtration coefficient (CFC). The change in CFC being related to the flow reductions, while octapressin did not reduce CFC markedly. On the basis of these results it is suggested that the constrictor effect of adrenaline on pre- and postcapillary sections and on capacitance vessels is greater than that of octapressin in doses producing a flow reduction.

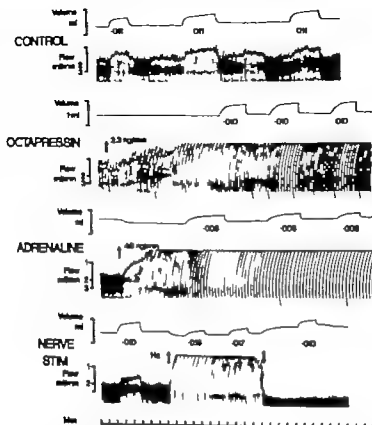
Adrenaline and octapressin reduce the absorption of local anesthetic solutions and prolong the anesthesia (Berde *et al* 1961, Åkerman 1966, Berfling 1966). These findings are similar to constrictor effects of adrenaline and octapressin on precapillary sections leading to a reduced capillary surface area.

However other observations suggest that adrenaline and octapressin may have different vascular effects. For example, it was shown in the cat that anesthetic solutions with adrenaline injected into the oral mucosa caused a marked reduction of blood flow in the tooth, leading to a total abolition of intradental sensory nerve function (Olgart and Gazelius 1977). Similar injections with octapressin were without such effects. One possible explanation for these differences between adrenaline and octapressin may be found in earlier observations by Altura *et al* (1965), showing that octapressin had a weaker constrictor effect on arterioles than adrenaline following topical application to the rat mesenteric vasculature. In the present study, adrenaline has a comparatively stronger constrictor action on



## References

- BEROTTRÖM, J. Muscle electrolytes in man. *Scand J clin. Lab Invest* 1962, Suppl. 64.
- DANTONIS, W. H. Glycogen synthetase activity in skeletal muscle. *J. biol. Chem* 1963, 238, 5.
- ESSEN, B. and J. HENRIKSSON. Glycogen content of individual muscle fibres in man. *Acta physiol scand* 1974, 90, 645-647.
- ESSEN, B., E. JANSSON, J. HENRIKSSON, A. W. TAYLOR and B. SALTIN. Metabolic characteristics of types in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol scand* 1975, 95, 153-165.
- GOLLNICK, P. D., K. PIEHL and B. SALTIN. Selective glycogen depletion pattern in human skeletal muscle exercise of varying intensity and at varying pedalling rates. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1974, 241, 45-5.
- GOLLNICK, P. D., R. B. ARMSTRONG, C. W. SAUBERT IV, K. PIEHL and B. SALTIN. Enzyme activities and fibre composition in skeletal muscle of untrained and trained men. *J. appl. Physiol* 1972, 33, 1.
- GOLLNICK, P. D., B. SÖDERN, J. KARLSSON, E. JANSSON and B. SALTIN. Human skeletal muscle: A comparison of fibre composition and enzyme activities with other leg muscles. *Pflügers Arch. ges. Physiol* 1975, 247, 255.
- JULIEN-DANNEFELT, A., *Effect of ethanol on substrate turnover in man*. Thesis 1976 (from dept. of physiol., Huddinge sjukhus, Stockholm).
- KARLSSON, J. Lactate and phosphagen concentrations in working muscle of man. *Acta physiol scand* 1971, Suppl. 358.
- KARLSSON, J., K. PIEHL and P. D. GOLLNICK. Activation of phosphorylase in human skeletal muscle exercise and by electrical stimulation. To be published 1977.
- LOWRY, O. H. and J. V. PASSONNEAU. *A flexible system for enzymatic analysis*. Acad. Press, New York.
- PADYKULA, H. A. and E. HERMAN. The specificity of the histochemical method of adenosine triphosphatase. *J. Histochem. Cytochem* 1955, 3, 170-195.
- PIEHL, K., Time course for refilling of glycogen stores in human muscle fibres following exercise. *Acta physiol scand* 1974, 90, 297-302.
- PIEHL, K., S. ADOLFSSON and K. NAZAR. Glycogen storage and glycogen synthetase activity in untrained muscle of man. *Acta physiol scand* 1974, 90, 779-788.
- SALTIN, B. and J. KARLSSON. Muscle glycogen utilization during work of different intensities. *metabolism during exercise*. Vol. II. Ed. B. Pernow and B. Saltin. Plenum Press, New York, 1977.
- SÖDERN, B. Lactate dehydrogenase in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol scand* 1976, Suppl. 1.
- THOMAS, J. A., K. K. SCHLENDER and J. LARNER. A rapid filter paper assay for UDP-glucose 4-epimerase, including an improved biosynthesis of UDP-14C-glucose. *Anal. Biochem* 1975, 75, 486-499.
- THORSTENSSON, A., Muscle strength, fibre types and enzyme activities in man. *Acta physiol scand* 1971, Suppl. 443.



1 Effects of intra-arterial infusion of octapressin, adrenaline and sympathetic stimulation on blood volume, tissue volume and CFC in an isolated subcutaneous adipose tissue preparation (weight 40 g). CFC repeatedly determined by elevation of the venous outflow pressure by 15 cm H<sub>2</sub>O. These values for the precursors are given in the volume recording.

During the steady state phase of drug action (Fig. 1). Octapressin produced only a very small initial volume decrease in 2 expts., with no further change of this parameter. Sympathetic stimulation 1.3 to 4 Hz caused a fairly marked initial decrease in volume (0.5 ml/100 g) without any further changes in volume (Fig. 1).

Table 1 Effect of adrenaline and octapressin on CFC and blood flow. The values given are the mean responses. Figures in parentheses denote  $\pm 1$  S.E.

		CFC ml/min/mmHg/100 g	Change in flow
Control	41	0.0141 ( $\pm 0.0007$ )	
Adrenaline	18	0.0181 ( $\pm 0.0012$ )	61
Octapressin	58	0.0140 ( $\pm 0.0011$ )	61

precapillary resistance vessels. Therefore, local injections of adrenaline may reduce flow to more distant peripheral tissues, while injections of octapressin have no such effect. The differences, however, may also be explained by another mechanism. Octapressin is a much larger molecule than adrenaline and may therefore have a more restricted capacity. Thus octapressin may only have very local effects while adrenaline can reach distant vessels from the injected depot.

The purpose of this investigation was to make a more detailed study of the effect of octapressin and adrenaline in order to further elucidate their vascular actions.

## Methods

7 female mongrel dogs were anesthetized with sodium pentobarbitone, 30 mg/kg *iv* supplement as necessary.

The inguinal subcutaneous adipose tissue was prepared according to the method of Rosell (1966). Adipose tissue was completely isolated from all surrounding tissue except for the artery vein and nerve which was cut. Heparin 2 500 IU/kg was administered *iv* to prevent clotting and the adipose tissue was then cannulated and perfused with blood from the femoral artery via an exteriorized loop connected to a silicon-filled drop recorder. The vein was also cannulated with long, wide-bore plastic tubing at its end could be raised or lowered to change venous pressure. The venous blood was returned to the dog. The adipose tissue was then placed in a water tight plethysmograph filled with air and Tyrode solution as described by Öberg and Rosell (1967).

Tissue volume was recorded on a Grass polygraph via a volume recorder connected to the plethysmograph. The volume recorder was calibrated several times during the experiment. Adipose tissue blood flow and carotid blood pressure (via Statham pressure transducer) were also recorded on the Grass polygraph.

Intra-arterial infusion (0.04–0.2 ml/min) were given via side-arm in the arterial circuit. Drugs were made up in saline and kept cooled on ice. Ascorbic acid (20 µg/ml) was used in the adrenaline infusion. The rate of drug infusion was designed to give a decrease in blood flow of approximately 60%. Venous pressure was unchanged by drug infusion.

In 2 experiments, the sectioned nerve to the adipose tissue was stimulated via bipolar silver electrodes at 1–2 ms and 12 V for 10–12 min, using Grass stimulator.

Resting blood flow ranged from 1.8 ml/min/100 g to 12.1 ml/min/100 g (mean 7.6 ml/min/100 g). This is similar to previously reported values in this tissue (Öberg and Rosell 1967). Adipose tissue weights were 70 to 50 g (mean 35 g). In general, the smaller adipose tissues had higher flow rates than larger tissues.

Capillary filtration coefficient (CFC) was determined by raising the venous cannula by 15 cm, resulting in an increase in capillary hydrostatic pressure, according to the method of Cobbold *et al.* (1967). Increase in venous pressure causes a mutual increase in volume, assumed to be due to distension of capillary vessels, followed by a slow increase in volume, due to net outward filtration of fluid (Folkow 1963). CFC, expressed as ml fluid filtered/min/mmHg/100 g, was determined as described by Folkow *et al.* (1963) and Folkow *et al.* (1963). Data are expressed as mean  $\pm$  1 S.E. (number of observations).

## Results

**Blood flow.** Octapressin was infused in 6 experiments, at a dose range of 0.46 to 9.2 ng/min causing a mean reduction in blood flow of 61%, compared to control. Adrenaline infused at a range of 4.6 to 23 ng/min, also reduced blood flow by 61% (6 experiments). Data where blood flow was reduced by less than 40% or more than 80% have been excluded.

**Tissue volume.** Adrenaline infusion usually produced a small rapid reduction in volume indicating a decreased regional blood content presumably due to constriction of veins. Following the initial decrease (0.3 ml/100 g) there was no further change in volume.

respect. The reduction of CFC by adrenaline is interesting in view of previous findings showing that both noradrenaline and sympathetic stimulation reduce the capillary surface but increase CFC in this and other vascular beds (Cobbold *et al.* 1963 Öberg and Rosell Fredholm *et al.* 1970 Järhult 1971). This effect of sympathetic stimulation on CFC is suggested to be due to increased vascular permeability mediated by  $\alpha$ -adrenergic ions (Fredholm *et al.* 1970, Linde *et al.* 1974). The present results with adrenaline show that in the subcutaneous adipose tissue the constrictor effect of adrenaline on precapillary sphincter sections is greater than that of noradrenaline and sympathetic stimulation. The effects on the capacitance function can be deduced from the tissue volume changes, adrenaline almost invariably caused a constriction of capacitance vessels as shown by the reduction in tissue volume at the start of the adrenaline infusion. Sympathetic stimulation was even more potent than adrenaline in this respect. Octapressin, on the other hand, had almost no effect on this parameter suggesting that it has no effect on capacitance vessels. The results are in contrast to previous findings in perfused skin of the cat showing that pressin caused a marked and sustained constriction of capacitance vessels (Cerletti *et al.* 1963). They used rapid intra-aortic injections of high doses of octapressin, causing pronounced systemic pressure effects which were not obtained in the present study differences that may explain the contradictory results.

The effects of different drugs on postcapillary resistance vessels, as distinct from capacitance vessels are more difficult to assess in this preparation. However some information can be obtained from the slow phase of volume changes, which reflects outward or inward filtration. Neither adrenaline or octapressin caused pronounced outward or inward filtration implying that the mean hydrostatic capillary pressure was essentially unaltered. A slight tendency to outward filtration by adrenaline was noticed in some experiments. Therefore, the pre to postcapillary resistance ratio seems unaltered by both drugs, indicating that constriction of postcapillary vessels occurs, with adrenaline having slightly greater constrictor effect since some filtration occurred.

The similarity in effects of adrenaline and octapressin on the resistance in pre and postcapillary sections are in contrast to the findings by Altura *et al.* (1965) in the rat mesentery circulation. They showed by topical application of the substances that octapressin was a potent constrictor of small venules or postcapillary resistance vessels with a relatively weaker constrictor effect on arterioles compared to adrenaline. The discrepancy in results may be explained by the different routes of administration and different diffusion properties of the substances. Octapressin is a much larger molecule than adrenaline and may have slower and more restricted diffusion capacity than adrenaline. Such properties of the substances may explain the different effects of adrenaline and octapressin on dental pulp blood flow following submucosal injection as was recently shown by Olgaard and Gætzlén (1977). Adrenaline reduced pulp blood flow while octapressin had no such effect. Intraosseous vessels supplying the dental pulp may thus not be reached by an effective concentration of octapressin from the depot. This dissimilarity between adrenaline and octapressin may also partly explain the relatively long latency in constrictor response following infusion of octapressin compared to adrenaline in the present study.

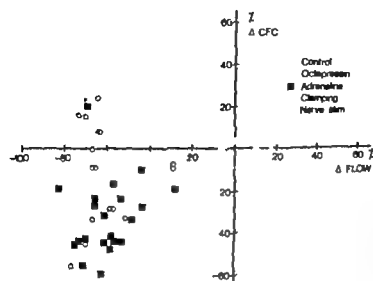


Fig. 2. Data from several experiments showing change in CFC expressed as percent of control plotted against the corresponding change in blood flow, expressed as percent of control.

**Capillary filtration coefficient** Adrenaline, at infusion rates giving a 40 to 80% reduction in blood flow significantly ( $P < 0.005$ ) reduced the CFC (Table I), while octapressin did not alter the CFC.

Since there was some variation in the values of CFC between different experiments it has also been expressed as percent change in CFC. The results of all experiments are shown in Fig. 2, showing per cent change in CFC plotted as a function of change in blood flow. Adrenaline reduced CFC in 5 out of 6 experiments, the change in CFC being related to the change in blood flow. The average reduction of CFC by adrenaline was 34%, while octapressin reduced CFC by 13%.

**Time course of vasoconstriction** In general, the effects of octapressin were rather slow in onset, taking up to 20 min for steady state vasoconstriction to occur and were even slower in disappearing after the infusion (at least 20 min). The time course of adrenaline-induced vasoconstriction was rapid both in onset and disappearance.

### Discussion

The present study is an attempt to compare the effect of adrenaline and octapressin on different sections of the vascular bed in adipose tissue.

The doses of octapressin and adrenaline were chosen in order to give approximately the same reduction in blood flow, so at these doses it is probable that they have similar effects on the precapillary resistance vessels.

The most significant result of this investigation is the finding that adrenaline reduced CFC by 34%, whereas octapressin had no significant effect. Since CFC is a function of capillary surface area and permeability, a change in either or both of these parameters influences CFC. So far there is no experimental evidence that these vasoconstrictors actually have any effect on capillary permeability. Adrenaline therefore seems to decrease CFC by surface area by constriction of precapillary sphincter sections while octapressin is

## Small Airway Constriction and Closure after Induced Intravascular Platelet Aggregation

By

JARLE VAAGE and ANTON HAUKE

Received 22 December 1976

---

### Abstract

---

J and A. HAUKE. *Small airway constriction and closure after induced intravascular platelet aggregation.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 221-230

of this study is to investigate the function of the peripheral airways after intravascular platelet aggregation induced by infusions of collagen in open chest anesthetized cats, ventilated with constant time lung compliance as estimated under static conditions (static  $C_L$ ) and under dynamic conditions ( $C_L$ ) at ventilation frequencies of 5, 24 and 30/min. In the control situation dynamic  $C_L$  was approximately 40% of static  $C_L$ . Collagen infusions resulted in pronounced frequency-dependence of lung compliance. When dynamic  $C_L$  had decreased by approximately 40% reduction in static  $C_L$  could also be detected. In  $C_L$  24 decreased even more. Concurrent reduction in static  $C_L$  was evident. These findings indicate the actual event after induced intravascular platelet aggregation is small airway constriction, or pronounced distal airway closure and reduction in lung volume occurs. We suggest that these changes in peripheral airways result in the impaired gas exchange known to occur after intravascular platelet aggregation.

---

respiratory insufficiency will sometimes evolve in patients who are critically ill after trauma, shock or septicemia, although neither chest trauma nor preceding cardiovascular disease has been present. This particular lung dysfunction, sometimes called 'shock lung' or 'adult respiratory distress syndrome', is characterized by severe, arterial hypoxemia and disturbances in the ventilation-perfusion ratio with intrapulmonary shunting of blood (Wardle 1974).

There is substantial evidence indicating that pulmonary microembolism due to disseminated intravascular coagulation and/or intravascular platelet aggregation is a key factor in the development of this syndrome (Bo and Hognestad 1971, Blasdel 1974, Wardle 1974, and 1975, Sakdeh 1976). Pulmonary insufficiency will also develop when longstanding intravascular aggregation of blood platelets is experimentally induced in cats (Vaage 1976 b). Another reason for focusing attention on blood platelets is the fact that their activation and aggregation appear to be causative factors in the bronchoconstriction and pulmonary oedema observed after embolization of the lungs with blood clots (Thomas *et al.* 1965, and 1970) or with nonbiological agents such as barium sulphate (Bo, Hognestad and

This study was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (Grant No B75-MX-41) Karolinska Institutet. Elizabeth Burcher was a recipient of a Fellowship from the Swedish Medical Association against Heart and Chest Diseases. We would like to thank Miss Lotta Malmström and Margareta Stensdotter for skilful technical assistance.

## References

- ÅKERMAN, B., On felypressin (octapressin) as an adjunct to lidocaine and prilocaine—a report study in animals. *Acta pharmacol. (Köln)* 1966. 24 377-388.
- ALTURA, B. B. S. O. HENDLEY and B. W. ZWEIFACH, Effects of a synthetic analogue of venom vascular smooth muscle. *Proc Soc exp Biol (N.Y.)* 1965 119 258-261.
- BERDE, B. W. R. SCHACH and W. DORFFNER, Über die lokalvasokonstrictorische Wirkung von Octapressin und Hypertensin. *Helv. physiol. pharmacol. Acta* 1964. 22 110-119.
- BERLING, C., Octapressin as vasoconstrictor in dental plexus anaesthesia. *Odont Revy* 1966 17 98.
- CORLETT, A., H. WENK and H. WEIDMANN, Zur Wirkung von Phenylephrin (Lysa-Vasopressin) auf den arteriellen und venösen Anteil eines peripheren Gefäßgebietes. *Helv. physiol. pharmacol. Acta* 1963 21 394-401.
- CONBOLD, A., B. FOLKOW, J. KJELLMER and S. MELLANDER, Nervous and local control of capillary sphincters in skeletal muscle as measured by changes in filtration coefficient. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970 97 180-192.
- FOLKOW, B. O. LUNDÖREN and I. WALLENTIN, Studies on the relationship between flow resistance, filtration coefficient and regional blood volume in the leg tissue of the cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971 95 270-283.
- FREDHOLM, B. B., B. ÖBERG and S. ROSELL, Effects of vasoactive drugs on circulation in canine subcutaneous adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970. 79 564-574.
- JARHULT, J., Comparative effects of angiotensin and norepinephrine on resistance, capacitance and capillary sphincter vessels in cat skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971 81 315-324.
- LINDE, B. G. CHENGM and S. ROSELL, The influence of sympathetic activity and histamine on the tissue exchange of isolates in canine adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 92 145-155.
- ÖBERG, B. and S. ROSELL, Sympathetic control of consecutive vascular sections in canine subcutaneous adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1967 71 47-56.
- OLQART, L. and B. GAZELJUS, Effects of adrenalin and felypressin (octapressin) on blood flow and nerve activity in the tooth. *Acta odont. scand.* 1977 In press.
- ROSELL, S., Release of free fatty acids from subcutaneous adipose tissue in dogs following sympathetic stimulation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1966. 67 343-351.

I The experimental protocol showing time table of lung inflations, measurements of lung compliance, and inflation frequency in group B. At the arrow an infusion of collagen (0.5 ml) is given over 1 min. All times refer to the start of collagen infusion, each is called zero time.

time sec (hr:min)	74	5	24	30	24	4	24	5	4	40	24
ventilation and	+	+	+	+		+		+	+	-	-
inflation (mm)	+	+			+	+				+	+
	25	-30	-13	-14 <sup>00</sup>	-14	-13 <sup>00</sup>	-13	-10	-5	-1	0-1
								1 <sup>00</sup>	2 <sup>00</sup>	2 <sup>00</sup>	3 <sup>00</sup>

Lung compliance (stat  $C_L$ ) is measured by disconnecting the animals from the respirator for short of time. The lungs were then stepwise inflated with air from 30 ml syringe starting at  $P_{exp}$  cm  $H_2O$ . Each step consisted of 10 ml inflation, and the interval between two such steps as 5 ml of 4 consecutive inflations were done  $P_{exp}$  reached stable level 12 after finishing each step of air. A volume-pressure ratio as calculated for each step. Since these ratios fell on straight curve as calculated as the mean of the values obtained from the 4 consecutive inflations.

Arteri aggregation was induced by infusions over 1 min of suspension of collagen fibrils as previously described (Vaage, Be and Hognstad 1974, Vaage 1976). The collagen suspension was prepared as described by Holmes (1969).

Performed protocol. When the surgical procedures were finished the lungs were briefly inflated to  $P_{exp}$  of 20 cm  $H_2O$  by clamping the expiratory tubing. Each lung hyperinflation is performed regularly 5 and 10 min before measurements of lung compliance in order to counteract airway collapse and to equal volume histology of the lungs before collagen infusion. The animals were left for 15-20 min. the end of surgery so that the hemodynamic and respiratory variables recorded become stable. 3 different animal groups were used.

Group A 10 cats are given only one infusion of collagen in order to study the spontaneous time course decrease in dyn  $C_L$ . 4 Measurements are carried out 60 before start of the collagen infusion, 105 the start of the infusion and then at intervals of 30 during the next 2 1/2 min.

Group B dyn  $C_L$  5, dyn  $C_L$  4 and dyn  $C_L$  30 are measured before and after collagen infusions. Table I is the protocol used before and after the first collagen infusion. Three consecutive collagen infusions are given 20 min apart. 1 connection with the second and third collagen infusion only the local from 10 min before the start of collagen infusion and onwards as Table I was used.

Animals did not receive any collagen infusions, but the series of compliance measurements was used 3 times at intervals of 20 min in order to test the reproducibility of the method. Hyperinflation of lungs is performed 5 and 10 min before each series of tests, such as in the animals given collagen infusions. It found that lung compliance measured at the same frequencies differed less than 5 per cent period of 60 min.

The control value of dyn  $C_L$  5 is set to 100 and all other compliance data were related to this one. value of dyn  $C_L$  4 to be compared. The dyn  $C_L$  5 was the mean of dyn  $C_L$  24 30 before and after measurement of dyn  $C_L$  5.

In resp C dyn  $C_L$  24 was related to stat  $C_L$  before and after collagen infusion in 5 animals, using the value obtained in Table II. The control value of stat  $C_L$  is set to 100 and all other compliance data

Table II The experimental protocol showing time table of lung inflations, measurements of lung compliance, and inflation frequency in group C. At the arrow an infusion of collagen (0.5 ml) is given over 1 min. All times refer to the start of collagen infusion, each is called zero time.

inflation respiratory (hr:min:sec) lung compliance ventilation arterial	4	0	24	24	4	0	24
	20	15	14 <sup>00</sup>	18	10	5	1 0-1
							1 <sup>00</sup> 2 <sup>00</sup> 2 <sup>00</sup>



Vaage 1974) Broncho- and pulmonary vasoconstriction will usually cause changes in the ventilation-perfusion ratio with arterial hypoxemia. Such changes are known to occur after pulmonary embolization (Robin *et al* 1960 Levy and Simmons 1975).

When sudden intravascular platelet aggregation is experimentally induced the following lung changes will take place: a rise in pulmonary vascular resistance (PVR), a decrease in dynamic lung compliance ( $\text{dyn } C_L$ ) and an increase in non-elastic pulmonary resistance ( $R_L$ ) (Rådegran 1971 Vaage, Bø and Hognestad 1974).

We believe that further knowledge about the function of small airways following experimentally induced platelet aggregation, might help explain the arterial hypoxemia occurring when platelets aggregate in the circulation. The aim of the present work was to study the airway changes underlying the reduction in  $\text{dyn } C_L$  elicited by induced intravascular platelet aggregation. This was done by studying the effect on lung compliance of changing ventilation frequency. A short preliminary report has been presented elsewhere (Vaage and Hauge 1975).

### Methods

Cats, weighing 2.2–4.6 kg were used. They were anesthetized by intraperitoneal injections of pentobarbitone (Nembutal® Abbott, 30–40 mg/kg).

**Ventilation.** A tracheal cannula was inserted and the cats were given a muscle relaxant (Albutorf Hoffmann-La Roche, 0.1 ml/kg). Thereafter positive pressure ventilation with a constant volume respirator was started ("Small animal respirator" model 663 Harvard Apparatus, Mass. U.S.A.). A respiratory frequency of 24/min was used. End-expiratory pressure was kept at +1.5 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  by means of a capillary resistor and the tidal volume (TV) adjusted so as to give pH in arterial blood of 7.40–7.44 at the end of the exp. (pH measured by Radiometer Acid Base Analyser PHM 71 Copenhagen, Denmark) (the tidal volume in cats weighing 3–4 kg, using a ventilation frequency of 4/min, is normally 30–45 ml (Vaage unpublished observations)).

**Surgical procedure. Vascular pressure and flow recordings.** The sternum was split and the chest opened widely. Polyethylene catheters were introduced into a femoral artery into the pulmonary artery through the right ventricle, and into the left atrium, for recording of femoral arterial pressure ( $P_{FA}$  with a Statham P23Gb transducer), pulmonary arterial pressure ( $P_{PA}$  with Statham P23Db transducer), and left atrial pressure ( $P_{LA}$  with Statham P23De transducer). Cardiac output (minus flow through the coronary circulation) was measured by flowprobe placed around the ascending aorta, and connected to a square wave electromagnetic flowmeter (type 372, Nytron A/S Norway). The pressure and flow parameters were recorded on an 8-channel polygraph (Grass Model 7B Grass Instrument Co. Quincy Mass. U.S.A.). A polyethylene catheter was inserted into the abdominal aorta through the femoral artery for arterial blood sampling. A catheter was placed in a femoral vein for infusion of drugs.

**Measurements of tracheal pressure, tracheal flow and tidal volume.** The tracheal flow was measured by a screen pneumotachograph designed for small animals (Hewlett Packard). The pressure difference across the screen was measured by a differential pressure transducer (Model 70, Hewlett Packard) and calibrated to give airflow. The airflow signal was electronically integrated (Respiratory Pre-amplifier Model 350-5000 B Hewlett Packard) to give tidal volume. The transpulmonary pressure ( $P_{TP}$ ), which in open chest conditions equals the tracheal pressure, was measured by another differential pressure transducer (Model 270, Hewlett Packard), connected by T-tube to the tracheal cannula. Tracheal flow and tidal volume and transpulmonary pressure were recorded with a Sanborn 6-channel polygraph (Model 3X, Hewlett Packard).

**Dynamic lung compliance ( $\text{dyn } C_L$ ).** was calculated as the ratio of the tidal volume to the difference in transpulmonary pressure between the two situations of zero airflow within one respiratory cycle (Marshall 1965). This ratio was calculated for 3 consecutive respiratory cycles and the mean value used as the expression of  $\text{dyn } C_L$ .  $\text{Dyn } C_L$  was measured at ventilation frequencies of 5, 24 and 50 breaths per min ( $\text{dyn } C_L$ , 5,  $\text{dyn } C_L$ , 24 and  $\text{dyn } C_L$ , 50 respectively), by changing the rate of the respirator. The quantitative

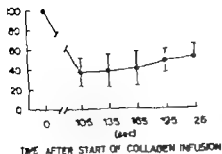


Fig 1

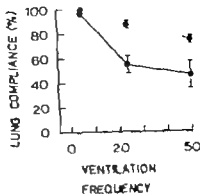


Fig 2

Time course of the reduction in dynamic lung compliance after 1 min collagen infusion. Zero time was start of infusion. All values are means  $\pm$  S.D. ( $n=10$ ).

1. The dynamic curve demonstrates the frequency-dependence of lung compliance after infusion of collagen (infusions in 3 cats). The dashed curve demonstrates the control situation, before the first collagen infusion, in the same animals. In this group lung compliance measured under semi-static conditions was not changed by collagen infusion.

#### Effect of ventilation frequency on lung compliance following collagen infusion (group B and C)

Observations from group B and C were arranged in 2 sub-groups. In one static  $C_L$  was changed and only dyn  $C_L$  was reduced, in the other both static  $C_L$  and dyn  $C_L$  were reduced by collagen infusion. Both true static  $C_L$  and the quasi-static measurement dyn  $C_{L,5}$  were considered as representative of static  $C_L$ . Reductions of static  $C_L$  being less than 10 per cent of the control value were not considered significant.

**Reduced dynamic  $C_L$  and normal static  $C_L$  (Subgroup 1).** This combination was found after 5 collagen infusions in 3 cats which all happened to fall in group B. Fig. 2 shows the frequency-dependence of  $C_L$  in these animals, in the control situation and after collagen infusion. At dyn  $C_{L,24}$  and dyn  $C_{L,50}$  were reduced by approximately one third while dyn  $C_{L,5}$  remained constant. The most striking reduction of compliance with increasing ventilation frequency occurred between static conditions and 24 breaths per min.

**Reduced dynamic  $C_L$  and reduced static  $C_L$  (Subgroup 2).** This combination was found after 10 collagen infusions in 4 cats in group B as shown in Fig. 3. Again, the largest reduction of lung compliance occurred between static conditions and 24 breaths per min. In this frequency range compliance fell from  $80 \pm 8$  to  $37 \pm 14$  per cent of the control value of dyn  $C_{L,5}$  (mean  $\pm$  S.D.).

The 5 experiments in group C also fulfill the criteria of this subgroup. The individual results are given in Fig. 4. In these experiments large reductions in dyn  $C_{L,24}$  sometimes occurred with only moderate changes in static  $C_L$ . However, with more pronounced reductions in static  $C_L$  the reduction in dyn  $C_{L,24}$  and static  $C_L$  was almost equal, i.e. as static  $C_L$  fell, lung compliance became less frequency-dependent.

TABLE III The effect on lung compliance of changing ventilation frequency in 2 groups of *normo* Lung compliance in each animal is expressed in per cent of the value obtained with ventilation frequency All values are mean  $\pm$  S.D.

Number of expts.	Number of measurements	Lung compliance (%)		
		5 breaths/min	4 breaths/min	30 breaths/min
7	11	100	87.6 $\pm$ 3	75.2 $\pm$ 3.4
7	11	Static	24 breaths/min	
		100	91.5 $\pm$ 5.5	

were related to this one. The value of dyn  $C_{L, 24}$  to be compared with stat  $C_L$  was the mean of dyn  $C_L$  30 s before and after the measurement of stat  $C_L$ , again expressed in per cent.

Another 2 animals did not receive any collagen infusions. In these animals the series of compliance measurements was repeated 3 times with intervals of 20 min in order to test the reproducibility of the test. Hyperinflation of the lungs was performed 5 and 10 min before each series of tests, such as in the first given collagen infusions. Lung compliance measured at the same frequencies differed less than 5% between series; another

## Results

Intravascular platelet aggregation, is known to cause an increase in  $P_{PA}$ , an increase in pulmonary vascular resistance (PVR), a decrease in dyn  $C_{L, 24}$  and concomitantly an increase in airway resistance ( $R_L$ ) (Rådegran 1971, Vaage, Bø and Hognestad 1974). These effects are transient ones and before any second induction of platelet aggregation, i.e. before second collagen infusion, the lung variables had as a rule returned to normal values, although the effects of collagen infusions may vary greatly from one animal to another. We found that 3 consecutive infusions caused similar responses in each animal when the present experimental model was used (Vaage, Bø and Hognestad 1974, Vaage 1976a).

### Frequency-dependence of lung compliance in normal cats

In the control situation lung compliance fell slightly when the ventilation frequency increased from 0 or 5 to 24 breaths per min (Table III). A further reduction in lung compliance was always observed when ventilation rate was increased to 30 breaths per min.

When the animals were disconnected from the respirator in order to measure stat  $P_{PA}$  increased from  $14.2 \pm 1.2$  mmHg to  $21.8 \pm 1.7$  mmHg (mean  $\pm$  S.D.  $n=11$ ) over the period of measurement. This pressure rise was most likely caused by transient pulmonary vasoconstriction elicited by alveolar hypoxia in connection with stat  $C_L$  registration. Dyn  $C_{L, 24}$  measured immediately afterwards while  $P_{PA}$  was still increased, was similar to dyn  $C_{L, 24}$  obtained just prior to the measurement of stat  $C_L$  (difference  $<5\%$ ).

### Alteration in dyn $C_{L, 24}$ with time after collagen infusion (Group A)

The maximal decrease of dyn  $C_{L, 24}$  was usually observed 105 to 135 s after the start of collagen infusion (Fig. 1). During the next 3 min dyn  $C_{L, 24}$  rose gradually following a similar rate of recovery. All the measurements of lung compliance at various ventilation frequencies were performed in this time interval (between 105 and 225 s after the start of collagen infusion).

A considerable obstruction may be present in them with little effect on pulmonary (Brown *et al.* 1969). However despite their small contribution to overall flow; whether or not small airways are patent will have a major influence on gas distribution on lung distensibility. For example, if 50 per cent of bronchi at a given level of  $\dot{V}_E$  were obstructed, total airway resistance might increase only a few per cent, but compliance would be reduced by about half. Woolcock, Vincent and Macklem looked for abnormal distensibility in humans with mild bronchitis and found that compliance was indeed present, particularly when the patients were asked to breathe. As pointed out by Mead (1970) such a frequency-dependence was to be expected in the presence of partial obstruction all abnormalities of distension tend to disappear sufficient time. Narrowing of small airways may therefore go undetected, if low  $\dot{V}_E$  compliance and conventional airway resistance are the only lung-mechanical studied.

$C_{L, dyn}$  measured compliance ( $\text{dyn } C_L$ ) regardless of ventilation frequency is compared with true static compliance ( $\text{stat } C_L$ ). Since however determination of  $C_{L, stat}$  caused hypoxia and, most likely a pulmonary vasoconstriction,  $\text{stat } C_L$  has in the present test-series been used instead.  $\text{Dyn } C_L$  was of particular interest since a ventilation frequency employed normally in earlier works on lung effects of collagen platelet aggregation from our laboratory.  $\text{Dyn } C_L$  50 was included since it has been said that only at such high ventilation-frequencies will obstruction in small airways be felt with sufficient degree of certainty (Mead 1970).

There is no general agreement on where to draw the borderline between normal and pathological frequency dependence of lung compliance. The normal adult human lung has airways with differing lengths and diameters so it seems unlikely that the time constants of alveolar units are uniform. Since, however the peripheral resistance is so low the time-constants will all be very short. Consequently non-uniformity of time constants is to a considerable degree without major differences between static and dynamic compliance. Grimby *et al.* (1968) found that static and dynamic compliance were similar up to 100 breaths per min in most adult normal humans. Later Woolcock (1969) suggested that  $\text{dyn } C_L$  values at high ventilation rates (60–120/min) were abnormal if they amounted to less than 80% of the static value. Chiang (1971) propounded when  $\text{dyn } C_L$  decreased from quiet breathing by more than 20 per cent at a respiratory rate of 80–100 breaths/min this might be indicative of small airway obstruction. Cat lungs, or should rather be compared with the lungs of children, which have smaller airway sizes and thus higher peripheral airway resistance (Hogg *et al.* 1970). Therefore, a frequency-dependence of lung compliance was expected in cats than in adult humans. This assumption was corroborated by our observation that lung compliance was reduced mean value of 25 per cent in the control situation when ventilation frequency was raised to 50 per min. As far as we know frequency dependence of lung compliance in cats has never been studied before.

Following collagen infusion the most striking reduction in lung compliance occurred on static conditions and the "normal" breathing rate (24/min). This is in accordance with the findings of Grimby *et al.* in man (1968). The finding of increased frequency

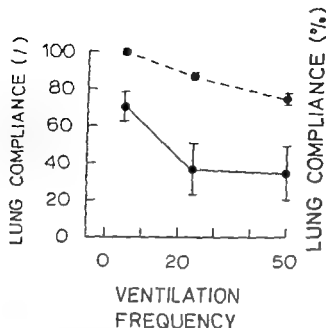


Fig. 3

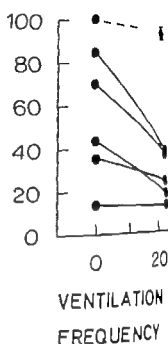


Fig. 4

Fig. 3 The continuous curve demonstrates the frequency-dependence of lung compliance after infusion of collagen (10 infusions in 4 cats). The hatched curve demonstrates the control situation, before the collagen infusion in the same animals. The dotted curve demonstrates the lung compliance measured under semi-static conditions ( $n=5$ ) was reduced by collagen infusions.

Fig. 4 Static and dynamic lung compliance ( $n=24$ ) measured before and after collagen infusion. The hatched curve demonstrates the control situation (mean  $\pm$  3 D,  $n=5$ ). The continuous curves demonstrate the change in lung compliance in each of the 5 animals. The more static compliance is reduced, the less the difference between values obtained under static and under dynamic ( $n=24$ ) conditions.

### Discussion

Previous experiments have shown that i.v. infusions of collagen set off a series of events: blood platelets aggregate and become trapped in the pulmonary vascular bed (Bo and Hognestad 1972) platelets will then during this aggregation release bioactive substances (Rådegran 1971 Vaage, Bo and Hognestad 1974) which cause constriction of pulmonary vessels and small airways. Special attention has been paid to the role of prostaglandins in these events (Rådegran 1971 Vaage and Piper 1975 Vaage 1976 c). Substantial experimental evidence indicates that collagen has no smooth muscle action *per se* but acts only through its platelet aggregating ability (Vaage, Bo and Hognestad 1974 Kobayashi *et al* 1974 Vaage 1976).

The aim of the present investigation was to gain more information about the changes following induced intravascular aggregation. The expts. revealed that dynamic lung compliance became highly frequency-dependent, a finding which suggests reduction in caliber of small airways.

Experiments on dogs have shown that resistance of airways smaller than 2 mm in diameter is a small component (ca 20%) of total pulmonary resistance (Macklem and M

## References

1. R. Intravascular microaggregation and the respiratory distress syndrome. *Prober Clin N* 1975 22 275-287
2. F. W. Pathophysiology of the respiratory distress syndrome. *Arch Surg* 1974 108 44-49
3. J. HOGSTAD, Thrombocytes and pulmonary vascular resistance during hemorrhagic hypotension. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971 82 218-228.
4. J. HOGSTAD, Effects on the pulmonary circulation of suddenly induced intravascular aggregation of blood platelets. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972 85 523-531
5. HOGSTAD and J. VAAGE, The role of blood platelets in pulmonary responses to microembolization in human subjects. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 90 244-251
6. R. A. J. WOOLCOCK, N. J. VINCENT and P. T. MACKLEM, Physiological effects of experimental obstruction with beads. *J appl Physiol.* 1969 27 328-335
7. B. T. Distribution of ventilation and frequency-dependence of dynamic lung compliance. *Thorax* 26 721-726
8. G. T. TAKEMURA, W. GRAHAM, P. MACKLEM and J. MEAD, Frequency dependence of flow resistances in obstructive lung disease. *J clin. Invest.* 1968 47 1455-1465.
9. T. T. YAMUTAKE, A. TARASHIN and M. STERN, Location of airway constriction following acute experimental pulmonary thromboembolism. *J appl Physiol.* 1973 34 431-437
10. C. J. WILLIAMS, J. B. RICHARDSON, P. T. MACKLEM and W. M. TEYSSIECK, Age as a factor in structure of lower-airway conductance and in the pathologic anatomy of obstructive lung disease. *Exp J Med* 1970 262 1283-1287
11. V. H. A. *Adverse metabolic metabolism of blood platelets*. Thesis, Universitetsforlaget, Oslo, 1969
12. J. N. MARINO, K. K. HERTNER and P. DEMBOWE, Systemic effects of intravenous collagen of platelet aggregation and their modification by aspirin and by pyridinol-carbamate. I. Shoenberger and Yamazaki, H. (eds), *Platelets, thrombosis and inhibition*. F. K. Schattauer Verlag, Stuttgart 389-398
13. E. and D. H. SCHWARTZ, Mechanism of arterial hypoxemia following pulmonary thromboembolism. *J appl Physiol.* 1975 39 41-46.
14. P. T. Airway obstruction and collateral ventilation. *Physiol. Rev* 1971 51 368-436.
15. P. T. and J. MEAD, Resistance of central and peripheral airways measured by retrograde flow. *J appl Physiol* 1967 22 395-401
16. ALL, R. Objective tests of respiratory mechanics. I. *Handbook of Physiology* Section 3 Respiratory Vol 2 Amer Physiol Soc Washington D.C 1965 1399-1411
17. J. Contribution of compliance of airways to frequency-dependent behavior of lungs. *J appl. med* 1968 26 670-673
18. J. The lung's quiet zone. *New Engl J Med* 1970 282 1318-1319
19. J. A. H. J. H. COLRATCH and C. R. OLSON, Location and mechanism of airway constriction in human subjects microembolism. *J appl Physiol* 1964 19 387-394
20. A. B. C. B. McKERROW, R. A. BARTLEY, J. MEAD, M. B. McILROY, N. J. SILVERSTONE and E. P. WOOD, Mechanical factors in distribution of pulmonary ventilation. *J appl Physiol.* 1956 8 427-443.
21. MAY, K. Circulatory and respiratory effects of induced platelet aggregation. A experimental study. *Acta clin. scand* 1971 Suppl 420
22. E. D. C. E. FOREMAN, P. A. BLOOMFIELD, J. R. CHUTEAU and D. M. TRAVIS, Alveolar gas exchange during pulmonary embolism. *New Engl J Med* 1960 262 283-287
23. T. Trends in microvascular research. The microembolism syndrome. *Microvasc. Res.* 1976 11 229
24. M. T. HIRSH, T. YAMUTAKE and M. A. KMAN, The effects of platelet emboli on airway function. Benbow, A. (ed.), *Airway dynamics*. Charles C Thomas, Springfield, 1970 283-295.
25. D. P. G. T. NABE, M. KRA and M. STERN, Humoral factors mediated by platelets in experimental venous embolism. I. Saitoh, A. A. and SAGE, M. (eds), *Pulmonary embolic disease*. Grune and Stratton, New York 1965 59-64
26. J. Vagal reflexes in the bronchoconstriction occurring after induced intravascular platelet aggregation. *Acta physiol. scand* 1976 97 94-103
27. J. Ventilatory dysfunction after long-lasting intravascular platelet aggregation. I. Grayson, J. and W. Zingg (eds), *Microcirculation* Vol 1 Plenum Press, New York 1976 b 229-230.

dependent behaviour of the cat lungs might theoretically be due to increased resistance in the central airways. Woolcock *et al* (1969) used frequency dependence of compliance as a measurement of small airway obstruction only in the cases where lung distensibility and airway resistance were normal. It is possible, however, to differentiate between central and peripheral airway constriction after induced intravascular platelet aggregation in the recently used experimental model. In previous experiments, vagotomy and atropinization blocked approximately 50 per cent of the increase in non-elastic pulmonary resistance after collagen infusions (Vaage 1976 a). Such blocking did not, however, influence the corresponding decrease in dyn  $C_L$  (Vaage 1976 a). Our interpretation is that central airway obstruction is not, or only to a very minor extent, a determinant of dyn  $C_L$  after induced intravascular platelet aggregation in cats. Indeed, due to the relatively greater contribution of peripheral airways to total airway resistance in cat lungs, the increase in non-elastic airway resistance remaining after vagotomy in these earlier experiments (Vaage 1976 a) might well be explained solely by increased flow resistance in the periphery. Following this line of argument, we conclude that the frequency-dependence of lung compliance observed after collagen infusion is most likely caused by constriction of small peripheral airways. These findings and our conclusions are in agreement with studies on dogs on the effects of pulmonary embolism by blood clots (Hirose *et al* 1973) and with berium sulphate (Nadel, Colebatch and Olsen 1968).

The combination of unchanged stat  $C_L$  and reduced dyn  $C_L$  (Fig. 2) indicates small airway constriction without any reduction in lung volume, i.e. no airway closure. When  $C_L$  is also reduced while the fall in dyn  $C_L$  is out of proportion to this reduction (Fig. 3 and 4), airway closure and narrowing must be present. Of particular interest are the experiments with a major decrease in stat  $C_L$  (Fig. 4). Here frequency-dependence of compliance is almost eliminated. A major part of the terminal airways must be closed in these lungs, leaving mainly the central and medium-sized airways with their relatively small differences in time constants, patent and ventilated.

According to Mead (1969) and Macklem (1971) frequency-dependent behaviour of lung compliance is caused by 1) Asynchrony between conducting airways and the parenchyma (i.e. the blood exchange units) due to phase differences between these two compartments, and 2) Asynchrony between airspaces in parallel due to different time constants in different lung compartments, as initially claimed by Otis *et al* (1956). Both these factors must be at play following intravascular platelet aggregation. Constriction of peripheral airways will slow down the perfusion flow in these lung units. Such constriction will not be evenly distributed since platelet aggregates are not located to all vascular areas in the lungs (Bo and Hognestad 1972). Therefore the release of constrictor substances will be uneven, leading to a more or less random pattern of constricted units.

The above functional changes in peripheral airways will alter intrapulmonary gas distribution. With increasing inequality of time constants the end result will be disturbances in the ventilation-perfusion ratio and impaired gas exchange with arterial hypoxemia, such as seen in the various lung syndromes involving intravascular platelet aggregation.

Jarle Vaage has been a research fellow of the Norwegian Research Council for Science and the Humanities and is at present the recipient of a Research Fellowship from the University of Oslo. This work has also been supported by a grant from the Norwegian Council on Cardiovascular Diseases.

## Inhibition of Gastric and Intestinal Motor Activity in Dogs by (Gln<sup>8</sup>) Neurotensin

By

J. ANDERSSON, S. ROSELL, U. HJELMQUIST, D. CHANG and K. FOLKERS

Received 23 December 1976

### Abstract

ION, S., S. ROSELL, U. HJELMQUIST, D. CHANG and K. FOLKERS. *Inhibition of gastric and intestinal motor activity in dogs by (Gln<sup>8</sup>) neurotensin*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100: 231-235.

Effect of (Gln<sup>8</sup>)-neurotensin was studied on the spontaneous motor activity in isolated canine fundic, duodenal and intestinal pouches. All pouches had been prepared more than 6 months prior to the experiments. Motor activity was recorded for at least 1 h before the (Gln<sup>8</sup>)-neurotensin was infused i.v. for doses ranging between 6.3 and 100  $\mu\text{g kg}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ . In the vagally denervated fundic pouches neurotensin inhibited motor activity at doses above 25  $\mu\text{g kg}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ . The vagally innervated pouches were more sensitive than the vagally denervated fundic pouches to the action of (Gln<sup>8</sup>)-neurotensin. Thus motor inhibition was induced by doses as low as 6.3  $\mu\text{g kg}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ . The effect of neurotensin on motor activity in intestinal pouches was inconsistent. Inhibition was seen in 1 of 3 experiments. The present results show that the gastric motor activity is the most sensitive function to neurotensin as far studied.

It was reported that the tridecapeptides neurotensin and (Gln<sup>8</sup>)-neurotensin produced similar effects in the small intestine at lower i.v. infusion rates than those necessary to obtain such effects in other vascular beds (Rosell *et al.* 1976). Moreover, in conscious dogs pentapeptides inhibit gastric acid secretion elicited by pentagastrin (Andersson *et al.* 1976). These findings may indicate that the gastrointestinal canal may be a target organ for neurotensin. Neurotensin was isolated from bovine hypothalamus, structurally elucidated and synthesized by Carraway and Leeman (1976). Recently Folkers *et al.* (1976) suggested that (Gln<sup>8</sup>)-neurotensin may be the naturally occurring peptide, rather than neurotensin. Neurotensin may have been formed as a result of the extraction procedure. So far, biological studies show that the two peptides have the same biological activity both *in vitro* (Rijkman *et al.* 1977) and *in vivo*. In order to elucidate further the action of (Gln<sup>8</sup>)-neurotensin on the gastrointestinal tract, we have now studied its action on the spontaneous motor activity in isolated canine fundic, antral and intestinal pouches.



- VAAGE, J. On the mechanisms of pulmonary smooth muscle constriction after induced renal platelet aggregation. *Bibl anaes* (Karger Basel) 1976 c. In press.
- VAAGE, J. and A. HAUGE. Frequency-dependence of lung compliance after induced intracirculatory aggregation. *Microvasc Res* 1975 10 237.
- VAAGE, J. and P. J. PETER. The release of prostaglandin-like substances during platelet aggregation in pulmonary microembolism. *Acta physiol scand* 1975 94 8-13.
- VAAGE, J., E. BO and J. HOENESSTAD. Pulmonary responses to intravascular platelet aggregation. *Acta physiol scand* 1974 9 546-556.
- WARDLE, E. N. Post traumatic respiratory insufficiency. What is "shock lung"? *J Am Coll Phys Lond* 1974 8 251-266.
- WERN, W. R. Pulmonary complications of non-thoracic trauma. Summary of the National research conference. *J Trauma* 1969 9 700-711.
- WOOLCOCK, A. J., N. J. VINCENT and P. T. MACKLEM. Frequency dependence of compliance in the presence of obstruction in the small airways. *J clin Invest* 1969 43, 1097-1106.

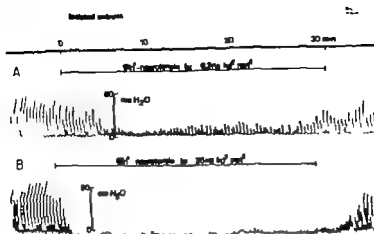


Fig. 2 B. Inhibitory effect of two doses (A and B) of  $(\text{Gln}^2)$ -neurotensin on enteral motility in one and the same dog.

contrast to the consistent inhibition of motor activity recorded from the gastric pouches, motor activity of the intestinal pouches seemed more or less unaffected by the peptide at between 25 and  $100 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$  (higher doses have not been tried). In only one experiment did inhibition occur in the jejunal loop after  $50 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ . In no instance did the animals show any abnormal behaviour nor were any other adverse effects detected.

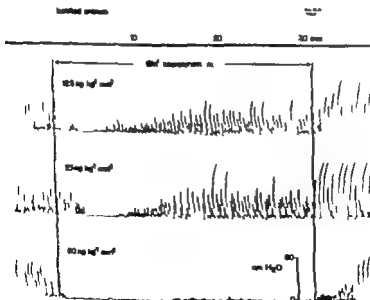


Fig. 3. Inhibitory effect of three different doses of  $(\text{Gln}^2)$ -neurotensin on enteral motility in one and the same dog.

## Material and Methods

Motility studies were performed on 9 dogs (weight between 13 and 24 kg) which are provided with types of isolated gastrointestinal pouches. 5 dogs had Heidenhain pouches, 3 are equipped with innervated antral pouches and 1 dog had two isolated intestinal pouches, one duodenal and one jejunal (about 15 cm). All pouches had been prepared more than 6 months prior to the experiments. All experiments were performed.

Pressure changes in the pouches were measured using a Statham pressure transducer (P23 AC) connected to a Grass polygraph. When measuring pressure activity in the Heidenhain pouches, 30–100 ml of solution (pH 7) was introduced into the pouches and the Heidenhain pouch cannula is connected to the transducer by plastic tubing. Pressure changes in the antral pouches are recorded by means of a thin-walled rubber balloon connected to plastic tubing and containing between 10 and 30 ml of solution. Each of the intestinal pouches had a modified Heidenhain pouch cannula and motor activity was measured as in the Heidenhain pouches, but the volume of buffer solution introduced was only 10–30 ml.

The dogs were fasted for 18–20 h prior to the tests. Spontaneous motor activity was recorded for at least 1 h before the (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin was administered. During the control period, a slow infusion (about 20 ml/h) of saline was given. (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin, in doses ranging between 6.3 and 100 ng/kg/min was then infused during 30–60 min periods. When repeated doses of (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin were administered in the same experiment, control periods of 30 min were allowed between the different infusions.

## Results

The Heidenhain pouches exhibited spontaneous motor activity with a mean frequency of 3–5 contractions per minute (range 3–5 per minute). Upon infusion of (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin, motor activity was inhibited (Fig. 1). The sensitivity of the different pouches to the inhibitory action of (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin varied slightly but in all instances 100 ng/kg/min produced a clearcut reduction of motility and in some experiments inhibition was already at an infusion rate of 25 ng/kg/min.

The antral pouches contracted with a frequency of about 3 contractions per minute. Compared to the Heidenhain pouches the innervated antral pouches responded to lower infusion rates of (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin—in 1 experiment to a dose of the peptide as low as 6.3 ng/kg/min (Fig. 2 A). 25 ng/kg/min produced complete inhibition of motor activity in the same dog (Fig. 2 B). The latent period from the start of the (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin infusion to the occurrence of inhibition varied between 2 and 6 min. In many experiments there was an initial inhibition of pressure activity which then slowly returned to the control level despite continuous infusion of (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin. The result is illustrated in Fig. 3 which shows the effect of three consecutive doses of (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin over 30 min intervals.

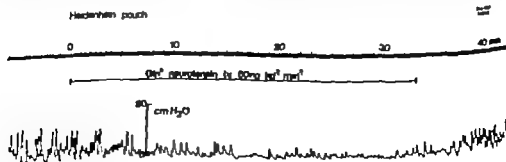


Fig. 1. Inhibitory effect of (Gln)<sup>7</sup>-neurotensin on Heidenhain pouch motor activity.

bovine intestinal tissue V Int. Congr. Endocrinol. Hamburg. 18-24 July 1976. Abstracts of communications and poster presentations. p. 178.

12. K. D. CHANG, J. HUMPHRIES, B. CARRAW, S. E. LYDMAN and C. Y. BOWERS, Synthesis and actions of neurotensin, and its acid and amide analogs: Possible natural occurrences of (Gln<sup>7</sup>)-neurotensin. *Proc. Nat. Sci. (USA)* 1976. 73, 11 3833-3837
13. A. E. BUCHNER, D. CHANG, K. FOLLERS and S. ROWELL, Actions of neurotensin and (Gln<sup>7</sup>)-neurotensin on isolated tissues. *Acta pharmacol. (Kbh.)* 1977. 40. In press.
14. S. E. BUCHNER, D. CHANG and K. FOLLERS, Cardiovascular and metabolic actions of neurotensin (Gln<sup>7</sup>)-neurotensin. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 98 434-439

### Discussion

The present study shows that (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin produces inhibition of gastric motility at very low concentrations. The threshold dose for inhibition of antral motility was  $5.5-10.7 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}$ . Previous expts. (Andersson *et al* 1976) have shown that gastric acid secretion is inhibited by neurotensin. A dose of  $50 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}$  neurotensin almost completely inhibited the acid response to pentagastrin in Pavlov pouch dogs. A similar degree of inhibition of gastric acid secretion was produced by (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin (unpublished). Furthermore secretory responses to a test meal and to insulin hypoglycemia can also be inhibited by both peptides in Pavlov pouch dogs (unpublished). All these actions occur at lower levels than those which cause significant blood pressure changes or increase in blood glucose concentration (Rosell *et al* 1976). (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin ( $20 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}$ ) has both vasodilator and vasoconstrictor actions, particularly in the splanchnic vascular bed (Rosell *et al* 1976). Carraway, Kitabgi and Leeman (1976) have reported that the canine small intestine contains 25-30 pmol/g wet weight of immunoreactive neurotensin. Taken together these observations indicate that the gastrointestinal canal may be a target organ for neurotensin or (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin.

The different parts of the gastrointestinal tract varied in their sensitivity to (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin as far as motor activity is concerned. Antral motility could be depressed by  $6.3 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}$  but at least  $25 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}$  was required in the Heidenhain pouches. The motility in the isolated duodenal and intestinal pouches was even less responsive to (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin. Moreover in acute expts. on anesthetized dogs which were given doses of (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin that completely inhibited the pressure activity in the stomach, no change in peristaltic activity of the small intestine could be seen by gross visual inspection (unpublished). The reason for these differences in the response to (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin at different parts of the gastrointestinal tract is not known at present. One factor of importance may be innervation. For example for inhibition of motor activity the vagally-denervated Heidenhain pouch required appreciably higher doses than the vagally innervated antral pouch. Furthermore, in order to achieve the same degree of inhibition of response to pentagastrin as that found in Pavlov pouch dogs, the Heidenhain pouch dogs required at least twice the dose of (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin (to be published). Further expts. are needed to show whether or not there is any synergism between vagal impulses and the inhibitory action of (Gln<sup>6</sup>)-neurotensin on the oxyntic glands.

This study was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (no. 88), Svenska Läkaresällskapet and the Robert A. Welch Foundation.

### References

- ANDERSSON S, D. CHIANG, K. FOLKERS and S. ROSELL, Inhibition of gastric acid secretion by neurotensin. *Lif Sciences* 1976, 19, 367-370.
- CARRAWAY R. and S. E. LEE MAN, The synthesis of neurotensin. *J. Biol. Chem.* 1975, 250, 191-197.
- CARRAWAY R. and S. E. LEE MAN, The isolation of a new hypotensive peptide neurotensin, from the hypothalamus. *J. Biol. Chem.* 1976, 251, 6854-6861.
- CARRAWAY R. E., P. KITABGI and S. E. LEE MAN, The isolation of immunoreactive neurotensin (

- bowse intestinal tissues. V Int. Congr. Endocrinol. Hamburg. 18-24 July 1976. Abstracts of communications and poster presentations. p. 178.
10. K. D. CHANG, J. HUMPHRIES, R. CARRAWAY, S. E. LIEN and C. Y. BOWERS, Synthesis and uses of neurotensin, and its acid and amide analogs. Possible natural occurrence of (Gln<sup>4</sup>)-neurotensin. *Proc. Nat. Sci. (USA)* 1976. **73** 11. 3833-3837.
11. Å. E. BUCHNER, D. CHANG, K. FOLKERS and S. ROWELL, Actions of neurotensin and (Gln<sup>4</sup>)-neurotensin on isolated tissues. *Acta pharmaceut. (Kbh)* 1977. **40** In press.
12. S. E. BURCHER, D. CHANG and K. FOLKERS, Cardiovascular and metabolic actions of neurotensin and (Gln<sup>4</sup>)-neurotensin. *Acta pharmaceut. (Kbh)* 1976. **39** 484-491.

### Discussion

The present study shows that (Gln)-neurotensin produces inhibition of gastric motility at very low concentrations. The threshold dose for inhibition of antral motility was  $5.4 \times 10^{-6} \text{ kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}^{-1}$ . Previous expts. (Andersson *et al* 1976) have shown that gastric acid secretion is inhibited by neurotensin. A dose of  $50 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}^{-1}$  neurotensin almost completely inhibited the acid response to pentagastrin in Pavlov pouch dogs. A similar degree of inhibition of gastric acid secretion was produced by (Gln)-neurotensin. Furthermore secretory responses to a test meal and to insulin hypoglycaemia could be inhibited by both peptides in Pavlov pouch dogs (unpublished). All these actions at lower levels than those which cause significant blood pressure changes or increase in blood glucose concentration (Rosell *et al* 1976). (Gln)-neurotensin ( $20 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}^{-1}$ ) has both vasodilator and vasoconstrictor actions, particularly in the splanchnic circulation (Rosell *et al* 1976). Carraway, Kitabgi and Leeman (1976) have reported that the villi of the small intestine contains 25–30 pmol/g wet weight of immunoreactive neurotensin. Taken together these observations indicate that the gastrointestinal canal may be a target organ for neurotensin or (Gln)-neurotensin.

The different parts of the gastrointestinal tract varied in their sensitivity to (Gln)-neurotensin as far as motor activity is concerned. Antral motility could be depressed by  $6.3 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}^{-1}$  but at least  $25 \text{ ng kg}^{-1} \times \text{min}^{-1}$  was required in the Heidenhain pouches. The motility in the isolated duodenal and intestinal pouches was even less responsive to (Gln)-neurotensin. Moreover in acute expts. on anesthetized dogs which were given doses of (Gln)-neurotensin that completely inhibited the pressure activity in the stomach, there was no change in peristaltic activity of the small intestine could be seen by gross visual inspection (unpublished). The reason for these differences in the response to (Gln)-neurotensin in the gastrointestinal tract is not known at present. One factor of importance may be the innervation. For example, for inhibition of motor activity the vagally-denervated Heidenhain pouch required appreciably higher doses than the vagally innervated antral pouch. Furthermore in order to achieve the same degree of inhibition of response to pentagastrin as that found in Pavlov pouch dogs, the Heidenhain pouch dogs required at least twice the dose of (Gln)-neurotensin (to be published). Further expts. are needed to show whether or not there is any synergism between vagal impulses and the inhibitory action of (Gln)-neurotensin on the oxyntic glands.

This study was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (no. 88), Svensk Läkemedelsindustri and the Robert A. Welch Foundation.

### References

- ANDERSSON, S., D. CHANG, K. FOLKERS and S. ROSELL, Inhibition of gastric acid secretion in dogs by neurotensin. *Life Science* 1976, 19, 367–370.
- CARRAWAY R. and S. E. LEEHAN, The synthesis of neurotensin. *J. Biol. Chem.* 1975, 250, 1912–1916.
- CARRAWAY R. and S. E. LEEHAN, The isolation of a new hypotensive peptide neurotensin from the hypothalamus. *J. Biol. Chem.* 1976, 251, 6854–6861.
- CARRAWAY R. E., P. KITABGI and S. E. LEEHAN, The isolation of immunoreactive neurotensin from the

ovine intestinal tissue. V Int. Congr. Endocrinol. Hamburg, 18-24 July 1976. Abstracts of communications and poster presentations, p. 178.

K. D. CHANG, J. HUMPHRIES, R. CARRAW & E. LEDMAN and C. Y. BOWERS, Synthesis and use of neurotensin, and its acid and amide analogs: Possible natural occurrence of (Gln<sup>8</sup>)-neurotensin. *Proc. Nat. Sci. (USA)* 1976. 73 11 3833-3837.

A. E. BOWERS, D. CHANG, K. FOLKERS and S. RUSSELL, Actions of neurotensin and (Gln<sup>8</sup>)-neurotensin on isolated tumours. *Acta pharmacol. (Kbh.)* 1977 40 In press.

A. E. BOWERS, D. CHANG and K. FOLKERS, Cardiovascular and metabolic actions of neurotensin. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 98 484-491.



## Blood Volume and Extravascular Water Content in the Rat Lung during Acute Alveolar Hypoxia

By

P. AARSETH and J. KARLSEN

Received 3 January 1977

---

### Abstract

AARSETH, P. and J. KARLSEN. *Blood volume and extravascular water content in the rat during acute alveolar hypoxia* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 236-245

Values for pulmonary blood volume and extravascular lung water (estimated as wet weight) were arrived at in intact, anesthetized rats by labeling of blood constituents with isotopes and freezing the whole animals in liquid nitrogen. On ventilating the animals with 10%  $O_2$  in  $N_2/N_2O$ , a fall in lung blood content could be demonstrated. The degree of reduction depended on the type of anesthesia and ventilation used. In some animals the volume reduction was so marked that both venous and capillary blood compartments have most probably been involved. The water content of lung tissue was also rapidly and markedly reduced during hypoxia. Increased plasma osmolality in mixed blood could partly be responsible for this tissue water reduction.

---

Alveolar hypoxia is known to increase pulmonary vascular resistance in the isolated as well as in the intact organ (Von Euler and Liljestrand 1946, Duke 1957). Many investigations have been concerned with the vascular localization of the hypoxic response (for see Fishman 1976). As alveolar hypoxia is a more potent stimulus than systemic hypoxia, a postcapillary localization has been looked for and many investigators have demonstrated an increased pulmonary venous resistance during alveolar hypoxia (Fishman and Linden 1970, Hyman and Kadowitz 1975). Others have, however, found no effect on this segment of the lung vasculature (Doyle, Wilson and Warren 1952, Lloyd 1952). As  $P_{O_2}$  in the smaller precapillary lung vessels is dominated by alveolar  $P_{O_2}$ , these might well be responsible for the sensitivity to alveolar hypoxia. With an histological technique on rapidly frozen lungs, Kato and Staub (1966) have convincingly demonstrated that the small precapillary arteries constrict during alveolar hypoxia. According to their calculations, this constriction in the small arteries could fully explain the increased resistance seen during alveolar hypoxia.

An outstanding feature of longlasting and marked alveolar hypoxia in intact animals is pulmonary edema. Although increased precapillary resistance would seem to cause pulmonary edema, Severinghaus (1971) has presented evidence for a transvascular water leakage taking place during alveolar hypoxia.

For information about the vessel segments reacting to alveolar hypoxia could be gained, we knew how the lung blood volume changed during such stimulation. We have measured blood volume in intact rats given an hypoxic gas mixture. Tissue water content is limited by the trans-capillary hydrostatic and colloid-osmotic forces, as well as by lymph (Staub 1974). Acute changes in lung tissue weight (blood excluded) during hypoxia would therefore reflect changes in hydrostatic capillary pressure. Changes in the tissue water content could thus give another clue to the localization of the site of the vessels reactive to the hypoxic response.

Another reason for carrying out the present experiments follows from the fact that the lung is an important blood depot, containing a large and changeable fraction of the total blood volume. It would be of considerable interest therefore to know to what extent pulmonary blood volume is altered during hypoxia.

A preliminary report of the results has been given elsewhere (Karlsen and Aarseth 1976 a).

## Methods

Water rats weighing 205–235 g were used for all expts. The animals had free access to water and dry food.

All animals were lightly anaesthetized with ether and tracheotomized. In most of the expts. the rats were fixed spontaneously. The tracheostoma was then connected to a wide tube generously flushed with the driving gas, which was usually about 20%  $O_2$  in  $N_2O$ . The composition and the volume flow of the gas supplied by separate gas flow meters, the  $PO_2$  being controlled with a  $PO_2$ -electrode (Radiometer). In some expts. the animals are paralyzed (Albofors 0.1 ml/kg b.wt) and ventilated with Harvard ventilator pump. The frequency was 60–80 strokes per min and the inflation pressure 10 cm  $H_2O$ .

Catheters were placed in femoral vein for injections and in femoral artery for arterial blood sampling and pressure recording. Arterial pressure was measured with the catheter connected to a Statham transducer (G6) and recorded on a Grass polygraph. Heart rate was counted from the pressure tracing.

Lung blood volume and weight of lung tissue proper were calculated using a method previously described (Aarseth 1970). A known amount of  $^{51}Cr$ -labelled rat erythrocytes and of  $^{125}I$ -human plasma albumin was given. 3 min later small blood samples (about 0.2 ml) were withdrawn, and the rat sacrificed by rapid asphyxiation. The animal was dissected while still frozen and the lungs removed and weighed. Lung blood volume was calculated from the isotope contents of the lungs and of the blood sample. The lung tissue weight was arrived at by subtracting the estimated weight of lung blood from the total weight of the lungs.

Rapid changes of lung tissue weight were taken as changes in extravascular lung water content. Experimental groups. The effects of hypoxia on lung blood volume and tissue water were arrived at by comparing the values from control animals with those from animals given hypoxia. This was done in 3 groups of animals. The groups differed as regards anaesthesia and type of ventilation and were characterized as follows:

- Group I  $N_2O$  anaesthesia only
- Group II  $N_2O$  anaesthesia with additional curarization and positive pressure ventilation.
- Group III  $N_2O$  anaesthesia with additional pentobarbitone-anaesthesia (Nembutal® 30 mg/kg b.wt. given p.o. or i.p.).

In all expts. the administration of ether was stopped as soon as ventilation with the  $N_2O$  containing gas had started. One group of animals was maintained on  $N_2O$ -anaesthesia. Additional anaesthesia (pentobarbitone or Albofors) was given to the animals in the two other groups. During 30 min period blood samples were then allowed to stabilize. Animals with arterial  $PO_2$  below 70 mmHg at the end of this period were included. The rats were then given isotopes and the control animals were measured in liquid nitrogen 10 min later. The test animals were ventilated with an hypoxic gas mixture (80%  $N_2O$  10%  $N_2$  10%  $O_2$ ) 10 min before they were frozen.

There were only small differences between the groups as regards body weight and total blood volume (Table I).

TABLE I Effect of alveolar hypoxia on 3 groups of rats.  $P_{PA}$  = femoral arterial pressure. PBV = pulmonary blood volume. ETW = extravascular lung tissue weight. Median values and range.

Group	Anesthesia	n	Body weight (g)	Total blood volume (ml)	Arterial $P_{O_2}$ (mmHg)	$P_{PA}$ (mmHg)	Heart rate (Hz (S <sup>-1</sup> ))	PBV (ml)	ETW (g)
I	N <sub>2</sub> O 80%	6	250	14.5	91	145	8.0	1.30	0.85
			240-270	11.4-16.8	70-102	130-160	7.2-9.2	1.21-1.43	0.77-0.97
		5 <sup>b</sup>	250	14.0	41	120	8.4	1.12	0.87
			250-265	12.7-17.6	35-42	80-140	7.2-9.0	0.77-1.48	0.84
II	N O 80%	12 <sup>a</sup>	250	14.0	104	148	7.8	2.31	1.10
			230-270	11.1-16.7	81-127	130-180	6.8-8.9	1.19-3.35	0.86
	Alloferine, (+ positive pressure ventilation)	8 <sup>b</sup>	252	15.6	29	133	8.3	1.01	0.87
			233-265	14.6-19.9	26-32	110-145	7.4-9.1	0.81-1.32	0.84
III	N O 80%	17 <sup>a</sup>	224	14.6	93	130	7.8	1.88	1.15
			210-285	11.8-17.3	77-118	75-150	6.4-9.0	1.49-2.94	0.91
	Nembutal 30 mg/kg	13 <sup>b</sup>	234	14.9	30	70	8.4	1.40	1.00
			205-270	12.0-16.3	26-33	40-95	7.2-9.0	1.01-1.61	0.80

<sup>a</sup> Animals in normo-oxygen condition

<sup>b</sup> Animals during hypoxia (after 10 min ventilation with 10% O<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub>O and N<sub>2</sub>)

Pulmonary arterial pressure was recorded in some preliminary expts. on animals given the same treatment as those in group II and III. For cannulation of the pulmonary artery in the intact rat, a technique described by Herget and Palecek (1972) was used. A steel cannula was inserted through the right external jugular vein and advanced into the right atrium. Through this, and guided by pressure tracings, a thin catheter was further advanced into the right ventricle and then into the pulmonary artery. Pulmonary arterial pressure was recorded during a period with basic conditions, and then for 10 min after hypoxia.

Plasma osmolality was measured in mixed venous blood from 14 rats. They were given the same treatment as described for groups II and III. In addition a catheter was inserted through the jugular vein and inserted into the right ventricle. When stable situation was achieved 1 ml of blood was withdrawn through the catheter and replaced by another ml of blood. The test animals (5 in group II and 6 in group III) were ventilated with 10% O<sub>2</sub> in N<sub>2</sub>O for 10 min. A second blood sample was then withdrawn. In some cases a third sample was taken after another 20 min with normoxia. In 3 control animals no hypoxia was introduced between the samplings.

The blood samples were centrifuged, and plasma osmolality was measured by freeze-point depression using an Advanced Digimatic Osmometer (Advanced Instruments).

Statistical method. A Wilcoxon two-sample test for comparison of results from different groups of animals was employed.

## Results

There were 3 groups of animals in which the effect of hypoxia was tested. In each group about half the animals served as controls and were not exposed to hypoxia.

The arterial  $P_{O_2}$  in the control animals ranged from 70 to 127 mmHg, median values for the 3 groups being 91, 102 and 93 mmHg (Table I). The rats given pentobarbitone (group III) had lower control blood pressure than rats in groups I and II ( $p < 0.0001$ ). There was no difference between control animals from the different groups.

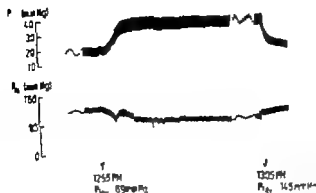


Fig. 1. Effect of hypoxia on pulmonary arterial pressure (upper tracing) and femoral arterial pressure (lower tracing) in rat given  $N_2O$  anesthesia, Alloferene and positive pressure ventilation. Catheters are inserted in the femoral artery and through jugular vein into the pulmonary artery. Between the arrows  $P_{O_2}$  tension of the ventilating gas ( $P_{O_2}$ ) was reduced to 45 mmHg.

When the animals were exposed to hypoxia by ventilating with a gas mixture containing  $O_2$ , their arterial  $P_{O_2}$  was reduced to median values between 29 and 41 mmHg. During this exposure systemic arterial pressure was also reduced ( $p < 0.016$ ). In the group given nitrobarbitone, this reduction was very marked (Table I). Heart rate seemed to be increased in all groups during hypoxia, but the increases were not statistically significant.

The effect of hypoxia on pulmonary arterial pressure was evaluated in animals of group I given  $N_2O$ , Alloferene and positive pressure ventilation. As shown in Fig. 1 pulmonary arterial pressure increased rapidly during hypoxia, and this increase was maintained for a short period. The maximum pressure increase in 4 expts. was 97% (median value, range 3-106%).

In 2 other expts the pulmonary arterial pressure was measured in Nembutal-anesthetized animals during hypoxia. Also in these animals a hypoxic pressor response was evoked, but the response was apparently more moderate (25 and 87% increase in pressure, respectively).

The pulmonary blood volume in the control situation varied to a marked degree from one group of animals to another. In Table I the median values are given in absolute terms, while in Fig. 2 pulmonary blood volume is given as per cent of total blood volume for all expts. The animals in group II, ventilated by positive pressure, had more than 15% of their blood in the lung each (median value), while in group I the corresponding value was close to 9% ( $p = 0.002$ ). The pulmonary blood volume in group III animals (anesthetized with pentobarbitone) had an intermediate value.

The effect of hypoxia on pulmonary blood volume was also quite different in the 3 groups of animals (Table I, Fig. 2). In group I where the control value was low there was only a small and insignificant further volume reduction during hypoxia ( $p = 0.12$ ). In group II where the initial large value, the pulmonary blood volume was markedly reduced (56%). During this marked hypoxic reduction the pulmonary blood volume became as small as or even smaller ( $p = 0.085$ ) than the ones found in group I during hypoxia.

TABLE I Effect of alveolar hypoxia on 3 groups of rats.  $P_{PA}$  = femoral arterial pressure, PSV = pulmonary blood volume, ETW = extravascular lung tissue weight. Median values and range.

Group	Anesthesia	n	Body weight (g)	Total blood volume (ml)	Arterial $P_{O_2}$ (mmHg)	$P_{PA}$ (mmHg)	Heart rate (b/min)	PSV (ml)	ET (g)
I	$N_2O$ 80%	6	250 40-270	14.5 13.4-16.8	91 70-102	145 130-160	8.0 7.2-9.2	1.30 1.21-1.43	9.8 8.7
			5 <sup>b</sup> 250 250-265	14.0 11.7-17.6	41 35-42	120 80-140	8.4 7.0-9.0	1.12 0.77-1.44	9.8 0.8
II	$N_2O$ 80%	12 <sup>a</sup>	250 230-270	14.0 11.1-16.7	102 81-127	148 130-180	7.8 6.8-8.9	2.31 1.19-3.35	1.1 0.8
			8 <sup>b</sup> 252 235-265	15.6 14.6-19.9	29 26-32	133 110-145	8.3 7.4-9.1	1.01 0.81-1.32	0.7 0.7
III	$NO$ 80%	17 <sup>a</sup>	224 210-285	14.6 11.8-17.3	93 77-118	130 75-150	7.8 6.4-9.0	1.33 1.49-2.94	1.1 0.8
			13 <sup>b</sup> 234 205-270	14.9 12.0-16.3	30 26-33	70 40-95	8.4 7.0-9.0	1.40 1.01-1.61	1.1 0.8

<sup>a</sup> Animals in normoxic conditions.<sup>b</sup> Animals during hypoxia (after 10 min ventilation with 10%  $O_2$  in  $N_2O$  and  $N_2$ ).

Pulmonary arterial pressure was recorded in some preliminary expts. on animals given the same anesthesia as those in group II and III. For cannulation of the pulmonary artery in the intact rat, a technique described by Herget and Palecek (1972) was used. A steel cannula was inserted through the right external jugular vein and advanced into the right atrium. Through this, and guided by pressure tracings, a thin Silastic catheter was further advanced into the right ventricle and then into the pulmonary artery. Pulmonary arterial pressure was recorded during a period with basic conditions, and then for 10 min with alveolar hypoxia.

Plasma osmolality was measured in mixed venous blood from 14 rats. They were given the same treatment as described for groups II and III. A cannula was inserted through the jugular vein and advanced into the right ventricle. When a stable situation was achieved, 1 ml of blood was withdrawn through the catheter and replaced by an equal ml of blood. The test animals (5 in group II and 6 in group III) were ventilated with 10%  $O_2$  in  $N_2O/N_2$  for 10 min. A second blood sample was then withdrawn. In some cases, a third sample was taken after another 20 min with normoxia. In 3 control animals no hypoxia was introduced between the samplings.

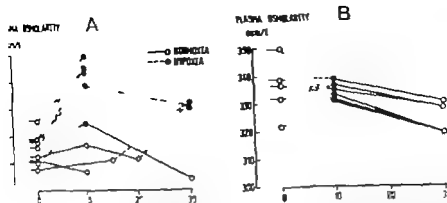
The blood samples were centrifuged, and plasma osmolality was measured by freezing-point determination using an Advanced Digimatic Osmometer (Advanced Instruments).

Statistical method: A Wilcoxon two-sample test for comparison of results from different groups of animals was employed.

## Results

There were 3 groups of animals in which the effect of hypoxia was tested. In each group about half the animals served as controls and were not exposed to hypoxia.

The arterial  $P_{O_2}$  in the control animals ranged from 70 to 127 mmHg, median values in the 3 groups being 91, 102 and 93 mmHg (Table I). The rats given pentobarbitone (groups II and III) had lower control blood pressure than rats in groups I and II ( $p = 0.0001$ ). There was no difference between control animals from the different groups as regards heart rate.



4 Plasma osmolality in mixed venous blood from rats ventilated with 20% O<sub>2</sub> (unbroken lines and open circles) or with 10% O<sub>2</sub> (broken lines and filled circles). a. Animals anesthetized with 80% N<sub>2</sub>O and Alfocaine. Positive pressure ventilation (group II). b. Animals anesthetized with pentobarbitone mg/kg b wt. (group III).

### Discussion

anesthetized rats, pulmonary arterial pressure increased markedly during ventilation with 10% oxygen, and this pressure response could be maintained for 10 min with only a minor reduction in systemic arterial pressure.

Pulmonary blood volumes and lung tissue weights were estimated in 3 groups of rats exposed to such a 10 min period of hypoxia, and the values were compared to those found in normoxic control animals given the same treatment. There were marked differences between the 3 control groups as both type of anesthesia and type of ventilation will influence pulmonary blood volume and tissue water content (Aarseth 1972, Karlén and Aarseth 1977). There were also small differences as regards arterial P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> in the control animals. The pressure response of hypoxia will, however, not be present if P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> is kept above 55 mmHg (Lange and Staab 1969). In the present experiments, an animal was discarded if arterial P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> was below 70 mmHg before the experimental period.

During the sustained period of hypoxia, the pulmonary blood volume decreased, although not to the same degree or to the same level in all groups. The animals receiving only N<sub>2</sub>O were lightly anesthetized, and the stress caused by the tracheostomy and the vascular constriction per se would reduce pulmonary blood volume, conceivably via sympathetic nervous activity (Aarseth 1972). In such animals hypoxia caused only a small further reduction in pulmonary blood volume down to a median value of 7.2% of total blood volume. This is actually close to the lowest capacitance seen for the lung vessel of rats (Aarseth 1972).

The animals which were paralyzed and ventilated by positive pressure had, on the other hand, a very large part of their blood in the lung vasculature. This was probably due, to a large extent, to the increased alveolar pressure (Karlén and Aarseth 1977). In such animals hypoxia was a very potent stimulus for capacitance reduction of the lung vessels (Fig. 2), which then expelled about 56% of their blood content.

On proper anesthesia the spontaneously ventilating control animals also had a large pulmonary blood volume which was reduced during hypoxia (Fig. 2, group III). However

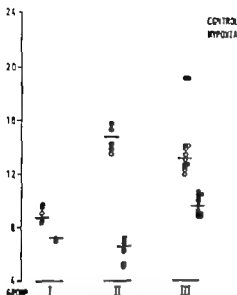
PULMONARY BLOOD VOLUME  
OF TOTAL

Fig. 2

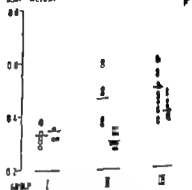
LUNG TISSUE WEIGHT  
OF BODY WEIGHT

Fig. 3

Fig. 2. Effect of hypoxia on pulmonary blood volume which is given as percent of total blood volume in 3 groups of rats. All animals were given 80%  $N_2O$ . In addition, the group II animals were control ventilated with positive pressure, while group III animals were given Nembutal 30 mg/kg b.w. Horizontal bars show median values.

Fig. 3. Effect of hypoxia on lung tissue weight in 3 groups of rats (see legend to Fig. 2). The weights represent lung tissue without blood, are given as per cent of b.wt. Horizontal bars show median values.

Also in the animals anesthetized with pentobarbitone (group III) there was a significant reduction of pulmonary blood volume during hypoxia ( $p < 0.01$ ). The reduction was, however, less marked than in the group II animals, and the minimal pulmonary blood volume reached during hypoxia was larger in these animals than in those of groups I and II anesthetized with only  $N_2O$  ( $p < 0.01$ ).

The median values for weight of extravascular lung tissue are given in Table I. In this parameter has been calculated as percent of total body weight and is shown in Table I. The median lung tissue weights in the control animals of the groups II and III were about 0.50% of body weight, while in group I it was only 0.33% and thus significantly smaller than in the other groups ( $p < 0.001$ ). During hypoxia the lung tissue weight was unchanged in group I. In group III there was some reduction and in group II there was a marked reduction amounting to 370 mg or almost 1/3 of the wet lung weight ( $p < 0.01$ ).

Plasma osmolarity of mixed venous blood was examined in animals from group II (anesthesia and Alkoferin) and group III (pentobarbitone anesthesia). At least one plasma sample was taken during normoxic conditions, after which hypoxia was induced. Another plasma sample was then obtained after 10 min of hypoxia. In the animals of group III there was no consistent change in plasma osmolarity during hypoxia (Fig. 4 b) whereas the animals of group II showed an increase of 14–30 mosm/l (median increase 20 mosm/l) (Fig. 4 a). Two or three consecutive plasma samples were taken and tested at 10 min intervals during normoxic condition in 3 animals of group II. There were hardly any changes in plasma osmolarity from one test to another.

Using an analogue model, Piene (1976) calculated that there was a 35% reduction of the total blood volume in the cat lung during hypoxia.

Even the most drastic reductions of arterial and capillary blood volumes can not, however, explain the reduction of lung blood content in the group II animals from 2.3 to 1.0 ml. The venous compartment must have been involved as well. Morgan *et al.* (1968) have actually measured the diameter of pulmonary veins and shown them to be reduced during hypoxia. From these considerations it appears logical to conclude that hypoxia causes a widespread marked constriction in both arterial and venous vessels in the rat lung.

Changes in lung water content could give further quantitative information about the osmotic response in the different segments. It is remarkable that within few minutes the tissue weight of the rat lung changes as markedly as in Fig. 3. Methodological errors could explain this strange finding, have been looked for without success (Aarseth 1976). We therefore conclude that the changes are real and reflect a changed extravascular water content. As the alveolo-capillary membrane constitutes a relatively large fraction of the weight of small animals, marked transvascular water flux might occur in such lungs.

However with reasonable capillary filtration coefficient for the rat lung (Staub 1974) transcapillary forces in the group II animals had to be altered by some 150 mmHg, in order to explain the actual tissue water reduction. Our usual concept of the Starling balance, where only colloid osmotic and hydrostatic pressures are involved, thus appears to be too simple in this case. In a recent series of publications Järbult and his coworkers (1975) have demonstrated that other substances than plasma proteins, mainly glucose, have important transvascular osmotic effects. Such a mechanism might operate also in the present experiments as plasma osmolarity increased by about 20 mosm/l in the group II animals. It appears likely that glucose is responsible for this osmolarity change (Järbult 1975). With a reflection coefficient of 0.2 for glucose, 20 mosm/l would represent an osmotic pressure of about 58 mmHg. In situations where glucose is continuously released from the liver it might maintain a marked osmotic water drag across the capillary membrane. Furthermore, it would efficiently remove also cellular water favouring water transport into the interstitial compartment. It has previously been demonstrated that when plasma osmolarity is increased by glucose-infusion, the lung water content will be markedly reduced (Piene *et al.* 1974). The lung water content could therefore be reduced, even if the hydrostatic pressure was increased in some capillaries during hypoxia.

From these considerations it can be assumed that the release of glucose from glycogen stores may increase the safety factor against high altitude pulmonary edema. In this connection it is interesting to mention that this type of edema is often observed after heavy muscular exercise (Herbert *et al.* 1962). In this situation the liver glycogen content might be markedly reduced.

Lung water content was reduced to a small extent also in animals with no blood osmolarity change, other factors must be involved as well. Karlsen and Aarseth (1976 b) have proposed that there exists a correlation between pulmonary blood volume on the one hand, and extravascular lung water content on the other. So far we have no definite explanation as to what lies behind such a correlation, but other mechanisms than changes in the pre- and post-capillary resistance ratio must be involved.



the pulmonary blood volume was not reduced to the same low level as in group I rat animals. The ventilation of 10% O<sub>2</sub> was thus not as effective a stimulus for pulmonary capacitance reduction in Nembutal-anesthetized animals as in N<sub>2</sub>O-anesthetized animals, although arterial P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> was reduced to the same level (Table I). The capacitance reduction effect of hypoxia might be attenuated by pentobarbital, as has been described for the pulmonary pressor effect of alveolar hypoxia (Susmano, Passovoy and Carleton 1971). It is also possible that during pentobarbital anesthesia pulmonary blood is contained within vessels less influenced by alveolar hypoxia.

Given the proper basic conditions, alveolar hypoxia, with an arterial P<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> of 30-40 mmHg, will markedly reduce the pulmonary blood volume in the intact rat. This is in accordance with previous results obtained on cat lungs, using a biopsy-technique (Aarseth, Karlsson and Bo 1975). The same type of results was arrived at during hypoxia in fetal lamb by Webb *et al.* (1975). Also Honig and Tenney (1957), using a teterboard, found a reduction in central blood volume in dogs ventilated with 12% O<sub>2</sub>. Other investigators have, however, found no change in central blood volume during hypoxia in dog and man (Doyle *et al.* 1952, Fritts *et al.* 1960). Using the Stewart-Hamilton method in dogs Stroud and Carver (1954) and Nahas *et al.* (1954) have even reported an increased central blood volume during hypoxia. There may be species differences in the effect of hypoxia on lung blood volume.

The marked reduction of the lung blood volume presently seen in rats during hypoxia calls for considerations about which section of the vasculature could be involved.

In the adult rat the lung capillary volume has been estimated to be about 1 ml (Webb 1967). If this holds also for the animals in the present experiments, the capillary blood volume would make up as much as 50% of the total lung blood volume. With such a partition no single vessel compartment can be responsible for a 56% reduction of lung blood content. In addition to the capillaries either the arteries or the veins must be involved.

A reduction in capillary blood volume can only be brought about by a reduction in transmural capillary pressure. There is no reason to believe that extravascular pressure, i.e. alveolar pressure, should be changed during hypoxia. As to the intravascular capillary pressure, it depends on flow and postcapillary resistance. In the present experiments, cardiac output has not been measured. However, blood flow through the lung is increased during hypoxia in the dog (Stroud *et al.* 1954) and in the cat (Aarseth *et al.* 1975). It has also been shown that pulmonary venous resistance increases in this situation in the dog (Rheba *et al.* 1958, Furnival *et al.* 1970) and in the sheep (Hyman *et al.* 1975). A reduced capillary volume can then only be achieved if there is increased pressure in some perfused capillaries, while others are non-perfused and collapsed due to precapillary vasoconstriction.

The present findings thus give further evidence for a precapillary vasoconstriction taking place during alveolar hypoxia. However, if this constriction is located only in the small pulmonary arteries, as suggested by Kato *et al.* (1966), the remaining arterial tree would be distended by the increased arterial pressure. Actually, with a pulmonary arterial compliance similar to that in the dog (Shoukas 1975) and with the pressures prevailing in the present experiments, the distension could amount to a volume increase of 1 ml in the rat. With the present findings there is no room for such an expansion, and active vasoconstriction throughout the arterial segment must have taken place. From changes in vascular impedance

using an analogue model, Piene (1976) calculated that there was a 35% reduction of the total volume in the cat lung during hypoxia.

Even the most drastic reductions of arterial and capillary blood volumes can not, however, explain the reduction of lung blood content in the group II animals from 2.3 to 1.0 ml. Venous compartment must have been involved as well. Morgan *et al.* (1968) have actually measured the diameter of pulmonary veins and shown them to be reduced during hypoxia. From these considerations it appears logical to conclude that hypoxia causes a widespread marked constriction in both arterial and venous vessels in the rat lung.

Changes in lung water content could give further quantitative information about the motor response in the different segments. It is remarkable that within few minutes the tissue weight of the rat lung changes as markedly as in Fig. 3. Methodological errors could explain this strange finding, have been looked for without success (Aarneth 72). We therefore conclude that the changes are real and reflect a changed extravascular water content. As the alveolo-capillary membrane constitutes a relatively large fraction of the weight of small animals, marked transvascular water flux might occur in such lungs.

However with a reasonable capillary filtration coefficient for the rat lung (Staub 1974) transcapillary forces in the group II animals had to be altered by some 150 mmHg, in order to explain the actual tissue water reduction. Our usual concept of the Starling-force, where only colloid osmotic and hydrostatic pressures are involved, thus appears to be too simple in this case. In a recent series of publications Järbelt and his coworkers (Järbelt 1975) have demonstrated that other substances than plasma proteins, mainly glucose, have important transvascular osmotic effects. Such a mechanism might operate also in the present experiments, as plasma osmolality increased by about 20 mosm/l in the group II animals. It appears likely that glucose is responsible for this osmolality change (Järbelt 1975). With a reflection coefficient of 0.2 for glucose, 20 mosm/l would represent an osmotic effect of about 58 mmHg. In situations where glucose is continuously released from the liver it might maintain a marked osmotic water drag across the capillary membrane. Furthermore, it would efficiently remove also cellular water favouring water transport into the vascular compartment. It has previously been demonstrated that when plasma osmolality increased by glucose-infusion, the lung water content will be markedly reduced (Piene *et al.* 1974). The lung water content could therefore be reduced, even if the hydrostatic pressure was increased in some capillaries during hypoxia.

From these considerations it can be assumed that the release of glucose from glycogen stores may increase the safety factor against high altitude pulmonary edema. In this connection it is interesting to mention that this type of edema is often observed after heavy muscular exercise (Herbert *et al.* 1962). In this situation the liver glycogen content might be markedly reduced.

As lung water content was reduced to a small extent also in animals with no blood osmolality change, other factors must be involved as well. Karlsen and Aarneth (1976 b) have proposed that there exists a correlation between pulmonary blood volume on the one hand, and extravascular lung water content on the other. So far we have no definite explanation as to what lies behind such a correlation, but other mechanisms than changes in the pre- and post-capillary resistance ratio must be involved.

From the blood volume considerations it appears that a widespread constriction of the vessels takes place during alveolar hypoxia in intact rats. Usually only the resistance drop during hypoxia has been studied. This last change may be fully explained by constriction in some minor arterial segments. It is conceivable therefore that the classical hypoxic pressor response, located in smaller resistance vessels, and the widespread lung blood volume reduction upon hypoxia is not exactly one and the same response. The latter could well be mediated in a different and more complex way than the former. In his recent review on the mediation of the pulmonary vascular response to hypoxia, Fishman (1976) was only concerned with the increased resistance. The local release of histamine may well be responsible for the pressure response (Hauge 1968), but is not likely to mediate the whole, widespread volume response described in the present paper. It would be interesting to study the possible influence of sympathetic nerves on this volume reduction response. There is ample evidence that the sympathetic nerve system or  $\alpha$ -receptors are not obligatory components for the hypoxic pressor response (Lloyd 1966, Thilenius, Candiolo and Beug 1967) but an attenuation of the response by  $\alpha$  blockade has been reported (Porcelli and Bergofsky 1973). The smaller volume reducing effect of hypoxia in the pentobarbitone anesthetized animals of the present report is worth mentioning in this connection. One possible explanation here might be a sympatholytic effect of pentobarbitone.

Jon Karlsten has been a Research Fellow of the Norwegian Research Council for Sciences and the Humanities. Financial support has also been received from the Norwegian Council on Cardiovascular Disease. This support is gratefully acknowledged.

## References

- AARSETH, P. Reduction of pulmonary blood volume after a blood loss. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971, 105: 459-469.
- AARSETH, P. *Studies on the depot function of the pulmonary vascular bed*. Thesis, Universitetsforlaget Oslo 1972.
- AARSETH, P. and H. PEDERSEN. The volume responses of various vascular beds to a general blood loss. An experiment carried out in rats exposed to two different procedures of anesthesia. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972, 106: 48-53.
- AARSETH, P., J. KARLSEN and G. BØ. Effects of catecholamine-infusions and hypoxia on pulmonary blood volume and extravascular lung water content in cats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975, 95: 34-40.
- DOYLE, J. J. S. WILSON and J. V. WARREN. The pulmonary vascular responses to short-term hypoxia in man subjects. *Circulation* 1952, 5: 263-270.
- DUKE, H. N. Observations on the effects of hypoxia on the pulmonary vascular bed. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1957, 135: 45-51.
- FISHMAN, A. P. Hypoxia on the pulmonary circulation. How and where it acts. *Circulation Res.* 1976, 38: 221-231.
- FRITTE, H. W. JR., J. E. ODELL, P. HARRIS, E. W. BRAUNWALD and A. P. FISHMAN. Effects of acute hypoxia on the volume of blood in the thorax. *Circulation* 1960, 22: 216-219.
- FURNIVAL, C. M., R. J. LINDEN and H. M. SNOW. The effect of hypoxia on the pulmonary veins. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1970, 210: 43P-44P.
- HAUGE, A. Role of histamine in hypoxic pulmonary hypertension in the rat. I. Blockade of potential of endogenous amines, histamine and ATP. *Circulation Res.* 1968, 22: 371-383.
- HAUGE, A. and N. C. S. ULLMANN. Prevention of hypoxic vasoconstriction in cat lung by histamine-receptor antagonist. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1969, 26: 693-699.
- HERBERT, L. F., A. M. SCHWARTZ, T. B. TAYLOR and H. H. H. CHEN. Acute pulmonary edema of altitude. Clinical and physiological observations. *Circulation* 1962, 25: 979-937.
- HEROYT, J. and F. PALECKI. Pulmonary arterial blood pressure in closed chest rats. Changes after  $\alpha$ -cholamines, histamine and serotonin. *Arch. int. Pharmacodyn.* 1972, 198: 107-117.

- COO, C. R. and S. M. TRACY, Determinants of the circulatory response to hypoxia and hypercapnia. *Am Heart J* 1957 55: 687-696.
- COO, A. L. and P. J. KADOWITZ, Effects of alveolar and perfusion hypoxia and hypercapnia on pulmonary vascular resistance in the lamb. *Amer J Physiol* 1975 228: 307-309.
- COO, J. Osmotic control of the circulation in haemorrhagic hypotension. An experimental study in cat. *Acta physiol. scand. Suppl.* 423, 1975.
- COO, J. and P. AARSTED, The effect of acute hypoxia on pulmonary blood volume and extravascular lung water content in rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 a. 96, 15 A.
- COO, J. and P. AARSTED, Relationship between pulmonary blood volume and extravascular lung water content in the rat. *Microvasc. Res.* 1976 b. 11: 427.
- COO, J. and P. AARSTED, in prep.
- COO, M. and M. C. STUTZ, Response of small pulmonary arteries to alveolar hypoxia and hypercapnia. *Circulat. Res.* 1966 19: 426-440.
- COO, T. C. Effect of alveolar hypoxia on pulmonary vascular resistance. *J appl. Physiol* 1964. 18: 96-104.
- COO, T. C. J. Role of nerve pathways in the hypoxic vasoconstriction of lung. *J appl. Physiol* 1966. 1351-1355.
- COO, B. C. S. C. CHURCH and W. M. GUTHRIE, Hypoxic constriction of pulmonary artery and its effect on dogs. *J appl. Physiol* 1968. 25: 356-361.
- COO, G. O. M. B. VAN DER, O. W. MATTHEI, F. J. HADDOY and H. R. WARNER, Influence of hypoxia on the pulmonary circulation of non-starved dogs. *J appl. Physiol* 1954. 6: 467-474.
- COO, H. Some physical properties of the pulmonary arterial bed deduced from registration of pulsatile flow and pressure. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 94: 295-306.
- COO, H. P. AARSTED and G. SO, Plasma hyperosmolality and pulmonary capacitance vessels. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974. 91: 94-102.
- COO, R. J. and E. H. BENNETT, Adrenergic receptors in pulmonary vasoconstrictor response to hypoxia and histamine. *J appl. Physiol* 1973 34: 483-488.
- COO, E. C. P. W. BALTZMAN, D. BRONKHORST and L. N. KATZ, Action of hypoxia on the pulmonary vasculature. *Circulat. Res.* 1958 6: 10-14.
- COO, J. W. Transmural leakage: A possible mechanism of high altitude pulmonary oedema. *Porter R. and Knight, J. (eds), High altitude physiology: cardiac and respiratory aspects* Churchill, Edinburgh 1971: 61-77.
- COO, A. A. Pressure-flow and pressure-volume relations in the entire pulmonary vascular bed of the dog determined by inoperant analysis. *Circulat. Res.* 1975. 37: 809-818.
- COO, R. C. Pulmonary edema. *Physiol. Rev.* 1974 54: 678-811.
- COO, R. C. and H. I. CORN, Pulmonary vascular effects of moderate and severe hypoxia in the dog. *Physiol. J Physiol* 1954 179: 119-122.
- COO, A. M. PARSONS and R. A. CARLSTON, Comparison of the effects of two asphyxiant agents on the production of hypoxic pulmonary hypertension in dogs. *Amer Heart J* 1972. 84: 203-207.
- COO, O. G. B. M. CAMERON and J. K. BRUG, Effect of adrenergic blockade on hypoxia-induced pulmonary vasoconstriction in awake dogs. *Amer J Physiol* 1967 213: 990-993.
- COO, U. S. VON and G. LUNSTRAND, Observations on the pulmonary arterial blood pressure in the cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1946. 12: 301-329.
- COO, A. M. D. M. ALCOCK, J. C. CARMATA, J. E. MALONEY and R. C. BUTCHER, Effect of ventilation on pulmonary blood volume of the fetal lamb. *J appl. Physiol* 1973. 35: 969-975.
- COO, E. R. Postnatal growth of the lung and pulmonary gas-exchange capacity. In Ruck, A. V. S. de and Fick, R. (eds) *Development of the lung* Churchill, London 1967: 131-155.

From the blood volume considerations it appears that a widespread constriction of the vessels takes place during alveolar hypoxia in intact rats. Usually only the resistance during hypoxia has been studied. This last change may be fully explained by constriction in some minor arterial segments. It is conceivable therefore that the classical hypoxic pressor response, located in smaller resistance vessels, and the widespread lung blood volume reduction upon hypoxia is not exactly one and the same response. The latter could well be mediated in a different and more complex way than the former. In his recent review on the nature of the pulmonary vascular response to hypoxia, Fishman (1976) was only concerned with the increased resistance. The local release of histamine may well be responsible for the pressure response (Hauge 1968), but is not likely to mediate the whole, widespread response described in the present paper. It would be interesting to study the possible influence of sympathetic nerves on this volume reduction response. There is ample evidence that the sympathetic nerve system or  $\alpha$ -receptors are not obligatory components for the hypoxic pressor response (Lloyd 1966, Thilenius, Candiolo and Beug 1967) but an attenuation of the response by  $\alpha$  blockade has been reported (Porcelli and Bergofsky 1973). The smaller reducing effect of hypoxia in the pentobarbitone anesthetized animals of the present study is worth mentioning in this connection. One possible explanation here might be a sympatholytic effect of pentobarbitone.

Jon Karlsten has been a Research Fellow of the Norwegian Research Council for Science and the Humanities. Financial support has also been received from the Norwegian Council on Cardiovascular Diseases. This support is gratefully acknowledged.

## References

- AARSETH, P. Reduction in pulmonary blood volume after a blood loss. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971, **93**, 459-469.
- AARSETH, P. *Studies on the depot function of the pulmonary vascular bed*. Thesis, University of Oslo 1972.
- AARSETH, P. and H. PIDGE. The volume responses of various vascular beds to a general blood loss carried out in rats exposed to two different procedures of anesthesia. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972, **94**, 48-53.
- AARSETH, P., J. KARLSEN and G. BO. Effects of catecholamine-infusions and hypoxia on pulmonary volume and extravascular lung water content in cats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975, **97**, 34-40.
- DONLIS, J., J. S. WILSON and J. V. WARRER. The pulmonary vascular responses to short-term hypoxia in human subjects. *Circulation* 1952, **5**, 763-770.
- DUKE, H. N. Observations on the effects of hypoxia on the pulmonary vascular bed. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1957, **135**, 45-51.
- FISHMAN, A. P. Hypoxia on the pulmonary circulation: How and where it acts. *Circulat. Res.* 1976, **38**, 1-31.
- FRITTS, H. W. Jr., J. E. OWELL, P. HARRIS, E. W. BRAUNWALD and A. P. FISHMAN. Effects of acute hypoxia on the volume of blood in the thorax. *Circulation* 1960, **22**, 16-19.
- FURNIVAL, C. H., R. J. LINDEN and H. M. SNOW. The effect of hypoxia on the pulmonary circulation. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1970, **10**, 43P-44P.
- HAUGE, A. Role of histamine in hypoxic pulmonary hypertension in the rat. I. Blockade of potential release of endogenous amines, imino and ATP. *Circulat. Res.* 1968, **22**, 171-181.
- HEUGER, A. and N. C. STUBB. Prevention of hypoxic vasoconstriction in cat lung by histamine-antagonist 4870. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1969, **26**, 693-699.
- HERBERT, L. F. A. M. SCHMIDT, T. BATES and H. H. HECHT. Acute pulmonary edema of altitude: Clinical and physiological observations. *Circulation* 1962, **25**, 979-937.
- HECHT, J. and F. PALCIC. Pulmonary arterial blood pressure in closed chest rats. Changes after  $\alpha$ -blockade, histamine and serotonin. *Arch. int. Pharmacol.* 1972, **198**, 107-117.

11. C. R. and S. M. TERRY, Determinants of the circulatory response to hypoxia and hypercapnia. *Am Heart J* 1957 53: 687-698.
12. A. L. and P. I. KADOTZKY, Effects of alveolar and perfusion hypoxia and hypercapnia on pulmonary vascular resistance in the lamb. *Amer J Physiol* 1975 228: 397-403.
13. J. Osmeter control of the circulation in hemorrhagic hypotension. An experimental study in cat. *Acta physiol. scand. Suppl.* 423. 1975.
14. J. and P. AARSTED, The effect of acute hypoxia on pulmonary blood volume and extravascular lung water content in rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 a. 96: 15 A.
15. J. and P. AARSTED, Relationship between pulmonary blood volume and extravascular lung water content in the rat. *Microvasc. Res* 1976 b. 11: 427.
16. J. and P. AARSTED, in prep.
17. M. and N. C. STARR, Response of small pulmonary arteries to unilobar hypoxia and hypercapnia. *Brader Res.* 1966. 19: 426-440.
18. T. C., Effect of alveolar hypoxia on pulmonary vascular resistance. *J appl Physiol.* 1964. 19: 86-104.
19. T. C. J. Role of nerve pathways in the hypoxic vasoconstriction of lung. *J appl Physiol.* 1966. 1351-1355.
20. B. C. S. C. CHURCH and W. G. GUNTHER, Hypoxic constriction of pulmonary artery and its intact dogs. *J appl Physiol* 1968. 25: 356-361.
21. O. G. M. B. YINSON, G. W. MATHIAS, F. J. HADLEY and H. R. WARNER, Influence of hypoxia on the pulmonary circulation of non-anesthetized dogs. *J appl Physiol* 1954. 6: 467-474.
22. H. Some physical properties of the pulmonary arterial bed deduced from registration of pulsatile blood flow and pressure. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 96: 295-306.
23. H. P. AARSTED and G. BO, Plasma hyperosmolality and pulmonary capacitance. *Scand. Acta physiol. scand* 1974. 91: 94-102.
24. R. J. and E. H. BRADSHAW, Adrenergic receptors in pulmonary vasoconstrictor responses to reflex and hormonal agents. *J appl. Physiol* 1973. 34: 483-488.
25. E. C. P. W. SALTEMAN, D. BRONKH and L. N. KATZ, Action of hypoxia on the pulmonary vasculature. *Circulat. Res* 1958. 6: 10-14.
26. J. W. Transarterial leakage: A possible mechanism of high altitude pulmonary oedema. Porter R and Knight, J (eds), *High altitude physiology: cardiac and respiratory aspects* Churchill, Edinburgh 1971. 61-77.
27. A. A. Pressure-flow and pressure-volume relations in the entire pulmonary vascular bed of the dog determined by re-sport analysis. *Circulat. Res.* 1975. 37: 809-818.
28. N. C. Pulmonary edema. *Physiol. Rev* 1974. 54: 678-811.
29. R. C. and H. L. COHEN Jr. Pulmonary vascular effects of moderate and severe hypoxia in the dog. *Am J Physiol* 1954. 179: 119-122.
30. A. M. PAMOTOV and R. A. CARLETON, Comparison of the effects of two anesthetic agents on the production of hypoxic pulmonary hypertension in dogs. *Amer Heart J* 1972. 84: 203-207.
31. O. G. B. M. CAMERON and J. K. BRIDG, Effect of adrenergic blockade on hypoxia-induced pulmonary vasoconstriction in awake dogs. *Amer J Physiol.* 1967. 215: 990-998.
32. U. S. von and G. LUNSTRAND, Observations on the pulmonary arterial blood pressure in the cat. *Acta physiol. scand* 1946. 12: 301-320.
33. A. M. D. G. ALCOCK, J. C. CARMA, J. E. MALONEY and B. C. RITCHIE, Effect of ventilation on pulmonary blood volume of the fetal lamb. *J appl Physiol.* 1975. 39: 968-975.
34. E. R. Postnatal growth of the lung and pulmonary gas-exchange capacity. In Ruch, A.V.S. de and Porter R. eds. *Development of the lung* Churchill, London 1967. 131-135.

From the blood volume considerations it appears that a widespread constriction of the vessels takes place during alveolar hypoxia in intact rats. Usually only the resistance during hypoxia has been studied. This last change may be fully explained by constriction in some minor arterial segments. It is conceivable therefore that the classical hypoxic pressor response, located in smaller resistance vessels, and the widespread lung blood volume reduction upon hypoxia is not exactly one and the same response. The latter could well be mediated in a different and more complex way than the former. In his recent review on the mechanism of the pulmonary vascular response to hypoxia, Fishman (1976) was only concerned with the increased resistance. The local release of histamine may well be responsible for the pressure response (Haugo 1968), but is not likely to mediate the whole, widespread volume response described in the present paper. It would be interesting to study the possible influence of sympathetic nerves on this volume reduction response. There is ample evidence that the sympathetic nerve system or  $\alpha$ -receptors are not obligatory components for the hypoxic pressor response (Lloyd 1966, Thilenius, Candiolo and Beug 1967) but an attenuation of the response by  $\alpha$  blockade has been reported (Porcelli and Bergofsky 1973). The smaller volume reducing effect of hypoxia in the pentobarbitone anesthetized animals of the present study is worth mentioning in this connection. One possible explanation here might be the sympatholytic effect of pentobarbitone.

Jon Karlsten has been a Research Fellow of the Norwegian Research Council for Science and the Humanities. Financial support has also been received from the Norwegian Council on Cardiovascular Diseases. This support is gratefully acknowledged.

## References

- AARSETH, P. Reduction in pulmonary blood volume after a blood loss. *Acta physiol scand* 1974, 105: 459-469.
- AARSETH, P. *Studies on the depressor function of the pulmonary vascular bed*. Thesis, Universitetsforlaget, Oslo 1972.
- AARSETH, P. and H. PIENI, The volume responses of various vascular beds to general blood loss. Accepted for publication in *Acta physiol scand* 1975.
- AARSETH, P., J. KARLSEN and G. BÅ, Effects of catecholamine-infusions and hypoxia on pulmonary volume and extravascular lung water content in cats. *Acta physiol scand* 1975, 95: 34-40.
- DOYLE, J., J. S. WILSON and J. V. WARREN, The pulmonary vascular responses to short-term hypoxia in human subjects. *Circulation* 1952, 5: 263-270.
- DUKE, H. N. Observations on the effects of hypoxia on the pulmonary vascular bed. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1957, 135: 45-51.
- FISHMAN, A. P. Hypoxia on the pulmonary circulation. How and where it acts. *Circulat. Res.* 1976, 38: 221-231.
- FRITTS, H. W., J. E. ODELL, P. HARRIS, E. W. BRAUNWALD and A. P. FISHMAN, Effects of acute hypoxia on the volume of blood in the thorax. *Circulation* 1960, 22: 216-219.
- FURNIVAL, C. M., R. J. LINDEN and H. M. SNOW, The effect of hypoxia on the pulmonary veins. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1970, 210: 43P-44P.
- HAUGO, A. Role of histamine in hypoxic pulmonary hypertension in the rat. I. Blockade or potentiation of endogenous amines, kinins and ATP. *Circulat. Res.* 1968, 22: 371-383.
- HAUGO, A. and N. C. S. AUR, Prevention of hypoxic vasoconstriction in cat lung by histamine-receptor antagonists. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1969, 26: 693-699.
- HERBERT, L. F., A. M. SCHWIDY, T. B. TIER and H. H. HECHT, Acute pulmonary edema of altitude. Clinical and physiological observations. *Circulation* 1962, 25: 929-937.
- HEROYT, J. and F. PALACKA, Pulmonary arterial blood pressure in closed chest rats. Changes after catecholamines, histamine and serotonin. *Arch. int. Pharmacodyn.* 1972, 198: 107-117.

TABLE 1 Physical characteristics of subjects with respect to age, weight, height and percent distribution of slow twitch fibres (ST) in the vastus lateralis muscle.

Subject	Age (yr)	Weight (kg)	Height (cm)	ST %
H	28	77.2	183	60
	24	76.3	179	77
	24	83.0	185	99
	4	80.6	186	99

performed maximal eccentric contractions of elbow flexors (Komi and Riiho 1974). This muscle soreness may in some instances last for several days. Thus the recovery processes are apparently delayed after high tension eccentric loading. This study was therefore designed to investigate electrical and metabolic aspects of the quadriceps muscle group during and few days following the fatigue loading of concentric and eccentric work.

## Methods

### Subjects and experimental design

Physical education students volunteered as subjects. Their physical characteristics are shown in Table 1. Each subject performed 2 types of work tests, concentric and eccentric. In both conditions the subjects performed 40 maximal contractions. Each contraction lasted for 3 s and the intercontraction pause was 11.5 s. Thus the total work time with pauses averaged 10 min. Fig. 1 depicts the experimental design showing the test parameters recorded or sampled during and few days following the loading period.

### Instrument for fatigue loading

An electromechanical dynamometer (Koon 1973 b, Fig. 2) was used for loading the lower limb extensors. As the subject performed the exerted forces during the contraction phase. The subject was seated on the dynamometer, as both the foot plate moved with constant velocity away from and toward the subject, respectively for concentric and eccentric work. In both cases the exerted forces were recorded with strain gauges during the lower movement range, which averaged 30 cm allowing intersubject variations due to differences in lower body segmental parameters. No plantar flexion took place during movement. Thus the work of both types of contractions was assumed to be performed primarily by the quadriceps muscle group and secondarily by the gluteal muscles.

A force-time curve in maximum isometric contraction of the both leg extension was registered before, immediately after and on the second day after the fatigue loading. In this test the knee angle was set at 90° and the subject was instructed to exert the maximum force as fast as possible.

### Electromyographic measurements

Electromyographic (EMG) activity was measured utilizing the surface electrode recording from both the vastus femoris and vastus lateralis muscles. The Beckman miniature size electrodes (contact diameter 4 mm)

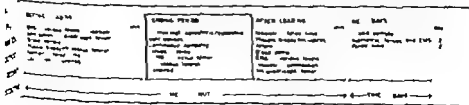


FIGURE 1 General scheme for the measurement of the various parameters before, during and after the



## Changes in Motor Unit Activity and Metabolism in Human Skeletal Muscle during and after Repeated Eccentric and Concentric Contractions

By

PAAYO V KOMI and JUKKA T VIITASALO

Received 25 January 1977

---

### Abstract

KOMI, P. V. and J. T. VIITASALO. *Changes in motor unit activity and metabolism in human skeletal muscle during and after repeated eccentric and concentric contractions.* *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 246-254.

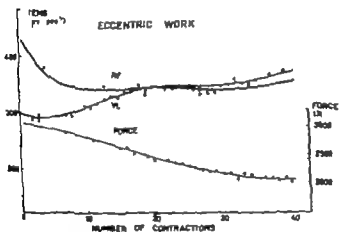
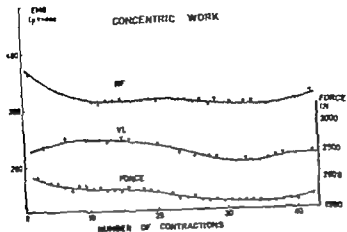
This study was designed to investigate electromyographic (EMG), muscle glycogen and blood lactate changes in quadriceps muscle group during repeated 40 maximal eccentric and concentric contractions and to follow the recovery in EMG, muscle glycogen and serum creatine kinase values during a 4-day period following the work test. The subjects were normal males and the test order (eccentric or concentric) was randomly selected. The results indicated first, that the EMG parameters (IEMG, AMUT), muscle glycogen and blood lactate changed in a similar manner during the both types of loads. Despite the tension work no selective depletion of glycogen could be observed in the slow or fast twitch muscle fibres in either type of work. The restoring of muscle glycogen occurred in a similar manner after the both types of loads, and no significant differences were present between eccentric and concentric work in the serum creatine kinase levels for a 2-day period. The eccentric work was associated with muscle soreness, which was strongest during the second day after the termination of the work test. The recovery of the EMG parameters were also delayed in eccentric fatigue. After concentric fatigue EMG-activity returned to normal values within 2 days.

**Key words.** Eccentric work, electromyography, muscular fatigue, muscle soreness.

---

Eccentric work is characterized by smaller expenditure of energy (e.g. Asmussen 1953), lower motor unit activity (e.g. Bigland and Lippold 1954) than concentric work performed with similar muscular tension and constant contraction velocity. In both types of work, activation of muscle increases linearly with the increase in force output, but the slope— $IEMG/tension$ —is much lower in eccentric work (Komi 1973a). Production of tension can be much higher in eccentric contraction and the difference in tension between maximal eccentric and concentric work increases with the increase in contraction velocity (Asmussen *et al.* 1965, Komi 1973).

Most probably due to the high production of tension the muscle becomes easily fatigued in early stages of eccentric training (Komi and Buskirk 1972) or after the fatigue loadings.



depressed electromyographic activity (IEMG) of the rectus femoris (RF) and vastus lateralis (VL) and the force during the course of 40 successive contractions of concentric (upper) and eccentric work.

1180 N to 2080 N ( $\Delta$  34.6%) and from 1923 N to 1669 N ( $\Delta$  -13.2%), respectively in eccentric and concentric work.

10) which was also analyzed for the mid-portion of the movement and in comparable lengths of both conditions showed a fast reduction in the early work, but then relatively constant during the entire work period of the both conditions. IEMG of the vastus lateralis muscle tended to decrease slightly during concentric fatigue, showed similar nonsignificant increase in eccentric fatigue (Fig. 3).

The relationship between IEMG and muscle tension in isometric knee extension showed, however, comparable changes in both muscles so that substantially more neural energy needed for the production of a certain muscle tension after than before the fatigue period. This kind of shift in the regression line to the left (Fig. 4) was greater in eccentric

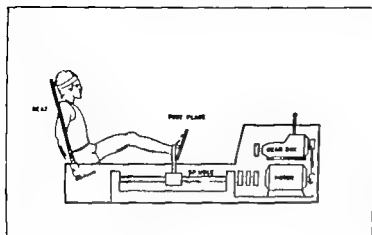


Fig. 2. The electronic dynamometer for load lower limb extensions in isometric and eccentric work.

were placed on the belly of the rectus femoris muscle. On the vastus lateralis muscle the electrode placed on the position corresponding the point of biopsy sampling from the contralateral side. This electrode pair picked up the activity primarily from the middle portion of the muscle. Later distance for both muscles was 3 cm. The EMG signals were amplified with Tektronix RM low level amplifiers by using the gain of 60 dB and the lower and upper cut off frequencies of 10 Hz and 1000 Hz respectively. The amplified EMG and force signals were stored on magnetic tape (Philips analog-tape) for subsequent off line analysis with HP 2116C computer. This analysis gave the following EMG parameters: Integrated EMG (IEMG), Averaged Motor Unit Potential (AMUP), and the mean power frequency (MPF) of the power spectrum density function (for details see Viitasalo and Komi 1975, Komi and Viitasalo 1976).

EMG was recorded continuously during the work loading, but also before the work and soon after termination of the work, and on the second day after the test (see Fig. 1). Isometric one leg knee extension (see Viitasalo and Komi 1975 for dynamometer construction and testing details) employed the submaximal loads 150, 250, 400, 550 and 700 Newtons. After the fatigue loading the 700 N load was too heavy and thus could not be always recorded.

**Muscle biopsies.** The standardized technique of Bergström (1964) was used to obtain the muscle tissue before and immediately after both eccentric and concentric loadings from the vastus lateralis muscle. 2 samples were taken in each case. One of them was used for serial cryostat staining for ATPase (Padykula and Herman 1955) and PAS (Poulsen 1961), respectively for identification of fast twitch (FT) and slow twitch (ST) fibres (Gofinick *et al.* 1972) and for qualitative observation of glycogen content in the different fibres. The other sample was used for biochemical analysis of muscle content. This result was expressed as g glucosyl units/kg muscle dry weight.

**Oxygen uptake** was measured during the work load through collection of the expired air in the bags.  $O_2$  and  $CO_2$ -contents were analyzed with the routine Scholander method.

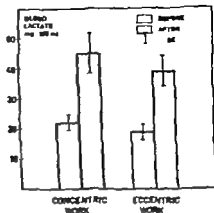
**Lactate** was analyzed from the venous blood sample taken before and 4-5 min after the test. The activity of serum creatine kinase (CK) was also analyzed for these time periods and also followed for 24 h after the test (see Fig. 1). Biochemica-Boehrler test packages were used in these analyses.

## Results

The presentation of the results is divided into 2 parts. Firstly primary changes in parameters during the fatigue loading and secondly inspection of the attributes which followed for a few days after the test.

### Primary changes during fatigue loading

Muscle tension as averaged for the mid portion of each contraction decreased substantially more in eccentric than in concentric fatigue condition (Fig. 3). The average decrease



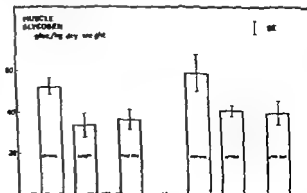
6 Values for blood lactate before and after concentric and eccentric work loadings

glycogen utilization from the two fibre types indicated a general loss of glycogen, but selective depletion could be observed in the ST or FT fibres.

#### recovery from fatigue

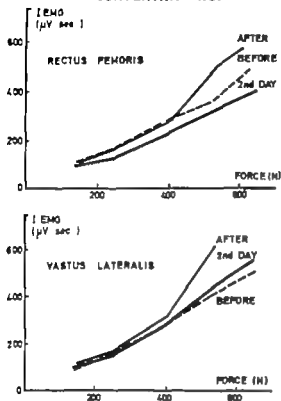
During the recovery period of 4 days most of the tests were repeated on the 2nd day and the analysis of the serum creatine kinase on each successive day. The results indicated that in isometric tension and EMG variables the recovery was complete after concentric work, but substantially delayed after eccentric work (Fig. 4). In fact after eccentric work no return to the before-test condition occurred either in force-time (Fig. 8) or IEMG/muscle tension variables. 2 days after concentric work most of the subjects were able to exert greater forces than before the work test. Fig. 9 demonstrates how the AMUP curves from the EMG analysis were only slightly different in concentric condition for the three test instances (before, after and 2nd day), but were substantially separated in eccentric work. Especially noticeable is the large AMUP-amplitude at 250 N load on the 2nd day.

In neither conditions did muscle glycogen content return to normal levels on the 2nd day after the tests (Fig. 7). The serum CK value stayed at slightly elevated levels for few days after the test, and was higher (n.s.) in eccentric than in concentric condition (Fig. 10).



7 Muscle glycogen levels before, after and two days after concentric and eccentric work loadings

## CONCENTRIC WORK



## ECCENTRIC WORK

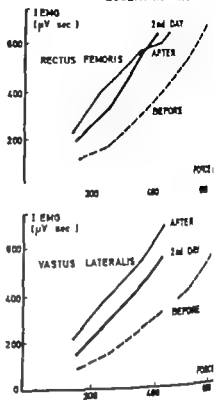


Fig. 4. Relationship between IEMG and isometric force for rectus femoris and vastus lateralis before, immediately after and two days after the fatigue loading in concentric and eccentric work.

than in concentric work. No significant changes could be seen in the power spectral parameters in isometric test conditions. AMUP, however, was increased and substantially so in this test after eccentric work (Fig. 9).

The curves for oxygen consumption demonstrated similar patterns in both types of test conditions (Fig. 5). Similarly, blood lactate increased (Fig. 6) and muscle glycogen decreased (Fig. 7) in the same manner for eccentric and concentric work. The histochemical and

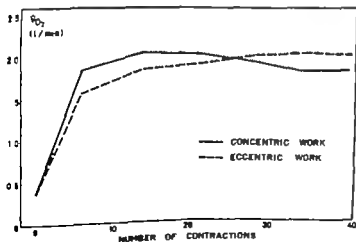


Fig. 5. Mean oxygen consumption ( $VO_2$ ) for all subjects during the course of fatigue loading in eccentric and concentric work.

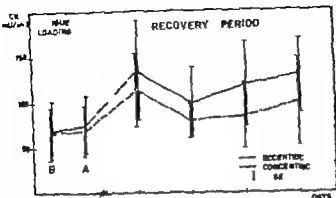


Fig. 4. Serum creatine kinase levels (CK) before (B), after (A) and for a few days following the work.

The two work conditions differed more pronouncedly as regards the parameters followed a few days after the test session. The results of the force-time curve measurements (Fig. 8) and AMUP analysis of EMG records (Fig. 9) showed that the performance of the neuromuscular system was substantially weakened two days after the eccentric fatigue. At the same time all the subjects complained of severe muscle soreness.

The decreased strength performance of human skeletal muscle has been described to be mainly due to the lowered ATP concentration in the working muscles (Jorgensen and Merck 1976). ATP concentration was not measured in the present study and thus cannot directly be argued that it stayed at different levels after eccentric than concentric work. It is reasonable to assume, however, that the ATP levels were not different, and that reasons for the delayed recovery after eccentric fatigue may be due to some other changes in the muscle.

Our earlier reports (Komi and Runko 1974, Komi *et al.* 1974) and that of Asmussen (1966) emphasize the appearance of muscle soreness after eccentric work as compared to concentric work. The symptoms of soreness have also been shown to accompany the reduction of strength performance during early eccentric training (Komi and Runko 1977).

The soreness experienced by the present subjects is in accordance with these earlier observations. However, it still seems unclear what the exact site and mechanism for the soreness is. Hansen (1956) suggests that the soreness is caused by swelling of or in the connective tissue, which will then be distended during contraction at right angles to the direction of work.

Soreness is probably also the cause for increased neural activation of the muscle at a given load during the few days after the eccentric work (Fig. 4). It is natural to expect that more neural activation is needed for a sore muscle as compared to the healthy muscle. Fig. 9 and the AMUP analysis is an indication of this.

The measurements of the activity of the serum CK enzymes showed no significant differences between the two work types. Also our earlier attempt to follow the possible ultrastructural changes after eccentric fatigue (Komi *et al.* 1974) did not show any significant

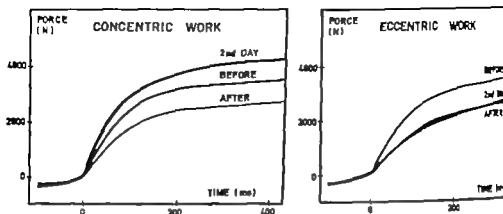


Fig. 8 Force-time curves before, after and two days after the work loadings.

As expected from earlier work (Komi and Rusko 1974) the repeated eccentric loading contrast to concentric work caused severe muscle soreness, which was strongest on the second and third day after the work test.

### Discussion

The fatigue loadings used in the present study were able to demonstrate the following differences in the behavior of the investigated muscles during work. Firstly the eccentric fatigue loading with maximal repeated contractions caused a greater reduction in maximal tension than the corresponding maximal concentric loading. This is in agreement with previous finding with elbow flexors (Komi and Rusko 1974) and leg extensors (Komi 1974). Secondly from the measured EMG parameters, AMUP and IEMG as measured under isometric conditions immediately before and after the work sessions, indicated that eccentric work was more "fatiguing" than the concentric work. EMG analysis from the work contractions themselves did not however differentiate markedly the behavior of the investigated muscles between the two loading conditions. Similarly histochemical and biochemical analysis of muscle glycogen levels of blood lactate or the total oxygen consumption did not reveal any significant differences between concentric and eccentric work.

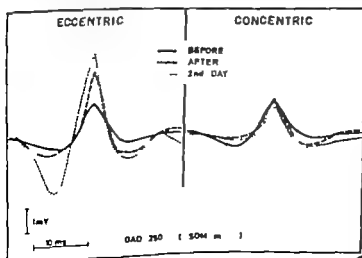


Fig. 9 Atrage motor unit potentials (AMUP) recorded from the rectus femoris muscle in maximal isometric contraction before, after and two days after work loadings.

## Emotional<sup>1</sup> Bradycardia: A Telemetry Study on Incubating Willow Grouse (*Lagopus lagopus*)

By

GAR GABRIELSEN, JOHN KANWISHER and JOHAN B. STEEN

Heart rate in most species reflects the metabolic state of the animal, emotional stress may act as strong modifying agents. This has been experienced by arctic explorers and by polar bears (Nansen 1898) and by TV-watchers during exciting shows. It is noticed in animals under a variety of experimental conditions (Folkow and Neil 1971). Thus, in some animals, cortico-hypothalamic activity may strongly influence the vascular response pattern in certain situations. Inexperienced parachuters, for instance, may more than double their heart rate, without any increase in metabolism, prior to jump (Ursin, Baade and Levine 1977). Opposums and deerhids, on the other hand, show pronounced cardiac retardation, much reduced breathing rate and temporary loss of consciousness ("playing dead"-reaction) when exposed to danger (Folkow and Neil 1971). In this context it is noteworthy that the cardiac response to danger in arctic explorers does not involve loss of consciousness. This was well demonstrated when H. Johannsen from a prone position underneath a hungry bear exclaimed to his companion, F. Nansen: "Look sharp if you want to be in time" (Nansen 1898).

In this paper we describe pronounced bradycardia in incubating, wild, willow grouse stressed by intruders. Domesticated individuals of the same species were also studied, but these animals did not display any bradycardia response.

The study was carried out in June 1976; the field work was done on Karløy an island in Troms county, 60° N. The indoor work was done at the Wildlife Research Station, University of Tromsø.

Incubating willow grouse hens, localized by pointing dogs and caught on the nest by dip nets, were fitted with telemetry equipment. This included an ECG preamplifier-modulator and crystal-controlled transmitter at 102.34 MHz. With batteries for 400 h operation and transmission range up to 200 m, the weight was 13 g. The transmitter was taped to the grouse's rump, snugly strapped around the shoulders and held. One gold-tipped wire from the ECG amplifier was positioned close to the heart apex by means of a long, thin, stiff plastic tubing introduced through a small incision behind the sternum. The other wire was placed under the skin overlying the breast muscle. The procedure lasted about 15 min. The birds would usually return to the nest within 20 min after release and take up their brooding chores, apparently unimpaired by the treatment.

Signals from the transmitter were picked up by directional Yagi antenna and converted FM-modulated and recorded on cassette tape for later analysis. Direct recording of ECG signals was made and the heart rate was later derived by means of an on-line micro-computer.

Hen 1 was at least two years old, hen 2 was one year old as shown by the pigmentation of their legs.



reticulum or in the organization of the contractile proteins and  $\alpha$  bands. Thus it is concluded that the great mechanical stress during maximal eccentric work causes structural changes in the muscle leading to severe soreness, which is accompanied by reduced neuromuscular performance. However the mechanisms involved are yet unclear.

Supported in part by a grant (No 9285/79/72) from the Ministry of Education (Finland)

## References

- ARMUSTRONG, E. Positive and negative muscular work. *A in physiol scand* 1953. 28 364-381.
- ARMUSTRONG, E. Observations on experimental muscle soreness. *Acta rheum. scand.* 1956. 2 109-116.
- ARMUSTRONG, E., O. HANSEN and O. LAMMERT. *The relation between isometric and dynamic muscle work*. Communications from the testing and observation institute of the Danish national association of paraplegia. No. 20 1965.
- BERGSTRÖM, J. Muscle electrolytes in man. *Scand J Clin Lab Invest* 1962. Suppl. 68.
- BIGLAND, B. and O. C. J. LIPPOLD. The relation between force, velocity and integrated electrical activity in human muscles. *J Physiol (Lond)* 1954. 123 214-224.
- GOLLECK, P. D., R. B. ARMSTRONG, C. W. SAUBERT IV, K. PIERCE and B. SALTIN. Enzyme activity and composition in skeletal muscle of untrained and trained men. *J appl Physiol* 1972. 33 (3) 312-319.
- JORGENSEN, K. and J. EMMERICH. The force-velocity relationship in human quadriceps muscle after maximal isometric contractions. *A in physiol scand* 1976. 8 suppl. 440 p. 177.
- KOMI, P. V. Relationship between muscle tension, EMG and velocity of contraction under concentric and eccentric work. *New Developments in Electromyography and Clinical Neurophysiology* ed by Denhardt, Karger, Basel 1973 a. Vol. 1 596-606.
- KOMI, P. V. A new electromechanical ergometer. In *3 International Seminar for Ergonomics* B. Ergon Verlag, 1973 B 173-176.
- KOMI, P. V. and E. R. BURKIRK. Effect of eccentric and concentric muscle conditioning on tissue electrical activity of human muscle. *Ergonomics* 1972. 15 (4) 417-434.
- KOMI, P. V. and H. RUTKO. Quantitative evaluation of mechanical and electrical changes during loadings of eccentric and concentric work. *Scand J Rehab Med* 1974. Suppl. 1. 121-126.
- KOMI, P. V. and J. H. T. VITABALO. Signal characteristics of EMG at different levels of muscle activity. *Acta physiol scand* 1976. 96 267-276.
- KOMI, P. V., J. T. VITABALO, V. VIIRIO and H. RUTKO. *Effect of repeated maximum eccentric and concentric contraction on selected mechanical, electrical and ultrastructural variables in human skeletal muscle*. Research reports from the department of biology of physical activity. University of Jyväskylä. No. 4/1974.
- PADYKULA, H. A. and E. HERMAN. The specificity of the histochemical method of adenosine triphosphatase. *J Histochem. Cytochem* 1955. 3 170-195.
- PEARCE, A. G. E., *Histochemistry—Theoretical and Applied* p. 832. Little Brown and Company 1961.
- VITABALO, J. T. and P. V. KOMI. Signal characteristics of EMG with special reference to reproducibility of measurements. *Acta physiol scand* 1975. 93 531-539.

sist, although her heart rate always increased 20–50%. The cardiac activity of both increased when we knocked on the cage or made other unusual sounds.

Swadlow *et al.* monitored the heart rate of a sea-gull which had its favourite vantage point on top of his flag pole in Woods Hole. Whenever he coughed or shouted, the gull raised its heart rate (from 200 to 400 BPM) without visual indications of excitement. It is remarkable that while the wild grouse exhibits a similar cardiac response to mild (re-)provocation, it displays bradycardia when the provocation grows severe. This cardiac reaction is likely to be part of a "freezing" reaction but, unlike opossums, the grouse had to be very alert in its "frozen" state. Moreover when the provocation reached a certain magnitude (possibly when the bird got the impression of being detected) the bradycardia vanished abruptly and tachycardia ensued. It is interesting that the domesticated meadow lark, which was familiar with man, did not exhibit such a reaction.

We can wonder what significance these cardiovascular manipulations might be of to the bird. This question must, however, await its solution since we at present are unable to measure the blood pressure and hence the true cardiovascular state of the bird, i.e. whether bradycardia is associated with a neurogenic vasoconstriction (as during a dive) or with inhibition of sympathetic vasoconstrictor fibre discharge (as in emotional fainting in man).

The fact that one of the hens maintained its bradycardia right up to the moment of take-off while one always switched to tachycardia prior to the flight nevertheless indicates that both tachycardia and bradycardia are adequate preparations for quick flight.

The shift from one cardiac state to the other can be compared to the very prompt shift in autonomic cardiovascular pattern when a duck emerges from a dive: bradycardia and vasoconstriction shift within 1–3 s to intense tachycardia and vasodilatation.

We thank Mr and Mrs Birgit Holand, Department of Regenerationsforskning, SINTEF Trondheim, for their contribution to the technical aspects of this study. We are indebted to colleagues in the field and in the laboratory for valuable advice, particularly to Drs A. S. Blom and B. Folkow. The study was supported by the T. G. Foundation and by a donation from Apotekernes Laboratorium.

## References

- ARMSTRONG, A. T. S., PETERS and R. McGRATH. Determining sex and age of shore postriggers in New Zealand. *J. Wildl. Mgmt.* 1963 27: 700–711.
- BLISS, R. and E. NEIL. *Circulation*. Oxford Univ. Press, London, 1971.
- SWADLOW, J. W., T. C. WILLIAMS, J. M. TEAL and K. O. LAWSON JR. Radio-telemetry of heart rates of free-ranging sea gulls. *The Auk* in press.
- SWAN, P. *Farthest North* Vol. 2, p. 147. George Newnes, London, 1896.
- SWANSON, P. F. Experimental investigations in the respiratory function in diving mammals and birds. *J. Exp. Biol.* 1943, 22: 1–131.
- SWANSON, H., E. BLAKE and S. LEVINE. *Coping men—a study of human psychology*. Acad. Press, 1977 (in press).

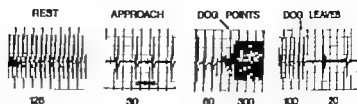


Fig. 1 A recording of the cardiac activity of a brooding, wild grouse hen (hen 1) during provocation by a bird dog. The numbers below the records give the heart rate in beats/min.

feathers (Bergerud *et al.* 1963). The two hens (1 and 2) had 11 and 12 eggs respectively. We watched them daily until the eggs hatched. This took 12 days for hen 1 and 8 days for hen 2.

An observation hut was raised about 70 m from each nest. The hens could be closely followed through a telescope, and the activities of other animals could be observed, since the landscape was open with a few scattered birches.

Two captive willow grouse hens were similarly equipped with transmitters. These birds were in captivity and were accustomed to people. One of them lived with a cock and was brooding in a big door cage, the other stayed alone in her indoor cage.

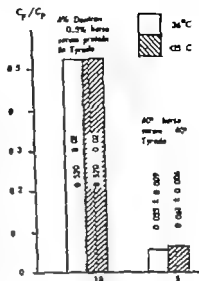
The heart rate of the wild, brooding grouse hens was quite variable and sensitive to environmental disturbances. When the hen was resting and undisturbed, her heart rate was between 120 and 140 beats/min. However when her mate uttered warning calls, or a redwing (*Turdus iliacus*) screamed upon leaving the nest or if a crow or raven came near the nest, her heart rate increased 20–30%. On other occasions we recorded a transient retardation of 20–30%. This occurred when we coughed, yelled, broke off branches or fired a shot in the vicinity of the nest. In some cases the cardiac retardation was preceded by short lasting cardiac acceleration.

The most dramatic cardiac response was recorded when we approached the brooding hen at a distance of 25 m or less. Thus, when a person, with or without dog, was seen by the hen, they appeared to become very attentive as observed through the telescope. They were absolutely quiet ('freeze') barely blinking an eye. As the intruder approached her the cardiac activity invariably decreased and became irregular (Fig. 1). The degree of bradycardia increased with the intensity of the provocation: the closer we came, the slower did she beat. At a distance of 2–4 m the heart rate was often down to 20–30 beats/min. On one occasion a heart rate of 45 beats/min, or 30% of normal, was maintained for 5 min of provocation.

When we stopped in front of a hen or the dog pointed at her she remained motionless. However the cardiac response was different for the two hens in this situation. Hen 1 immediately increased her heart rate 5- to 10-fold (Fig. 1) while the other maintained bradycardia unchanged. Once we moved away from hen 1 bradycardia resumed immediately and eased away as we walked off. It is noteworthy that, in some cases, the heart rate doubled by a factor of 10 from one beat to the next. Hen 2 maintained a low heart rate right up to the moment she flushed. Both hens continued to breathe during the bradycardia, although we did not record the rate of breathing. These responses were tested repeatedly for both hens.

The captive birds never froze when we approached. The single bird would become somewhat excited and her heart rate went up to about 200 beats/min. The brooding hen

1. Illustrates how transcapillary passage of albumin is unaffected by even extensive reductions of cellular leakage caused by tissue cooling. Thus, filtrate to perfusate ratios of labelled albumin ( $C_T/C_P$ ) are similar in "control" (36°C) and "test" (cooled below 15°C) quarters of rats, as studied with two different perfusates even, independent of tissue metabolism,  $C_T/C_P$  increases only when the perfusate contains dextran, as demonstrated in another study (Ruppe and Folkow 1977). Since  $C_T/C_P$  in horse serum perfusate is of the same order as in rat muscle *in vivo* (Appelgren, Jacobsson and Kjellner 1974), these results cannot be ascribed to any "normal" pre-leakage.



"test" preparation was kept well below 15°C, implying that its tissue metabolism is only about 10% of that in the "control".

For steady state, as reached in tissue temperatures the radioactive albumin was added to the perfusion solution and perfusion continued for another 60 min. During this period, blood pressures were held to 11-12 mmHg inducing moderate and identical degrees of filtration in both preparations since it was shown capillary pressures about 8 mmHg (Ruppe and Folkow 1977). Then the rat hindquarter preparations were washed free from tracer by perfusion for another 10 min at normal viscous perfusate and the same perfusate but without tracer. Therefore, the only radioactive albumin now present in the preparations was that which had passed into the interstitial space. The perfusions were then interrupted, three pairs of corresponding muscle groups (gastrocnemius, quadriceps, tibialis anterior) were dissected and weighed, after which their radioactivity was measured in a well scintillation counter. Also the edema formation during the perfusion period could be estimated in both preparations by relating the wet weight of the dissected muscle groups to their dry weights, comparing these values with identical muscle sections taken from washed water rats not used for experiments (cf. Ruppe and Folkow 1977).

The essential results of this paired comparison of capillary protein transfer in skeletal muscle tissue of rats, at normal and markedly reduced tissue temperature and metabolism, are shown in Fig. 1. It is clear that the extent of radioactive albumin escape into the interstitial fluid space is essentially the same whether the hindquarter preparations had been kept exposed to the normal tissue temperature of 36°C or had been kept cooled below 15°C. Neither did the two preparations differ concerning edema formation, though resistance to flow was higher in the cooled preparation in due proportion to the temperature-dependent increase of perfusate viscosity. Since this viscosity increase proportionally affects resistance to flow in the pre- and post-capillary resistance sections, it implies a corresponding rise in mean capillary pressure during constant flow perfusions which, other things being equal, would increase the filtration rate. However, since also filtration across capillary walls largely obeys Poiseuille's law, it would be similarly influenced by the raised viscosity of the perfusing fluid. It may thus be expected that the filtration rate would remain largely unchanged in the two preparations and this was confirmed by the measured edema formation. Dextran with 0.5% horse serum protein, it amounted to  $15.5 \pm 1$  ml/100 g 60 min

## Is Capillary Micropinocytosis of any Significance for the Transcapillary Transfer of Plasma Proteins?

By

B. RIPPE, A. KAMTYA and B. FOLKOW

It has been repeatedly suggested that micropinocytosis plays a decisive role in the transfer of macromolecules across capillary walls. The evidence for this hypothesis is, however, indirect. Thus physiological data (e.g. Carter *et al* 1974, Renkin *et al* 1974) cannot exclude the possibility that macromolecular transfer takes place by way of diffusion and/or filtration through "large pores" (cf. Landis and Pappenheimer 1963, Crone 1974). Ultramicroscopic pictures (e.g. Simionescu *et al* 1973, 1975, Jennings and Florey 1967) no doubt illustrate the appearance of macromolecular tracers within endothelial micropinocytotic vesicles, and their subsequent appearance in the interstitial fluid space. It should be stressed, however, that such pictures cannot alone be taken as proof of any directed *transendothelial* vesicle passage. Different opinions, also among experts on ultrastructure, seem to differ somewhat. The tracer appearance in the interstitial fluid may, for example, be the result of diffusion and/or filtration through nearby pores which, because they make out such a minor fraction of capillary wall, are very difficult to visualize. In fact, the ultrastructural pictures might rather illustrate e.g. an endothelial "phagocytotic activity" of great importance in its own right but of no relevance for "active" *transcapillary* passage.

In recent studies on capillary permeability designed for concomitant measurement of both filtration and diffusion events in various physiological states, the *transcapillary* transfer process was analysed as well, using the artificially perfused rat hindquarters (Stage 1976, Rippe and Folkow 1977). This preparation, mainly consisting of skeletal muscle, also appeared suitable for exploring whether albumin transfer to any significant extent occurred by means of micropinocytosis. Particularly if implying a directed cellular passage, this process would call for some type of *active* cell mechanisms which, concerning rate and extent, must depend on the current level of cell metabolism.

An *in vitro* technique for paired, constant flow perfusion of the isolated hindquarters from two Wistar rats was used since it allows of precise control of circulatory event (cf. Folkow *et al* 1971). Perfusates were used either 4% dextran in Tyrode solution with addition of 0.5% horse serum (10 paired expts.), or 60% horse serum diluted with Tyrode solution (5 paired expts.). To both perfusates (which were fully oxygenated) radioactive albumin ( $2 \cdot 10^{-6}$  g/l) was added during the course of the perfusion. Perfusion pressure was measured in the cannulated tail arteries, tail and paw being tied off at the lymphatic drain site, and both vascular beds were kept maximally dilated by addition of papaverine.

After 20 min of control perfusion at 36°C the temperature of the perfusate (only one of the hindquarters, "test") was reduced to below 5°C by a precooled perfusion device, while maintaining that of the other hindquarter ("control") at 36°C. Thus, while tissue temperature of the "control" remained normal throughout

## Association of Preovulatory Maturational Events in Rat Oocytes and Cumuli in the Presence of Dibutylrly Cyclic AMP

By

TORBJÖRN HILLENÅS

When oocytes enter the first meiotic division during pre-natal life. Shortly thereafter they become arrested at the diplotene (dictyate) stage of the first meiotic division and remain arrested until just prior to ovulation. The ovulatory LH-surge leads to resumption of meiosis and the oocytes of preovulatory follicles undergo nuclear progression from prophase I to metaphase II (oocyte maturation). Although it is generally agreed that LH is essential for the resumption of meiosis, the cellular mechanism for this hormonal effect is to be elucidated. The immature oocyte in the follicle is surrounded by specialized somatic cells comprising the cumulus oophorus. Morphological (Zamboni 1970) as well as biochemical (Biggers *et al.* 1967; Gwathkin and Andersen 1976) evidences suggest a role for cumulus cells in the regulation of both oocyte growth and maturation. Following the ovulatory LH-surge the cumulus surrounding the maturing oocyte is radically changed into a dispersed structure of cells embedded in a mucopolysaccharide matrix (cf. Austin 1961). We have reported isolated preovulatory follicles of PMSG-injected immature rats were incubated in an incubation system with chemically defined medium (Hillénås *et al.* 1976). When LH was added to the medium the follicle-enclosed oocyte resumed meiosis and the cumulus was transformed into a dispersed structure which was sensitive to hyaluronidase. One of the aims of this study was to see whether dibutylrly cyclic AMP (dbcAMP) would mimic the effects of LH on the follicle-enclosed oocyte itself and on the cumulus oophorus.

Female Sprague-Dawley rats maintained under standardized environmental conditions (light 07<sup>00</sup>-19<sup>00</sup> h) were injected in the morning of day 28 with 8 IU PMSG (Clestyl, Organon). This treatment leads to ovulation in the early morning of day 31 with physiological surges of ova (Hillénås *et al.* 1974, 1976). In this study the rats were killed by cervical dislocation in the forenoon of day 30 and ovaries were isolated by aseptic dissection. Ten to twelve follicles from each animal were isolated in chemically defined medium (Hillénås *et al.* 1976) either plain or containing the test substance. Ovarian LH (NIH-LH-S18 10 µg/ml), dbcAMP (Sigma, 1.0 mM) or theophylline (Sigma, 5.0 mM) were added as indicated below. After incubation for 6 or 10 h the oocytes with their cumuli were recovered from the follicles for Nomarski interference contrast microscopy. The oocytes were classified as: immature (containing germinal vesicle), oocytes with germinal vesicle breakdown (GVB) and oocytes with polar body (PB). The cumuli are arbitrarily classified as: compact cumuli with smooth outline (C), compact cumuli with irregular outline ("rough") and dispersed cumuli in vacuolar matrix (V). Furthermore the lysing effect of bacterial hyaluronidase (Leo Lab, 15 000 IU/ml) was tested as described in detail before (Hillénås *et al.* 1976). The cumuli are then classified as non-sensitive (-), partially sensitive (+), or fully sensitive (++) to hyaluronidase.

at 36°C and to  $14.4 \pm 0.6$  ml/100 g  $\times$  60 min at below 15°C. With the diluted horse an edema formation was 32.4 ml and 28.8 ml, respectively colloid osmotic pressure being considerably lower than for the Dextran perfusate.

However the rate and extent of such components of micropinocytosis that are dependent on cellular metabolism must have been markedly depressed in the cooled hindquarter preparation. Since nevertheless the albumin transfer across the capillary walls was found essentially the same in the "test" and "control" preparations in all the fifteen preparations, it appears as if micropinocytosis in the capillary endothelial cells, important as it may well be for other processes, is *not* responsible for the normal passage of plasma from blood to the interstitial fluid passage.

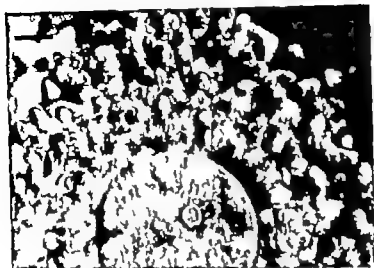
An alternative would be that both the creation of pinocytotic vesicles and transendothelial passage by such means are entirely *passive* physical processes. Even though such an alternative cannot perhaps be entirely ruled out, it seems highly unlikely for several reasons. It would, for example, be difficult to explain why particularly histamine and bradykinin greatly increase plasma protein transfer. In case this transfer were based on entirely micropinocytotic processes.

Against such a background it seems reasonable to conclude from the present findings that the transcapillary passage of plasma macromolecules is essentially based on diffuse filtration either through intercellular "large pores" or/and through "pores" established across the endothelial cells by random confluences of micropinocytotic vesicles, as is illustrated in electron microscopic pictures by Simionescu, Simionescu and Palade (1971).

This paper was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project No B 77-142-0000) and a grant from the Faculty of Medicine, University of Göteborg. Thanks are due to Mrs Gertrud K. for skilful and devoted technical assistance.

## References

- APPELOREN, L. S. JACOBSSON and J. KELLMER, Estimation of the protein concentration of the filtrate by an isotope technique. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1966, 66: 353-361.
- CARTER, R. D., W. L. JOYNER and E. M. RENKIN, Effects of histamine and some other substances on the molecular selectivity of the capillary wall to plasma proteins and dextran. *Microvasc. Res.* 7: 31-41.
- CRONE, C., *Træk af kapillærfunktionens udvikling*. Copenhagen 1974. Forlaget København Bianco Lunos Bogtrykkeri A/S.
- FOLKOW, B., M. HALLBACK, Y. LUNDQVIST and L. WERN, Background of increased flow resistance and vascular reactivity in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970, 80: 93-106.
- JENNINGS, M. A. and H. W. FLOREY, An investigation of some properties of endothelium of capillaries. *Proc. Roy. Soc. B* 1967, 167: 39-63.
- LANDIS, E. M. and J. R. PAPPENHEIMER, Exchange of substances through the capillary walls. I. *Am. J. Physiology* 1963, Section II, 2: Circulation, 961-1034. Am. Physiol. Soc., Wash. D.C.
- RENKIN, E. M., R. D. CARTER and W. L. JOYNER, Mechanism of the sustained action of histamine on the transport of large molecules across capillary walls in the dog paw. *Microvasc. Res.* 1971, 49-60.
- RIPPE, B. and B. FOLKOW, Capillary permeability to albumin in normotensive and spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977, in press.
- RIPPE, B. and L. STACEY, A colorimetric method for repeated, rapid determinations of capillary capacity. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, 129 (Suppl. 440).
- SIMIONESCU, N., M. SIMIONESCU and G. E. PALADE, Permeability of muscle capillaries to exogenous globin. *J. cell Biol.* 1973, 57: 424-432.
- SIMIONESCU, M., N. SIMIONESCU and G. E. PALADE, Permeability of muscle capillaries to small bovine globins. *J. cell Biol.* 1975, 64: 586-607.



Micrograph of cornu-enclosed oocyte recovered from follicle that had been incubated in the presence of LH and Ureapylisone. Note the presence of the granulosa vesicle containing a nucleolus and the cellular dispersion of the cornu. Scale 20  $\mu$ m.

We thank Professor Kurt Ahlén and Doctor Lars Hamberger for valuable criticisms and Mrs. Persander for expert technical assistance. LH 518 was kindly supplied by the NIH, USA. The work is supported by grants from the Ford Foundation (760-0082), the Medical Faculty University of Göteborg and Hjälpmedel Hjälpmedel Svenska Forskningsrådet.

### References

1. C. R. The mammalian egg. Blackwell Scientific Publications, Oxford 1961.
2. J. D. D. G. WHITTINGHAM and R. P. DONAHUE, The pattern of energy metabolism in the mouse oocyte. *Proc. nat. Acad. Sci. (Wash.)* 1967 54, 560-567.
3. K. S. SIEG and J. D. BROOKS, Inhibitory effect of dibutyryl cAMP on mouse oocyte maturation. *J. exp. Zool.* 1974 187, 383-386.
4. R. B. L. and O. F. ANDERSON, Hamster oocyte maturation in vitro. Isolation by follicular co-culture. *Life Sci* 1976 18, 127-136.
5. T. Oocyte maturation and glycolysis in isolated preovulatory follicles of PMS-injected immature female rats. *Endocrinology* (Kb) 1976 82, 809-830.
6. T. A. BARNES, L. NILSSON, H. HANLICK and K. AHLÉN, Temporal relationship between estradiol and oocyte maturation in prepubertal rats injected with PMS gonadotropin. *Endocrinology* 1976 78, 1762-1766.
7. T. N. DEKEL and K. AHLÉN, Effects of gonadotropins on the cumulus oophorus of isolated rat follicles. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 96, 358-368.
8. J. and C. P. CHANDRO, Stimulatory effects of LH and prostaglandins upon cyclic 3,5-AMP in peritoneal granulosa cells. *Endocrinology* 1972 90, 1543-1550.
9. J. M. The role of cyclic AMP in gonadal steroidogenesis. *Biol. Reprod.* 1976 14, 30-51.
10. P. Role of steroid synthesis in the process of ovulation. *Biol. Reprod.* 1976 10, 199-215.
11. A. H. R. LINDEN, U. ZOR and B. A. LAMMERT, In vivo induction of meiotic division of hamster oocytes by LH, cyclic AMP and prostaglandin  $E_2$ . *J. Reprod. Fertil.* 1972 31, 39-50.
12. L. Ultrastructure of mammalian oocytes and ova. *Biol. Reprod.* 1970, Suppl. 2, 44-63.



TABLE I Effect of LH dbcAMP and theophylline on follicle-enclosed oocytes and cumuli

Incubation time	Medium	Oocytes		Cumuli		n
		% GVB	% PB	structure	lysis	
6 h	Control	6	0	compact	0	4
	LH	98	0	rough-dispersed	+	9
	dbcAMP	19	0	rough	0 +	8
	dbcAMP + LH	13	0	rough-dispersed	+	15
	theophylline	0	0	compact	0	10
	theophylline + LH	0	0	rough-dispersed	0 +	8
10 h	Control	16	0	compact	0	10
	LH	100	60	dispersed	++	15
	dbcAMP	37	0	dispersed	+ ++	8
	dbcAMP + LH	41	0	dispersed	++	17
	theophylline	0	0	compact-rough	0 +	13
	theophylline + LH	0	0	dispersed	++	17

Preovulatory follicles were extirpated in the morning of day 30 from immature rats pre-treated with LH. The follicles were incubated for 6 or 10 h either in plain medium or in medium containing dbcAMP or theophylline 5 mM with or without LH 10  $\mu$ g/ml. After incubation the oocytes were morphologically examined and the percentage with GVB or PB of the total number (n) calculated. The structure of cumulus and the lysing effect of hyaluronidase is given (0) non-sensitive, (+) partially sensitive, (++) fully sensitive.]

The results are summarized in Table I. In confirmation with an earlier report (Hillensjö 1976) LH induced oocyte maturation and cumulus transformation, the effects being pronounced after 10 h of incubation. In the presence of dbcAMP a small proportion (37%) of the oocytes showed GVB but no PB were seen. The nucleotide mimicked the effect of LH on the cumuli which were transformed into dispersed, hyaluronidase-sensitive structures. In the combined presence of LH and dbcAMP oocyte maturation was largely prevented whereas the cumulus transformation occurred unimpaired. It was also found that theophylline completely blocked the meiosis-inducing action of LH without impairing the block effect on cumulus transformation (Table I, Fig. 1).

**Comments.** Several actions of LH in the periovulatory follicle are believed to be mediated by cAMP e.g. on steroidogenesis (Marsh 1976), luteinization (Kolena and Channing 1976) and ovulation (Rondell 1974). This study indicates that also the gonadotrophic effect on the differentiation of the preovulatory cumulus is mediated by cAMP. The role of cAMP in oocyte maturation is less clear. Tsafirli and co-workers (1972) found that the injection of dbcAMP into the antrum of cultured preovulatory rat follicles resulted in oocyte maturation. On the other hand it was shown that dbcAMP reversibly inhibits the spontaneous maturation of cultured mouse oocytes (Cho *et al.* 1974). Further work is needed to establish whether cAMP is indeed directly involved in oocyte maturation. The fact that the maturational effects in the oocyte and the cumulus are dissociable suggests that the two celltypes of this complex, although functioning as a unit, are regulated through different biochemical adjustments in their periovulatory differentiation.

secretion of  $^3\text{H}$  NA evoked by identical stimulation of the nerves of guinea-pig deferens initially seemed to follow a closely similar course (Fig. 1 A), tending to level off as the stimulus strength rose to 50 V (current between electrodes, 69 mA). However, further increase in the strength of the applied shocks caused the secretion of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA to again, more steeply. No well-defined 'supramaximal' level of stimulation was reached in the range tested. In view of the recent evidence that vas deferens (at least in the rat) is supplied by two sets of adrenergic fibres, with different pharmacological properties (van and McGrath 1976), one possible interpretation of these results is that the initial rise in  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion was due to selective activation of low-threshold fibres, while the second rise would be due to progressively increasing recruitment of a different set of fibres. One of these would in that case have to have a very high threshold of excitation, since they did not appear to be activated even by the strongest shocks used (120 V on the Grass stimulator, 165 mA between the electrodes).

To further analyze the excitability of the adrenergic nerves of the two preparations, they were stimulated with shocks of a constant high strength (120 V) but of varying duration (from 0.1 to 10 ms). Again the profile describing the  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion from the human vasomotor nerves (Fig. 1 B) suggested that these fibres, with respect to excitability represented a single homogeneous population. 'Supramaximality' seemed to be approached as the duration of shocks went beyond 0.3 ms. The curve describing the rise in  $^3\text{H}$  NA secretion from vas deferens, with increasing duration of stimulus shocks, was strikingly different (Fig. 1 B). Two straight lines obtained in the semilog plot of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion against duration of shocks suggested that the current of excitation had evoked two saturable processes, one with a time course below 1 ms and one at durations from 1 to 10 ms. This might be regarded as additional support for the existence of two different sets of adrenergic nerve fibres in vas deferens (Duncan and McGrath 1976), one with low and one with very high threshold for electrical excitation.

An alternative interpretation is that the initial rise in  $^3\text{H}$  NA secretion, with increasing strength and/or duration of stimulus shocks, reflected increasingly complete recruitment of all the nerve fibres of the preparation, and that the second rise in  $^3\text{H}$  NA secretion was the result of a direct facilitating effect of the exogenous current on the secretory mechanisms. Since the  $^3\text{H}$  NA secretion evoked by field stimulation, even at 120 V and 10 ms, was almost completely abolished with tetrodotoxin (0.1  $\mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ), in both preparations, the direct depolarizing effect of the current of stimulation on the varicosities was clearly not sufficient to initiate release. But this does not exclude the possibility that it could facilitate secretion in varicosities already evoked by propagated impulses generated by an action of the current of stimulation on preterminal parts of the axons. This interpretation of the present data is strongly supported by the finding of a common  $V_{\text{max}}$  level for the secretion of  $^3\text{H}$  NA in guinea-pig vas deferens, on kinetic analysis of its calcium dependence when evoked by field stimulation at either 60 V or 120 V (Sj  r  , to be published).

In conclusion. Judging excitability on measurement of the secretion of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA evoked by field stimulation, the 'long' adrenergic vasomotor fibres of human blood vessels appear to represent a single, homogeneous population. This is less clearly the case for the 'short' adrenergic nerve fibres of guinea-pig vas deferens. The dual secretory response in these

## Differences in Secretory Excitability between Short and Long Adrenergic Neurons: Comparison of $^3\text{H}$ Noradrenaline Secretion Evoked by Field Stimulation of Guinea Pig Vas Deferens and Human Blood Vessels

By

LENNART STJÄRNE

On comparing the secretion of noradrenaline (NA) evoked by electrical field stimulation of the short adrenergic nerves of guinea-pig isolated vas deferens (Sjöstrand 1962) and that evoked by similar stimulation of the long adrenergic nerves of human isolated arterial blood vessels, using identical experimental conditions, it was found that the two types of nerve differ markedly in secretory excitability. While it was possible to adjust the strength and/or duration of stimulus shocks to a level causing a well-defined maximum in  $^3\text{H}$ -NA output from the human vasomotor nerves, no such supramaximal level could be reached in the nerves of guinea pig vas deferens.

The methods used for setting up superfused field stimulated strips of human omental arteries and veins, or of guinea-pig isolated vas deferens, have been described elsewhere (Stjärne and Brundin 1976; Stjärne 1977). The tissue stores of NA were labelled by preincubation with  $10\text{ }\mu\text{Ci/ml}$  (about 400 ng) of  $\text{H}-(-)\text{NA}$  (New England Nuclear Corp.). The superfusion medium (Tyrode solution aerated with 6.5%  $\text{CO}_2$  in  $\text{O}_2$ , temperature was  $37^\circ\text{C}$  and flow rate 2.5 ml/min) contained  $0.6\text{ }\mu\text{M}$  desipramine and  $10\text{ }\mu\text{M}$  metanephrine to prevent tissue binding of NA released from the neural stores. The nerves were stimulated electrically via two platinum ring electrodes, one at the bottom and one at the top of the preparation (distance between electrodes 40 mm), using a Grass S44 stimulator. Pulses were biphasic: the voltage on the stimulator was varied from 10 to 120 V and the resulting voltage and current between stimulation electrodes were displayed on a Tektronix Type 502A oscilloscope. Duration of pulses was varied between 0.01 and 10 ms. The secretion of NA evoked by nerve stimulation was monitored by measuring the fractional rise in efflux of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA (rise in efflux of  $^3\text{H}$  divided by total  $^3\text{H}$  in the tissue at the time of stimulation, cf. Stjärne and Brundin 1976).

On stimulation with trains of 300 shocks at 10 Hz (duration 2 ms) the secretion of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA from the human vasomotor nerves rose with the current between the stimulation electrodes (Fig. 1 A). 'Supramaximality' seemed to be reached at 165 mA (120 V on the Grass stimulator). Judging from the shape of the curve it seems likely that this level represented the threshold for generation of propagated impulses in the least excitable fibres of the preparation.

retion of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA evoked by identical stimulation of the nerves of guinea-pigs initially seemed to follow a closely similar course (Fig. 1 A), tending to level off as stimulus strength rose to 50 V (current between electrodes, 89 mA). However, increases in the strength of the applied shocks caused the secretion of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA to increase more steeply. No well-defined 'supramaximal' level of stimulation was reached in the range tested. In view of the recent evidence that vas deferens (at least in the rat) is supplied by two sets of adrenergic fibres, with different pharmacological properties (and McGrath 1976), one possible interpretation of these results is that the initial  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion was due to selective activation of low-threshold fibres, while the second rise would be due to progressively increasing recruitment of a different set of fibres, these would in that case have to have a very high threshold of excitation, since they appear to be activated even by the strongest shocks used (120 V on the Grass stimulator, 1 mA between the electrodes).

When they analyzed the excitability of the adrenergic nerves of the two preparations, they stimulated with shocks of constant high strength (120 V) but of varying duration (from 0 ms). Again the profile describing the  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion from the human vasomotor nerve (Fig. 1 B) suggested that these fibres, with respect to excitability, represented a single homogeneous population. 'Supramaximality' seemed to be approached as the duration of the shock went beyond 0.3 ms. The curve describing the rise in  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion from vas deferens with increasing duration of stimulus shocks, was strikingly different (Fig. 1 B). The straight lines obtained in the semilog plot of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion against duration of shock suggested that the current of excitation had evoked two saturable processes, one at short durations below 1 ms and one at durations from 1 to 10 ms. This might be regarded as additional support for the existence of two different sets of adrenergic nerve fibres in vas deferens (Duncan and McGrath 1976), one with low and one with very high threshold for excitation.

An alternative interpretation is that the initial rise in  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion, with increasing stimulus strength and/or duration of stimulus shocks, reflected increasingly complete recruitment of nerve fibres of the preparation, and that the second rise in  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion was due to a direct facilitating effect of the exogenous current on the secretory mechanisms. The  $^3\text{H}$ -NA secretion evoked by field stimulation, even at 120 V and 10 ms, was almost completely abolished with tetrodotoxin (0.1  $\mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ). In both preparations, the direct depolarization of the current of stimulation on the varicosities was clearly not sufficient to initiate secretion. But this does not exclude the possibility that it could facilitate secretion in varicosities invaded by propagated impulses generated by an action of the current of stimulation on presynaptic parts of the axons. This interpretation of the present data is strongly supported by the finding of a common  $V_{\text{max}}$  level for the secretion of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA in guinea-pig vas deferens, on kinetic analysis of its calcium dependence when evoked by field stimulation, either 60 V or 120 V (Stjärne, to be published).

Conclusion. Judging excitability on measurement of the secretion of  $^3\text{H}$ -NA evoked by electrical stimulation, the 'long' adrenergic vasomotor fibres of human blood vessels appear to represent a single, homogeneous population. This is less clearly the case for the 'short' nerve fibres of guinea-pig vas deferens. The dual secretory response in these

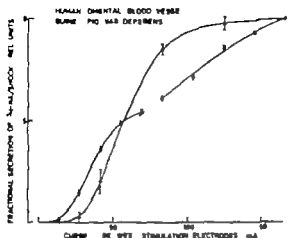


Fig. 1A

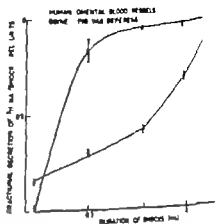


Fig. 1B

Fig. 1A. H NA secretion as a function of the intensity of stimulus current. Field stimulation 1 mA shocks at 10 Hz. The values normalized with respect to the maximum values obtained, in each preparation (at 165 mA). Data from human oriental blood vessels. Means and range ( $n=7$ ), from ganglion deferens. Means  $\pm$  S.E. ( $n=4-5$  on each point).

Fig. 1B. H NA secretion as a function of the duration of shocks. Field stimulation at 165 mA, 1 mA shocks at 10 Hz. The values normalized with respect to the maximum values obtained, in each preparation. Note that while for the blood vessel preparations the ordinates of Fig. 1A and B are almost identical (1.0 in Fig. 1A corresponding to 0.97 in Fig. 1B), they differ considerably for vas deferens (1.0 in Fig. 1A corresponding to 0.60 in Fig. 1B). Data from human blood vessels. Means and range ( $n=2$  for vas deferens). Means  $\pm$  S.E. ( $n=4-5$  on each point).

fibres may indicate that the exogenous current of the field stimulation in addition to generating propagated nerve impulses also facilitated secretion by an action on varicosities already invaded by nerve impulses. This may be the reason why it was not possible, with the electrical stimulation parameters used, to reach a well-defined maximal secretory response corresponding to 'supramaximality' of stimulation, in the vas deferens preparation.

This work was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (project B77-014-08C), Magnus Bergvalls Stiftelse and Karolinska Institutets Fonder. I thank Mrs Elvira Stjärne and J. Marie Eriksson for excellent technical assistance.

## References

- DUNCAN, M. E. and J. C. McGRATH. Observations on the origin of the complex mechanical response to motor nerve stimulation of the rat vas deferens. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976, 259, 54P-55P.
- SJÖSTRAND, N. O. Inhibition by ganglion blocking agents of the motor response of the isolated rat vas deferens to hypogastric nerve stimulation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1962, 34, 306-315.
- STJÄRNE, L. Do potassium ions released from nerve modulate the sensitivity to transmitter in neuro-effector junctions of the vas deferens? *Neuroscience* 1977, 373-381.
- STJÄRNE, L. and J. B. UNGER.  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptors facilitating noradrenaline secretion from human constrictor nerves. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, 97, 88-93.

# angiotensin E<sub>2</sub> and $\alpha$ or $\beta$ -Adrenoceptor Mediated Interferences 1 H-Noradrenaline Secretion from Human Vasomotor Nerves: Comparison between Effects on Omental Arteries and Veins

By

LENNART SJÖLRNE AND JAN BRUNDIN

ier ork with human vasomotor nerves (Sjölärne and Gripe 1973) it has been shown  
e inhibition of <sup>3</sup>H-NA secretion by exogenous NA, and the enhancement caused by the  
nceptor antagonist phentolamine, occur even after blocking formation of prosta-  
n E<sub>2</sub> (PGE<sub>2</sub>) with 5,8,11,14-eicosatetraynoic acid (ETA). This shows that at least part of  
adrenoceptor mediated control of NA secretion is independent of (not mediated by)  
eicos PGE<sub>2</sub>. In the same paper it was also shown that the inhibitory effect of exo-  
PGE<sub>2</sub> on <sup>3</sup>H-NA secretion persists in the presence of phentolamine, indicating that  
eicos PGE<sub>2</sub> acts on a target in the nerves different from that of NA (Sjölärne 1973).  
e also been found that the enhancement of the secretion of <sup>3</sup>H NA caused by the  
est isoprenaline (Sjölärne 1975, Sjölärne and Brundin 1975) occurs even after blocking  
formation with ETA. This indicates that  $\beta$ -receptor mediated stimulation of the  
ory mechanism was not, or was not entirely due to interference with the local forma-  
x PGE<sub>2</sub> (Sjölärne and Brundin 1976 a).

e present paper reports results from continued analysis of possible interaction between  
different mechanisms controlling <sup>3</sup>H NA secretion from the vasomotor nerves of human  
tal arteries and veins, which were recently found to differ with respect to innervation  
e smooth muscle. The nerves of the arteries were restricted to a layer between the  
a adventitia and tunica media, but those of the veins penetrated into the smooth  
le layer of the tunica media (Thurnham-Klein *et al.* 1976). In view of this it was of  
est to compare the mechanisms of control of <sup>3</sup>H NA secretion in the adrenergic nerves  
e omental arteries with those in the nerves of the corresponding veins.

he experiments were carried out using II preparations of omental blood vessels (4  
ries and 7 veins), of a length of about 4 cm and an external diameter of 1-2 mm, obtained  
lopy specimens during abdominal surgery under general anesthesia, performed on 6  
ale patients 30-47 years old (1 Caesarian section and 5 cases of laparotomy for various  
r reasons). The methodology of superfusion, nerve stimulation and determination of  
NA secretion per shock was identical to that described by Sjölärne and Brundin (1976 a).

o reduce the scatter of data the fractional secretion of <sup>3</sup>H NA (Fig. 1) is presented in  
he texts: the values for <sup>3</sup>H-NA secretion per shock in the individual experiment were  
realized with respect to the average of the values obtained during the 2 stimulation  
bols following infusion of ETA in that same experiment (this average was given the value

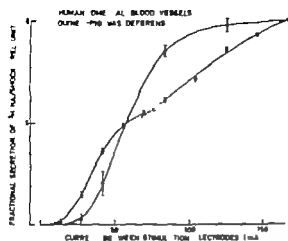


Fig. 1A

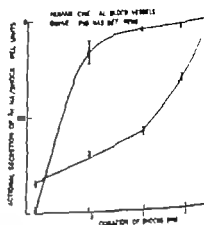


Fig. 1B

Fig. 1A HNA secretion as a function of the intensity of stimulus current. Field stimulation in shocks at 10 Hz. The values normalized with respect to the maximum values obtained, in each preparation (165 mA). Data from human omental blood vessels. Means and range ( $n=2$ ) from paired vas deferens. Means  $\pm$  S.E. ( $n=4-5$  on each point).

Fig. 1B HNA secretion as a function of the duration of shocks. Field stimulation in 165 mA, with shocks at 10 Hz. The values normalized with respect to the maximum values obtained, in each preparation. Note that while for the blood vessel preparations the ordinates of Fig. 1A and B are almost identical (1.0 in Fig. 1A corresponds to 0.97 in Fig. 1B), they differ considerably for vas deferens (1.0 in Fig. 1A corresponding to 0.60 in Fig. 1B). Data from human blood vessels. Means and range ( $n=2$ ), vas deferens. Means  $\pm$  S.E. ( $n=4-5$  on each point).

fibres may indicate that the exogenous current of the field stimulation in addition to propagating propagated nerve impulses also facilitated secretion by an action on varicosities not invaded by nerve impulses. This may be the reason why it was not possible, with the electrode and stimulation parameters used to reach a well-defined maximal secretory response corresponding to supramaximality of stimulation in the vas deferens preparation.

This work was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (project B77-0474/08C), Magnus Bergvalls Stiftelse and Karolinska Institutet. I thank Mrs Elvira Stjärne and I. granic Eriksson for excellent technical assistance.

## References

- DUNCAN, M. E. and J. C. McGRATH. Observations on the origin of the complex mechanical response to motor nerve stimulation of the rat vas deferens. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976. 259: 54P-55P.
- SÖSTRAND, N. O. Inhibition by ganglionic blocking agents of the motor response of the isolated guinea pig vas deferens to hypogastric nerve stimulation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1962. 54: 306-315.
- STJÄRNE, L. Do potassium ions released from nerve modulate the sensitivity of transmitter receptors at neuro-effector junctions of the vas deferens? *Neuroscience* 1977. 2: 373-381.
- STJÄRNE, L. and J. BRUNDIN.  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptors II inhibit noradrenaline secretion from human constrictor nerves. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 97: 88-93.

ion appeared to increase secretion in the veins more than in the arteries (by an average of 61% respectively). The difference was not statistically significant, however (1), possibly due to the limited number of observations (5 veins, 2 arteries). A tendency towards differences in the responses of the nerves of arteries and veins was seen on infusion of PGE<sub>2</sub> (Fig. 1). The dose-dependent depression of <sup>3</sup>H-NA secretion was practically the same in the presence of isoprenaline and after ETA as before the use of these drugs.

Our results indicate that there may exist certain differences in the effects of drugs on the secretion of NA from the adrenergic nerves of human omental arteries and veins (secondary anatomically based differences in accessibility?). The combined effect of isoprenaline was about the same as that previously observed when these agents were added in reverse order (Stjärne and Brundin 1976 a). The results therefore indicate that the facilitating effect of  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor stimulation may be normally restricted by formation of endogenous PGE<sub>2</sub>. The level reached with this dose of isoprenaline after ETA may thus represent a 'ceiling' to the  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor-mediated facilitation of the secretory process (see also Brundin, to be published).

Our results also show that the inhibitory effect of exogenous PGE<sub>2</sub> on <sup>3</sup>H NA secretion acted with equal efficiency in the presence as in the absence of  $\beta_2$ -receptor stimulation and treatment with an inhibitor of PGE synthesis. This suggests that isoprenaline and PGE<sub>2</sub> did not compete for the same site in the mechanisms controlling <sup>3</sup>H NA secretion. The enhancing effect of phentolamine on the secretion, even in the presence of isoprenaline after ETA indicates that the  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptor mediated inhibitory effect of endogenous NA (which has earlier been shown not to be mediated by endogenous PGE<sub>2</sub>, Stjärne and Brundin 1973) is not, or not to any important extent, directed towards the same target in the secretory machinery as that of the  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor mediated facilitation.

This work was supported by grants (to L. S.) from the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project B77 D027-08C), from Magnus Bergvalls Stiftelse and from Karolinska Institute's Fonder. We thank Einar Stjärne and Mrs. Ingemar Eriksson for excellent technical assistance.

## References

- BRUNDIN, L. Uncompetitive character of inhibition by prostaglandin E<sub>2</sub> of the enhancing effect of  $\beta_2$ -receptor blocking drugs on noradrenaline secretion in isolated guinea-pig vas deferens. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 89 278-283.
- BRUNDIN, L. Adrenoceptor mediated positive and negative feedback control of noradrenaline secretion in human vasoconstrictor nerves. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 93 18A-19A.
- BRUNDIN, L. and J. BJERCKE. Dual adrenoceptor-mediated control of noradrenaline secretion from human vasoconstrictor nerves. Facilitation by  $\beta_2$ -receptors and inhibition by  $\alpha_1$ -receptors. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 b 94 139-141.
- BRUNDIN, L. and J. BJERCKE. Additive stimulating effects of inhibitor of prostaglandin synthesis and of adrenoceptor agonist on sympathetic neuroeffector function in human omental blood vessels. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 97 267-269.
- BRUNDIN, L. and J. BRUNDIN.  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptors facilitating noradrenaline secretion from human vasoconstrictor nerves. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 b 97 88-93.
- BRUNDIN, L. and K. OLSSON. Prostaglandin-dependent and -independent feedback control of noradrenaline secretion in vasoconstrictor nerves of normotensive human subjects. *Annals-Schmidberg Arch. Pharmacol.* 1973 280 441-446.
- BRUNDIN, L., L. STJÄRNE and J. BJERCKE. Ultrastructure of the nerves in veins from human mesenteric. *Anaesthesia* 1976 31 333-337.



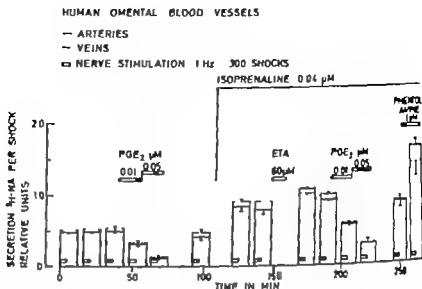


Fig. 1 Fractional secretion of <sup>3</sup>H-NA in response to nerve stimulation. Effect of drugs alone (n = 4-7). For details see the Text

of unity) During the initial 3 control stimulations with trains of 300 shocks at 1 Hz evoked secretion of <sup>3</sup>H-NA per shock remained constant (Fig. 1), at an average absolute value of  $(2.41 \pm 0.10) \times 10^{-8}$  (n = 29) for arteries and  $(2.85 \pm 0.14) \times 10^{-8}$  (n = 33) for veins of the tissue content of <sup>3</sup>H-NA. The slightly higher value in the veins ( $p < 0.05$ ) could be due to differences in diffusion conditions (cf. above about differences in vascular muscular relationship in arteries and veins, Thuresson-Klein *et al.* 1976), and therefore degree of tissue binding of <sup>3</sup>H-NA secreted from the nerves. But on the other hand 1  $\mu$ M desipramine and 10  $\mu$ M normetanephrine added to the medium should reduce tissue binding. Thus the higher evoked rise in efflux of <sup>3</sup>H-NA in veins may reflect differences in fractional secretion of NA from vasomotor nerves in arteries and veins.

The effects of drugs tended to support the general impression of certain differences in 'reactivity' of the mechanisms for <sup>3</sup>H-NA secretion in the nerves of arteries and veins. Maximal stimulation (Stjärne and Brundin 1975) of the  $\beta$ -adrenoceptors of the preparation (Stjärne and Brundin 1976 b) with 0.04  $\mu$ M isoprenaline enhanced the secretion of <sup>3</sup>H-NA to the same extent in arteries and veins, by 89.5 and 90% respectively. The enhanced secretion was better maintained in the arteries while it tended to drop slightly in the veins (on average of 11.6% in the second period during isoprenaline,  $p > 0.05$ ). Partly because of subsequent infusion of the irreversible blocker of PGE<sub>2</sub> synthesis ETA appeared to cause much more marked further rise in <sup>3</sup>H-NA secretion in the veins. The overall rise in <sup>3</sup>H-NA secretion by the combined effect of  $\beta$ -receptor stimulation and blocking of formation of endogenous PGE (the level reached immediately after ETA compared with that before isoprenaline) was  $166 \pm 28.7\%$  in the veins and  $110.0 \pm 7.5\%$  in the arteries ( $p < 0.05$ ). As after the beginning of isoprenaline infusion the enhanced level of secretion was well maintained in the second period after ETA in the veins than in the arteries (Fig. 1). Addition of 1  $\mu$ M phentolamine to remove  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptor-mediated restriction of <sup>3</sup>H-

For this comparison data from 6 additional patients were included.

appeared to increase secretion in the veins more than in the arteries (by an average of 61% respectively). The difference was not statistically significant, however (1), possibly due to the limited number of observations (5 veins, 2 arteries). A tendency towards differences in the responses of the nerves of arteries and veins was seen on infusion of PGE<sub>2</sub> (Fig. 1). The dose-dependent depression of <sup>3</sup>H NA secretion was practically the same in the presence of isoprenaline and after ETA as before the use of these drugs.

Our results indicate that there may exist certain differences in the effects of drugs on the loss of NA from the adrenergic nerves of human omental arteries and veins (secondary anatomically based differences in accessibility?). The combined effect of isoprenaline was about the same as that previously observed when these agents were added in reverse order (Stjärne and Brundin 1976 a). The results therefore indicate that the facilitating effect of  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor stimulation may be normally restricted by formation of exogenous PGE<sub>2</sub>. The level reached with this dose of isoprenaline after ETA may thus represent a ceiling to the  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor-mediated facilitation in the secretory process (Stjärne and Brundin, to be published).

Our results also show that the inhibitory effect of exogenous PGE<sub>2</sub> on <sup>3</sup>H NA secretion was tested with equal efficiency in the presence as in the absence of  $\beta_2$ -receptor stimulation or treatment with an inhibitor of PGE<sub>2</sub> synthesis. This suggests that isoprenaline and E<sub>2</sub> did not compete for the same site in the mechanisms controlling <sup>3</sup>H NA secretion. The enhancing effect of phenolamine on the secretion, even in the presence of isoprenaline after ETA indicates that the  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptor mediated inhibitory effect of endogenous (which has earlier been shown not to be mediated by endogenous PGE<sub>2</sub>, Stjärne and Brundin 1973) is not, or not to any important extent, directed towards the same target in the secretory machinery as that of the  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor mediated facilitation.

This work is supported by grants (to L. S.) from the Swedish Medical Research Council (project 877-08037-0804), from Magnus Bergvalls Stiftelse and from Karolinska Institutets Fonder. We thank Dr. L. Stjärne and Mrs. Ingemar Eriksson for excellent technical assistance.

## References

- Stjärne, L. Uncompetitive character of inhibition by prostaglandin E<sub>2</sub> of the enhancing effect of  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptor blocking drugs on noradrenaline secretion in isolated guinea-pig vas deferens. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 89 178-183.
- Stjärne, L. Adrenoceptor mediated positive and negative feedback control of noradrenaline secretion from human vasoconstrictor nerves. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 97 18A-19A.
- Stjärne, L. and J. Brundin. Dual adrenoceptor-mediated control of noradrenaline secretion from human vasoconstrictor nerves. Facilitation by  $\beta$ -receptors and inhibition by  $\alpha$ -receptors. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 b 94 139-141.
- Stjärne, L. and J. Brundin. Adducin stimulating effects of inhibitor of prostaglandin synthesis and of  $\beta$ -adrenoceptor agonist on sympathetic neuroeffector function in human omental blood vessels. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 97 267-269.
- Stjärne, L. and J. Brundin.  $\beta_2$ -adrenoceptors facilitating noradrenaline secretion from human vasoconstrictor nerves. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 b 97 88-93.
- Stjärne, L. and K. Olaf. Prostaglandin-dependent and -independent feedback control of noradrenaline secretion in vasoconstrictor nerves of normotensive human subjects. *Neuropharmacology* Arch Pharmacol 1973 280 441-446.
- Stjärne, L., K. Olaf, L. Stjärne and J. Brundin. Ultrastructure of the nerves in veins from human subjects. *Anaesthesia* 1976 31 333-337.

## Structural "Resetting" of the Renal Vascular Bed in Spontaneously Hypertensive Rats (SHR)

By

B. FOLKOW, G. GÖTHBERG, B. LUNDIN and E. RICKSTEN

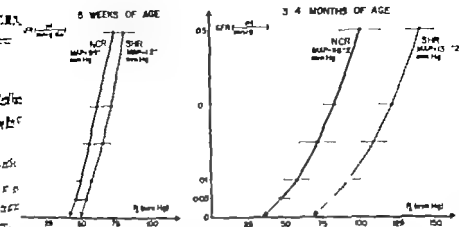
Studies in both man and rats (cf Folkow *et al* 1973 1974) show that a rapid structural adaptation occurs early in hypertension which, besides the left heart and systemic resistance, affects the precapillary resistance vessels in a hemodynamically most important way. A wall (mainly media) thickening takes place which tends to encroach upon the inner lumen, thus raising the  $w/r_1$  ratio. The rapidity, generalization and extent of this precapillary "structural autoregulation" to average changes in pressure load makes it crucial both for the initiation and maintenance of a chronic high-pressure state, whichever the initiating cause are. The same principle of hypertrophic adaptation in the left heart and large arteries leads to a functionally important displacement of the Starling curve towards the right (Folkow, Isaksson and Norrén 1975) and to baroreceptor resetting (e.g. Jones 1977).

The question arises how this principle of structural adaptation, *per se* a normal response to average changes in load, affects the renal vascular bed. As amply illustrated by Guyton *et al* (1974) the kidney, particularly its vascular bed, must participate in the resetting of systemic resistance if persistent hypertension should ensue, whichever the mechanisms of initiation and maintenance. An earlier study on adult SHR, in which neuronal pressor influences appear to constitute a major "trigger" mechanism, revealed that the renal resistance vessels display the same characteristic hyperreactivity as in other organs, suggesting a considerable media thickening (Folkow *et al* 1971). However, at low flow rates and dilatation and artificial perfusion the renal resistance to flow appeared to be lower in SHR than in normotensive controls (NCR).

Concerning renal function and re-setting the ratio of the pre- and postglomerular resistances is, however, far more relevant than total renal resistance, because the higher this ratio the lower the glomerular filtration. Therefore, if a structurally based increase of the resistance occurs, a most efficient resetting of the renal "long-term barostat" would ensue and also the same principles that reset systemic resistance in general, the "short-term barostat" in the left heart. This problem was recently approached with a "stopflow technique" where ureter pressure was raised until urine formation barely ceased in perfused, maximally vasodilated SHR and NCR kidneys (Göthberg *et al* 1976). The results lent strong support to the view that the pre- to postglomerular resistance ratio is, indeed, considerably increased in established SHR hypertension. The problem is here approached from another angle.

## Methods

Paired experiments were performed on two groups of SHR and age-matched NCR. In the first (9 pairs) SHR was in the "borderline hypertensive" age of 5 weeks, where mean arterial pressure (MAP) was 110 mmHg, and in the second (9 pairs) SHR was in the "established hypertensive" age of 10 weeks, where MAP was 140 mmHg.



The relationship between arterial perfusion pressure ( $P_A$ ) and glomerular filtration rate (GFR) in g dry weight) in the maximally vasodilated, artificially perfused kidneys from young (left part) and old (right part) SHR and NCR. — Had the impact of "passive autoregulation" been corrected for, the curves would have been much steeper but without appreciable changes of macrodisplacement.

$112 \pm 2$  and  $95 \pm 2$  mmHg, respectively. In the second group ( $n=11$  pairs), the SHR in the early latent phase of hypertension (3-4 months) MAP are  $179 \pm 2$  and  $116 \pm 2$  mmHg, respectively (for NCR MAP is here some 10 mm higher than usual).

Selected vascular beds of one SHR and one NCR kidney were perfused in parallel via the aorta with heated Tyrode solution containing 2 Macrodeca. The perfusate also contained nifedipine sodium (see arterial vasodilation) and Cr-EDTA, 2 mM, for estimation of glomerular filtration rate (GFR) from the spectrophotometrically determined concentrations in perfusate and urine.

Flow to the two kidneys could by pump be set at any desired level and arterial inflow pressure was continuously measured, the outflow leaving through the widely opened renal veins. Besides  $P_A$  flow rate formation in each kidney was continuously measured by sensitive weighing devices. The perfusate was kept at room temperature to minimize tubular reabsorption, which generally was only 30-40% and equal in both. — Perfusion was started at each low  $P_A$  level that no glomerular filtration occurred. By stepwise  $P_A$  increases it was then noted how urine formation was related to  $P_A$  in NCR and SHR. In this way, curves relating  $P_A$  to GFR, could be constructed for each kidney.

In the relationship between  $P_A$  and flow reflected total renal resistance but was, with the perfusate and renal autoregulation, considerably affected by passive autoregulation (due to tissue pressure increases, mainly caused by glomerular filtration and the consequent tubular distension). Such masks the true vascular resistance. To reveal the latter in NCR and SHR, the opposite kidneys were perfused with ketose — both not pass across capillary walls, hence largely eliminating the pressure-flow curve distortion caused by passive autoregulation (Weng 1959).

### Results with Comments

The relationships between  $P_A$  and GFR in the maximally vasodilated NCR and SHR kidneys are shown in Fig. 1. It is clear (left part) that in the young, "borderline hypertensive" SHR the glomerular filtration curve just tends to be displaced to the right of the NCR curve, the difference being statistically not significant. However, in established SHR hypertension the glomerular filtration curve is displaced 30-40 mmHg to the right of the NCR one (right part). — The largely parallel displacement of the glomerular filtration curve in SHR strongly suggest that at these ages NCR and SHR hardly differ concerning glomerular filtration capacity. Had this been the case the two curves should differ also in steepness.

With maximally dilated vessels and the same perfusate these results can only be regarded as reflecting a gradual development in SHR of a structurally based increase of the pre/postglomerular resistance ratio. This is established in close parallel to the similar changes in e.g. hindquarter precapillary resistance and in left ventricular weight, rate reflecting secondary tissue adjustments in SHR to neurohormonal pressor influences that are particularly prominent in early life. Thus, concerning rate and extent of "structural autoregulation" the renal preglomerular vessels correspond to the systemic pre-resistance vessels, just as they are each other's counterparts in functional autoregulation.

Per unit kidney weight total renal vascular resistance, as deduced from the  $K_p$ -pressure-flow curves, was 15–20 per cent higher in adult SHR than in NCR. For the deoxygenated Tyrode perfusate the curves were, however, reversed thanks to a far more pronounced pre-autoregulation in NCR, which *per se* indicates an increased pre-/postglomerular resistance ratio in SHR, here serving to delimit the increases in capillary pressure, and hence in  $P_A$  pressure during  $P_A$  rises. However, even in adult SHR/NCR the difference in "true" resistance to flow was so modest that the increased preglomerular resistance in SHR will be associated with a lower postglomerular resistance than in NCR.

Clearly, the proposed gradual alteration in the pre- to postglomerular resistance ratio in SHR in response to pressure load implies an efficient structurally based re-setting upon of the renal "long term barostat" function in nature closely related to the secondary structural resetting of the short term barostats of the left heart and of the precapillary resistance vessels in general (Folkow *et al.* 1973, 1974). Thanks to the preglomerular autoregulation and consequent vascular hyperreactivity in SHR the renal vascular smooth muscles can adjust blood flow and glomerular filtration even better than in NCR, at least before structural vascular degeneration interferes.

Supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (14X-00016) and by a grant from the Faculty of Medicine, University of Göteborg. Thanks are due to Mrs Ulla Axelsson and Mrs Birgitta Karlén for skilful technical assistance.

### References

- FOLKOW, B., M. HALLBÄCK, Y. LUNDGREN, H. SIVERTSSON and L. WERN, Importance of adaptive drift in vascular design for establishment of primary hypertension, studied in man and in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Circulation Res.* 1973 Suppl. 1 32 and 33–16.
- FOLKOW, B., M. HALLBÄCK, Y. LUNDGREN, L. WERN, J. ALBRECHT and S. JULIUS, Analysis of design reactivity of series-coupled vascular sections in spontaneously hypertensive rats (SHR). *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 90: 654–656.
- GÖTHBERG, G., M. HALLBÄCK, S. LUNDIN, S.-E. RICKSTEN and B. FOLKOW, A comparison of total renal resistance in normotensive control rat and spontaneously hypertensive rats (SHR). *Clin. exp. Pharmacol. Physiol.* 1976, Suppl. 3 79–82.
- GUYTON, A. C., T. G. COLEMAN, A. W. COWLEY JR., R. B. MANNING, JR., R. A. NORMAN, JR. and J. FERGUSON, A systems analysis approach to understanding long range arterial blood pressure control and hypertension. *Circulation Res.* 1974 35 159–176.
- HALLBÄCK, M., O. ISAKSSON and E. NORRBYN, Consequences of myocardial structural adaptation on left ventricular compliance and the Frank-Starling relationship in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 94 259–270.
- JONES, J. V., Time course and extent of carotid sinus baroreceptor threshold resetting in rats with vascular hypertension. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 99 173–182.
- WAUGH, W. H., Flow as a function of arterial pressure in the oil perfused kidney. *Circulation Res.* 1973 107 115.

From the Institute of Medical Physiology, Dept. A, University of Copenhagen, Panum Institute, Copenhagen, Denmark, and the Department of Neurology, University of California, San Francisco, California, U.S.A.

## Cerebral Blood Flow and Oxygen Consumption in Rat, Measured with Microspheres or Xenon

By

ALBERT GJEDDE, S. M. DE LA MONTE and JOHN J. CARONIA

Received 3 September 1976

### Abstract

JOHN J. CARONIA, S. M. DE LA MONTE and ALBERT GJEDDE. Cerebral blood flow and oxygen consumption in rat measured with microspheres or xenon. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 **100**: 273-281.

Cerebral blood flow and, in some rats, the cerebral rate of oxygen consumption were measured in groups of male rats. Fractionation of radioisotope-labeled microspheres was used to measure cerebral blood flow in four parts of the rat brain. The arterial and cerebral venous concentrations of a radioactive sodium diatrizoate solution were used to measure the blood flow and oxygen consumption in the transverse sinus. Blood was collected from the superior sagittal sinus, or of whole brain, when the transverse sinus was sampled. The regional cerebral blood flow measured with microspheres had large standard error reflecting the technical difficulty of this method. The cerebral blood flow measured with xenon in the transverse sinus, but cerebral oxygen consumption rates were smaller. The difference reflects the large errors involved in the superior sagittal approach and possible extracerebral contamination present in the transverse sinus approach.

In the course of studies on cerebral metabolism in metabolic encephalopathy we evaluated methods that determine cerebral blood flow and metabolism in the rat. Two methods were possible. (1) The indicator fractionation of cardiac output with labeled plastic spheres (Lindell and Hoffenberg 1971; Sasaki and Wagner 1971), and (2) the Kety-Schmidt inert indicator exchange method applied in the superior sagittal sinus of the rat brain (Eklof *et al.* 1973; Norbert and Siesjö 1974 a, 1974 b) for the measurement of predominantly cerebral blood flow. A third method was developed for the measurement of whole-brain blood flow and oxygen consumption with the Kety-Schmidt inert indicator exchange method, modified by Scheinberg and Stead (1949) and applied to the transverse sinus of the rat brain (Gjedde *et al.* 1975).

The evaluation was designed to disclose whether cerebral blood flow and oxygen consumption rates determined by different methods agree when the determinations are performed under similar circumstances.

With maximally dilated vessels and the same perfusate, these results can only be regarded as reflecting a gradual development in SHR of a structurally based increase of the postglomerular resistance ratio. This is established in close parallel to the similar changes in e.g. hindquarter precapillary resistance and in left ventricular weight, reflecting secondary tissue adjustments in SHR to neurohormonal pressor influences are particularly prominent in early life. Thus, concerning rate and extent of "autoregulation" the renal preglomerular vessels correspond to the systemic precapillary resistance vessels just as they are each other's counterparts in functional autoregulation.

Per unit kidney weight total renal vascular resistance, as deduced from the pressure-flow curves, was 15-20 per cent higher in adult SHR than in NCR. For the *in vivo* Tyrode perfusate the curves were however reversed thanks to a far more pronounced autoregulation in NCR, which *per se* indicates an increased pre/postglomerular resistance ratio in SHR here serving to delimit the increases in capillary pressure, and hence in pressure during  $P_A$  rises. However even in adult SHR/NCR the difference in "true" resistance to flow was so modest that the increased preglomerular resistance in SHR will be associated with a lower postglomerular resistance than in NCR.

Clearly the proposed gradual alteration in the pre to postglomerular resistance in SHR in response to pressure load implies an efficient, structurally based re-setting of of the renal "long term barostat" function in nature closely related to the secondary natural resetting of the "short term barostats" of the left heart and of the precapillary resistance vessels in general (Folkow *et al.* 1973, 1974). Thanks to the preglomerular  $\alpha_1$  and consequent vascular hyperreactivity in SHR, the renal vascular smooth muscle adjust blood flow and glomerular filtration even better than in NCR at least before a vascular degeneration interferes.

Supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (14X-00016) and by a grant from the Faculty of Medicine, University of Göteborg. Thanks are due to Mrs Ulla Axelsson and Mrs Birgitta Karl for skilful technical assistance.

### References

- FOLKOW, B., M. HALLBÄCK, Y. LUNDQVIST, R. SIVERTSSON and L. WEISS. Importance of adaptation in vascular design for establishment of primary hypertension, studied in man and in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *Circ. Res.* 1973, 33, 1-16 and 33, 17-16.
- FOLKOW, B., M. HALLBÄCK, Y. LUNDQVIST, L. WEISS, J. ALBRECHT and S. JULIUS. Analysis of reactivity of series-coupled vascular sections in spontaneously hypertensive rat (SHR). *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974, 90, 654-656.
- GÖTHNERG, G., M. HALLBÄCK, S. LUNDIN, S.-E. RICKSTEN and B. FOLKOW. A comparison of resistance in normotensive control rats and spontaneously hypertensive rats (SHR). *Clin. exp. Physiol.* 1976, Suppl. 3, 79-82.
- GUYTON, A. C., T. G. COLEMAN, A. W. COWLEY JR., R. D. MANNING, JR., R. A. NORMAN, J. W. FERGUSON. A systems analysis approach to understanding long-range arterial blood pressure and hypertension. *Circulation Res.* 1974, 35, 159-176.
- HALLBÄCK, M., B. ISAKSSON and E. NORRISON. Consequences of myocardial structural adaptation: ventricular compliance and the Frank-Starling relationship in spontaneously hypertensive rats. *physiol. scand.* 1975, 94, 259-270.
- JONES, J. V. Time course and extent of carotid sinus baroreceptor threshold resetting in rats with vascular hypertension. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977, 99, 173-182.
- WAUGH, W. H. Flow as a function of arterial pressure in the oil perfused kidney. *Circulation Res.* 1971, 29, 107-115.

3.  $Q$  = tissue concentration of indicator  $c_a$  = arterial concentration of indicator at time  $t$ , and  $c_v$  = venous concentration of indicator at time  $t$ .

4.  $c_a$  = tissue concentration of macrosphere-bound radioactivity was determined by gamma-counting.

5.  $c_v$  = venous concentration of xenon as calculated from the partition of xenon between cerebral tissue and blood at equilibrium just prior to dearterialization.

6.  $c_a$  = arterial concentration of the radioisotope concentration difference was performed from concentrations measured in arterial and venous blood sampled intermittently from the appropriate catheters or mechanically.

7.  $c_a$  = difference between the mean concentrations of arterial and venous blood sampled at constant rate.

8.  $c_a$  = the catheters.

9.  $c_a$  = suspension of microspheres in saline are obtained from the 3M Company. Dimensions were determined by the supplier. However previous studies have noted large variations in individual sphere size (Proctor 1972). The microspheres were completely trapped in cerebral vessels, thus requiring only a small amount of arterial blood.

10.  $c_a$  =  $Q_d$  = macrophages with a specific activity of 12.25  $\mu\text{Ci g}^{-1}$  and specified diameter of  $15 \pm 5 \mu\text{m}$ .

11.  $c_a$  = diameter  $10 \pm 4 \mu\text{m}$  and  $4 \pm 2 \mu\text{m}$  diameter, as were  $^{125}\text{I}$  macrophages with a specific activity of 12.63  $\mu\text{Ci g}^{-1}$  and specified diameter of  $50 \pm 10 \mu\text{m}$ . Approximately 100 000 spheres in 100  $\mu\text{l}$  were injected at cerebral blood flow determination.

12.  $c_a$  = test tube filled with Extra Heavy Mineral Oil (Squibb) as connected to the tail artery catheter and Harvard syringe pump, calibrated to collect 256  $\mu\text{l min}^{-1}$  of blood under the maximal seal. The test tube was possible mechanically to integrate the radioisotope concentration curve of microspheres in the blood, and CBF ( $\text{ml } 100 \text{ g}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ ) was calculated from the following equation:

$$\text{CBF} = \frac{(Q_d)/w}{T_{\text{total}}/0.256} \times 100$$

13.  $c_a$  = which  $Q_d$  and  $w$  = total radioactivity and weight (g), respectively of brain tissue sample, and  $T_{\text{total}}$  = total activity of arterial sample.

14.  $c_a$  = direct output as weekly determined in one run by using the total radioactivity of the injected microspheres instead of  $Q_d/w$  (cf. Paterson and Lyons (1973)).

15.  $c_a$  = mechanical withdrawal of arterial blood began immediately prior to injection of the microspheres into the tail artery. The microsphere suspension was injected over 30 s after vigorous shaking to prevent clumping of the spheres, and arterial blood was collected for a total of 4 min after injection of the spheres.

16.  $c_a$  = procedure was repeated on lower limbs with differently labeled injectate.

17.  $c_a$  = After completion of arterial blood sampling, the test tube was disconnected, capped, centrifuged and stored for gamma and streptomycin radioactivity.

18.  $c_a$  = After two sections, the animal was killed with saturated KCl and the brain removed and divided into sections. Regions that were rapidly weighed in capped vials, homogenized in mineral glass poison emulsifier and transferred to gamma-counting tubes.

19.  $c_a$  = In preparation for manual intermittent sampling from the sagittal sinus, rats breathed  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  for 15 min. The exposed dura was gently punctured with calibrated heat-sharpened glass capillary tube (Radioactive) and cerebral venous blood collected under gentle suction. A middle caudal arterial sample was also simultaneously for determination of complete saturation of the animal with  $^{133}\text{Xe}$ . The blood samples were immediately delivered under water to the bottom of standard fluorometer tube, stoppered and assayed for radioactivity.

20.  $c_a$  = Although care was taken to avoid leakage of cerebral venous blood around the puncture hole in the dura, an immediate arterial blood pressure nevertheless necessitated continuous infusion of fresh rat blood during the subsequent sampling period. After the arterial sampling, the xenon gas mixture was disconnected and the animal ventilated with xenon-free mixture of 70%  $\text{N}_2\text{O}$  and 30%  $\text{O}_2$ . During the subsequent 15 min, arterial and venous blood was sampled every minute for 10 min as described above.

21.  $c_a$  = Blood flow ( $\text{ml } 100 \text{ g}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ ) in regions draining to the superior sagittal sinus was calculated from the following equation:

$$\text{CBF} = 82 \int_{t_0}^{t_1} \frac{c_a^2 - c_v^2}{(c_a - c_v) dt}$$



## Methods

Male Wistar rats, weighing 350–400 g and fed standard food pellets and water *ad libitum*, were divided into 6 groups. Right and left cerebral hemisphere blood flow rates were measured in 15 rats (Group 1) by injection of  $15 \mu\text{m}$  [ $^{14}\text{Ce}$ ] microspheres. In 6 rats (Group 2) the blood flow rates of both hemispheres were measured by injection of  $15 \mu\text{m}$  [ $^{14}\text{Ce}$ ] microspheres into the cerebellar and brainstem region blood flow rates, and in 6 rats (Group 3) the right hemisphere blood flow was determined by successful injection of  $15 \mu\text{m}$  [ $^{14}\text{Ce}$ ] microspheres and  $50 \mu\text{m}$  [ $^{51}\text{Cr}$ ] microspheres.

In 6 rats (Group 4) arteriovenous differences for oxygen concentration, oxygen tension, carbon dioxide tension, and pH were determined from blood sampled from the tail artery and from the right sagittal sinus of the brain through a burr hole in the skull 3 mm anterior to the torcular.

In 4 rats (Group 5) cortical blood flow and rate of oxygen consumption were determined during desaturation as described by Eklof *et al.* (1973) and Norbert and Sjöb (1974). In 4 rats (Group 6) a.v. differences for oxygen concentration, oxygen tension, carbon dioxide tension, and pH were measured by sampling from the iliac artery and from a catheter advanced into the right torcular via the transverse sinus. In the same rats, whole-brain blood flow and metabolic rate were measured during  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  desaturation, as described by Ojedde *et al.* (1975).

### Surgical preparation

A) Preparation for microsphere injection was accomplished in 2 steps. On the day prior to CBF measurement, rats were anesthetized with 4 ml diethyl ether administered in a 4 l jar. When the rats no longer responded to tilting of the jar they were quickly injected with 0.3 mg/kg b.w.t. atropine intraperitoneally and placed on their backs with their heads in an ether-filled jar. A small incision made in front of the anterior neck musculature, the right common carotid artery exposed, and incised a 24-gauge cannulated PP 50 (Portex) catheter advanced into the left ventricle of the heart. The tip of the catheter in the ventricle was confirmed by blood pressure recording with a strain gauge or to a oscillograph. The distal end of the catheter was passed through a subcutaneous tunnel, cut between the ears and fixed with a ligature. The distal end was capped, the incision closed with silk, and the animals allowed to recover until the next day. The catheter was intermittently flushed with heparin.

The following day anesthesia was again induced as described above, the animals were paralyzed with 3 mg/kg b.w.t. tubocurarine chloride i.p. and artificially ventilated with 30% oxygen and 70% nitrous oxide. A catheter (PP 50 (Portex)) was inserted into the right femoral artery for continuous monitoring of blood pressure with a strain gauge, and for sampling of arterial blood for determination of blood gases.

B) In preparation for measurement of  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  desaturation by means of blood from the superior sagittal sinus, rats were artificially ventilated as described above, with 0.3 ml 1–4%  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  added to the total gas mixture administered from a 30 l Douglas bag. A tail artery catheter, as inserted in A, was previously used. With dental drill, small hole was made in the superior sagittal suture of the skull at the anterior two thirds and the posterior third, care being taken not to rupture the dura mater. Blood was sampled intermittently from the superior sagittal sinus and the tail artery for determination of cortical blood flow.

C) In preparation for measurement of  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  desaturation by means of blood from the femoral artery, rats were ventilated as described. Incision sites infiltrated with 0.5% lidocaine chloride, and placed in the tail artery the iliac artery via the femoral artery and the left transverse sinus. The torcular as indicated by mark placed on 6 cm PX-010 (B & D) catheter 15 mm from the tip. The method of Ojedde *et al.* (1975). Arterial blood was sampled from the tail artery for blood gases for pH determinations, while additional blood was sampled from the iliac artery and the transverse sinus for determination of whole-brain blood flow and blood gas concentrations.

### Determination of cerebral blood flow

Cerebral blood flow per 100 g of tissue (CBF) was calculated from the rate of brain tissue uptake of indicator spheres or release (excretion) of indicator:

$$Q = \text{CBF}(c_a - c_v)$$

Integrated to infinity

$$\text{CBF} = \frac{Q}{\int_0^\infty |c_a - c_v| dt}$$

Table I: CBF of right and left hemispheres, cerebellum and brainstem regions in rats, measured with microspheres (experimental groups 1, 2 & 3). All values  $\pm$  S.E. number of observations.

no.	Paco <sub>2</sub>		pH	Weight g	mCe				n
	mmHg				Right hem.	Left hem.	Cerebellum	Brainstem	
09	4	37 $\pm$ 1	7.34 $\pm$ 0.02	346 $\pm$ 14	191 $\pm$ 79	218 $\pm$ 30			
03	13	36 $\pm$ 2	7.29 $\pm$ 0.02	348 $\pm$ 7	201 $\pm$ 33	223 $\pm$ 34	152 $\pm$ 19	158 $\pm$ 30	
06	13	35 $\pm$ 2	7.33 $\pm$ 0.03	338 $\pm$ 6	256 $\pm$ 34				214 $\pm$ 29

Table II: Arterial and venous gas values for cerebral cortex. Venous samples drawn from superior sagittal sinus. All values  $\pm$  S.E., number of observations.

$P_{aO_2}$	$P_{aCO_2}$	pH	$[O_2]_{aO_2}$ ml l <sup>-1</sup>	$P_{vO_2}$	$P_{vCO_2}$	pH	$[O_2]_{vO_2}$ ml l <sup>-1</sup>
mmHg							
83	1	7.37 ± 0.03	156 ± 18	39 ± 3	48 ± 3	7.34 ± 0.03	92 ± 11

bellum and brainstem, measured with 15  $\mu$ m [<sup>14</sup>Ce] microspheres, and the blood flow of the right hemisphere, measured with 90  $\mu$ m [<sup>95</sup>Sr] microspheres, are tabulated in Table I. Size of microspheres did not affect the recorded flow rates, and no difference noted between the flow rates of right and left hemispheres. The flow rates of cerebellum and brainstem are about 25% lower.

Arterial and cerebral venous blood gas and pH values, recorded in 6 rats (Group 4), are tabulated in Table II. Cerebral cortical blood flow and oxygen consumption rates of rats (Group 5) are tabulated in Table III. While blood gas and pH values only required single samples, multiple samples were needed to describe the complete washout curves of [<sup>14</sup>Ce] from cortical tissue, and the two situations are therefore not directly comparable. The [<sup>14</sup>Ce]-deficit decreased with the increased number of samples, indicating departure from circulatory steady-state.

The arterial and venous gas and pH values, calculated from blood samples from the superior sagittal sinus near the torcular and theeliac artery are tabulated in Table IV. Whole brain blood-flow and oxygen consumption rates determined by the same samples, are tabulated in Table V. Table IV and V are thus directly comparable. The effect of different arterial carbon dioxide tensions on cerebral blood flow is apparent from Table V.

Table III: CBF and CMRO<sub>2</sub> of cerebral cortex, measured by means of [<sup>133</sup>Xe] deconvolution from superior sagittal sinus. All values  $\pm$  S.E., number of observations.

$P_{aO_2}$	$P_{aCO_2}$	pH	CBF	CMRO <sub>2</sub>
mmHg			ml 100 g <sup>-1</sup> min <sup>-1</sup>	
10.9	37.1	7.31_0.02	145_10	5.9_0.6

In which the constant 8 was composed of the tissue/blood partition coefficient for xenon (11.1 ml/100 g) (1975) and the standardized brain weight (100 g),  $C_v^{30}$ —superior sagittal sinus  $^{133}\text{Xe}$ -concentration at complete saturation,  $C_v^{30}$ —superior sagittal sinus  $^{133}\text{Xe}$ -concentration after 10 min desaturation was calculated by the trapezoid rule (Norberg and Siesjö 1974 a) from the venous and arterial curves,  $C_a$  and  $C_v$ . Oxygen concentrations of separate early and late arterial and cerebral venous obtained during desaturation were averaged for determination of cerebral oxygen consumption.

C) In preparation for constant rate sampling of cerebral venous blood from the catheter breathed 0.3 ml  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  for 24 min, at the end of which period av-saturation samples were drawn 2 min from the transverse sinus and the iliac artery using a Harvard double-action pump collect 100  $\mu$ l/min.  $^{133}\text{Xe}$ -administration was then terminated and the animal ventilated with a mixture of 30–40% oxygen and 60–70% nitrous oxide. During the subsequent desaturation desaturation samples were drawn for 4 min at 20  $\mu$ l/min<sup>-1</sup>. Finally after desaturation 8 samples were collected for 2 min at 100  $\mu$ l/min.

Whole-brain blood flow (ml/100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>) was calculated from the following equation

$$\text{CBF} = 10.15 \frac{\frac{T_v^{30} - T_v^{24}}{T_v^{24}} - \frac{T_a^{24} - T_a^{30}}{T_a^{24}}}{\frac{T_v^{30} - T_v^{24}}{T_v^{24}} - \frac{T_a^{24} - T_a^{30}}{T_a^{24}}}$$

in which the constant 10.15 was composed of the tissue/blood partition coefficient for xenon in brain of rat (10.15 Gjedd et al 1975), the standardized brain weight (100 g), and the rates of blood sampling during before and after the desaturation period,  $T_v^{30}$ —total radioactivity of cerebral venous sample drawn during desaturation,  $T_v^{24}$ —total radioactivity of cerebral venous sample drawn after 4 min desaturation,  $T_a^{24}$ —total radioactivity of cerebral venous sample drawn after 4 min desaturation, and  $T_a^{30}$ —total radioactivity of cerebral venous sample drawn after 4 min desaturation.

Autopsy also confirmed the intended position of the cerebral venous catheter.

#### Blood and tissue analysis

$^{14}\text{C}$  and  $^{45}\text{S}$  radioactivities were determined by gamma-counting in an Auto-Gamma (Packard) at 135–155 keV and 500–520 keV discriminations. The individual radioactivity labeled samples were calculated by the channels ratio method after inclusion of pure strontium  $^{90}\text{Sr}$  radioactivity was determined at 50–125 keV discrimination (peak at 81 keV).

Cerebral rate of oxygen consumption ( $\text{CMRO}_2$ ) was calculated from the oxygen concentration in appropriate samples by the following equation

$$\text{CMRO}_2 = \text{CBF}(\bar{C}_{aO_2} - \bar{C}_{vO_2})$$

in which  $\bar{C}_{aO_2}$ —mean arterial oxygen concentration during desaturation, and  $\bar{C}_{vO_2}$ —mean arterial oxygen concentration during desaturation. The oxygen concentrations (vol %) of 20  $\mu$ l samples directly from the original specimens kept in ice were determined by carbon monoxide desaturation (Lex-O-Con (Lexington) charcoal fuel cell).

All animals were considered to be respiratory steady-state when arterial carbon dioxide tension determined at least 10 min apart agreed within 10%.

$\text{Po}_2$  and  $\text{Pco}_2$  of whole blood were determined with eachwite microelectrodes, calibrated with known  $\text{Po}_2$  and  $\text{Pco}_2$  values. pH in plasma was determined with a Beckman pH electrode and pH in whole blood was corrected by adding 0.01 pH unit compensation for the suspension effect (Soveringhaus and Bradley 1969). All animals were maintained at  $37 \pm 0.3^\circ\text{C}$  by a rectal thermoprobe connected to a thermostat and heat lamp was determined with Adams Auto-Crit centrifuge after 4 min centrifugation, and the sufficiently to influence calculations employed tissue/blood partition coefficients.

## Results

Cardiac output of one rat was 78 ml/min or 189 ml/kg/min.

Regional cerebral blood flow rates (Groups 1, 2 & 3) of right and left hemispheres

Table I CBF of right and left hemispheres, cerebellum and brainstem regions in rats, measured with microspheres (experimental groups 1, 2 & 3). All values  $\pm$  S.E. n = number of observations.

Group	No.	Paco <sub>2</sub>	pH	Weight g	°C				n
					Right hem.	Left hem.	Cerebellum	Brainstem	
		mmHg							
1	9	37 $\pm$ 1	7.34 $\pm$ 0.02	346 $\pm$ 14	191 $\pm$ 29	18 $\pm$ 30			
2	13	36 $\pm$ 2	7.29 $\pm$ 0.02	348 $\pm$ 7	201 $\pm$ 35	23 $\pm$ 34	15 $\pm$ 19	158 $\pm$ 30	
3	11	35 $\pm$	7.33 $\pm$ 0.03	338 $\pm$ 6	256 $\pm$ 34				14 $\pm$ 9

Table II Arterial and venous gas values for cerebral cortex. Venous samples drawn from superior sagittal sinus. All values  $\pm$  S.E. n = number of observations.

Group	No.	PaO <sub>2</sub>	Paco <sub>2</sub>	pH	PO <sub>2</sub> <sub>in</sub> ml l <sup>-1</sup>	PvO <sub>2</sub>	PvO <sub>2</sub>	pH	PO <sub>2</sub> <sub>in</sub> ml l <sup>-1</sup>
		mmHg							
4	6	38 $\pm$ 1	7.37 $\pm$ 0.03	156 $\pm$ 18	59 $\pm$ 3	48 $\pm$ 3	7.34 $\pm$ 0.03	97 $\pm$ 11	

belum and brainstem, measured with 15  $\mu$ m [<sup>141</sup>Ce] microspheres, and the blood flow of the right hemisphere, measured with 50  $\mu$ m [<sup>86</sup>Sr] microspheres, are tabulated in Table I. Size of microspheres did not affect the recorded flow rates, and no difference noted between the flow rates of right and left hemispheres. The flow rates of cerebellum and brainstem were about 25% lower.

Arterial and cerebral venous blood gas and pH values, recorded in 6 rats (Group 4), tabulated in Table II. Cerebral cortical blood flow and oxygen consumption rates of rats (Group 5) are tabulated in Table III. Whole blood gas and pH values only required one sample, multiple samples were needed to describe the complete washout curves of O<sub>2</sub> from cortical tissue, and the two situations are therefore not directly comparable.  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  decreased with the increased number of samples, indicating departure from circulatory steady-state.

The arterial and venous gas and pH values, calculated from blood samples from the aortic sinus near the torcular and the iliac artery are tabulated in Table IV. Whole blood flow and oxygen consumption rates determined by the same samples, are tabulated in Table V and Table IV and V are thus directly comparable. The effect of arterial carbon dioxide tensions on cerebral blood flow is apparent from Table V.

Table III CBF and CMRO<sub>2</sub> of cerebral cortex, measured by means of [<sup>141</sup>Ce] distillation from superior sagittal sinus. All values  $\pm$  S.E. n = number of observations.

Group	No.	PaO <sub>2</sub>	Paco <sub>2</sub>	pH	ml 100 g <sup>-1</sup> min <sup>-1</sup>	
		mmHg			CBF	CMRO <sub>2</sub>
5	9	37 $\pm$ 1	7.31 $\pm$ 0.02		145 $\pm$ 10	5.9 $\pm$ 0.6

in which the constant 10.15 was composed of the tissue/blood partition coefficient for xenon (12, Leffler 1975) and the standardized brain weight (100 g),  $c_v^{s_0}$  = superior sagittal sinus  $^{133}\text{Xe}$ -concentration complete saturation,  $c_v^{10}$  = superior sagittal sinus  $^{133}\text{Xe}$ -concentration after 10 min desaturation.  $T_x$  was calculated by the trapezoid rule (Norberg and Sieglö 1974 a) from the venous and arterial down curves,  $c_v$  and  $c_a$ . Oxygen concentrations of separate early and late arterial and cerebral venous samples obtained during desaturation were averaged for determination of cerebral oxygen consumption rate.

C) In preparation for constant rate sampling of cerebral venous blood from the cerebri, animals breathed 0.3 mCi  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  for 4 min at the end of which period av-saturation samples were drawn 2 min from the transverse sinus and the iliac artery using a Harvard double-action pump (model 100) to collect 100  $\mu\text{l min}^{-1}$   $^{133}\text{Xe}$ -administration was then terminated and the animal ventilated with a mixture of 30–40% oxygen and 60–70% nitrous oxide. During the subsequent desaturation phase desaturation samples were drawn for 24 min at 20  $\mu\text{l min}^{-1}$ . Finally after desaturation ended samples were collected for 2 min at 100  $\mu\text{l min}^{-1}$ .

Whole-brain blood flow ( $\text{ml } 100 \text{ g}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ ) was calculated from the following equation

$$\text{CBF} = 10.15 \frac{T_x^{s_0} - T_x^{10}}{T_x^{s_0} - T_x^{10}}$$

in which the constant 10.15 was composed of the tissue/blood partition coefficient for xenon of brain of rat (10.15 Ojedde *et al.* 1975), the standardized brain weight (100 g), and the duration rates of blood sampling during, before and after the desaturation period,  $T_x^{s_0}$  = total radioactivity cerebral venous sample drawn during desaturation,  $T_x^{10}$  = total radioactivity of arterial sample during desaturation,  $T_x^{s_0}$  = total radioactivity of cerebral venous sample at saturation, and  $T_x^{10}$  = radioactivity of cerebral venous sample drawn after 4 min desaturation.

All rats always confirmed the intended position of the cerebral venous catheter.

#### Blood and tissue analysis

Ce and  $^{86}\text{Sr}$  radioactivities were determined by gamma-counting in Auto-Gamma Spectroscopy (Packard) at 135–155 keV and 500–520 keV discriminations. The individual radioactivities of the labeled samples were calculated by the channels ratio method after inclusion of pure strontium as  $^{86}\text{Sr}$  radioactivity was determined at 501.5 keV discrimination (peak at 81 keV).

Cerebral rate of oxygen consumption (CMRO) was calculated from the oxygen concentrations of appropriate samples by the following equation

$$\text{CMRO}_2 = \text{CBF}(\text{CaO}_2 - \text{CvO}_2)$$

In which  $\text{CaO}_2$  = mean arterial oxygen concentration during desaturation, and  $\text{CvO}_2$  = mean cerebral oxygen concentration during desaturation. The oxygen concentration (vol %) of 20  $\mu\text{l}$  samples obtained directly from the animal specimens kept on ice were determined by carbon monoxide displacement Lex-O-C (Lexington) charcoal fuel cell.

All animals were considered to be in expiratory steady-state when arterial carbon dioxide partial pressure determined at least 10 min apart agreed within 10%.

$\text{PO}_2$  and  $\text{PO}_2$  of whole blood were determined with Eschweiler microelectrodes, calibrated as mixtures chosen to give minimal deviation from the expected values. pH plasma was determined with a Radiometer electrode and pH in whole blood was corrected by adding 0.01 pH units to compensate for the suspension effect (Soveringhaus and Bradley 1969). All animals were kept temperature of  $37 \pm 0.1^\circ\text{C}$  by rectal thermoprobe connected to thermostat and a heat lamp. Heart rate was determined with an Adams A to-Crit centrifuge after 4 min centrifugation, and serum cholesterol sufficiently to influence calculation employs tissue/blood partition coefficients.

## Results

Cardiac output of one rat was 78  $\text{ml min}^{-1}$  or 180  $\text{ml kg}^{-1} \text{ min}^{-1}$ .

Regional cerebral blood flow (rCBF) was determined by the  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  constant rate method.

TABLE I. CBF of right and left hemispheres, cerebellum and brainstem regions in rats, measured with microspheres (experimental groups 1 & 3). All values  $\pm$  S.E., number of observations.

O <sub>2</sub>	Paco <sub>2</sub>	pH	Weight g	<sup>14</sup> Ce				<sup>86</sup> Sr
				Right hem	Left hem	Cerebellum	Cranialstem	Rt. hem
ml/g								
9	6	37.1	7.34 ± 0.07	346 ± 14	191 ± 79	18.30		
3	13	36	7.29 ± 0.02	348 ± 7	201 ± 35	33 ± 34	157 ± 19	158 ± 30
4 ± 13	35 ± 2	7.33 ± 0.03	338 ± 6	256 ± 14				214 ± 79

TABLE II. Arterial and venous gas values for cerebral cortex. Venous samples drawn from superior sagittal sinus. All values  $\pm$  S.E., number of observations.

$P_{aO_2}$	$P_{aCO_2}$	pH	$[O_2]_{50}$ ml/l	$P_{vO_2}$	$P_{vCO_2}$	pH	$[O_2]_{50}$ ml/l
mean $\pm$ SD							
93 $\pm$ 8	38 $\pm$ 1	7.37 $\pm$ 0.03	156 $\pm$ 18	59 $\pm$ 3	48 $\pm$ 3	7.34 $\pm$ 0.01	9 $\pm$ 1

bellum and brainstem, measured with 15  $\mu m$  [ $^{14}Ce$ ] microspheres, and the blood flow of the right hemisphere, measured with 50  $\mu m$  [ $^{86}Sr$ ] microspheres, are tabulated in Table I. Size of microspheres did not affect the recorded flow rates and no difference noted between the flow rates of right and left hemispheres. The flow rates of cerebellum and brainstem were about 25% lower.

Arterial and cerebral venous blood gas and pH values, recorded in 6 rats (Group 4), are tabulated in Table II. Cerebral cortical blood flow and oxygen consumption rates of rats (Group 5) are tabulated in Table III. Whole blood gas and pH values only required single samples, multiple samples were needed to describe the complete washout curves of  $^{14}C$  from cortical tissue, and the two situations are therefore not directly comparable. Arterial  $[O_2]$  decreased with the increased number of samples, indicating departure from circulatory steady-state.

The arterial and venous gas and pH values, calculated from blood samples from the aortic sinus near the thoracic and the iliac artery are tabulated in Table IV. Whole blood flow and oxygen consumption rates determined by the same samples, are tabulated in Table V and Table IV and V are thus directly comparable. The effect of several arterial carbon dioxide tensions on cerebral blood flow is apparent from Table V.

TABLE III. CBF and  $CMR_{O_2}$  of cerebral cortex, measured by means of  $^{14}C$  desaturation from superior sagittal sinus. All values  $\pm$  S.E., number of observations.

$P_{aO_2}$	$P_{aCO_2}$	pH	CBF	$CMR_{O_2}$
mmHg			ml 100 g <sup>-1</sup> min <sup>-1</sup>	
102 ± 9	37 ± 1	7.31 ± 0.02	143 ± 10	5.9 ± 0.6

TABLE IV Blood gas and pH values measured in arterial blood and in venous blood from transverse sinus within 0-5 mm of the torcular. All values  $\pm$  S.E., n = number of observations

	$P_{O_2}$	$P_{CO_2}$	pH	$[O_2]$	n
	mmHg			ml $l^{-1}$	
<i>Normocapnia</i>					
Artery	$117 \pm 8$	$38 \pm 0.3$	$7.37 \pm 0.01$	$184 \pm 10$	10
Vein	$45 \pm 3$	$49 \pm 1.3$	$7.33 \pm 0.01$	$106 \pm 4$	
<i>Hypocapnia</i>					
Artery	$107 \pm 13$	$7 \pm 1.4$	$7.46 \pm 0.01$	$166 \pm 9$	10
Vein	$41 \pm 2$	$37 \pm 1.7$	$7.41 \pm 0.01$	$71 \pm 8$	

### Discussion

Independently of each other Sasaki and Wagner (1971) and Mendell and Hollenberg published cerebral cardiac distribution indices for rat using microspheres. S. Wagner allowed the animals 4 days recovery with the catheter in place in the leg while Mendell and Hollenberg performed the CBF determinations immediately after placement as did Pannier and Leusen (1973) who published cardiac distribution of rat brain during conditions of normal and abnormal acid base balance. The these three studies agree fairly well. Although microsphere size varied from 15 in the studies, and dextran, glucose, or no suspension media were used to keep microspheres suspended, the cardiac distribution index of brain varied only from 1.5 to 2.6. In brain Pannier and Leusen also measured cardiac output and noted a value of 1.0 min<sup>-1</sup> or approximately 170 ml kg<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>.

In the present study cardiac output of one rat was similar to 189 ml kg<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>. Calculated cerebral blood flow rates were, however, higher than those reported elsewhere and the animals, as a rule, were acidotic. Several explanations can be advanced to account for the high flow rates. The animals proved unable to recover completely from surgery and trauma, and in addition may have been undernourished at the time of determination, as starvation ensues rapidly in the rat. Chronic acidosis was shown by Pannier and Leusen to be associated with an increase of cerebral blood flow at normocapnia and the effect was enhanced if the animals hyperventilated prior to being ventilated again. Neither Sasaki and Wagner nor Mendell and Hollenberg reported arterial pH. Also, the cardiac outputs noted by Pannier and Leusen and in the present study were

TABLE V CBF and  $CMR_{O_2}$  of whole-brain, measured by means of  $^{15}O$  desaturation using  $^{15}O$  from the transverse sinus close to the torcula. All values  $\pm$  S.E., n = number of observations

	$P_{aCO_2}$ mmHg	CBF ml 100 g <sup>-1</sup> min <sup>-1</sup>	$CMR_{O_2}$ ml 100 g <sup>-1</sup> min <sup>-1</sup>	MABP mmHg	n
Normocapnia	$38 \pm 0.3$	$106 \pm 5$	$8.0 \pm 0.6$	$117 \pm 5$	10
Hypocapnia	$27 \pm 1.4$	$60 \pm 5$	$6.1 \pm 0.7$	$117 \pm 6$	10

is also reported by Sapirstein and Hammack (1958) and suggest a direct effect of ketonization on the circulatory condition of the animals.

The results obtained here indicated no significant differences between cerebral blood flow values measured with spheres of 15 and of 50  $\mu\text{m}$  diameter and no significant difference between the flow values measured in the two hemispheres, despite ligation of the right common carotid artery. The flow rates measured in the cerebellum and lower brain regions were lower than those of the hemispheres but in all three groups standard errors were large, indicating pathological variation of the condition of the animals used in the study. The "non-invasive" indicator exchange method as originally described by Kety and Schmidt (1945) was first used in rat by Eklöf *et al.* (1973) and Norberg and Siesjö (1974 a, b). They measured cerebral cortical blood flow and oxygen consumption rates by sampling venous blood intermittently from the superior sagittal sinus during  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  desaturation. At normocapnia, cortical blood flow was 100 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> and cortical oxygen consumption 10 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>. With this method, CBF varied from 64 to 465 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> when  $\text{PaCO}_2$  varied from 13 to 89 mmHg (Eklöf *et al.* (1973)). Thus the cortical blood flow rates were higher than reported for other species by the same technique, and the  $\text{av-[O}_2\text{]-deficit}$  larger than reported by others for rat at the same  $\text{PaCO}_2$ -tension. Although Hawkins *et al.* (1973) reported similar values for cortical blood flow (100 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>) and oxygen consumption (10.4 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>), CBF was calculated directly from  $\text{av-[O}_2\text{]-deficit}$  and cerebral metabolic rate, and oxygen consumption exceeded glucose consumption by 20% in brain, allegedly because of ketonemia.

In the present study sampling from the superior sagittal sinus of the rat, single  $\text{av-[O}_2\text{]-deficit}$  values close to 64 ml l<sup>-1</sup> at normocapnia. When multiple samples were taken for simultaneous determination of cerebral blood flow and oxygen consumption, however the  $[\text{O}_2\text{]-deficit}$  decreased significantly during the period of sampling (and saturation), the mean for the late samples being 40 ml l<sup>-1</sup>. Thus the constant flow required for the CBF-determinations may not have existed. Therefore the  $\text{CMR}_{\text{O}_2}$ -value (6 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>) obtained from the calculated CBF and the mean  $[\text{O}_2\text{]-deficit}$  should be regarded with considerable reserve.

Nilsson (1974), approaching the rat's cerebral circulation via the internal maxillary ctn, described desaturation curves for  $^{133}\text{Xe}$  and, compressing the contralateral outflow channel at the level of the postglenoid foramen, obtained an  $\text{av-[O}_2\text{]-deficit}$  of 95 ml l<sup>-1</sup> at normocapnia. Compression of the lateral outflow tract may however have caused redirection of blood of different origin. With compression, CBF was 80 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> (flow) 50 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> with an  $\text{av-[O}_2\text{]-deficit}$  of 70 ml l<sup>-1</sup>. The decrease was attributed to extracerebral contamination although 70 ml l<sup>-1</sup> seems closer to the  $\text{av-[O}_2\text{]-deficit}$  of most brain regions reported by others at normocapnia.

Nilsson and Siesjö (1976) reported CBF decrease of 1.5% in hypocapnia, and a CBF increase of 8.6% in hypercapnia, per mmHg change of normocapnic  $\text{PaCO}_2$ . The inhomogeneity of this  $\text{CO}_2$ -response exceeds previously reported observations.

Using Nilsson's approach to the transverse sinus of the rat brain, Gjedde *et al.* (1975) reported whole-brain blood flow of 98 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> and a  $\text{CMR}_{\text{O}_2}$  of 5.4 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> when blood was sampled from the distal part of the transverse sinus. Extra-



TABLE IV Blood gas and pH-values measured in arterial blood and in venous blood drawn from the transverse sinus within 0-5 mm of the torcula. All values  $\pm 3$  E., n=number of observations

	P <sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> mmHg	P <sub>CO<sub>2</sub></sub>	pH	[O <sub>2</sub> ] ml l <sup>-1</sup>	n
<i>Normocapnia</i>					
Artery	117 ± 8	38 ± 0.3	7.37 ± 0.01	184 ± 10	10
Vein	45 ± 3	49 ± 1.3	7.33 ± 0.01	106 ± 4	
<i>Hypocapnia</i>					
Artery	107 ± 13	27 ± 1.4	7.46 ± 0.01	166 ± 9	10
Vein	41 ± 2	37 ± 1.7	7.41 ± 0.01	72 ± 8	

### Discussion

Independently of each other Sasaki and Wagner (1971) and Mendell and Hollenberg (1971) published cerebral cardiac distribution indices for rat, using microspheres. Sasaki and Wagner allowed the animals 4 days recovery with the catheter in place in the left ventricle while Mendell and Hollenberg performed the CBF determinations immediately after catheter placement, as did Pannier and Leusen (1973) who published cardiac distribution indices of rat brain during conditions of normal and abnormal acid-base balance. The results of these three studies agree fairly well. Although microsphere size varied from 15 to 25  $\mu$ m in the studies, and dextran, glucose, or no suspension media were used to keep microspheres suspended, the cardiac distribution index of brain varied only from 1.5 to 2.6 per cent of cardiac output. Pannier and Leusen also measured cardiac output and noted a value of 51.5 ml min<sup>-1</sup> or approximately 170 ml kg<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>.

In the present study cardiac output of one rat was similar *viz.* 189 ml kg<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>. The calculated cerebral blood flow rates were, however, higher than those reported elsewhere and the animals, as a rule, were acidotic. Several explanations can be advanced to account for the high flow rates. The animals proved unable to recover completely from surgery and trauma, and, in addition, may have been undernourished at the time of determination, as starvation ensues rapidly in the rat. Chronic acidosis was shown by Pannier and Leusen to be associated with an increase of cerebral blood flow at normocapnia; the effect was enhanced if the animals hyperventilated prior to being ventilated artificially. Neither Sasaki and Wagner nor Mendell and Hollenberg reported arterial pH values. Also the cardiac outputs noted by Pannier and Leusen and in the present study were

TABLE V CBF and CMRO<sub>2</sub> of whole brain, measured by means of <sup>133</sup>Xe desaturation using microsphere technique from the transverse sinus close to the torcula. All values  $\pm 3$  E., n=number of observations

	P <sub>CO<sub>2</sub></sub> mmHg	CBF ml 100 g <sup>-1</sup> min <sup>-1</sup>	CMRO <sub>2</sub> ml 100 g <sup>-1</sup> min <sup>-1</sup>	MABP mmHg	n
Normocapnia	38 $\pm$ 0.3	108 $\pm$ 2	8.0 $\pm$ 0.6	127 $\pm$ 5	10
Hypocapnia	27 $\pm$ 1.4	60 $\pm$ 3	6.1 $\pm$ 0.7	117 $\pm$ 6	10

MABP=mean arterial blood pressure. CO<sub>2</sub>-response=4.1 per mmHg change of P<sub>CO<sub>2</sub></sub>.

- SE, S. and C. F. SCHMIDT: The determination of cerebral blood flow in man by the use of nitrous oxide in low concentrations. *Amer J Physiol* 1945 143 53-66
- SE, S. Arterio-venous anastomosis in rats. *Amer J Pathol* 1960 36 1-17
- WELL, H. L. and M. K. HOLLENBERG: Cardiac output distribution. *Amer J Physiol* 1971 221 1617-1620
- WERN, B. Measurement of overall blood flow and oxygen consumption in the rat brain. *Acta physiol scand* 1974 92 142-144.
- WERN, B. and B. K. SUND, A method for determining blood flow and oxygen consumption in the rat brain. *Acta physiol scand* 1976 95 72-82.
- WERN, B. and B. K. SUND, Quantitative measurement of blood flow and oxygen consumption in the rat brain. *Acta physiol scand* 1974 91 154-164
- WERN, B. and B. K. SUND, Metabolism of oxygen, glucose, lactate and pyruvate in the rat brain. *Ann J Neurochem* 1974 22 1127-1129
- WIER, J. L. and I. LEUBEN, Circulation of the brain of the rat during acute and prolonged respiratory changes in the acid-base balance. *Pflügers Arch ges Physiol* 1973 338 347-359
- WIL, F. A. GROSS and F. BARNUM, Neuroanatomical functional mapping by the radioactive 2-deoxy-D-glucose method. *Neurosci Res Progr Bull* 1976 14 455-522
- WILSON, P. The Cerebral H<sub>2</sub> perfusion. S. Karger Verlag Bruder Holzknecht, Bern, 1971
- WILSON, L. A. and H. W. HARRIS, O. E., Cerebral blood flow in the rat. *Amer J Physiol* 1952 193 771-774
- WU, Y. and H. N. WAGNER, Jr. Measurement of the distribution of cardiac output in unanesthetized rats. *J appl Physiol* 1971 30 879-884
- WERNER, P. and E. A. STAD, The cerebral blood flow in male subjects as measured by the nitrous oxide technique. Normal values for blood flow, oxygen utilization, glucose utilization, and peripheral resistance, with observations on the effect of tilting and anxiety. *J clin Invest* 1949 28 1163-1171
- WINDHAM, J. W. and A. F. BRADLEY. *Blood Gas Chemistry*. Cardiovascular Research Institute, San Francisco Medical Center, San Francisco, California, 1969

cerebral contamination was judged to be minimal. However the av-[O<sub>2</sub>]-deficit was 56 ml l<sup>-1</sup> and CBF varied from 42 to 181 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> when PaCO<sub>2</sub> varied from 37 to 75 mmHg.

In the present study using the same approach but advancing the catheter to a position close to the torcular the av [O<sub>2</sub>]-deficit was higher (78 ml l<sup>-1</sup>) although cerebral blood flow was similar. Hawkins & Veech (1974) sampled cerebral venous blood directly from the torcular and obtained an av [O<sub>2</sub>]-deficit of 64 ml l<sup>-1</sup> and an av-[glucose]-deficit of 5 μmol l<sup>-1</sup>. Assuming a torcular blood flow of at the most 100 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup> these values correspond to a CMR<sub>O<sub>2</sub></sub> of 6.4 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>, i.e. somewhat less than observed in the present study.

In conclusion microspheres offer certain disadvantages when applied to the measurement of cerebral blood flow in small laboratory animals. Their administration requires ligation of one carotid artery, a procedure which, although safe in normal animals (Lind 1960) may introduce errors in animals in which catheter placement may alter cerebral output. Thus, the presence of a relatively large bore catheter in the aortic valve closure may have contributed to the high cerebral blood flow rates observed with this method.

While the use of inert indicator exchange offers the advantage of simultaneous determinations of cerebral blood flow and oxygen consumption rates, manual intermittent sampling from the superior sagittal sinus may impede the maintenance of cerebral steady-state demanded by the method.

On the other hand continuous sampling appears to be less traumatic to the animal and therefore impose less strain on the circulation while minor changes in CBF and venous oxygen concentration are of opposite directions and thus tend to produce results that are less divergent than the individual CBF or oxygen concentration variations.

Although disagreement exists as to the most accurate estimate of whole-brain oxygen consumption rates in the rat, and to the topography of whole-brain blood flow in this species, including man, primate and dog, share whole-brain av-[O<sub>2</sub>]-deficits of 60–70 ml l<sup>-1</sup>, differences in metabolic demand being met by differences in blood flow rates. The determination of regional glucose consumption rates in the rat brain by the 2-deoxy-D-glucose method confirms that in several species the metabolic rate of cortex is much greater than that of the brain as a whole (Plum *et al.* 1976). Although the exact rate of cerebral metabolism in the rat remains in dispute, whole-brain oxygen consumption rate appears to be close to 7 ml 100 g<sup>-1</sup> min<sup>-1</sup>.

## References

- EKLÖF, B., N. A. LARSEN, L. NILSSON, K. NORMAN and H. K. SIESÖ, Blood flow and metabolic rate of oxygen in the cerebral cortex of the rat. *Acta physiol scand* 1973 88 587–589.
- GJEDDE, A., J. J. CARONNA, B. HINDRICK and P. PLUM, Whole-brain blood flow and oxygen metabolism in the rat during nitrous oxide anesthesia. *Amer J Physiol* 1975 229 113–118.
- HAWKINS, R. A. and R. L. VEECH, Measurement of arteriovenous differences across rat brain. In *Recent Advances in Neurochemistry*, Vol. 4, pp. 161–169, ed. E. MARKS and R. ROOKE. Plenum Press, New York, 1974.
- HAWKINS, R. A., A. L. MILLER, R. C. NELSEN and R. L. VEECH, The cutaneous action of ammonia on rat brain metabolism. In *Proc Biochem J* 1973 134 1001–1008.

The synaptic effect of catecholamines is assumed to be mediated by activation of adenylylase located to postsynaptic structures (Bloom 1975). Thus dopamine and norepinephrine activate adenylylase in the rat striatum (Kebabian *et al.* 1972). Depletion of dopamine in rat striatum by unilateral 6-hydroxydopamine administration substantia nigra and radio frequency lesions of this area induced denervation hypersensitivity of the striatal dopamine receptor as evidenced by rotational behaviour and increased adenylylase activity in striatum (Mishra *et al.* 1974). Depletion of brain catecholamines in experimental hepatic failure might induce hypersensitivity of the dopamine and norepinephrine receptors and associated adenylylases. Therefore, we have studied dopamine-sensitive and norepinephrine-sensitive adenylylase activities in striatum from rats with porto-caval anastomosis.

### Material and methods

Wistar rats initially weighing 280–310 g and 14–20 week old were used. The animals were housed in cages and fed *ad libitum* on commercial chow (Rostock, Körtz og Foderstoffercenter Copenhagen, Denmark).

and to create porto-caval anastomosis (Law and Fisher 1967) as established in 14 animals in other studies. A non-sterile, but clean, surgical technique was used. The abdomen was opened with an incision in the lower abdomen and the intestine was retracted to the left to expose the inferior vena cava and portal vein. The coronary vein was ligated and cut off. Subsequently the portal vein was clamped distally and the inferior vena cava was cut. The mobilized vein was attached with 7–8 silk to an incision in the inferior wall of the inferior vena cava just above the right renal vein. Coagulation sutures were used. The rats recovered from the operation. The patency of the anastomosis was checked by palpation after sacrifice.

These operations were carried out on 13 rats. The surgical procedure was identical to the one described above, except that no anastomosis was performed. However the portal vein and the inferior vena cava were clamped for 12 min—the time used to establish the anastomosis in the sham-operated rats.

Four weeks after the operations the adenylylase activity was measured.

**Adenylylase assay.** The method used was essentially as described by Kebabian *et al.* (1972). The rats were decapitated in a cold room (4°C).

The brain stem and cerebellum were removed, and the brain was homogenized along the midline. The cerebral ventricles of the cerebral hemispheres were opened with an incision inferior to the corpus callosum. Cerebrospinal fluid (Zervas and Lasser 1963) was separated on both sides from the internal capsule, and placed in a cold Krebs-Ringer bicarbonate buffer (122 mM NaCl, 3 mM KCl, 1.2 mM MgSO<sub>4</sub>, 1 mM CaCl<sub>2</sub>, 0.4 mM KH<sub>2</sub>PO<sub>4</sub>, 25 mM NaHCO<sub>3</sub>, 10 mM D-glucose, pH 7.4). The tissue was homogenized by hand in 25 vol of an ice-cold 2 mM Tris-maleate buffer pH 7.4 containing 2 mM EGTA.

10 µl of the homogenate were preincubated for 30 min at 0°C in 400 µl medium containing 100 mM Tris, 10 mM maleate, 12 mM theophylline, 2.5 mM MgSO<sub>4</sub>, 0.25 mM EGTA, and hormones in concentrations indicated in the results. After preincubation the reactions were started by adding 30 µl of 5 mM ATP.

The reaction was terminated by boiling for 3 min. The incubates were centrifuged at 2 800 G for 10 min, and the supernatants were frozen and stored at -20°C until determination of cyclic AMP.

Cyclic AMP was measured by a method previously described (Gisler *et al.* 1974).

In short, cyclic AMP is determined by competitive protein binding method using binding protein partially purified as described by Miyamoto *et al.* (1969).

Standards were prepared by mixing 30 µl of solutions of known cyclic AMP concentrations and 30 µl of blank tissue preparation, which suspension contained 30 µl of buffer and 30 µl of incubated tissue. 30 µl of binding protein and 30 µl of treated cyclic AMP are added to all tubes. After mixing the contents, they were incubated at 4°C for 90 min. Incubation was terminated by adding 1 µl of 70 mM ammonium sulphate containing 10 mg calcium sulphate. After 10 min the tubes were centrifuged for 20 min at 2 800 G and 4°C. Next the supernatants were decanted and the precipitates were redissolved by adding 30 µl of water and 1.2 ml Insta-Gel. After mixing, the tubes are placed in scintillation counting vials and counted to a minimum of ten thousand counts.

## Adenylate Cyclase Activity in Corpus Striatum of Rats with Porto-Caval Anastomosis

By

H. LAURSEN, R. KLYSNER and A. GEISLER

Received 22 September 1976

---

### Abstract

LAURSEN H., R. KLYSNER and A. GEISLER. *Adenylate cyclase activity in corpus striatum of rats with porto-caval anastomosis*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 282-287

Altered catecholamine receptor sites within the striatum have been proposed to be an important genetic factor in hepatic and porto-systemic encephalopathy and coma. The unstimulated, basal, norepinephrine- and dopamine-stimulated adenylate cyclase activity were measured in the corpus striatum of rats with a four weeks old end-to-side porto-caval anastomosis. There was no difference in unstimulated, fluoride- or hormone-stimulated adenylate cyclase activity between porto-caval shunted and sham-operated rats. The *in vitro* dose-response curves of norepinephrine and dopamine were similar in both groups of animals. Half maximum and maximum stimulation were achieved in shunted and sham-operated rats at identical concentrations of norepinephrine and dopamine, respectively. The results indicate that no changes in unstimulated adenylate cyclase activity nor changes in the response of adenylate cyclase to fluoride, norepinephrine and dopamine had developed in the rats at the stage studied.

**Key words.** Porto-caval anastomosis, encephalopathy, corpus striatum, adenylate cyclase

---

Hepatic (Adams and Foley 1953, Victor *et al.* 1965) and porto-systemic encephalopathy (Sherlock *et al.* 1954) include neurological (choreoathetosis, rigidity and asterixis) and mental symptoms. These are aggravated by ingestion of phenylalanine (Condon 1954) while L-dopa (L-3,4-dihydroxyphenylalanine)—a precursor of dopamine and norepinephrine—has an ameliorating effect (Fischer and James 1972). The synthesis of L-dopa from tyrosine by tyrosine hydroxylase is rate-limiting in the formation of catecholamines. However, phenylalanine is also a substrate for tyrosine hydroxylase, resulting in formation of 3-hydroxyphenylethylamines (Curtius *et al.* 1972) and it may inhibit tyrosine hydroxylase leading to an increased decarboxylation of tyrosine to tyramine and subsequently to octopamine by beta-hydroxylation (Brissot and Bourel 1974).

Plasma phenylalanine is elevated in patients with liver diseases (Job *et al.* 1966) and in rats with experimental hepatic failure (Fischer 1974). This may explain the decreased level of norepinephrine and increased level of octopamine in brains from rats with experimental hepatic failure observed by Fischer (1974).

1 Effect of dopamine, norepinephrine and sodium fluoride on adenylate cyclase activity of the striatum in rats with porto-caval anastomosis and sham-operated rats. The results are means  $\pm$  S.E.M.  $n$  = number of animals

	Adenylate cyclase activity <sup>a</sup>			
	Porto-caval anastomosis		Sham-operated	
unstimulated	11.6 $\pm$ 0.95	14	10.9 $\pm$ 0.7 <sup>*</sup>	13
dopamine 500 $\mu$ M	4.6 $\pm$ 2.98	8	3.7 $\pm$ 1.4	7
norepinephrine 500 $\mu$ M	3.0 $\pm$ .96	8	2.6 $\pm$ 1.98	7
NaF 10 mM	23.3 $\pm$ 2.15	8	24.7 $\pm$ 1.87	7

<sup>a</sup> expressed as pmoles of cyclic AMP formed per 2 mg of striatal tissue per 5 min

two groups of animals. Maximum stimulation of adenylate cyclase activity amounting 60% of unstimulated activity was induced by dopamine in a concentration of 1 000  $\mu$ M. Maximum activation was achieved by a dopamine concentration of 10  $\mu$ M. In other experiments the unstimulated adenylate cyclase activity in homogenates from sham-operated rats did not differ from that of rats with porto-caval anastomosis (Table 1). Furthermore, activation of adenylate cyclase with 10 mM sodium fluoride, a non-specific activator of adenylate cyclase in homogenates from various tissues including brain tissue, induced an increase of enzyme activity to the same degree in both groups of animals. Similarly no differences were observed between anastomosed and sham-operated rats when adenylate cyclase in striatal homogenates was stimulated by nearly maximum (500  $\mu$ M) concentrations of dopamine and norepinephrine. The activation achieved by addition of sodium fluoride was comparable to that obtained by addition of dopamine and norepinephrine.

### Discussion

Neurological symptoms in porto-systemic and hepatic encephalopathy may be caused by focal dysfunctions. This is supported by the finding of enhanced numbers of Alzheimer type II astrocytes in striatum of patients with these diseases (Adam and Foley 1953). Rats with porto-caval anastomosis have morphological astrocyte changes (Lauren *et al* 1975) and a decrease in the number of neurons (Diemer *et al* 1976). It has been suggested that the striatal lesions observed in porto-systemic encephalopathy may impair synaptic transmission and induce an alteration in catecholamine receptor sites (Larsen and Wotner 1976). The dopamine-stimulated adenylate cyclase in striatum has been proposed to be identical to "the dopamine receptor" (Kebabian *et al* 1972). Enhanced concentrations of this enzyme has been reported after treatments which are known to induce hypersensitivity of dopamine receptors by depletion of dopamine (Mishra *et al* 1974) and blockade of dopamine receptors by haloperidol (Larsson and Cloud 1975), a drug with anticholinergic side effects. In the study of rats with porto-caval anastomosis, no changes in unstimulated and catecholamine-stimulated adenylate cyclase activity could be observed in striatal homogenates. The unstimulated and fluoride-stimulated adenylate cyclase activity were identical

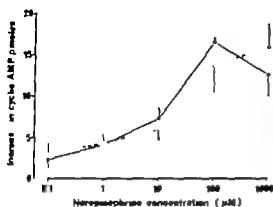


Fig. 1. Dose-response curves for norepinephrine-induced cyclic AMP production in striatal homogenates from rats with a porto-caval anastomosis (●-●) and sham-operated rats (○-○). Increase in cyclic AMP refers to the increase in cyclic AMP produced during 2.5 min incubation over control value in absence of added drug. Control values for experiments from rats with porto-caval anastomosis:  $11.0 \pm 1.2$  pmoles cyclic AMP formed per 1 mg tissue per 2.5 min and  $11.6 \pm 0.9$  for sham-operated rats. Each point is the mean  $\pm$  S.E.M. for 6 determinations. The data were evaluated by  $\chi^2$ -test.

## Results

The general condition of the animals remained good after the operations, but the shunt rats tended to become unkempt and infested with lice. No disturbance in motor activity was observed. A transient decrease in b.wt. of about 10% occurred in shunted animals during the first week following the operation. Afterwards, the rats gained weight normally. There was no weight loss in the sham-operated rats. There was no difference in b.wt. between the two groups of rats when the adenylate cyclase activity was estimated (sham-operated 300 g, porto-caval anastomosis  $328 \pm 18$  g, mean  $\pm$  2 S.E.M.). The inspection of the anastomosis verified that it was intact in all the operated animals.

The norepinephrine, dopamine, fluoride and unstimulated adenylate cyclase activity were estimated. When norepinephrine in concentrations from 0.1  $\mu$ M to 1000  $\mu$ M was added to striatal homogenates from rats with porto-caval anastomosis and sham-operated rats during the preincubation period of 30 min, dose-dependent increases in cyclic AMP formation were observed (Fig. 1). Maximum stimulation of the adenylate cyclase activity amounting to 250% of unstimulated activity was achieved by norepinephrine in a concentration of 1000  $\mu$ M in both groups of rats. Half maximum stimulations of adenylate cyclase were produced by 20  $\mu$ M of norepinephrine in anastomosed and sham-operated rats.

Similarly, dopamine in concentrations from 0.1  $\mu$ M to 1000  $\mu$ M activated adenylate cyclase in a dose-dependent manner (Fig. 2). The dose-response curves were identical

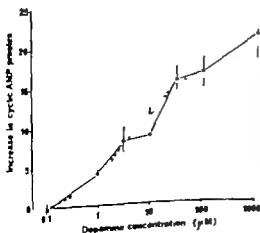


Fig. 2. Dose-response curves for dopamine-induced cyclic AMP production in striatal homogenates from rats with porto-caval anastomosis (●-●) and sham-operated rats (○-○). Increase in cyclic AMP refers to the increase in cyclic AMP produced during 2.5 min incubation over control values in absence of added drug. Control values for experiments from rats with porto-caval anastomosis were 11.0 pmoles cyclic AMP formed per 1 mg tissue per 2.5 min and  $11.6 \pm 0.9$  for sham-operated rats. Each point is the mean  $\pm$  S.E.M. for 6 determinations. The data were evaluated by  $\chi^2$ -test.

Effect of dopamine, norepinephrine and sodium fluoride on adenylyl cyclase activity of the striatum in rats with porto-caval anastomosis and sham-operated rats. The results are means  $\pm$  S.E.M. number of animals.

	Adenylyl cyclase activity		Sham-operated	
	Porto-caval anastomosis			
unstimulated	$11.6 \pm 0.95$	14	$10.9 \pm 0.72$	13
dopamine 500 $\mu$ M	$24.6 \pm 2.98$	8	$25.7 \pm 2.24$	7
norepinephrine 500 $\mu$ M	$23.0 \pm 2.96$	8	$22.6 \pm 1.98$	7
fluoride 10 mM	$23.3 \pm 2.15$	8	$24.7 \pm 1.87$	7

Assayed as duplicate in all animals and expressed as pmoles of cyclic AMP formed per 2 mg of striatal per 2.5 min

two groups of animals. Maximum stimulation of adenylyl cyclase activity amounting 100% of unstimulated activity was induced by dopamine in a concentration of 1 000  $\mu$ M. Maximum activation was achieved by a dopamine concentration of 10  $\mu$ M. In other experiments the unstimulated adenylyl cyclase activity in homogenates from sham-operated rats did not differ from that of rats with porto-caval anastomosis (Table I). Furthermore, activation of adenylyl cyclase with 10 mM sodium fluoride, a non-specific activator of adenylyl cyclase in homogenates from various tissues including brain tissue, induced an increase of enzyme activity to the same degree in both groups of animals. Similarly no differences were observed between anastomosed and sham-operated rats when adenylyl cyclase in striatal homogenates was stimulated by nearly maximum (500  $\mu$ M) concentrations of dopamine and norepinephrine. The activation achieved by addition of sodium fluoride was comparable to that obtained by addition of dopamine and norepinephrine.

### Discussion

Neurological symptoms in porto-systemic and hepatic encephalopathy may be caused by cerebral dysfunctions. This is supported by the finding of enhanced numbers of Alzheimer type II astrocytes in striatum of patients with these diseases (Adams and Foley 1953). Rats with porto-caval anastomosis have morphological astrocyte changes (Laurén *et al.* 1975) and a decrease in the number of neurones (Diemer *et al.* 1976). It has been suggested that the striatal lesions observed in porto-systemic encephalopathy may impair synaptic transmission and induce an alteration in catecholamine receptor sites (Laurén and Weiner 1976). The dopamine-stimulated adenylyl cyclase in striatum has been proposed to be identical to "the dopamine receptor" (Kebabian *et al.* 1972). Enhanced permeability of this enzyme has been reported after treatments which are known to induce blockade of dopamine receptors by depletion of dopamine (Mishra *et al.* 1974) and blockade of dopamine receptors by haloperidol (Iwatsubo and Cloud 1975), drug with anticholinergic effects. In this study of rats with porto-caval anastomosis, no changes in unstimulated and catecholamine-stimulated adenylyl cyclase activity could be observed in striatal homogenates. The unstimulated and fluoride-stimulated adenylyl cyclase activity were identical



In both groups. These results indicate that the amount of adenylate cyclase in the striatum was unaffected in rats with porto-caval anastomosis. Furthermore, the dose-response for dopamine and norepinephrine did not differ in the two groups, indicating that no change in receptor sensitivity or total receptor activity had developed four weeks after the operation.

The identical activity of the adenylate cyclase in the two groups of animals may indicate an unaltered function of catecholamine-sensitive synapses in rats with porto-caval anastomosis in accordance with the lack of motor disturbances in these animals. Further, it has recently been reported that the level of striatal dopamine is unaffected in rats with porto-caval anastomosis (Curzon *et al* 1975). Measurements of striatal norepinephrine have not been performed in rats with porto-caval anastomosis. The reduction of norepinephrine and accumulation of false neurotransmitters, e.g. octopamine, have been demonstrated in whole brain (Flacher 1974).

In patients with hepatic encephalopathy urinary excretion and serum levels of octopamine were increased (Lam *et al* 1973; Manghani *et al* 1975), but the origin of octopamine in serum is unknown. However, a defect in cerebral catecholamine metabolism is suggested by the striking, though temporary improvement of the level of consciousness and EEG abnormalities obtained in patients in hepatic coma, when treated with L-dopa (Parke 1970).

The present results do not support the assumption of a deranged function of catecholamine synapses in porto-systemic encephalopathy, but it cannot be excluded that this may occur in the more severe cerebral disturbances during hepatic coma.

One of the authors (A. G.) was supported by a grant from P. Carl Petersens Fond.

## References

- ADAMS, R. D. and J. M. FOLEY. The neurological disorder associated with liver disease. *Res. Publ. in Ment. Dis.* 1953 32, 198-237.
- BLOOM, F. E. The role of cyclic nucleotides in central synaptic function. *Rev. Physiol. Biochem. Ph.* 1975, 74, 1-103.
- BRISSET, F. and M. BOURAL. Les faux-neurotransmetteurs drénergiques en hépatologie. *La Presse médicale* 1974 3, 947-950.
- CONDON, R. E. Effect of dietary protein on symptoms and survival in dogs with an Eck fistula. *Surg.* 1971 121, 107-114.
- CURTIS, H.-CH. K. BARRLOCHER and J. A. VÖLLMIN. Pathogenesis of phenylketonuria. Labelled dopamine and catecholamine synthesis in patients with phenylketonuria. *Chir. ch. Acta* 1972, 4, 1-10.
- CURZON, G. B. B. KANT-MANENTI, J. C. FERNANDO, MARGARET S. WOODS and J. B. CAVANAGH. Effects of porto-caval anastomosis on brain tryptophan, tyrosine and 5-hydroxytryptamine. *J. chem.* 1975 74, 1065-1070.
- DEMER, N. H., JILL KLEE, H. SCHRÖDER and L. KLINGMAN. Glutamate and nerve cell changes in rats with porto-caval anastomosis. (In press), (1976).
- FLACHER, J. E. False neurotransmitters and hepatic coma. *Res. Publ. Adv. Nerv. Ment. Dis.* 1974 33, 1-10.
- FLACHER, J. E. and J. H. J. MEYER. Treatment of hepatic coma and hepatorenal syndrome. *Amer. J. Surg.* 1972 123, 22-230.
- GEISLER, A., R. KLYNER, P. THAMM and S. CHRISTENSEN. A simplified and inexpensive protein assay for cyclic AMP in biological materials. *Acta pharmacol. (Kbb.)* 1977 40, 356-368.
- JOHNSON, V. W. W. COON and M. SLOAN. Altered clearance of free amino acids from plasma of patients with cirrhosis of the liver. *J. surg. Res.* 1966, 6, 233-239.
- IWATSUBO, K. and DORIS H. CLOUREY. Dopamine-sensitive adenylate cyclase of the caudate nucleus treated with morphine or haloperidol. *Biochem. Pharmacol.* 1975, 74, 1-10.

1. MAY, J. W. G. L. PITZOLD and P. GREENGARD, Dopamine-sensitive adenylyl cyclase in crusiate den of rat brain, and its similarity to the dopamine receptor. *Proc nat Acad Sci (Wash)* 1972, 2145-2149.
2. MAY, H. L. and W. J. WETTER, The pharmacology of choreoic movement disorders. *Progr. Neurobiol.* 1974, 6 49-80.
3. K. C. A. E. TALL, G. B. GOLDSTEIN and R. P. MISTURA, Role of a false neurotransmitter octopamine, the pathogenesis of hepatic and renal encephalopathy. *Scand. J. Gastroenterol.* 1973, 8 465-472.
4. MAY, H. H. SCHWEDER and E. WESTERGAARD, The effect of portocaval anastomosis on the permeability horridale peritubules of cerebral vessels of the rat. *Acta path. microbial. scand. Sect. A.* 1975, 83 5-268.
5. J. H. and B. FISHER, Portocaval shunt in the rat. *Surgery* 1961, 50 668-672.
6. JONAS, K. K., M. R. LUNZER, H. BARBARA BIRLING and SHIRAZA SHIRLOCK, Urinary and serum octopamine in patients with portal-systemic encephalopathy. *Lancet* 1975, 2, 943-946.
7. JONAS, K. K., E. L. GARDNER, R. KATZMA and M. H. MAXWELL, Enhancement of dopamine-stimulated adenylyl cyclase activity in rat crusiate after lesions in substantia nigra. Evidence for desensitization super activity. *Proc nat Acad Sci (Wash)* 1974, 71 3683-3687.
8. AMOTO, E. J. F. Kuo and P. GREENGARD, Cyclic nucleotide-dependent protein kinases. I Purification and properties of adenosine 3,5-monophosphate-dependent protein kinase from bovine brain. *J. Biol. Chem.* 1969, 244 6395-6402.
9. JONAS, J. D. P. SHARPSTONE and E. WILLIAMS, Levodopa in hepatic coma. *Lancet* 1970, 2, 1341-1343.
10. JONAS, SHIRAZA, W. H. J. SCHWEDER, L. P. WHITE and ELIZABETH A. PEARL, Portal-systemic encephalopathy—Neurological complications of liver disease. *Lancet* 1974, 267 453-457.
11. JONAS, M., Neurologic changes in liver disease. *Res Publ. Ass. nerv. ment. Dis.* 1974, 53, 1-12.
12. JONAS, M. R. D. ADAMS and M. COLL, The acquired (non-Wilsonian) type of chronic hepatocerebral degeneration. *Medicine (Baltimore)* 1963, 44 343-396.
13. JONAS, W. and I. R. M. JONES, *Cerebral Neurochemistry of the Rat*, p. 153 Academic Press, New York, London, 1963.

in both groups. These results indicate that the amount of adenylyl cyclase in the  $\alpha$  was unaffected in rats with porto-caval anastomosis. Furthermore, the dose-response for dopamine and norepinephrine did not differ in the two groups, indicating that no change in receptor sensitivity or total receptor activity had developed four weeks after the operation.

The identical activity of the adenylyl cyclase in the two groups of animals may indicate an unaltered function of catecholamine-sensitive synapses in rats with porto-caval anastomosis, in accordance with the lack of motor disturbances in these animals. Further, it has recently been reported that the level of striatal dopamine is unaffected in rats with porto-caval anastomosis (Curzon *et al* 1975). Measurements of striatal norepinephrine have not been performed in rats with porto-caval anastomosis. The reduction of norepinephrine and accumulation of false neurotransmitters, e.g. octopamine, have not been demonstrated in whole brain (Fischer 1974).

In patients with hepatic encephalopathy urinary excretion and serum levels of octopamine were increased (Lam *et al* 1973; Manghani *et al* 1975), but the origin of octopamine in serum is unknown. However, a defect in cerebral catecholamine metabolism is suggested by the striking, though temporary improvement of the level of consciousness and EEG abnormalities obtained in patients in hepatic coma, when treated with L-dopa (Park 1970).

The present results do not support the assumption of a deranged function of catecholamine synapses in porto-systemic encephalopathy, but it cannot be excluded that this may occur in the more severe cerebral disturbances during hepatic coma.

One of the authors (A. G.) was supported by a grant from P. Carl Petersens Fond.

## References

- ADAMS, R. D. and J. M. FOLEY. The neurological disorder associated with liver disease. *Res. Publ. Neurobiol.* 1953, 32, 198-237.
- BLOOM, F. E., The role of cyclic nucleotides in central synaptic function. *Res. Publ. Neurobiol.* 1975, 74, 1-103.
- BRISOT, P. and M. BOURREL, Les flux neurotransmetteurs adrénergiques en hépatologie. *La Presse médicale* 1974, 3, 947-950.
- CONDON, R. E., Effect of dietary protein on symptoms and survival in dogs with an Eck fistula. *Surg.* 1971, 121, 107-114.
- CURTIS, H.-CH. K. BAERLOCHER and J. A. VÖLLMIN. Pathogenesis of phenylketonuria. In: Dopamine and catecholamine synthesis in patients with phenylketonuria. *Chin. chim. Acta* 1972, 42.
- CURZON, G. H. D. KANTAMANI, J. C. FERNANDO, MARGARET S. WOODS and J. B. CAWAGH. Effects of porto-caval anastomosis on brain tryptophan, tyrosine and 5-hydroxytryptamine. *chem.* 1975, 24, 1065-1070.
- DIEMER, N. H. JILL KLEE, H. SCHRÖDER and L. KLINKE. Glial- and nerve cell changes in rats with porto-caval anastomosis. (In press), (1976).
- FISCHER, J. E., False neurotransmitters and hepatic coma. *Res. Publ. Assoc. neurobiol. Dis.* 1974, 73, 1-10.
- FISCHER, J. E. and J. H. JAMES, Treatment of hepatic coma and hepatorenal syndrome. *Amer. J. Surg.* 1972, 123, 222-230.
- GESSLER, A. R. KLYSNER, P. THAMM and S. CHRISTENSEN. A simplified and inexpensive protein assay for cyclic AMP in biological materials. *Acta pharmacol. (Kbh.)* 1977, 40, 356-368.
- IOE, V. W. W. COON and M. SLOAN, Altered clearance of free amino acids from plasma of patients with cirrhosis of the liver. *J. surg. Res.* 1966, 6, 233-239.
- LOWE, T. and DORIS H. CLOUTY. Dopamine-sensitive adenylyl cyclase of the caudate nucleus treated with morphine or haloperidol. *Biochem. Pharmacol.* 1975, 24, 1-10.

Fig. 1. Individual and mean values  $\pm$  S.E. for age, height, weight, pulmonary oxygen uptake during exercise, and work loads for the arms and for the legs.

	JO	CN	HT	EM	LE	PT	JM	Mean	S.E.
age	22	22	24	21	26	31	23	23.3	0.63
height, m	1.72	1.81	1.82	1.92	1.80	1.83	1.78	1.84	0.04
weight, kg	71	72	104	88	87	74	72	81	4.6
$\dot{V}_{O_2}$ , ml $\text{min}^{-1}$ STPD									
at rest	2.70	3.39	3.99	3.23	4.02	3.00	2.92	3.3	0.17
at 100 W	3.36	3.40	3.69	4.14	4.61	3.60	3.37	4.0	0.33
at 200 W	3.72	3.37	3.98	4.98	5.5	3.71	3.87	4.4	0.36
at 300 W	1.09	1.29	1.19	1.39	1.67	1.22	1.26	1.4	0.14
at 400 W	2.43	2.39	3.31	2.99	2.89	2.29	2.40	2.7	0.13
at 500 W	3.04	3.09	4.63	3.30	3.83	2.83	3.12	3.4	0.24
at 600 W	3.14	2.85	4.6	3.54	3.71	2.91	3.13	3.4	0.23
percent of $\dot{V}_{O_2}$ max									
at rest	40.2	38.3	62.1	42.9	41.6	40.8	41.9	44	3.1
at 100 W	77.9	76.0	58.1	62.6	62.6	63.5	71.2	67	2.9
at 200 W	83.1	83.2	77.3	70.7	71.8	77.6	80.9	78	1.9
at 300 W	80	65	100	65	75	55	60	69	3.7
at 400 W	160	135	230	200	230	170	190	190	13
at 500 W	Ath- letics	Ath- letics	Rowing	Boater	Rowing	Hand- ball	Basket- ball		
at 600 W	A	V	O	H	A	P	D		

## Methods and Procedures

Eight young males were studied after their informed consent was obtained. Age, height, weight and personal data are given in Table 1. All were in an above average state of physical training and familiar with dynamic exercise through participation in various sport activities. Before the main study they underwent a familiarization period in the laboratory at 4 different days for determination of maximal leg exercise, arm exercise and combined arm and leg exercise (combined exercise) and for assessment of appropriate submaximal work loads to be used in the main study. The procedures used for  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max determination described elsewhere (Cocher et al 1974).

The main study took place in the morning. The subjects had been allowed to eat a light meal 2-3 h before. Three catheters were inserted percutaneously so as to allow sampling of blood from the right radial artery and vein at the level of the sacroscapular joint and from the right axillary vein at the level of the coracoid process of the scapula.

After 30 min of rest the following measurements were made with the subject still lying on the catheterization table: 1. Collection of expired air for pulmonary ventilation ( $\dot{V}_E$ ), oxygen uptake ( $\dot{V}_{O_2}$ ) and carbon dioxide output ( $\dot{V}_{CO_2}$ ). 2. Measurement of cardiac output ( $\dot{Q}$ ) and sampling of blood from all three arteries in duplicate to be analyzed for  $O_2$  saturation, hemoglobin and lactate concentrations. 3. Acquisition of ECG and arterial blood pressure.

Four Schönder electrically-braked constant load, variable speed ergometers were used for the isometric exercise tests. The subjects were seated in the upright position, the pedals of the leg exercise ergometer being almost vertically under the saddle. The ergometer used for arm exercise was placed in front of the subject, so that the arms were horizontal. The protocol appears from Fig. 1 and 2. During the first 10 min of the first period the subject exercised with the legs alone (3 subjects) or with the arms alone (4 subjects). In the second period arm exercise (respectively leg exercise) was superimposed on the ongoing exercise, and combined exercise was continued for the remaining 10 min. In each subject the work loads were chosen so as to lead to complete exhaustion at the end of each 20 min exercise period. As shown in Fig. 1 during

## Central and Regional Circulatory Effects of Adding Arm Exercise to Leg Exercise

By

NIELS H. SECHER, JAN P. CLAUSEN, KLAUS KLAUSEN,  
IVAN NOER and JENS TRAP-JENSEN

Received 4 October 1976

---

### Abstract

SECHER N. H., J. P. CLAUSEN, K. KLAUSEN, I. NOER and J. TRAP-JENSEN. (1977) *Central and regional circulatory effects of adding arm exercise to leg exercise*. *Acta physiol. scand.* 100: 288-297.

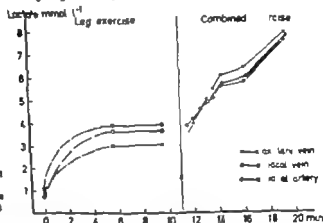
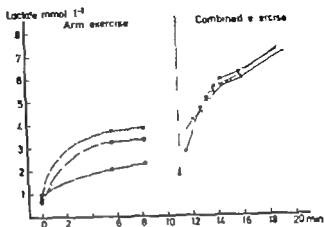
Seven young, healthy male subjects performed exercise on bicycle ergometers in two 20 min periods at an interval of 1 h. The first 10 min of each 20 min period consisted of arm exercise (38-61% of  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max for leg exercise) or leg exercise (58-78% of  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max for leg exercise). During the last 10 min the subjects performed combined arm and leg exercise (71-83% of  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max for this type of exercise). Ten variables were measured during each type of exercise: oxygen uptake, heart rate, mean arterial pressure, cardiac output, leg blood flow (only during leg exercise and combined exercise), arterial and venous concentration differences for  $O_2$  and lactate in the brachial and the external iliac arteries.

Superimposing a sufficiently strenuous arm exercise (oxygen uptake for arm exercise 40% of  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max for leg exercise) on leg exercise caused a reduction in blood flow and oxygen uptake in the legs with unchanged mean arterial blood pressure. Superimposing leg exercise on arm exercise caused a decrease in mean arterial blood pressure and an increased arterial-venous concentration difference. These findings indicate that the oxygen supply to one large group of exercising muscles can be limited by vasoconstriction in the arterial pressure when another large group of exercising muscles is also exercising.

**Key words:** Arm exercise, leg exercise, combined arm and leg exercise, cardiac output, leg blood flow, mean arterial blood pressure, total and regional vascular resistance, factors limiting oxygen supply.

---

The maximal pulmonary oxygen uptake ( $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max) during leg exercise is only increased by addition of arm exercise (Taylor *et al.* 1955, Åstrand and Saltin 1961, *et al.* 1967, Kamon and Pandolf 1972, Hermansen 1973, Secher *et al.* 1974, Secher and Oddershede 1975). This might reflect that exercise with one muscle group increases oxygen uptake in another active muscle group. In order to investigate this problem the effects on blood flow and oxygen uptake in the legs of superimposing arm on leg exercise or leg exercise on arm exercise were studied. To evaluate concomitant changes in arterial and regional venous blood concentrations of lactate were measured.



2. Group average blood lactate concentrations plotted against time during the 14-20 min work periods. Broken lines derive from Kivimäki *et al.* (1974).

Lactate concentrations were determined spectrophotometrically (Hobgen and Perrow 1959). Blood  $\text{pO}_2$  concentration was calculated assuming that 1 g of hemoglobin combines with 1.39 ml of oxygen in per cent oxygen is used for calibration (Gregory *et al.* 1971). Blood lactate was analyzed by an enzymatic method (Richoz *et al.* 1959). HR was counted from the continuous ECG recordings. Intra-arterial blood pressure was measured as previously described (Clawson *et al.* 1969). Mean arterial blood pressure (MABP) was calculated as the diastolic pressure plus 1/3 of the pulse pressure. Total vascular resistance (TVR) and leg vascular resistance (LVR) are calculated by dividing MABP by  $\dot{Q}$  and LBF respectively. The influence of LVR was done assuming that the influence on blood flow of aortic contractions is the same as gives work load and rate of revolutions.

Mean

Standard deviations (SD) and standard errors (SE) are calculated and differences were analyzed by the Student's *t*-test for paired observations.

## Results

Individual values and mean values for the work loads and for maximal and submaximal  $\dot{V}_{\text{O}_2}$  during the three types of exercise are listed in Table I. On an average 36% (range 30-42%) of the total work output during combined exercise was performed with the arms. Expressed

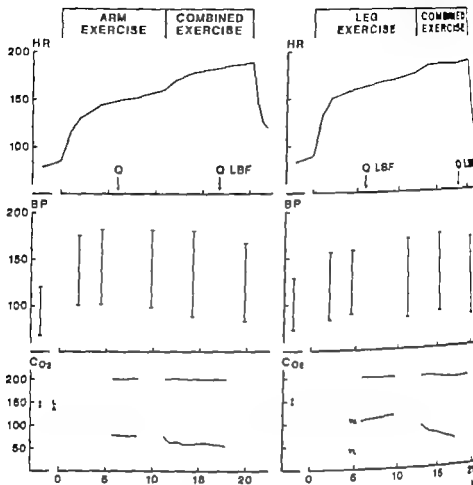


Fig. 1 Group average values for heart rate (HR), beats  $\text{min}^{-1}$ , arterial blood pressure (BP), mmHg, and blood oxygen concentration ( $\text{Co}_2$ ), ml  $\text{l}^{-1}$  plotted against time during the two 20 min exercise periods. Times for determination of cardiac output ( $\dot{Q}$ ) and leg blood flow (LBF) are indicated by vertical lines. a = arterial, VA = auxiliary vein, VL = iliac vein.

each type of exercise  $\dot{Q}$  was determined after about 7 min of exercise. During leg exercise and combined exercise the  $\dot{Q}$  determination was followed by measurement of the leg blood flow (LBF). Blood samples to be analyzed for  $\text{O}_2$  saturation, hemoglobin and lactate concentrations were drawn from catheters immediately before and after the measurements of  $\dot{Q}$  and LBF. In addition arterial and venous blood samples to be analyzed for  $\text{O}_2$  saturation and lactate concentrations were drawn at short intervals during the first 3 min starting at the transition from leg exercise to arm exercise. During each type of exercise expired air was collected from the sixth to approximately the nineteenth ECG in one precordial lead was recorded throughout the exercise periods and arterial blood pressure monitored continuously interrupted by the sampling of arterial blood and measurement of  $\dot{Q}$  only.

The second 20 min exercise period was performed after 60 min of supine rest. The protocol work loads were the same as the first period, except that the subjects who had started with leg exercise the first period started with arm exercise in the second and vice versa.

The determinations of  $\dot{V}_{\text{O}_2}$ ,  $\dot{V}_{\text{O}_2}$ , and  $\dot{V}_{\text{CO}_2}$  were made using the Douglas bag method.  $\dot{Q}$  and LBF were measured by single injection indicator dilution techniques using  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  pertechnetate as a tracer.  $^{125}\text{I}$  labelled human albumin as tracer for LBF. The coefficient of variation for double determination in the present subjects during exercise was 4.0% for  $\dot{Q}$  and 4.4% for LBF. LBF measured in one leg and multiplied by two represent blood flow in both legs. Blood oxygen saturation

All Regional, circulatory and metabolic data at rest and during three types of exercise. LBF, LVR and Leg  $\dot{V}O_2$  given as values for both legs.

	LBF l min <sup>-1</sup>	LVR mmHg min <sup>-1</sup>	(a-v)O <sub>2</sub> diff., ml		Leg $\dot{V}O_2$ l min <sup>-1</sup>	Blood lactate concentration, mmol l <sup>-1</sup>		
			Legs	Arms		a.	ven.	av.
at rest	—	—	31	26	—	0.79	0.90	0.82
	—	—	2.9	1.7	—	0.95	0.06	0.07
arm exercise	—	—	108	14	—	3.3	—	3.8
	—	—	8.4	3.7	—	0.19	0.16	0.18
combined exercise	10.8	10.9	178	142	1.9	7.0	7	7.2
	0.71	1.0	4.6	6	0.15	0.48	0.30	0.36
leg exercise	—	—	70	18	—	3.7	4.9	3.4
	—	—	8.7	3.1	—	0.54	0.55	0.40
at rest	—	—	7.96	3.51	—	6.84	6.80	8.42
arm exercise	12.4	9.1	156	89	2.0	3.7	3.9	3.6
	0.95	0.73	3.7	10.5	0.20	0.63	0.6	0.36
combined exercise	10.5	10.9	176	136	1.8	7.7	7.5	7.9
	0.65	0.96	4.5	7	0.12	0.85	0.89	0.76
leg exercise	1.9	1.8	20	47	0.2	4.0	3.6	4.9
	0.77	0.51	4.5	7.5	0.14	0.51	0.55	0.57
at rest	2.75	3.48	4.3	6.22	0.94	7.84	6.64	8.46

at rest given as mean values for seven subjects  $\pm$  S.E.

During the last min of exercise.

the arm exercise. MBP remained unchanged and LVR increased on transition from arm exercise to combined exercise.

During arm exercise, on the other hand, the increase in (a-v)O<sub>2</sub> diff. in the exercising arms on transition to combined exercise depended on the severity of the leg exercise (Fig. 4). Furthermore, a decrease in MBP was also related to the leg exercise.

The group mean lactate concentration values in all blood samples taken during the two exercise periods are shown in Fig. 2. During combined exercise, where lactate concentrations increased steeply times for blood sampling presented in the figure are corrected for the measured mean transit time in the legs and an estimated mean transit time in the arms of 10 sec. For the first five min the shape of each curve was drawn according to previous studies (Klausen *et al.* 1974). In both arm and leg exercise there is an almost constant, positive (a-v) difference in the exercising extremities. At the same time a negative (v-a) difference was seen in the resting extremities. On transition from leg exercise or arm exercise to combined exercise there was a steep increase in lactate concentration in all blood samples, but no significant difference between the arterial and venous values.

### Discussion

The main finding in the present study was that superimposing a sufficiently strenuous arm exercise on heavy leg exercise caused a reduction in blood flow as well as in oxygen uptake



TABLE II Respiratory and central circulatory data at rest and during three types of exercise

	$\dot{V}_{O_2}$ , l $\times$ min <sup>-1</sup> STPD	$\dot{V}_{E}$ , l $\times$ min <sup>-1</sup> BTPS	$\dot{V}_{O_2}$ , % $\dot{V}_{O_2}$	HR beats min <sup>-1</sup>	$\dot{Q}$ , l min <sup>-1</sup>	Blood pressure, mmHg			10
						Systolic	Diastolic	mean	s.e.
Rest									
Mean	0.29	9.7	0.93	76	10	133	77	96	10
S.E.	0.014	0.96	0.057	3.5	1.0	6.3	4.5	3.0	0.7
Arm exercise									
Mean	1.4	54	0.98	150	14	182	100	127	11
S.E.	0.14	5.8	0.026	6.3	1.5	7.0	1.8	3.3	0.8
Combined exercise									
Mean	3.4	120	0.97	185	23	172	85	114	11
S.E.	0.24	7.4	0.013	4.3	1.3	9.2	4.4	3.7	0.5
Difference	2.0	66	-0.01	35	9.0	-10	-15	-13	4.1
S.E.	0.10	3.2	0.018	4.5	0.55	5.9	2.7	1.0	0.2
t value	19.25	20.30	0.70	7.83	16.4	1.66	5.60	4.32	16
Leg exercise									
Mean	2.7	77	0.91	157	21	162	83	109	11
S.E.	0.13	5.3	0.015	9.3	1.0	8.1	3.8	5.0	0.5
Combined exercise									
Mean	3.4	124	0.99	189	23	163	84	110	11
S.E.	0.23	9.6	0.011	4.0	1.7	9.0	5.5	6.2	0.5
Difference	0.7	47	0.08	32	2.4	1	1	1	0.4
S.E.	0.12	6.8	0.013	9.0	0.68	5.0	4.1	4.0	0.5
t value	6.39	6.81	6.43	3.53	3.45	0.26	0.26	0.28	16

† Values are given as mean values for seven subjects  $\pm$  S.E.

as percentage of  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max for the respective types of exercise,  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  during arm exercise was 44 (range 38-62)  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  during leg exercise 67 (range 58-78) and  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  during combined exercise 77 (range 71-83).

Table II and Table III give mean values for respiratory metabolic as well as for central and peripheral circulatory variables measured at rest and during the exercise periods.  $\dot{Q}$  and MBP at rest and during the three types of exercise were related to  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  as previously reported (Asmussen and Hemmingsen 1958, Bevegaard *et al.* 1966, Stenberg *et al.* 1970, Clausen *et al.* 1973). For all three variables the slopes of the linear relationships were similar, the same for leg exercise and combined exercise, while somewhat steeper slopes were found during arm exercise. Except for minor differences in HR and lactate concentration, practically identical values were obtained during the two periods of combined exercise preceded by arm exercise or leg exercise, respectively.

Leg blood flow was reduced by an average of 19 l  $\times$  min<sup>-1</sup> when arm exercise was superimposed on leg exercise. The average arterio-venous oxygen difference ((a-v) $\dot{O}_2$  diff) in the exercising leg increased at the same time by 20 ml  $\text{O}_2$   $\times$  l<sup>-1</sup>. The group mean value for the rates of oxygen uptake in the exercising legs was not significantly changed on the transition from leg exercise to combined exercise. However, as shown by the individual data presented in Fig. 3 LBF and oxygen uptake rate in the exercising legs became clearly reduced when the arm  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  amounted to more than 40% of the total  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  during combined exercise. In contrast, the change in (a-v) $\dot{O}_2$  diff in the legs was independent of the severity

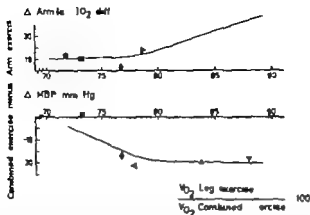


Fig. 1. Effect of adding leg exercise to ongoing arm exercise. Individual changes in regional arterial-venous  $O_2$  difference ( $(a-v)O_2$  diff) and mean arterial blood pressure (MBP).  $\Delta$  indicates differences between the two conditions. The x-axis is  $\dot{V}O_2$  for the leg exercise when performed separately expressed as percent of  $\dot{V}O_{2max}$  during combined exercise. Loads listed by  $\dot{V}O_2$ .

men 1968). Of specific relevance for our present findings is a study of Strandell and Shepherd (1967) who in man demonstrated a vasoconstriction in the active muscles of the arm performing mild to moderate dynamic exercise when subatmospheric pressure was applied to the lower part of the body. However this sympathetic restraint on blood flow to contracting muscles vanished during severe dynamic exercise. The findings in the present study indicate that increased sympathetic activity obtained by superimposing exercise with extra muscle groups may counteract the metabolic vasodilation and mediate vasoconstriction even in muscles performing severe exercise. Thus, beyond a certain limit of work intensity and/or mass of active muscles, several muscle groups exercising at the same time will limit the oxygen supply to one another—i.e. each muscle group will have a poorer perfusion than if it performed its share of the total work load alone. It is noteworthy that the restriction in muscle blood flow became manifest at a work intensity where  $\dot{V}O_{2max}$  was not yet attained. This affords strong support to the assumption of a peripheral circulatory limitation for  $\dot{V}O_{2max}$  (Clausen 1976). Apparently the nervous control of the peripheral vessels prevents the occurrence of maximal vasodilation simultaneously in major parts of the total skeletal muscle mass. The origin of this vasoconstriction is unknown. It might be suggested that the vasoconstriction in exercising skeletal muscles were brought about via receptors in the central circulatory system e.g. baroreceptors serving the maintenance of MBP. However on transition from leg exercise to combined exercise the vasoconstriction sets in without decrease in MBP or pulse pressure (Fig. 1) and at a work load where the absolute maximum for cardiac output is not attained.

Another possibility is that the vasoconstriction in exercising skeletal muscles is mediated by the same mechanism as the vasoconstriction in abdominal viscera which probably is elicited by receptors in the exercising muscles (Clausen *et al.* 1973, Rowell 1974, Clausen and Trap-Jensen 1974).

The reduction in driving pressure to the arms and the increased resistance to flow in the

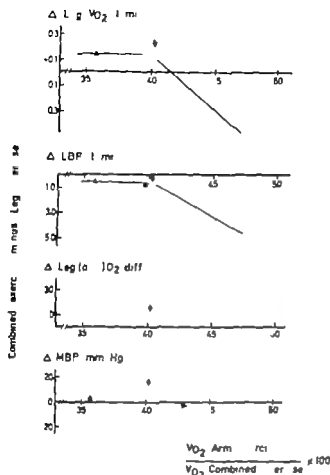


Fig. 5 Effect of adding arm work on ongoing leg exercise. Individual data for leg oxygen uptake ( $leg \text{ } VO_2$ ), leg blood flow (LBF), regional arterio-venous oxygen differences ( $(a-v)O_2 \text{ diff}$ ), and arterial blood pressure (MBP) were calculated by subtracting values obtained during separate leg exercise from values obtained during combined exercise. The abscissa is  $\frac{VO_2 \text{ arm}}{VO_2 \text{ total}}$  the arm load performed separately expressed as percent of  $VO_2$  during combined exercise. Lines filled by eye.

in the exercising legs. Likewise the changes in  $(a-v)O_2 \text{ diff}$  in the arms on transition to combined exercise to combined exercise conformed to a reduction in blood flow in the exercising arms. As judged from the changes in the regional lactate concentrations, blood flow changes affected metabolism in the arms to a greater extent than in the legs. There was a steep increase in lactate concentrations in arterial as well as in iliac and axillary blood on transition to combined exercise (Fig. 2). The  $(v-a)\text{diff}$  for lactate in the arms and in the legs may be taken to indicate that the increase in arterial lactate concentration during combined exercise was caused primarily by lactate release from the arm muscles. However it must be stressed that these arterial and venous lactate concentrations only apply to unsteady state conditions.

The reduction in LBF on adding arm exercise to leg exercise occurred with no change in MBP. A decrease in flow with unchanged driving pressure implies an increase of the vascular resistance in the exercising legs (Table III, Fig. 5). Part of this may be caused by reinforced sympathetic vasoconstriction in non-exercising tissues, but the decrease in oxygen uptake in the legs indicated that also the active muscles were affected.

Experiments performed on animals and in man indicate that the vascular resistance in exercising muscles results from a competition between a local metabolic dilator influence on resistance vessels and a general sympathetic vasoconstrictor activity (Mellander and

- PORT, I. C., G. H. HULANDS and R. A. MILLAR, The in vivo oxygen capacity of haemoglobin in man. *Physiol. (Lond.)* 1971, 219, 31 P.
- SAVITT, L., Oxygen transport during exercise in human subjects. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973, 22, Suppl. 9.
- SEMPER, A. and B. PERKOW, Spectrophotometric measurement of oxygen saturation of blood in the estimation of cardiac output: A comparison with the van Slyke method. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1971, 11, 143-149.
- SPRUELL, E. and K. B. P. MOORE, Maximal aerobic power during ladderball climbing, uphill running, and cycling. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1972, 32, 467-473.
- SWAN, K., B. RAPAPORT, J. P. CLAUDE and J. TRAP-JINSEY, Blood lactate from exercising extremities: store and after arm or leg training. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1974, 227, 71-72.
- SWAN, K. and B. JOHANSSON, Control of resistance, exchange and capacitance function in the splanchnic circulation. *Pharmacol. Rev.* 1968, 20, 117-194.
- WILL, L. R., Human cardiovascular adjustments to exercise and thermal stress. *Physiol. Rev.* 1974, 54, 5-159.
- WILK, R., H. SCHWARTZ, T. BUCHNER, and J. O. LAMPERT, Über die Wirkung von Nystatin auf Bakterien. *Archiv. Z. 1959, 111, 71-84.*
- WILL, M. H. and L. OBERMAYER, Maximal oxygen uptake rate during swimming and bicycling. In *Swimming II* (eds. J. P. Chrys and L. Lealiba), University Park Press, Baltimore, 1975, 137-142.
- WILL, M. H., M. ROSTER-LARSEN, R. A. BROCKHOFF, and F. BORCH-PETERSEN, Maximal oxygen uptake during arm cranking and combined arm plus leg exercise. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1974, 36, 515-518.
- WINDH, T. and J. T. SHERMAN, The effect in humans of increased sympathetic activity on the blood flow to active muscles. *Acta med. scand. Suppl.* 1967, 472, 144-167.
- WINDH, T., P.-O. ÅSTRAND, B. EKLUND, J. ROYCE, and B. SALTIN, Hemodynamic responses to work with different muscle groups, sitting and supine. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1967, 22, 61-70.
- WILL, M. H., E. BUNICK and A. HINCHER, Maximal oxygen intake as an objective measure of cardio-respiratory performance. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1955, 8, 73-80.

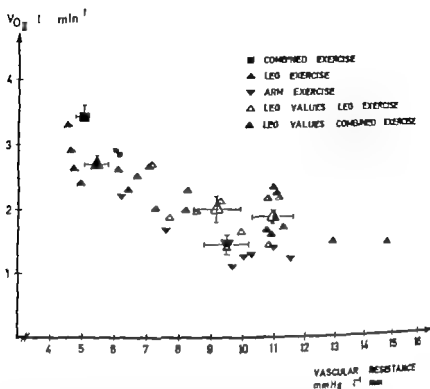


Fig. 5 Relationship between oxygen uptake ( $\dot{V}_{O_2}$ ) and vascular resistance during arm, leg and combined exercise. Individual and group mean values  $\pm$  S.E. Pulmonary oxygen uptake related to total resistance ( $\blacksquare$ ,  $\blacktriangle$ ,  $\blacktriangledown$ ). Leg oxygen uptake related to leg vascular resistance ( $\triangle$ ,  $\triangle$ ).

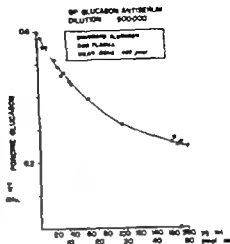
exercising legs during combined exercise provide two possible explanations for the fact that  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  during this type of exercise is not the algebraic sum of  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  during arm exercise and  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  during leg exercise performed separately (Table 2, Fig. 5). At the same time it may explain why relatively small augmentations are obtained in  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max by adding with further muscle groups to that performed by large muscle groups.

This study was supported by Idrættens Forskningsråd. The authors are indebted to professor E. Asmussen, August Krogh Institute, University of Copenhagen, Denmark for valuable comments and criticism.

## References

- ANDERSEN, E. and I. HEDMANNSEN, Determination of maximum working capacity at different ages with the legs or with the arms. *Scand. J. II Lab Invest* 1958, 10, 67-71.
- ÅSTRAND, P.-O. and B. SALTIN, Maximal oxygen intake and heart rate in various types of muscular activity. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1961, 16, 977-981.
- BRINCKGAARD, S., U. FALCK-SCHULZ and T. STRANDELL, Circulatory adaptation to arm and leg exercise in sitting position. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1966, 21, 37-46.
- CLAUSEN, J. P. Circulatory adjustments to dynamic exercise and effect of physical training in subjects and in patients with coronary artery diseases. *Prog. cardiovascular Dis.* 1976, 18, 459-471.
- CLAUSEN, J. P. and J. TRAP-JENSEN, Arteriohepatic venous oxygen difference and heart rate during phases of exercise. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1974, 37, 716-719.
- CLAUSEN, J. P., K. KLAUSEN, B. RASMUSSEN and J. TRAP-JENSEN, Central and peripheral circulatory changes after training of the arms or legs. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1973, 225, 6.

1. Ratio of antibody-bound (B) to free (F)  $^{125}$ I porcine glucagon as a function of the concentration of labelled porcine glucagon and serial dilutions of plasma. The concentration in plasma samples is related from the average of all measured concentrations. The concentration in each dilution is obtained from the dilution factor and is plotted not the observed B/F ratio.



Food consisted of minced boiled beef liver suspended in water. In feeding experiments that were carried for 5 min the dogs were allowed to see and smell the food but not to taste it. In some experiments 0.2 mg/kg atropine sulphate (ACO, Sweden) was given 45 min prior to sham feeding. During basal periods and during stimulation blood samples were collected from peripheral veins. The blood was centrifuged at 400 rpm for 10 min in refrigerated centrifuge. After the plasma had been removed it was immediately sealed and kept at  $-20^{\circ}\text{C}$  until assayed for glucagon concentration by radioimmunoassay. Plasma concentration of glucose was determined using Gluk reagent (Kabi, Stockholm, Sweden). Antibodies to glucagon produced in guinea pigs using commercial glucagon (Lilly) for immunization were obtained from Carlo Paternò, Rome, Italy. The antiserum which was used in final dilution of 1:500,000 permitted detection of 2 pg/ml of glucagon in buffer solutions. The gastrointestinal peptides secretin or VIP ( $^{125}$ I), which have structural similarities to glucagon, were added to solutions of antibodies and labelled reagents in concentrations that were 10,000 times greater than the smallest amount of standard glucagon causing displacement of labelled glucagon. No displacement was observed upon addition of these hormones, indicating that the present antiserum does not cross-react with secretin or VIP.

Plasma samples were generally assayed at dilution of 1:3.1 recovery experiments showed that 90–112% of the added material is recovered. When dog plasma sample containing high concentration of glucagon-like immunoreactivity was tested at different dilutions the plasma dilution curve could be superimposed on the standard curve prepared in buffer solutions with porcine glucagon (Fig. 1).

To determine whether the used glucagon antiserum did cross-react with enteroglucagon present in plasma the plasma was removed from dog under Nembutal anaesthesia (30 mg/kg). After the operation the dog received subcutaneous injections of 12 U of NPH insulin and 6 U regular insulin (Vitrum, Stockholm, Sweden). Blood samples are collected on repeated occasions before the operation. After the operation further plasma samples are taken. Plasma concentration of glucagon and glucose (Gluk reagent, Kabi, Stockholm, Sweden) were determined on the blood samples taken pre- and post-operatively. Glucose concentrations were in all samples within normal limits (80–90 mg/100 ml). Post-operative basal blood samples that were collected at the latest 15 h after the operation contained 8–11% of the concentration of glucagon-like immunoreactivity that is found in samples collected prior to operation.

Porcine glucagon (Novo) was used for labelling and as standard. Labelling was essentially carried out as described by Hunter and Greenwood (1962). At labelling, approximately 300  $\mu\text{Ci}$  (1  $\mu\text{l}$ ) of  $\text{Na}^{125}\text{I}$  (Usson, Carlstedt) and 5  $\mu\text{l}$  of glucagon (1  $\mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ) were added to 0.25 M glycine buffer solution of pH 9.2 (20  $\mu\text{l}$ ). In sequence there were added 15  $\mu\text{l}$  of Chloramine T (5 mg/kg), 20  $\mu\text{l}$  of sodium metabisulfite (5 mg/ml) and 30  $\mu\text{l}$  of oxidized bovine plasma containing 300 units of Trisylol per ml (generously supplied by Bayer A.G.). The final volume was added 0.5 ml of solution of 0.02 M Veronal buffer (pH 8.6) containing 1 ml of guinea pig serum, 1.25 ml of Human serum albumin (200 mg/ml) and 300 units of Trisylol

## Effect of Teasing and Sham Feeding on Plasma Glucagon Concentration in Dogs

By

GÖRAN NILSSON and KERSTIN UVNÄS-WALLENSTEN

Received 2 November 1976

### Abstract

NILSSON G and K UVNÄS-WALLENSTEN *Effect of teasing and sham feeding on plasma glucagon concentration in dogs* Acta physiol scand 1977 100 298-302.

Plasma glucagon concentration was determined by radioimmunoassay during fasting and following teasing and sham feeding. Teasing and sham feeding for 1-10 min raised the plasma glucagon concentration which then within a short period of time returned to the basal level. Atropinization (0.2 mg/kg) almost abolished the glucagon response to 10 min of sham feeding. Glucose concentration was slightly elevated in response to 10 min of sham feeding. The results show that physiological stimulation that is induced by the sight and taste of food releases glucagon in the dog. The release is mediated by a cholinergic mechanism.

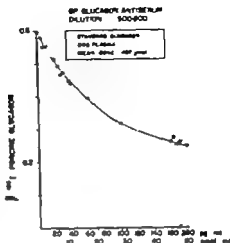
**Key words:** Glucagon-teasing-sham feeding-radioimmunoassay

Recently it was demonstrated by electron microscopical technique that cholinergic nerve terminals are applied to the surface of the alpha cells (Renold 1971). Perfusion of the isolated pancreas in the dog with acetylcholine (Iversen 1973 Kaneto and Kosaka 1974) causes release of glucagon. Also electrical stimulation of the vagal nerves has been shown to increase the plasma level of glucagon (Bloom, Edwards and Vaughan 1974 Kaneto, Mill and Kosaka 1974). Sham feeding in the dog causes release of gastrin (Nilsson et al 1972, Teyssie, Walsh and Preshaw 1972, Nilsson 1975) and insulin (Nilsson and Uvnäs-Wallensten 1974). Such release is prevented by prior atropinization (Nilsson et al 1972, Nilsson and Uvnäs-Wallensten 1974) indicating that cholinergic mechanisms are involved at stimulation by sham feeding. The present studies were undertaken to determine if stimulation induced by sham feeding releases glucagon in the dog. Plasma glucagon concentrations were determined by radioimmunoassay.

### Methods

#### *Experimental technique*

Dogs were provided with esophageal fistulae (Olbe 1959) to permit sham feeding. Before experiments were started the dogs had been fasted for 16-20 h. In sham feeding expts. that were performed for 1 or 10 min the esophagus was obstructed below the esophageal cannula preventing the food from reaching the stomach.



1. Ratio of antibody-bound (B) to free (F)  $^{125}$ I-labelled porcine glucagon as a function of the concentration of unlabelled porcine glucagon and serial dilutions of antiserum. The concentration in plasma samples is calculated from the average of all measured concentrations. The concentration in each dilution is calculated from the dilution factor and is plotted as the observed B/F ratio.

Food consisted of minced boiled beef liver suspended in water. In testing experiments that were carried out for 5 min the dogs were allowed to see and smell the food but not to taste it. In some experiments 0.2 mg/kg atropine sulphate (ACO, Sweden) was given 45 min prior to sham feeding. During basal periods and during stimulation blood samples are collected from peripheral ear. The blood was centrifuged at 400 rpm for 10 min in a refrigerated centrifuge. After the plasma had been removed it was immediately frozen and kept at  $-20^{\circ}\text{C}$  until assayed for glucagon concentration by radioimmunoassay. Plasma concentrations of glucose were determined using Gluco reagent (Kabi, Stockholm, Sweden). Antibodies to glucagon produced in guinea pigs using commercial glucagon (Lilly) for immunization were obtained from Carlo Patrelo, Roma, Italy. The antiserum which was used in a final dilution of 1:500 000 permitted detection of 2 pg/ml of glucagon in buffer solutions. The gastrointestinal peptides secretin or VIP (HR), which have structural similarities to glucagon, were added to solutions of antibodies and labelled glucagon in concentrations that were 10 000 times greater than the smallest amount of standard glucagon causing displacement of labelled glucagon. No displacement was observed upon addition of these hormones, indicating that the present antiserum does not cross-react with secretin or VIP.

Plasma samples were generally assayed at a dilution of 1:5. In recovery experiments porcine glucagon was added to plasma devoid of glucagon-like immunoreactivity 90–112% of the added material was recovered. In some experiments, when dog plasma samples containing high concentrations of glucagon-like immunoreactivity were tested at different dilutions the plasma dilution curve could be superimposed on the standard curve prepared in buffer solutions with porcine glucagon (Fig. 1).

To determine whether the used glucagon antiserum did cross-react with enteroglucagon present in plasma the pancreas was removed from a dog under Nembutal anaesthesia (30 mg/kg). After the operation the dog received two subcutaneous injections of 12 U of NPH insulin and 6 U regular insulin (Vitrum, Stockholm, Sweden). Blood samples were collected on repeated occasions before the operation. After the operation further plasma samples were taken. Plasma concentrations of glucagon and glucose (Gluco reagent, Kabi, Stockholm, Sweden) were determined on the blood samples taken pre- and post-operatively. Glucose concentrations were in all samples within normal limits (80–90 mg/100 ml). Post-operative basal blood samples that were collected at the latest 11 h after the operation contained 8–11% of the concentration of glucagon-like immunoreactivity that was found in samples collected prior to operation.

Porcine glucagon (Novo) was used for labelling and as standard. Labelling was essentially carried out as described by Hexter and Greenwood (1962). At labelling, approximately 500  $\mu\text{Ci}$  (1  $\mu\text{l}$ ) of  $\text{Na}^{125}\text{I}$  (Union Carbide) and 5  $\mu\text{l}$  of glucagon (1  $\mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$ ) were added to 0.25 M glycine buffer solution of pH 9.2 (20  $\mu\text{l}$ ). In addition there were added 15  $\mu\text{l}$  of Chloramine T (5 mg/kg), 20  $\mu\text{l}$  of sodium metabisulfite (5 mg/ml) and 20  $\mu\text{l}$  of oxidized human plasma containing 300 units of Trisylol per ml (generously supplied by B&B A.O.T.). The final volume was added 0.5 ml of solution of 0.02 M Veronal buffer (pH 8.6) containing 1 ml of gelatin pig extract (ca. 1.25 ml of Human serum albumin (200 mg/ml) and 300 units of Trisylol



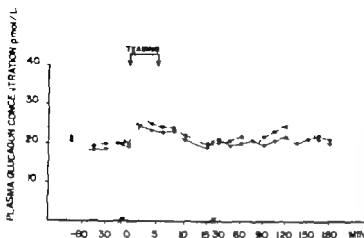


Fig. 2. Plasma glucagon concentration before and after 5 min teasing. Each curve represents one experiment.

per 1 ml. The mixture containing the labelled material was transferred to a  $1.5 \times 0.4$  cm glass column packed with cellulose powder (Whatman).

Following repeated washings with distilled water the labelled glucagon was eluted with 1.5 ml of 50% ethanol. To each fraction of 0.5 ml was added 0.5 ml of the Veronal buffer solution. This method for labelling and purification provided a labelled material of high specific activity and of excellent stability.

In assays tubes were incubated in a cold room for 6 days. At separation 150  $\mu$ l of outdated human plasma was added to tubes containing no plasma. The free antigen was then separated from the antibody bound by the addition of 200  $\mu$ l of activated charcoal (50 mg per ml in 0.02 M Veronal buffer) and subsequent centrifugation. Both the supernatant tubes containing the antibody bound antigen and the charcoal adsorbent containing the free antigen were counted in an automatic gamma scintillation counter.

## Results

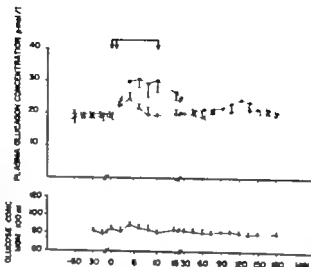
The effect of teasing on plasma glucagon concentration was studied in 2 expts. This exposure to food slightly increased the plasma glucagon concentration (Fig. 2). Sham feeding for 1 min also caused a slight and short lasting elevation of the glucagon levels. The increase in plasma glucagon concentration was considerably more pronounced and sustained when sham feeding was prolonged. A late second elevation of the plasma glucagon level in response to sham feeding was seen in several expts. These results are illustrated in Fig. 3. Glucose levels were followed before and following 10 min of sham feeding. Sham feeding slightly increased the glucose level in plasma.

Atropinization did not significantly influence the basal plasma level of glucagon, whereas the glucagon response to 10 min of sham feeding was almost abolished (Fig. 4).

## Discussion

The glucagon antiserum that was used in the present study does not cross-react with the gastrointestinal peptides secretin and VIP which have certain structural similarities with pancreatic glucagon. The antiserum cross-reacts with glucagon from intestinal extracts. However, only minor glucagon-like immunoreactivity could be detected in plasma samples from a dog that had undergone resection of the pancreas. Recently it has been demonstrated that removal of the pancreas rather rapidly causes an increase of the plasma con-

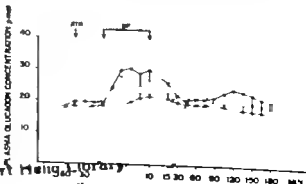
3 Plasma glucose concentration before and after 10 min of sham feeding with (●—●) and without (○—○) atropine. Each curve represents the mean of 9 expts in 3 dogs. Glucose determinations performed on plasma samples expts here dogs were fasted for 10 min. Vertical bars represent 1 S.D.



of glucagon-like immunoreactivity (Matsuyama and Foll 1974, Vrank, Pek and Ransod 1974). Such an increase is reduced if animals are given insulin (Matsuyama and Foll 1974). In one expt, the dog obtained injections of insulin that kept the plasma glucose concentrations at normal levels at occasions of blood sampling. This may explain why we observed low levels of glucagon-like immunoreactivity following pancreatectomy. Our control expt performed therefore suggest that the antiserum used in the present study actually reacts with plasma glucagon of pancreatic origin.

No reduction of basal plasma levels of glucagon following the injection of 0.2 mg/kg of atropine was observed in the present study. In contrast, Bloom and Cow (1974) found a reduction of the plasma glucagon level in man after the administration of 15  $\mu$ g of atropine/kg b.w.t. We have not either observed suppression of basal levels of gastrin (Nilsson *et al* 1972) or insulin (Nilsson and Uvnäs-Wallensten 1974) in dogs following atropine. Unless extremely high amounts of atropine are required to suppress the basal levels of gastrin,

4 Plasma glucagon concentration before and after 10 min of sham feeding with (●—●) and without (○—○) atropine. Each curve represents the mean of 9 expts in 3 dogs. Vertical bars represent 1 S.D.



Dr Robert Mellin, J. G. W. J.

Medical College

insulin and glucagon in dogs or unless our assays have not been able to detect changes in hormone concentrations induced by atropine the present results indicate that the basal release of these hormones is not influenced by atropine in the dog. Teasing and sham feeding, however, evoked release of the plasma concentration of glucagon. Since there is morphological evidence that the pancreatic islet tissue have a cholinergic innervation (Renold 1971) since the glucagon response to teasing and sham feeding is prompt and since atropine almost abolishes the glucagon response to sham feeding the results suggest that sham feeding initiates release of glucagon via a nervous, i.e. cholinergic mechanism. Sham feeding also caused a slight increase in the plasma level of glucose. Sham feeding is a complex stimulus that may activate several factors that influence the plasma concentration of glucose. The release of glucagon that was indicated in the present experiments, may be one such factor.

Following vagal activation by sham feeding glucagon, gastrin (Nilsson, Simon, Yälvén and Berson 1972, Tepperman, Walsh and Preshaw 1972) and insulin (Nilsson and Uvnäs-Wallén 1974) are released into the blood in a similar pattern. The physiological significance of a sudden and considerable release of these hormones at the beginning of a meal cannot at present be fully evaluated. Possibly the released hormones initiate the process that are associated with digestion and metabolism of food components.

This study was supported by research grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (project 04X 3521).

## References

- BLOOM, S. R., N. J. A. VAUGHAN and R. C. G. RUSSEL, Vagal control of glucagon release in man. *Lancet* 1974, 2, 546-549.
- BLOOM, S. R., A. V. EDWARDS and N. J. A. VAUGHAN, The role of the autonomic innervation in the control of glucagon release during hypoglycemia in the calf. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1974, 236, 611-622.
- HUNTER, W. M. and F. C. GREENWOOD, Preparation of iodine-125 labeled human growth hormone of high specific activity. *Nature (Lond.)* 1962, 194, 495-496.
- IVERSEN, J., Effect of acetylcholine on the secretion of glucagon and insulin from the isolated, perfused canine pancreas. *Diabetes* 1973, 22, 381-387.
- KANETO, A. and K. KOSAKA, Stimulation of glucagon and insulin secretion by acetylcholine infused into the pancreatically. *Endocrinology* 1974, 95, 676-681.
- KANETO, A., E. MIKI and K. KOSAKA, Effects of vagal stimulation on glucagon and insulin secretion. *Endocrinology* 1974, 95, 1005-1010.
- MATSUMURA, T. and P. P. FOÄ, Plasma glucose, insulin, pancreatic and enteroglucagon levels in normal and depancreatized dogs. *Proceedings of the Society for Experimental Biology and Medicine* 1974, 147, 97-100.
- NILSSON, G., Increased plasma gastrin levels in connection with inhibition of gastric acid response to sham feeding following bulboduodenal perfusion with acid in dogs. *Scand. J. Gastroenterol.* 1975, 10, 273-278.
- NILSSON, G., J. SIMON, R. S. YALOW and S. A. BERSON, Plasma gastrin and gastric acid responses to sham feeding and feeding in dogs. *Gastroenterology* 1972, 63, 51-59.
- NILSSON, G. and K. UVNÄS-WALLÉN, Effect of teasing, sham feeding and feeding on plasma hormone concentrations in dogs. Hormone and metabolic research. *Radioimmunoassay: Methodology and applications in physiology and clinical studies*, 1974, 91-97.
- OLIM, L., Esophageal cannula dog, a simple mode of preparation for sham feeding experiments. *Gastroenterology* 1959, 37, 460-462.
- RENOLD, A. E., The beta cell and its responses. Summarizing remarks and some contributions from *Gastroenterology* 1971, 21, 619-631.
- TEPPERMAN, B. L., J. H. WALSH and R. H. PRESNAN, Effect of central denervation on gastrin release during sham feeding and insulin hypoglycemia in dogs. *Gastroenterology* 1972, 63, 973-980.
- VRANIC, M., S. PEK and R. KAWAMORI, Increased glucagon immunoreactivity in plasma of totally pancreatectomized dogs. *Diabetes* 1974, 23, 905-910.

## Pressure-Independent Inhibition of Sympathetic Activity by Noradrenaline: Role of Baroreceptor C Fibres\*

By

STEIN AASE and HARALD AASE

Received 19 November 1976

### Abstract

AASE, S. and H. AASE. Pressure-independent inhibition of sympathetic activity by noradrenaline: role of baroreceptor C fibres. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 303-308

Effect of infusion of noradrenaline on activity in the renal sympathetic nerve is studied in the anaesthetized rat during saline and urethane. Noradrenaline (3-8 µg/kg min) usually increased mean arterial pressure 25-40 mmHg and consequently reduced renal nerve activity. However studies over the range of pressures—obtained by changing the blood volume, revealed that noradrenaline after infusion had induced pressure-independent reduction of sympathetic discharge. The effect disappeared on baroreceptor denervation. An unchanged relationship between arterial pressure and integrated activity in the hole left aortic nerve (lack of largely measure of activity in A fibres) suggested that sympathetic depression was due to excitation of aortic nerve C fibres. This conclusion was supported by studies of sympathetic responses to selective stimulation of aortic nerve A and C fibres at equal arterial levels and during infusion of noradrenaline. Compared to the reflex activity from A fibres, C fibre stimulation is invariably less effective in suppressing renal nerve activity during the infusion. Our studies indicate that noradrenaline may effect negative feedback control of sympathetic discharge through activation of baroreceptor C fibres.

As first demonstrated by Palmer in 1936, local application of adrenaline or noradrenaline to the carotid sinuses or aortic arch has been shown repeatedly to induce a marked reflex reduction in arterial blood pressure (Palmer 1944 Heymans and Heuvel-Heymans 1950, Landgren, Neil and Zotterman 1952, Kalkoff Pfäschke and Rath 1966). The effect is presumably due to excitation of receptors with non-myelinated afferents, *i.e.* the C fibres. Activity in the myelinated baroreceptor fibres (A fibres) is reduced. Landgren *et al.* (1952) and Peterson (1966) considered the catecholamine-activated fibres to be baroreceptor afferents, while Kalkoff *et al.* (1966) held them to represent a separate hypotensive reflex system. Recent data from our laboratory indicate that, at least in the aortic nerve in rabbits, C fibres are indeed engaged in the baroreceptor reflex—but only at pressures above normal

\*This study was first presented at the XXVI International Congress of Physiological Sciences, New Delhi, Oct. 28-34, 1977

resting levels (Aars, Myhre and Haswell 1977). Electrical stimulation of these fibres induce severe inhibition of sympathetic vasomotor discharge and excitation of cardiac neurons, resulting in bradycardia and a fall in blood pressure (Douglas, Litch and Schaumann 1956, Kendrick *et al* 1973, Kardon, Peterson and Bishop 1979).

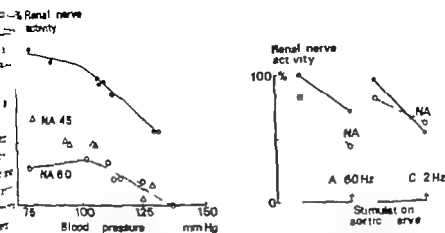
It would be of interest to know if adrenergic activation of the C fibres is restricted to local application of catecholamines, or whether it can be evoked by iv infusion of noradrenaline in doses producing only a moderate rise in blood pressure. If so, adrenergic excitation of baroreceptors with C fibres might pass from being considered an experimental phenomenon into having an important physiological function. To test this possibility, we have examined, in anesthetized rabbits, the relationship between blood pressure and sympathetic activity during infusion of increasing doses of noradrenaline. Noradrenaline was found to exert a pressure-independent reduction in sympathetic activity which, as judged by responses to selective electrical stimulation of aortic nerve A and C fibres, probably resulted from excitation of baroreceptors with C fibres.

## Methods

The experiments were performed in 18 adult rabbits, anesthetized by a mixture of 1% chloralose (3 ml/kg) and 25% urethane (3 ml/kg) half iv half intraperitoneally. Free airways were secured by tracheotomy. Blood pressure was measured with a Statham transducer connected to a catheter in the right common carotid artery. A catheter in the right jugular vein was used for infusion of noradrenaline (NA). Sympathetic nerve activity was recorded from the intact left renal nerve, and baroreceptor activity from the intact left aortic nerve, by means of platinum electrodes and Tektronix 122 or Grass P15 preamplifiers. Renal nerve activity was quantified by planimetry of average activity (Beckman 9852A), aortic nerve activity by rectification and integration of the signals (Aars and Leraand 1968). Output from the integrators was linearly related to frequency in the spectrum of activity found in the respective nerves. Mean nervous activity per second was expressed in per cent of activity at resting control blood pressure. Electrical stimulation of the left aortic nerve was made with square-wave pulses delivered from a Grass stimulator and a isolation unit. To differentiate activation of A and C fibres, the nerve was stimulated with pulses of 6 V, 0.02 ms duration and 60–100 Hz (A fibres) or 6 V, 1.5 ms and 2 Hz (A + C fibres) in periods of 10 s. The specificity of stimulation was controlled by studying the evoked action potentials cranial to the site of stimulation. The characteristics used to stimulate C fibres stimulated A fibres but, in this low frequency range, reflex effects of the stimulation are solely due to activity evoked in the C fibres. All recordings were made on Sanborn or Beckman polygraphs.

Rabbits included in these series had control measurements of arterial pressure of 80–120 mmHg. The experiments were recorded g renal and aortic nerve activities at various pressure levels, obtained by producing stepwise changes in blood volume by inflating a balloon (Fogarty Arterial Embolectomy Cath 4 F) inserted through the left femoral artery into the descending part of the thoracic aorta. 30–60 s passed at each pressure level before recordings were made. Arterial pressure was returned to resting control level after recording of sympathetic responses to stimulation of the aortic nerve. The whole procedure was repeated during infusion of NA, when blood pressure was again controlled by adjusting the blood volume. If more than one infusion was given to the same animal, the interval between infusions exceeded 30 min.

The effects of aortic nerve stimulation were evaluated, in each animal and for A and C fibre stimulation separately, by dividing the evoked reduction in sympathetic activity (average for whole stimulation period) during infusion of NA with the reduction obtained by the same stimulation and at the same blood pressure prior to administration of the drug. The ratio between C and A fibre effects, rather than the absolute responses, was then used to assess the influence of NA on activity in aortic nerve C fibres. This procedure was necessary in order to minimize the effects of time-related variations in hemodynamics and reflex responses of the animals.



Inhibition of renal sympathetic nerve activity during constant rate infusion of noradrenaline in doses of 45 and 60  $\mu\text{g/kg min}$ . Mean blood pressure controlled by changes in blood volume. Renal activity (100% at resting control pressure) integrated over 10 sec at each new pressure level. Observation control run and two infusion periods in one rabbit.

Active reduction of integrated renal sympathetic nerve activity in response to selective stimulation of A (marked C, see Methods) fibres in left aortic nerve, before (full line) and during infusion of noradrenaline (NA, 8  $\mu\text{g/kg min}$ ) in one rabbit. Mean arterial pressure: control 84 mmHg, with NA 100 mmHg. Sympathetic activity: 100% activity before control stimulation A-60 Hz. Note reduced pre-stimulus activity during infusion of NA, and smaller effect of C fibre stimulation during than before infusion.

## Results

Renal nerve activity was largely unaltered by reductions in mean arterial blood pressure about 60 mmHg, but was sharply reduced when pressure was elevated above resting control levels. Infusion of NA initially increased the blood pressure 20–40 mmHg and decreased renal nerve activity. With blood pressure adjusted to pre-infusion levels, NA 2–4 min after start of infusion led to a reduction in sympathetic activity. This sympathetic inhibition increased with increasing doses of NA, and was found to exist over the full range of pressure and be maintained throughout the infusion period (Fig. 1). Individual sensitivity varied, but with doses of NA ranging from 3 to 8  $\mu\text{g/kg min}$ , renal nerve activity in the 18 rabbits was reduced 17–78% (resting control mean blood pressures). Exact thresholds were not determined. After sectioning of the aortic nerves and occlusion of both common carotid arteries, renal nerve activity in 2 rabbits rose to 170 and 240% of control and became insensitive to infusion of NA.

As illustrated in Fig. 2, selective stimulation of aortic nerve A fibres induced about the same inhibition of renal nerve activity before, as during infusion of NA, but C fibre stimulation was less effective in suppressing renal nerve activity during administration of the drug. This reduced effect of C fibre stimulation was found in all but one animal, whereas the A fibre effect increased in three and decreased in 2 rabbits. However in the animal showing increased response to activity in C fibres, the response to A fibre stimulation was increased even more by NA. Animals with decreased A fibre effects displayed even greater

reductions in C fibre responses. Consequently the ratio between effects of NA on C fibre responses was invariably smaller than 1.0, on average  $0.47 \pm (\text{S.D.}) 0.21$  (64 observations in 5 animals).

The relationship between blood pressure and aortic nerve activity was examined in 5 animals. Baroreceptor activity was unaffected by NA in 4 and reduced in 5 of them.

### Discussion

Intravenous infusion of noradrenaline was found to induce a pressure-independent decrease in sympathetic nerve activity. This finding conforms with the changes observed in cutaneous sympathetic fibres in cats following injection of adrenaline (Marguth, Rause and Schild 1951) but contrasts with the results of other investigations, also in cats (Iggo and Vogt 1962, Weidinger, Fedina and Kehrel 1963). The conflicting results are presumably due to differences in drug administration and experimental procedures. Iggo and Vogt (1962) recorded activity in the cervical sympathetic nerve, which in our experience is a poor measure of the baroreflex. Weidinger *et al.* (1963) injected adrenaline in smaller doses than did Marguth *et al.* (1951). The time factor might also be important. If as will subsequently be discussed the pressure-independent action of NA was mediated by excitation of baroreceptors with C fibres, it should be remembered that receptor effects of local application of catecholamines to the carotid sinus are known to develop over a few seconds (Landgren *et al.* 1952, Witzleb 1953, Kalkoff *et al.* 1966). The same applies for the maximum aortic constrictor response to iv administration of NA (Aars 1971a, 1973). In the present investigation, the sympathetic depression became evident 2-4 min after start of the NA infusion. This dependency on time for development of the effect of NA on baroreceptors probably explains why the effect was sometimes not elicited by brief injections of catecholamines (Iggo and Vogt 1962, Weidinger *et al.* 1963). In contrast, stimulation of sympathetic fibres to the carotid sinus baroreceptors may induce an almost immediate rise in receptor activity and fall in blood pressure (Palme 1944, Kozdi 1954, Koizumi and Sato 1969, Sampson and Mills 1970, Wurster and Trobiano 1973).

The depressive effect of NA on sympathetic activity disappeared after exclusion of input from baroreceptor nerves. This indicates that NA had mainly affected the baroreceptor reflex and that the sympathetic inhibition was not due to actions of NA on central pathways, the reflex or on sympathetic ganglia.

In our experiments and in agreement with earlier results (Aars 1971a), NA did not increase the whole-nerve baroreceptor activity at any pressures. Since recordings of whole-nerve activity are dominated by activity in A fibres, activity in C fibres being masked, this means that the NA induced sympathetic inhibition was probably not caused by a rise of activity in A fibres. In support of this conclusion, present doses of NA have been shown to effect a slight reduction in the number of spikes per pulse beat in single A fibres of the rabbit aortic nerve. Heart rate was unaffected (Aars 1971b). The sympathetic inhibition accordingly must have been due to increased discharge in afferent C fibres. This conclusion is in agreement with previous demonstrations in few-fibre preparations of increased C fibre-

pulse—activity following application of catecholamines to the carotid sinus (Landahl 1952, Witteb 1953, Kalkoff *et al.* 1966, Peterson 1966), and could be confirmed from results of separate stimulation of A and C fibres in the aortic nerve. The effect of nerve stimulation depends upon many factors and is difficult to interpret. In the afferent nerve, the level of background activity is important: the higher the background activity the greater the chance of impulse collision. Hence, the net increase in nerve traffic during electrical stimulation of the aortic nerve presumably will be smaller in cases with high than low background activity. Centrally the outcome of stimulation of the intact aortic nerve is complicated by the addition of non-rhythmical afferent activity from normal, pulse-synchronous input from several baroreceptor nerves. Most likely, therefore, the net reflex effect of added afferent activity will be less when background activity is high than when it is low. This in particular holds for the C fibres, which are usually silent at present control pressures, and whose sympathetic response curve has a very steep part at low stimulation frequencies. Aars *et al.* (1977) found that, in the rat, the sympathetic inhibition by C fibre stimulation of the aortic nerve reached 90% maximum already at 4 Hz stimulation; maximum was found at 10–20 Hz. We therefore used the sympathetic inhibition by aortic nerve stimulation to assess the effect of NA on receptor activity. Having established that A fibre activity was largely unchanged, and increased by present doses of NA, we introduced the response to stimulation of A fibres as a reference to correct for other non-specific influences on the reflex during the experiment. Since the stimulations were performed at the same blood pressure before, as after infusion of NA, our demonstration of invariably smaller responses in C than A fibre stimulation, *i.e.* a reduced C/A ratio implies that NA had induced a pressure-independent excitation of receptors with C fibres in the aortic nerve.

In conclusion, we have found that local infusion of NA may cause a pressure-independent increase in sympathetic discharge by increasing the activity in baroreceptor C fibres. In addition, with greatly elevated sympathoadrenal activity—like hypoxic and hypotensive or fight reaction, this adrenergic effect on baroreceptors most likely would exert a pressure-independent negative feedback control of sympathetic neurons.

This work is supported by Aalder's Jubel's Fund for the Promotion of Science.

Requests for reprints should be addressed to Harald Aars, Box 1052, University of Oslo, Blindern, N-0316 Oslo 1, Norway.

## References

1. H., Effects of altered smooth muscle tone on aortic diameter and aortic baroreceptor activity in anesthetized rabbits. *Circulat. Res.* 1971, 26: 254–262.
2. H., Effects of noradrenaline on activity in single aortic baroreceptor fibres. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971, 83: 335–343.
3. H., H. Effects of clonidine on aortic diameter and aortic baroreceptor activity. *Europ. J. Pharmacol.* 1972, 20: 52–59.
4. H. and B. LERAND, A method for quantitative analysis of aortic nerve activity. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1968, 24: 414–418.
5. H., L. MYRNE and B. A. HANFELL, The function of baroreceptor C fibres in the aortic nerve. *T. J. Physiol.*
6. ROUSE, W. W., J. M. RITCHIE and W. SCHAUHANSER, Depressor reflexes from isolated and non-isolated fibres in the rabbit aortic nerve. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1956, 132: 187–198.



- HEYMAN, C. and G. van den HEUVEL HEYMAN, Actions of drugs on arterial and carotid blood pressure. *Arch Int Pharmacodyn* 1950, 83 520-528.
- IGGO A. and M. VOGT The mechanism of adrenaline-induced inhibition of sympathetic outflow activity. *J Physiol (Lond.)* 1962, 161 62-72.
- KALKOFF W. K. H. FLISCHKE and P. W. RATZ, Chemoreception und lokale Adrenalinwirkung im Carotidum. *Pflügers Arch ges Physiol* 1966, 289 1-2 140.
- KARDON, M. II D. F. PETERSON and V. S. BORROR, Reflex heart rate control via specific arterial afferents in the rabbit. *Circulat Res* 1975 37 41-47.
- KENDRICK, J. E., G. L. MATSON, II ÖBERG and G. WENNERGREN, The effect of stimulus pattern on pressure response to electrical stimulation of the carotid sinus nerve of cats. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N.Y.)* 1973 144 412-416.
- KERDI, P. Control by superior cervical ganglion of the state of contraction and pulsatile compliance of carotid sinus arterial wall. *Circulat R* 1954 2 367-371.
- KOZUMI K. and A. SATO, Influence of sympathetic innervation on carotid sinus baroreceptor activity. *Amer J Physiol* 1969 216 321-329.
- LANDOREN, S. E. NEIL and Y. ZOTTERMAN, Response of the carotid baroreceptors to the local administration of drugs. *Acta physiol scand* 1952, 25 24-37.
- MARGUTH H. W. RAULE and H. SCHAEFER, Aktionsströme in zentrifugalen Nervenfasern. *Pflügers Arch ges Physiol* 1951 254 224-245.
- PALME, F. Über die Wirkung des Adrenalins auf den Sinus caroticus. *Z. Kreisl. Forsch.* 1936, 26 171-177.
- PALME, F. Zur Funktion der branchiogenen Reflexzonen für Chemo- und Pressoreception. *Z. ges. Med* 1944 113 415-461.
- PETERSON, L. H. Physical factors which influence vascular caliber and blood flow. *Circulat. Res* 1978 Suppl. I 3-11.
- SAMPSON, S. R. and E. MILLS, Effects of sympathetic stimulation on discharges of carotid sinus receptors. *Amer J Physiol* 1970, 218 1650-1653.
- WEIDINGER, H., L. FEDINA and H. KEIDEL, Der Einfluss von Adrenalin auf die Tätigkeit des Sinus pathicus. *Pflügers Arch. ges Physiol* 1963 278 229-240.
- WITZEL, E., Über die Erregung der Presso- und Chemorezeptoren in der Carotissinuskapsel durch Adrenalin und Noradrenalin. *Pflügers Arch. ges Physiol* 1953 257 44-54.
- WUXTER, R. D. and S. THORIAN, Effects of cervical sympathetic stimulation on carotid occlusion in cats. *Amer J Physiol* 1973 225 978-981.

## the Cation Exchanger Properties of Rat Mast Cell Granules and their Storage of Histamine

By

BÖRJE UVRÅS and CARL HUGO ÅBERG

Received 2 December 1976

### Abstract

UVRÅS, B. and ÅBERG, C. H. On the cation exchanger properties of rat mast cell granules and their storage of histamine. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 309-314

Mast cell granules free of surrounding membrane were isolated from ether-killed rat peritoneal and bone marrow mast cells by differential centrifugation. The granules were depleted of their histamine by incubation in 10 mM sodium phosphate buffer and the sodium-charged granules then converted into the "open form" by repeated washing in slightly acid deionized water. The cation exchanger properties of mast cell granules were investigated by testing the applicability of the Rothman-Kornfeld equation for cation exchangers to the binding of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  ions to granule acids. The results lend further support to the view that the mast cell granule acts as a cation exchanger with the exchanger function localized to a carboxyl in the protein-heparin complex of the granule matrix.

### Abbreviations

histamine  
5-hydroxytryptamine  
tyramine  
phenylethylamine

NA = noradrenaline  
A = adrenaline  
PHC = protamine-heparin complex  
TrpA = tryptamine

The granule matrix of rat peritoneal mast cell consists mainly of two components, basic peptide and the acid polysaccharide heparin (Lagunoff *et al.* 1964, Bergqvist *et al.* 1971). These two components form a complex, which is rather insoluble in water but which dissolves in 1-2 M NaCl. Titrations of intact and of dissolved granules indicate an interaction between the acid groups of heparin and the basic groups of the polypeptide, with the protein carboxyls as the main free anionic sites of the complex (Uvrås *et al.* 1970). Mast cell granules without surrounding membrane can be isolated from mast cells lysed in deionized water (Uvrås *et al.* 1970). Such granules have the ability to take up and retain inorganic cations ( $\text{Na}^+$ ,  $\text{Ca}^{++}$ ,  $\text{Zn}^{++}$ ) and biogenic amines (PhEA, TA, DA, NA, etc.). Inorganic and organic cations compete for the same granule sites (Bergendorff and Åberg 1972). The narrow pH range (between 4-7) over which cation binding takes place, the selectivity of this binding as well as the good agreement between the cation binding

$$\frac{C_{A_r}}{C_{A_e}} \times \left( \frac{C_{A_w}}{C_{B_w}} \right)^{\beta} = K$$

$C_{A_r}$  and  $C_{A_e}$  = conc in resin phase  
 $C_{A_w}$  and  $C_{B_w}$  = conc. in the external solution  
 $\beta$  and  $K$  = empirical parameters

Fig. 1 The Rothmund-Kornfeld equation.

capacity and the number of titrable acid groups in the granules between pH 4-7 led to the conclusion that the heparin-protein complex in the granule matrix acts as a weak ion-exchanger, the COO groups of the protein acting as the ionic binding sites (Fig. 4).

The Rothmund-Kornfeld equation (Fig. 1) is an empirical modification of the Law of Mass Action valid for cation exchangers (Samuelsson 1952).

According to the above equation when two cations compete for the ionic sites of an ion-exchanger, a plot of the log of the ratio between the two cations in the exchanger versus the log of the corresponding cation ratio in the solution will yield a straight line. In the experiments we tested the applicability of the Rothmund-Kornfeld equation to describe the cation binding behaviour of the mast cell granules.

## Methods

Mast cells were isolated from the abdominal and thoracic cavities of male Sprague-Dawley rats in deionized water. The membrane-free granules obtained by differential centrifugation of the material were depleted of their amines and sodium. To determine their cation binding properties, granules were then suspended at the desired pHs in cation-containing media with appropriate amounts of radioactive isotopes.

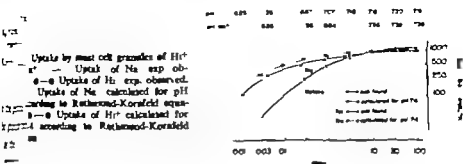
Details of the procedures used for the quantitative determination of the cation uptake by the granules have been described previously for Na<sup>+</sup> and H<sup>+</sup> by Uvnäs *et al.* (1970), for TA and 5-HT by Uvnäs and Uvnäs (1972), for Zn<sup>2+</sup> by Uvnäs *et al.* (1975) and for PhEA, TA, DA, NA, A<sup>+</sup> etc. by Uvnäs and Uvnäs (1973).

## Materials

Histamine-(ring-2-<sup>14</sup>C) dihydrochloride, sp.act. 51 mCi/mmol, tyramine-11-<sup>14</sup>C hydrochloride, 44 mCi/mmol, dopamine-11-<sup>14</sup>C hydrochloride, sp.act. 55 mCi/mmol, DL-noradrenaline-(carbinol-<sup>14</sup>C) DL-bitartrate, sp.act. 28 mCi/mmol, DL-adrenaline-(carbinol-<sup>14</sup>C) DL-bitartrate, sp.act. 27 mCi/mmol, acetylcholine (methyl-<sup>14</sup>C) chloride, sp.act. 54 mCi/mmol, <sup>22</sup>NaCl, sp.act. 1 mCi/mg; <sup>67</sup>CaCl<sub>2</sub>, 4 mCi/mg. The Radiochemical Centre, Amersham, England. 5-Hydroxytryptamine-2-<sup>14</sup>C sp.act. 17 mCi/mmol, tryptamine-2-<sup>14</sup>C succinate sp.act. 8.9 mCi/mmol,  $\beta$ -phenylethylamine-1-<sup>14</sup>C hydrochloride, sp.act. 3.6 mCi/mmol, New England Nuclear, Boston, Mass., USA. Human serum albumin (from porcine plasma), AB Kabi, Sweden. All other substances were obtained from usual commercial sources.

## Results and comments

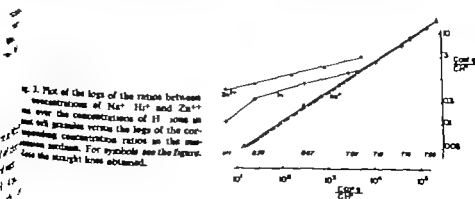
Mast cell granules were depleted of their histamine by suspending them in 10 mM Tris buffer at pH 7.4. The sodium-charged granules were then depleted of their sodium and converted into the "hydrogen form" by repeated washing in deionized water (Uvnäs 1970). This round-about procedure involving sodium exchange at pH 7.4 had to be used since in the slightly acid deionized water (pH 6) histamine became partly dissolved.



to the fact that its affinity for granule binding sites is greater than that of hydrogen it could not be completely removed merely by washing in this water. The uptake of sodium and histamine was studied on mast cell granules prepared as described above. The two cations were taken up and retained in a dose-dependent manner in a concentration range of 0.001–30 meq/L thus confirming our previous results (Uvnäs *et al.* 1970). The uptakes for the two cations reached the same maximal level—for different batches of granules (1 000 meq/mg dry granule weight (Fig. 2)).

In uptake studies on histamine and sodium depleted granules, the two cations competing for the binding sites will be  $H^+$  ions and  $Na^+$  or  $H^+$  ions respectively. Since, as shown by Uvnäs *et al.* (1970), the maximal uptake of  $H^+$  ions by the granules is the same as for  $Na^+$  and  $H^+$  ions (1 000 meq/mg), determinations of pH in the suspension medium and of the uptake by the granules of  $Na^+$  and  $H^+$  ions allow the applicability of the exchange equation to be tested on our experimental data.

As seen in Fig. 3, plotting of the log of the cation ratio in the granules versus the log of the cation ratio in the suspension medium yields a straight line for  $Na^+$  over the whole range. For  $H^+$  a straight line, parallel with and close to the  $Na^+$  line was obtained for the uptake values at pHs above 7. The deviation of the  $H^+$  line below pH 7 is explained by the fact that below this pH histamine changes from being monovalent and becomes increasingly divalent with falling pH, whereby its affinity for the granule binding sites is increased.



Due to the high pH-sensitivity the binding of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  ions is practically abolished by lowering the pH of the suspension medium from 7 to 4. We therefore tried to exert a constant pH of 7.4 in the suspension medium throughout the concentration range used in uptake studies. For the  $\text{Na}^+$  uptake this was accomplished by using sodium phosphate buffer and in the corresponding  $\text{H}^+$  studies by using an appropriate mixture of  $\text{HCl}$  and  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ . However, as is evident from the pH values listed in Fig. 1 the buffering capacities were insufficient to keep the pH constant. With increasing dilution of the stock solutions the pH fell towards 6. The pH-dependent reduction of the uptake of the two cations is evident from Fig. 2, in which the experimentally found uptake curves for  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  have been recalculated for pH 7.4 according to the Rothmund-Kornfeld equation. Such recalculated curves run practically identical courses, indicating the same affinities of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  ions for the granule binding sites, as shown in Fig. 3. The divalent cations  $\text{Ca}^{++}$  and  $\text{Zn}^{++}$  behave in principle like monovalent ions but have considerably higher affinities for the granule binding sites, as shown for  $\text{Zn}^{++}$  in Fig. 3.

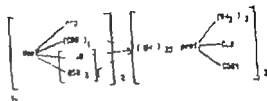
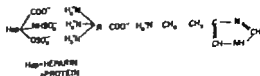
### Discussion

The main aim of the present investigation was to obtain further experimental evidence to illustrate the cation exchanger properties of the mast cell granules. The applicability of the Rothmund Kornfeld equation for cation exchangers to the uptakes of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  corroborates the view that the granules have such properties.

We have previously suggested that histamine release from mast cells occurs as a consequence of the exocytotic process when membrane free granules become exposed to the cation-containing extracellular fluid. Since  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  ions have the same affinity for the granule binding sites (Fig. 2 and 3) and the sodium concentration in the extracellular fluid (150 meq/L) is manifold higher than that needed for saturation of these sites (3-10 meq/L, see Fig. 2) it follows that granules exposed to the extracellular fluid at neutral pH will be practically instantaneously depleted of their histamine by cation exchange. The exchange will probably be with  $\text{Na}^+$  ions, but since according to Bergendorff and Uvnäs (1973) the divalent  $\text{Ca}^{++}$  ion has a considerably higher affinity for the granule binding sites (about 13 times higher than the  $\text{Na}^+$  ion) also  $\text{Ca}^{++}$  ions may play a part in the histamine release, even though they are present in low concentration in the extracellular fluid. If we assume a 50% ionization of the extracellular calcium at a prevailing concentration of 5 meq/L, the  $\text{Ca}^{++}$  ions present should suffice to saturate the granule binding sites if they were the only cations present. However, in the extracellular fluid coming into contact with the granules the  $\text{Ca}^{++}$  ions have to compete with  $\text{Na}^+$  which are present there at more than 50 times the concentration.

#### *Comments on the localization of the histamine binding sites*

As discussed in several previous papers (see Uvnäs *et al.* 1970, Uvnäs 1974) we believe the cation exchanger function of the mast cell granule to depend on free carboxyl groups in a heparin-protein complex that forms the matrix of the granule. The endogenous histamine is thought to be stored in ionic linkage to these groups (Fig. 2).



a and b. Assumed gross-structure of protein-heparin complex of mast cell granules (from Urra et al. 1970), b) as *in vitro* and protein-heparin complex, PHC at 7 (from Urra and Åberg 1976).

from metachromatic titrations of mast cell granules *in vitro* with Acridine Orange and thylene Blue Lagonoff (1974) recently concluded that the capacity of the granules to bind these dyes was too large to be explained by ionic binding to protein carboxyls only. He noted that part of the dye binding must have occurred at negative sites of heparin, presumably at both carboxyl and sulphate groups. By analogy these acidic groups of heparin were considered by Lagonoff as probable binding sites also for endogenous histamine. As will be stated below we doubt the validity of this analogy and maintain our proposal that the amino carboxyls are the most are likely histamine storage sites.

According to the previously generally accepted view the mast cell histamine was thought to be stored in the granules as ionic (divalent) linkage to the strongly acid sulphate groups of the heparin. This misconception is based on the observation that *in vivo* heparin and histamine may form a rather stable salt complex. This complex formation is optimal at pH 2.3 and at this pH the heparin content of the mast cell granules would suffice for the binding of all the endogenous histamine. However at pH around neutrality which is more likely to exist *in vivo*, the binding capacity of heparin is much less and the granule heparin would suffice to bind only ~10 per cent of the granule histamine.

As discussed in previous article (Urra 1974) it is doubtful whether any acid groups of the granule matrix are available for cation binding. In the granule matrix the heparin occurs together with basic low molecular polypeptide. These in strongly charged components form a stable salt complex (Lagonoff et al. 1964, Bergqvist et al. 1971). 1-2 M KCl solution is needed to break the salt linkages and dissolve the granules. From titrations on undissolved and dissolved granules, and of corresponding amounts of heparin it was concluded that protein carboxyls were the only acid groups available for cation binding in intact granules. In other words, all the acid groups of the heparin carboxyl as well as sulphate groups should be occupied by basic groups of the protein (Fig. 4 a).

In direct support for our view was obtained from studies on PHC, an *in vitro* formed ionic complex between heparin and the low molecular weight basic polypeptide protamine. The PHC behaved as all specific cation exchanger with the terminal carboxyls as the sole cation binding sites. For  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  ions the uptake curves approached but never surpassed the maximal uptake expected from the calculated numbers of free protamine carboxyls. Removal of these carboxyls did not prevent the complex formation but completely abolished its cation binding ability at pH 7.4.

In contrast to  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  aromatic amines such as PhEA, NA, and A showed a two-phase uptake. The first phase which occurred within the lower concentration range of up to 10-30  $\mu\text{moles/l}$  corresponded to the uptake of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  described above. However with increasing concentrations of the aromatic amines a second uptake phase began, probably due to the entrance of these amines into the heparin-protamine ion binding, primarily the carboxyl-amino linkages (Fig. 4 b). The mast cell granules also show two-phase uptake for certain amines, e.g. 5-HT and TrpA (to be published) and for heterocyclic amines.

like chlorpromazine and toluidine blue the uptake considerably exceeds the number of protein carboxyl groups available for binding (Popova *et al.* 1970).

Metachromasia is a characteristic phenomenon which is seen on staining mast cell granules with certain basic dyes. The metachromatic spectral shift is assumed to be due to the binding of the dye to a polyanion—in the mast cell granule this polyanion is heparin (for reference see Lagunoff 1974). The metachromasia of the mast cell granules is therefore difficult to explain unless acid groups of heparin are available for dye binding. Accordingly in his metachromatic titrations Lagunoff revealed more binding sites—probably mainly carboxyls—than the number of protein carboxyls expected from the colour of Bergqvist *et al.* (1974).

We agree with Lagunoff when he argues that these metachromatic binding sites are acidic heparin groups. Both Acridine Orange and Methylene Blue are heterocyclic amines and in our experience act as amines, like certain other amines (indolamines in PHC, aromatic amines in mast cell granules) have the ability in appropriate concentrations to break some of the ionic linkages between heparin and the polypeptides and to bind to heparin carboxyl and possibly also sulphate groups thereby made available for binding.

$\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{H}^+$  ions do not seem to have the ability to unmask binding sites in the heparin part of the complex. The uptakes of these cations by the granules do not exceed the calculated number of protein carboxyls, even in concentrations up to 100 mmol/L, which are a hundred higher than those required for saturation of these groups (3 mmol/L). Therefore we still prefer to regard the mast cell granule as a cation exchanger with its exchanger function depending on protein carboxyls in the protein-heparin complex of the granule matrix. In our view endogenous histamine is stored in ionic linkage to these carboxyls, while the metachromasia phenomenon can be explained by the property of certain basic dyes like Acridine Orange, Methylene Blue and Toluidine Blue—which all are heterocyclic amines—to penetrate into the protein-heparin complex and to some of the acidic heparin groups.

## References

- BERGQVIST A. and B. UVNÄS, Storage of 5-HT in rat mast cells. Evidence for an ionic binding to carboxyl groups in a granule heparin-protein complex. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972. 84 320-331.
- BERGQVIST A. and B. UVNÄS, Storage properties of rat mast cell granules in vitro. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973. 87 213-222.
- BERGQVIST U. B. SAMUELSSON and B. UVNÄS, Chemical composition of basophil granules from isolated mast cells. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971. 83 361-372.
- LAGUNOFF D. Analysis of dye binding sites in mast cell granules. *Biochemistry* 1974. 13 3982-3986.
- LAGUNOFF D., M. T. PHILLIPS, O. A. ISERI and E. P. BENDITT, Isolation and preliminary characterization of rat mast cell granules. *Lab. Invest.* 1964. 13 1331-1344.
- POPOVA, A., S. A. SLOVACH and B. UVNÄS, The relationship between the uptake of Toluidine blue, chlorpromazine and the release of histamine from isolated rat mast cell granules. *Acta pharmacol. (Kbb)* 1970. 28 Suppl. 1 p. 72.
- SAMUELSSON O. *Ion exchangers in analytical chemistry*. Almqvist & Wiksell, Uppsala 1952.
- UVNÄS, B., The molecular basis for the storage and release of histamine in rat mast cell granules. *Lab. Invest.* 1974. 14 2355-2366.
- UVNÄS, B. and C. H. ÅBORG, An *in vitro* formed protein-heparin complex as a model for a two-compartment store for biogenic amines. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 96 512-525.
- UVNÄS, B., C. H. ÅBORG and A. BERGQVIST, Storage of histamine in mast cells. Evidence for an ionic binding of histamine to protein carboxyls in the granule heparin-protein complex. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970. Suppl. 336. 3-26.
- UVNÄS, B., C. H. ÅBORG and U. BERGQVIST, No role for zinc in the storage of histamine in rat peritoneal mast cells. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975. 93 401-408.

## Muscle Adaptation to Extreme Endurance Training in Man

By

E. JÄRNUM and L. KAISER

Received 30 December 1976

### Abstract

JÄRNUM, E. and L. KAISER. *Muscle adaptation to extreme endurance training in man.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100: 315-324.

To evaluate the effect of extreme endurance training on muscle fibre composition and activities of oxidathymes in different fibre types biopsies were taken from vastus lateralis, gastrocnemius and deltoides of 11 orienteers. Comparisons were made between the (trained) leg muscles and the (relatively untrained) arm muscles, and with leg muscles of 16-18 years old boys. The orienteers had the same percentage type I fibres in vastus lateralis and gastrocnemius as in deltoides, but higher percentage type I fibres in vastus lateralis compared with the controls. The similarity between trained and untrained muscle in the orienteers suggests that training had not caused the high percentage type I fibres. This rather might be the result of selection of individuals with the best prerequisites for high oxidative capacity. However the distribution of type II subgroups in the leg muscles of the orienteers differed from both their own deltoides and leg muscles of the controls, the relationship IIA/IIIB being altered in favour of the more oxidative IIA. The leg muscles of the orienteers also showed an increased occurrence of the normally rare IIC fibre. These latter changes point at the possibility of training induced alteration in the subgroup pattern. Unlike in the controls there was no significant difference in succinate dehydrogenase activity measured in single fibres, between type I and II fibres in gastrocnemius of the orienteers. Thus, type II fibres have the ability metabolically to adapt to high oxidative demands. This might to some extent be mediated by conversion from IIB to IIA form.

**Key words:** Athletics, endurance, muscle fibre types, muscle enzymes, physical training

In recent years a number of studies, in both animals and man, have revealed that physical training of an endurance type results in increased activities of enzymes in Krebs cycle (Gollnick *et al.* 1973, Holloszy 1975, Saltin *et al.* 1976). In cross-country skiers increased activity of an enzyme involved in fat oxidation has also been described which indicates an increased capacity of fat oxidation (Bass *et al.* 1976). Thus, the skeletal muscle has the ability to adapt its metabolic capability to the increased demands of oxidation. Human skeletal muscle is, based on histochemical stainability for myofibrillar ATPase, made up of two main types of fibres. Type I fibres generally have high oxidative potential and type II high glycolytic capacity. Adaptation to high oxidative demands would be facilitated if both type II and type I fibres are able to markedly increase their oxidative capacity or if type II fibres could convert to type I fibres.



That fibre type conversion is theoretically possible has been shown in animal experiments where muscles have been electrically stimulated (Stréter *et al* 1973) or cross-innervated (Bárány and Close 1971). It has, however, never been possible to show alterations in the percentage distribution of type I and type II fibres as a result of physical training in man (Gollnick *et al* 1973, Saltin *et al* 1976) although changes in cross-sectional area of the muscle fibres have been demonstrated (Saltin *et al* 1976). Still, successful athletes in endurance events are regularly found to have a high percentage type I fibres, though this may be necessarily be due to their training, but merely the result of selection of those individuals with the best prerequisites for high oxidative capacity (Gollnick *et al* 1972, Karlsson *et al* 1975, Hedberg and Jansson 1976).

The present study deals with three major questions concerning the influence of endurance training on the characteristics of the human skeletal muscle.

- (1) Do endurance trained athletes show an altered quantitative relationship between type I and type II fibres and are deviations to be found in the relative proportions of the subgroups IIA, IIB and IIC? This has been investigated by comparing a group of endurance trained men and a control group.
- (2) Are there any indications that an altered fibre composition is induced by training. This was studied by comparing trained and untrained muscles in the endurance trained subjects.
- (3) Does endurance training elevate the oxidative capacity by increasing the activity of oxidative enzymes also in the generally less oxidative type II fibre?

In addition, we have studied if different modes of endurance training, so called "distance" and "interval" training differently affect the levels of muscle enzyme activity.

### Subjects and Methods

Eight Swedish elite orienteers took part in the study. Mean values of age, height and weight were 41 (18-50) years, 180 (174-185) cm and 69 (64-74) kg, respectively. Their maximal oxygen uptake determined on the bicycle ergometer averaged 3.0 (4.5-5.7) l min<sup>-1</sup>. The subjects were divided into two different groups according to the type of physical training. One group (4 subjects) used to run on the average 180 km week<sup>-1</sup> at moderate pace, a mode of training usually referred to as extreme distance training (group D). The other group utilized both "interval" and, to moderate degree, distance training (group I). Group D and I did not differ significantly with regard to age, height, weight and maximal oxygen uptake.

Muscle samples were taken from the quadriceps femoris (vastus lateralis,  $n=8$ ), the gastrocnemius ( $n=8$ ) and the deltoid muscle ( $n=4$ ) with the needle biopsy technique (Bergström 1962). The samples from vastus lateralis and gastrocnemius were divided into three portions. Two of these were frozen immediately in liquid nitrogen and stored in  $-80^{\circ}\text{C}$  until analyzed quantitatively for enzymes. These enzyme analysis procedures were of two kinds. (1) One frozen muscle piece was homogenized (duration 1 min) in 0.3 M phosphate buffer (pH 7.7) with 0.05 M BSA and was analyzed for succinate dehydrogenase (SDH, EC=1.3.99.1), 3-hydroxyacyl-CoA-dehydrogenase (HAD, EC=1.1.1.35) and phosphofructokinase (PFK, EC=2.7.1.11). **SDH analysis:** 10  $\mu\text{l}$  of the muscle homogenate was incubated in 75  $\mu\text{l}$  of the homogenization medium described above, containing 0.5 mM phenazine methosulphate and 0.15 M Na-succinate, for 30 min at  $37^{\circ}\text{C}$  in a water shake bath in darkness. The reaction was stopped by 75  $\mu\text{l}$  1 M NaOH and 75  $\mu\text{l}$  bromobenzol, mixed and centrifuged for 5 min. A quantitative determination of the produced succinate and fumarate was then performed on the supernatant (Esen *et al* 1975). **HAD analysis:** 25  $\mu\text{l}$  of the homogenate was added to 1 ml of the reagent solution earlier described (Esen *et al* 1975) and the activity was expressed as  $\mu\text{mol}$  3-hydroxyacetoacetyl-CoA produced per g muscle (wet weight) and min. **PFK analysis:** 2  $\mu\text{l}$  of the homogenate was added to 1 ml of the reagent solution earlier described (Esen *et al* 1975). (2) The other frozen piece was freeze-dried and SDH analyses were performed on outdissected single fragments of characterized muscle fibres (Esen *et al* 1975).

Table 1. Percentage distribution of fibre types in vastus lateralis, gastrocnemius and deltoides of the elite orienteers and of vastus lateralis of the control subjects (Hedberg and Jansson 1976).

	Type I	Type IIA	Type IIB	Type IIC	No. of fibres counted/subject
group D					
vastus lateralis	~2	68.1 ± 8.4	24.4 ± 10.4	3.3 ± 4.0	273 ± 137
gastrocnemius	7	67.1 ± 8.7	28.9 ± 8.9	1.9 ± 4.3	242 ± 93
deltoides	4	68.3 ± 11.8	14.3 ± 6.5	17.4 ± 6.6	490 ± 169
control group vastus lateralis	69	53.9 ± 12.2	22.2 ± 9.1	13.8 ± 7.6	376 ± 125

as  $\pm$  SD denotes that  $p < 0.01$

In third person was associated in cryofixation medium, frozen in isopentane at  $-160^{\circ}\text{C}$ , as described and stained for myofibrillar ATPase after preincubations at different pH (Padykula and Huxley 1955, Brooks and Kaiser 1970). NADH-dehydrogenase (Norikoff *et al.* 1961) and mitochondria cytochrome oxidase dehydrogenase (Wattenberg and Leong 1960). Fibre typing was based on the myofibrillar ATPase stain and fibres were classified as type I, IIA, IIB and IIC (Brooks and Kaiser 1970). Samples from the deltoides muscle were analysed histochemically only.

The cross-sectional areas of 20–25 fibres of each type II and I were estimated from the NADH-dehydrogenase stain by grid method (Edström and Torberg 1968, 1969).

A group of 16–18 years old boys of varying physical fitness was used as control group. Muscle samples were taken from vastus lateralis and analysed for the enzymes SDH ( $n=53$ ), HAD ( $n=51$ ) and PFK ( $n=50$ ) as muscle homogenates, fibre types ( $n=69$ ) and fibre areas ( $n=62$ ) (Hedberg and Jansson 1976).

## Results

The orienteers had a high percentage type I fibres in both vastus lateralis ( $68.1 \pm 8.4$ ) and gastrocnemius ( $67.1 \pm 8.7$ ), but also in the relatively untrained arm muscle deltoides ( $68.3 \pm 11.8$ ) (Table 1). The figures can be compared with the mean value  $53.9 \pm 12.2\%$  of type I fibres in vastus lateralis, in the control group. No significant difference was found between group D and I with regard to the percentage type I fibres.

The percentage distribution of subgroups of the type II fibres in vastus lateralis and gastrocnemius among the orienteers also differed from the controls. Thus the quantitative relationship between IIA and IIB was altered in favour of type IIA, a fibre type that normally has higher oxidative capacity than IIB (Table 1 and Fig. 1). Some of the orienteers, particularly in group D had no IIB fibres at all or only a few per cent. An increased occurrence of the rather highly oxidative IIC was seen (Table 1, Fig. 2 and Fig. 3). This latter fibre is rarely found in muscles of the control subjects. M. deltoides of the orienteers had a high percentage II B and no IIC fibres like the leg muscles of the controls.

The mean areas of type I and type II fibres, respectively in vastus lateralis in the orienteers were not significantly smaller than in controls. However the type I fibres in gastrocnemius was significantly ( $p < 0.01$ ) smaller than the type I fibres in vastus lateralis of the controls (Table IV).

Activities of the oxidative enzymes SDH and HAD were higher in orienteers than in controls in both vastus lateralis and gastrocnemius (Table II). Both SDH and HAD activities



Fig. 1. Serial sections stained for myofibrillar ATPase after preincubation at pH 10.3 (A), 4.3 (B) and 4.6 (C), NADH-dehydrogenase (D) and α-glycerophosphate dehydrogenase (E). 1 A-E are from vastus lateralis of a control subject and 2 A-E are from gastrocnemius of an orienteer. Note the absence of IIB fibre (stains positively at pH 4.6 and negatively at 4.3) in gastrocnemius of the orienteer and the lower staining intensity for NADH-dehydrogenase and α-glycerophosphate dehydrogenase in the orienteer compared to the control subject.

were higher in gastrocnemius than in vastus lateralis. There was no significant difference in SDH or PFK activity between the D and I group but the HAD activity was significantly higher in group D with the more extreme "distance" training (Fig. 4).

There was no significant difference between SDH activity in type I and II muscle fibres in gastrocnemius of the orienteers, i.e. the ratio between SDH in type I and SDH in type II fibres was on the average 1.0. In vastus lateralis it was 1.3. In control subjects (Eades *et al.* 1975) it was 1.5 in both gastrocnemius and vastus lateralis (Table III).

The difference in SDH type I/SDH type II ratio between gastrocnemius of orienteers and controls is significant. There was no significant difference between group D and I with regard to the ratio SDH in type I/SDH in type II fibres. However among orienteers the highest individual ratio 2.2 was found in vastus lateralis of group I and the lowest one 0.9 in gastrocnemius of group D.

### Discussion

**Fibre composition and fibre areas** This investigation showed a difference in proportion type I fibres between leg muscles of the orienteers and leg muscles of the controls, but not between

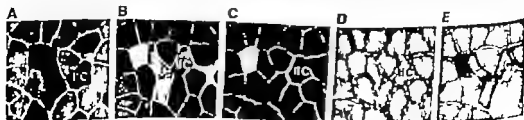


Fig. 2. Serial sections from vastus lateralis of an orienteer stained for myofibrillar ATPase after preincubation at pH 10.3 (A), 4.3 (B) and 4.6 (C), NADH-dehydrogenase (D) and α-glycerophosphate dehydrogenase (E). Note the occurrence of IIC fibres.

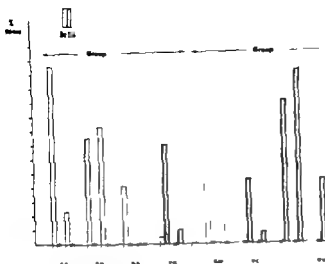


Fig. 3. Percentage IIC and IIB fibres in vastus lateralis (V) and gastrocnemius (G) in the orienteers of group D and I. The bars represent individual values. The median values of the percentage IIC fibres in the control group 0.1 and in the orienteers 2.3 %.

muscle and arm muscle within the group of orienteers (Table I). There were no biopsies from deltoides in the control group in this study but other investigations have shown that in untrained men the mean percentage type I fibres in m. deltoides is similar to that in vastus lateralis and gastrocnemius although there is a large interindividual variation (Sick *et al.* 1972, Johnson *et al.* 1973). The similarity between trained and untrained subjects within the group of orienteers suggests that the extreme endurance training has not reduced the high percentage type I fibres. A plausible explanation then is that a high percentage of type I fibres is an advantage in the performance of physical work of endurance character and may thereby act as a selection factor.

In relation to IIB fibres leg muscles of the orienteers contained more IIA and IIC fibres than both leg muscles of the controls and arm muscles of the orienteers. This points at the possibility of training induced alteration in the subgroup pattern. The training probably produced a conversion of IIB to IIA fibres, which in general have higher oxidative

Table II. Enzyme activities expressed as mean  $\pm$  SD of vastus lateralis and gastrocnemius of the elite orienteers and of vastus lateralis of the control subjects (Hedberg and Jansson 1976).

		SDH	HAD	PFK
group D I				
vastus lateralis	-8	$14.8 \pm 2.71$	$12.8 \pm 2.4$	$12.6 \pm 0.7$
gastrocnemius	8	$19.0 \pm 1.17$	$15.5 \pm 2.4$	$12.8 \pm 1.6$
control group				
vastus lateralis		$10.4 \pm 2.6$	$10.4 \pm 2.9$	$11.7 \pm 4.7$
		-33	-31	-60

\*Values are means

0.05, p 0.01, p 0.001

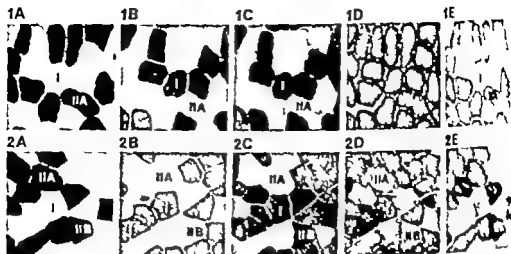


Fig. 1. Serial sections stained for myofibrillar ATPase after preincubation at pH 10.3 (A), 4.3 (B and C), NADH-dehydrogenase (D) and  $\alpha$ -glycerophosphate dehydrogenase (E). 1 A-E are from vastus lateralis of a control subject and 2 A-E are from gastrocnemius of an orienteer. Note the absence of IIB fibres (stain positively at pH 4.6 and negatively at 4.3) in gastrocnemius of the orienteer and the homogeneous staining intensity for NADH-dehydrogenase and  $\alpha$ -glycerophosphate dehydrogenase in the orienteer compared to the control subject.

were higher in gastrocnemius than in vastus lateralis. There was no significant difference in SDH or PFK activity between the I and II group but the HAD activity was significantly higher in group D with the more extreme "distance" training (Fig. 4).

There was no significant difference between SDH activity in type I and II muscle fibres in gastrocnemius of the orienteers, i.e. the ratio between SDH in type I and SDH in type II fibres was on the average 1.0. In vastus lateralis it was 1.3. In control subjects (Essaï et al. 1975) it was 1.5 in both gastrocnemius and vastus lateralis (Table III).

The difference in SDH type I/SDH type II ratio between gastrocnemius of orienteers and controls is significant. There was no significant difference between group D and I with regard to the ratio SDH in type I/SDH in type II fibres. However, among orienteers the highest individual ratio 2.2 was found in vastus lateralis of group I and the lowest one 0.9 in gastrocnemius of group D.

### Discussion

**Fibre composition and fibre areas.** This investigation showed a difference in proportion of type I fibres between leg muscles of the orienteers and leg muscles of the controls, but not between

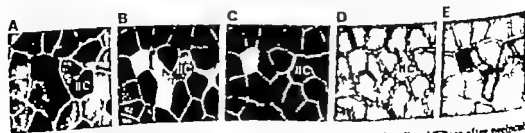


Fig. 2. Serial sections from vastus lateralis of an orienteer stained for myofibrillar ATPase after preincubation at pH 10.3 (A), 4.3 (B) and 4.6 (C), NADH-dehydrogenase (D) and  $\alpha$ -glycerophosphate dehydrogenase (E). Note the occurrence of IIC fibres.

† Fibre areas of type I and type II muscle fibres in vastus lateralis, gastrocnemius and deltoidens of the orienteers and in vastus lateralis of the control subjects (Hedberg and Jansson 1976).

		Type I $\mu\text{m}^2 \cdot 10^{-4}$	Type II $\mu\text{m}^2 \cdot 10^{-4}$
D+I			
muscle	-6	$35.0 \pm 6.0$	$42.9 \pm 6.2$
in lateralis	7	$40.4 \pm 6.1$	$42.2 \pm 11.8$
muscle	4	$46.0 \pm 11.0$	$60.1 \pm 11.3$
of group			
in lateralis	-62	$43.4 \pm 12.0$	$52.7 \pm 14.6$

††† For mean  $\pm$  SD of the individual mean values estimated from 20-25 fibres of each type. †††† denotes S.E.

range as the orienteers ( $n=24$ ) had the same low proportion IIC fibres as the rest of control group and consequently differed significantly from the orienteers ( $p < 0.001$ ). IIC fibre shows similarities to a fibre type which exists in fetal skeletal muscle and which is frequently found in muscle of the newborn (Riley 1973, Colling-Saklin, personal communication). The staining of IIC fibres is positive after both preincubation at pH 4.3 and 4.3. Since mitochondrial ATPase shows the same alkaline and acid stability as the IIC fibres, the stain characteristics of this fibre type might depend on an interference with mitochondrial ATPase. Semab and Yumit (1973) have shown that mitochondrial ATPase in muscle of the newborn rat is four times more active than actomyosin ATPase in the same muscle. In addition, Riley (1973) found that during regeneration of an injured muscle IIC fibres repeat the developing sequence which has been described during fetal life. The regenerating fibres pass a stage, where the myofibrillar ATPase stain is positive after both alkaline and acid preincubation. Thus, the IIC fibres occurring in the orienteers might be regenerating muscle fibres, in which the regeneration process has started. Against this hypothesis speaks the fact that no necrotic fibres or fibres in the myoblast form which are seen during regeneration and regeneration (Riley 1973) have been observed in the biopsies from the orienteers.

Another explanation of the high percentage IIC fibres in the leg muscles of the orienteers may be an increased rate of the denervation-reinnervation processes which normally occur at a slow pace (Morris 1969). In this connection it may be pointed out that with increasing age the denervation-reinnervation rate is progressively increased and grouping of type I fibres develops (Jennelotens *et al.* 1971). Furthermore, an increased occurrence of IIC fibres in intermediate fibres (as judged from the NADH-dehydrogenase stain) has been described also in connection with collateral reinnervation and type grouping in neuromuscular disease, and this increase appears without the occurrence of fibres in the myoblast form as in regeneration processes (Morris 1970, Edström, personal communication).

The fibre areas in the leg muscles of the orienteers tended to be small, especially the type I fibres in gastrocnemius, which is in contrast to the findings of increasing area of type I fibres in endurance training (Gollnick *et al.* 1973, Saltin *et al.* 1976). However in these longitudinal training studies the subjects were training on the bicycle ergometer at a rather high

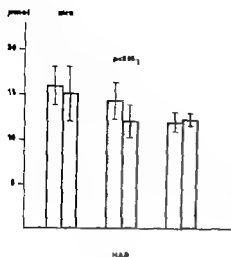


Fig. 4. Muscle enzyme activities in the crabs across two groups. The bars represent the mean value  $\pm$  SD of enzyme activity in gastrocnemius and vastus lateralis of group D (4 subjects) and group I (4 subjects).

capacity and in the cat also have been found to be less fatiguable (Brooke and Kaiser 1971, Jansson 1975, Burke *et al.* 1973). Such a conversion might indicate that the transition has altered the myosin molecule (*cf.* Brooke and Kaiser 1970 b), which in turn might have altered contraction characteristics. Support of this conversion hypothesis might be found in the fact that in the ATPase stain (after preincubation at pH 4.6) the colour intensity of different IIB fibres can vary from pale greyish to dark black in the orienteers, suggesting different stages of conversion. In the control subjects more distinct differences between IIA and IIB fibres were generally found. However it is not established if the basis of classification into IIA and IIB fibres depends on qualitative and/or quantitative differences in the characteristics of the myosin molecule of functional importance. Samaha and Yano (1972) and Guth (1973) have reported that mitochondrial ATPase can interfere with the myofibrillar ATPase stain. However the mitochondrial ATPase is both alkaline and acid stable and a mitochondrial suspension stains dark after preincubations at pH 10.4 as well as at pH 4.35 but both IIA and IIB fibres stain negatively at pH 4.35. This suggests that the difference between IIA and IIB is not dependent upon interference with mitochondrial ATPase.

IIC fibres occurred more frequently in the leg muscles of the orienteers than of the controls (Hedberg and Jansson 1976). This seems not to be directly an effect of the difference in type I-type II relationship since those control subjects with percentage type I fibres in the

TABLE III. SDH activity in type I and type II muscle fibres from vastus lateralis and gastrocnemius in 7 orienteers.

	SDH in type I $\mu\text{mol} \times \text{g}^{-1} \text{w}^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$	SDH in type II $\mu\text{mol} \times \text{g}^{-1} \text{w}^{-1} \text{min}^{-1}$	p	SDH type I / SDH type II
gastrocnemius	$37.4 \pm 7.5$ (36)	$36.7 \pm 7.1$ (18)	$>0.05$	1.0
vastus lateralis	$23.7 \pm 6.7$ (34)	$18.8 \pm 8.3$ (8)	$<0.05$	1.3

Values are means  $\pm$  SD and values within parentheses are number of fibre pools analysed. Each pool contains 3-6 fibres of the same type (5-10  $\mu\text{g}$  dry weight).  $p < 0.05$  denotes that the difference between SDH in type I and type II fibres is significant at the level of 5%.

is not significantly lower than in untrained subjects. Gastrocnemius also had higher SDH activity than vastus lateralis. Thus, the effect of training on SDH activity was pronounced in gastrocnemius. This is in good agreement with other studies which have shown a greater involvement of gastrocnemius than of vastus lateralis during level running (Bilodeau *et al.* 1974).

This study is supported by a grant from the Research Council of the Swedish Sport Federation.

## References

- BILDEAU, P. Capillary density in skeletal muscle of man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 95 203-205.
- BILDEAU, P. M. and J. CLORE. The transformation of myosin in cross-innervated rat muscles. *J. Physiol.* (Lond.) 1974 233 435-474.
- BILDEAU, P. M., K. VONDERA, R. RAY, V. VITTE, J. TESSIER, E. MACKOVA, E. SPETNAROV and M. MALKOVKA. Energy activity patterns of energy supplying metabolites in the quadriceps femoris muscle (vastus lateralis). *Physiol. Arch. ges. Physiol.* 1976 361 169-173.
- BILDEAU, P. M. Muscle electrolytes in man determined by neutron activation analysis on needle biopsy specimens. A study on normal subjects, kidney patients with chronic diarrhoea. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1976 Suppl. 48 1-118.
- BILDEAU, P. M., P. INDER and L. HERDMANN. Capillary supply of skeletal muscle fibres in untrained and endurance trained man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 Suppl. 440 178.
- BILDEAU, P. M. and K. KAMER. Muscle fibre types: How many and what kind? *Arch. Neurol.* 1970 23 578-579.
- BILDEAU, P. M. and K. KAMER. Three myosin ATPase systems: the nature of their pH lability and solubility. *J. Biochem. Biophys.* 1970 18 670-672.
- BILDEAU, P. M., D. M. LEVINE, P. TEASER and P. E. ZAJAC III. Physiological types and histochemical profiles in motor units of cat gastrocnemius. *J. Physiol.* (Lond.) 1973 234 723-748.
- BILDEAU, P. M., L.-O. ELLERED and L. OUL. Studies on blood lipids during exercise. IV. Arterial concentrations of plasma free fatty acids and glycerol during and after prolonged exercise in normal man. *Lab. clin. Med.* 1963 61 724-728.
- BILDEAU, P. M., E. JAMNEN, P. D. GOLLINCK and B. SALTIN. Glycogen utilization in the leg muscles of man during isometric and uphill running. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 91 473-481.
- BILDEAU, P. M. and K. TOLLBERG. Area estimation of transversely sectioned muscle fibres. *Z. für Morph.* 1968 69 164-178.
- BILDEAU, P. M., E. JAMNEN, J. FENNERICHON, A. W. T. YLON and B. SALTIN. Metabolic characteristics of fibre types in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 95 153-165.
- BILDEAU, P. M., R. B. ARMSTRONG, C. W. SAUBERT, K. PERM and B. SALTIN. Enzyme activity and fibre composition in skeletal muscle of untrained and trained man. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1972 33 312-319.
- BILDEAU, P. M., R. B. ARMSTRONG, B. SALTIN, C. W. SAUBERT IV, W. L. SZYMOWICZ and R. E. SZYMOWICZ. Effect of training on enzyme activity and fibre composition of human skeletal muscle. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1973 34 107-111.
- BILDEAU, P. M. Fact and artifact in the histochemical procedure for myofibrillar ATPase. *Exp. Neurol.* 1973 41 440-450.
- JACQUELDT, L. and J. WARRIN. Metabolism of free fatty acids and ketone bodies in skeletal muscle. In: *Muscle Metabolism during Exercise*. Ed. R. Pernow & B. Saltin. Plenum Press, New York and London. 1974.
- JACQUELDT, L. and E. J. VIKOR. Skelettmuskelfiberkomposition, kapacitet och intresse för olika tyngd och utholdelse belastning i gymnasieskolor. *Folksamhetsrapporter* Umeå. 1976.
- JACQUELDT, L. O. Adaptation of skeletal muscle to endurance exercise. *Med. Sci. Sports* 1975 7 155-164.
- JACQUELDT, L. O. The type II fibres in human skeletal muscle: Distribution and biochemical characteristics. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 95 47A.
- JACQUELDT, L. O., L. E. TOLLBERG and N. WALTON. Histochemical aspects of five limb muscles in old man. An autopsy study. *J. Neurol. Sci.* 1971 34 259-276.



relative load and the tension development in the leg muscles might have differed from those in the orienteers.

The number of capillaries has not been studied in all orienteers but in those studied mean  $\pm$  SD of  $4.6 \pm 0.7$  capillaries was found around each fibre, which does not differ from that found in untrained subjects ( $4.3 \pm 0.8$  in our own unpublished normal material), but the number of capillaries per unit area in the orienteers was about 1.5–2 times normal. The capillary density in the untrained and trained subjects is in agreement with other studies (Andersen 1975 Brodal *et al.* 1976). That we did not find a high number of capillaries per each fibre, as other investigators have done, is mainly explained by the small fibre area in the orienteers. These findings regarding high capillary density and small fibre area support the classic concept of the importance of short diffusion distance in the tissue (Krogh 1913) to facilitate oxygen transport to all parts of the muscle fibre during exercise.

**Quantitative muscle enzyme measurements** Activities of the oxidative enzymes SDH and HAD were higher in the orienteers than in the controls. This could be an effect of training or the result of the difference in fibre composition between orienteers and control subjects. However, the subgroup of the controls mentioned above with the same fibre composition as the orienteers displayed the same levels of SDH and HAD activities as the whole control group. This suggests that the level of oxidative enzyme activities is dependent more on the degree of physical activity than on the fibre composition. Staudte *et al.* (1973) have shown that sprint training in the rat increases enzymes in Krebs cycle but not the fat oxidizing enzyme HAD. This is probably related to the high rate of carbohydrate oxidation in this type of work. The present study suggests that long distance training increases the fat oxidation enzyme HAD approximately to the same extent as Krebs cycle enzyme. Furthermore, the HAD activity was highest in group D, the most extreme distance training group, although there was no difference in SDH or PFK activity between the groups. During prolonged heavy exercise plasma FFA increases to levels 2–3 times that at rest (Carlson *et al.* 1963) and consequently group D in all probability performs a great proportion of their training with high arterial FFA concentrations. Since arterial FFA concentration is the most important single determinant of FFA extraction by the working skeletal muscle (Hagenfeldt and Wahren 1971) the relative contribution of fatty acids to oxidative metabolism is in all probability high and this might be the factor which in turn leads to increased HAD activity.

In muscles of untrained subjects there are differences in staining intensity for e.g. NADH-dehydrogenase between type I and II fibres, and quantitative measurements of SDH in untrained muscles have shown a ratio between SDH in type I and SDH in type II fibres of 1.5 (Essén *et al.* 1975) (Fig. 4). The leg muscles of the orienteers showed a more homogeneous staining pattern for NADH-dehydrogenase suggesting that there are no or only minor differences in oxidative capacity (Fig. 1). In gastrocnemius also the quantitative measurements revealed that there was no significant difference between SDH in type I and SDH in type II fibres. Thus, the endurance training seems to have produced a marked increase in SDH activity especially in the type II fibres, which apparently have the ability to adapt to high oxidative demand. Thus adaptation might to some extent be the result of a conversion of IIB to IIA fibres. The ratio SDH in type I/SDH in type II in vastus lateralis on the other

was not significantly lower than in untrained subjects. Gastrocnemius also had higher SDH activity than vastus lateralis. Thus, the effect of training on SDH activity was pronounced in gastrocnemius. This is in good agreement with other studies which have shown a greater involvement of gastrocnemius than of vastus lateralis during level running (Åstrand *et al.* 1974).

This study was supported by a grant from the Research Council of the Swedish Sport Federation.

## References

- ÅSTRAND, P. Capillary density in skeletal muscle of man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975, 95, 203-205.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M. and J. CLOM. The transformation of myosin in cross-unselected rat muscles. *J. Physiol.* (Lond.) 1971, 223, 455-474.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., K. VONDERA, R. RATH, V. VITK, J. TERNINGER, E. MACEDOVA, S. SPRYMAROV and M. MALKOVKA. The energy pattern of energy supplying metabolism in the quadriceps femoris muscle (vastus lateralis). *Pflügers Arch. ges. Physiol.* 1976, 361, 169-173.
- ÅSTRAND, P. Muscle electrolytes in man determined by electron activation analysis on needle biopsy samples. A study on normal subjects, kidney patients with chronic dialysis. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1972, Suppl. 68, 1-110.
- ÅSTRAND, P. and F. INGER. Capillary supply of skeletal muscle fibres in untrained and distance trained men. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, Suppl. 440, 179.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M. and K. KARLSSON. Muscle fibre types. How many and what kind? *Arch. Neurol.* 1970, 23, 3-578.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M. and K. KARLSSON. Three myosin ATPase systems: the nature of their pH lability and solubility. *biochem. J. Biochem. C, biochem.* 1970, 18, 670-672.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., R. E. D. M. LITTLE, P. TARRA and F. E. ZAJAC III. Physiological types and histochemical profiles in motor units of cat gastrocnemius. *J. Physiol.* (Lond.) 1973, 234, 723-748.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., L.-O. EKELUND and L. ÖRÖ. Studies on blood lipids during exercise. IV. Arterial concentrations of plasma free fatty acids and glycerol during and after prolonged exercise in normal man. *Lab. Clin. Med.* 1963, 61, 714-729.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., L. E. J. VONN, P. D. COLLIER and B. SALTIN. Glycogen utilization in the leg muscle of man during level and uphill running. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974, 91, 475-481.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M. and K. TONDELAND. After contraction of transversely sectioned muscle fibres. *Z. Zell. Molek. Biol.* 1968, 66, 166-178.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., L. E. J. VONN, J. HENRIKSSON, A. W. T. YLOR and B. SALTIN. Metabolic characteristics of fibre types in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975, 95, 153-165.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., P. D. R. B. ARMSTRONG, C. W. SAUBERT, K. PRIEST and B. SALTIN. Enzyme activity and fibre composition in skeletal muscle of untrained and trained men. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1972, 33, 312-319.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., P. D. R. B. ARMSTRONG, B. SALTIN, C. W. SAUBERT IV and W. L. SZCZEPANOWICZ and R. E. SWENBERG. Effect of training on enzyme activity and fibre composition of human skeletal muscle. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1973, 34, 107-111.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., L. FAST and A. STRAND. The histochemical procedure for myofibrillar ATPase. *Exp. Neurol.* 1973, 41, 440-458.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M. and J. WANNER. Metabolism of free fatty acids and ketone bodies in skeletal muscle. In: *Muscle Metabolism during Exercise*. Ed. R. Pernow & B. Saltin. Plenum Press, New York and London, 1971.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M. and L. E. J. VONN. Skelettmuskelfiberkomposition, kapacitet och utnyttjande för olika fysiska belastningar bland elever i gymnasiet. *Prelegatiska rapporter Umeå* 1976.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M. Adaptation of skeletal muscle to endurance exercise. *Med. Sci. Sports* 1975, 7, 155-164.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M. The type II fibres in human skeletal muscle: Distribution and biochemical characteristics. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975, 95, 47A.
- ÅSTRAND, P. M., R. E. TONDELAND and N. WALTON. Histochemical aspects of five limb muscles in old age. An autopsy study. *J. Neurol. Sci.* 1971, 34, 239-276.

- JOHNSON M. A., J. POLGAR, D. WEITMAN and D. APPLETON, Data on the distribution of twenty-three human muscles. An autopsy study. *J. Neurol. Sci.* 1973, 18, 111-129.
- KARLSSON J. A., SÄÖBOM A., TORSTENSSON, B., HULTÉN and K. FRITH, LDH isoenzymes in skeletal muscle endurance and strength trained athletes. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973, 93, 150-156.
- KROGH, A., The number of distribution of capillaries in muscles with calculations of the oxygen per head necessary for supplying the tissue. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1918/19, 52, 409-415.
- MORRIS, C. J. Human skeletal muscle fibre type grouping and collateral reinnervation. *J. Neurol. & surg. Psychiat.* 1969, 32, 440-444.
- MORRIS, C. J. The significance of intermediate fibres in reinnervated human skeletal muscle. *J. Neurol. Sci.* 1970, 33, 129-136.
- NOVIKOFF A. B., W. STIM and J. DRUCKER, Mitochondrial localization of oxidation enzymes: results with two tetrazolium salts. *J. biophys. biochem. Cytol.* 1961, 9, 47-61.
- PADYKULA, H. A. and A. HERMAN, The specificity of the histochemical method for adenosine triphosphatase. *J. Histochem. Cytochem.* 1955, 3, 170-195.
- RILEY D. A., Histochemical changes in ATPase activity during regeneration of adult skeletal muscle. *Exp. Neurol.* 1973, 41, 690-704.
- SALTIN B., K. NAZAR, D. L. COSTILL, E. STIM, E. JANSSON, B. EMMÉ and P. D. GOLLNICK, The inter-training response. Peripheral and central adaptations to one-legged exercise. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, 96, 289-305.
- SAMARA, F. J. and E. J. YUMIS, Quantitative and histochemical demonstration of calcium activated mitochondrial ATPase in skeletal muscle. *Exp. Neurol.* 1973, 41, 431-439.
- STAUDTE, H. W., G. V. EXNER and D. PETTE, Effects of short-term high intensity (sprint) training on contractile and metabolic characteristics of fast and slow muscle of rat. *Pflügers Arch. ges. Physiol.* 1973, 344, 159-168.
- STRÉTER, F. A., J. GERGELY, S. SALOMONS and M. ROMANUL, Synthesis by fast muscle of myosin chain characteristics of slow muscle in response to longterm stimulation. *Nature New Biology* 1971, 231, 17-19.
- TAYLOR, A. W., B. EMMÉ and B. SALTIN, Myosin ATPase in skeletal muscle of healthy men. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974, 91, 568-570.
- WATTENBERG, L. W. and J. L. LEONG, Effects of coenzyme Q<sub>10</sub> and menadione on succinate dehydrogenase activity as measured by tetrazolium salt reduction. *J. Histochem. Cytochem.* 1960, 8, 294-304.

## Early Oestrogen-Induced Changes in Uterine Albumin Exchange in Mice

By

N. G. ARVIDSON

Received 4 January 1977

### Abstract

ARVIDSON, N. G. Early oestrogen-induced changes in uterine albumin exchange in mice. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 325-331.

Effect of the oestrogens, oestradiol and oestrone, on plasma albumin dynamics in the uterus was studied in mice. A double isotope technique with  $^{125}\text{I}$ - and  $^{51}\text{Cr}$ -labelled human serum albumin was used. The objectives to measure the extravascular accumulation of albumin were to use one labelled albumin as "permeability marker" (30 min circulation time) the other as plasma volume indicator (3 min circulation time). The oestrogens increased the extravascular accumulation of labelled albumin in the uterus but not in placenta or heart muscle. The accumulation was maximal after 4 h (75% higher than in controls) and significant as early as 2 h after oestrogen administration. It cannot be decided whether the increase in albumin accumulation was due to an increase in permeability and/or to an increase in the total length of perfused capillaries.

The acute effect of oestrogens on the spayed uterus can be divided into two phases. Firstly, an early response of increased blood flow, increased blood volume and oedema (Peterson & Spaziani 1969, 1971). This early vascular response is apparent shortly after injection. A second response of increased blood flow can be seen within 30-45 min in rats (e.g. Peterson & Spaziani 1969) and mice (e.g. Huckabee *et al.* 1970, Killam *et al.* 1973). During this phase the wet weight of the uterus increases, but there is no increase in dry weight. Secondly, there is an oedematous phase beginning after 10-20 h with an increase in dry weight.

Oestrone and oestradiol are potent agents in inducing the early vascular response (Hisaw 1959). They have a high affinity to the oestrogen receptor, but oestrone has a short retention time compared to oestradiol on the receptor site in uterus (Miller 1969) with much less ability to promote uterine growth.

The purpose of this study is to report a relatively uncomplicated quantitative method of measuring oestrogen-induced effects on extravascular accumulation of albumin in the uterus.

Some of these results were presented at the XVth Scandinavian Congress of Physiology and Pharmacology Århus 1976.

## Materials and Methods

24–28 g mice of the NMRI-strain were used. They had free access to water and food (common) and a 12/12 h light/dark rhythm. All mice were spayed at least 8 days before priming with 8–m benzoate s.c. in 0.1 ml olive oil. The experiments were run 10 days after priming.

To estimate permeability  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA (human serum albumin) (AB Atomenergi, Stockholm) and  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA (Radiochemical Centre, Amersham, England) were used. Immediately prior to the use the iodine labelled albumins were purified by passage through a G-25 Sephadex column in 0.1 M NaCl (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden). Unlabelled bovine albumin (crystallized, Sigma Chemical Co. Mo. U.S.A.) was added so that the total amount of albumin injected was less than 1% of the animal's own plasma albumin pool. The albumin was not screened (see further Sassen *et al.* 1968) before use.  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA was injected into one retroorbital plexus and 50  $\mu\text{l}$  of  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA was injected into the other orbital plexus. Approximately 5  $\mu\text{Ci}$  of each radionuclide was injected.

30 s before death, under light ether anaesthesia, a 25  $\mu\text{l}$  blood sample was drawn with a capillary tube from that retroorbital plexus, where  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA had been injected (the isotope injected first) and in a Beckman LS 50 Microtype. 10  $\mu\text{l}$  of serum was counted for radioactivity. Serum or plasma activities could be used interchangeably for practical reasons serum activities were counted in calculating plasma albumin. The animals were killed by cervical fracture. The body was opened, uterus immediately removed, dissected free from extraneous tissue, gently blotted and weighed on a balance (Sauter). Left ventricular heart muscle or diaphragm were used as control and treated in the same way. The tissues were dried for at least 24 h at 100°C to obtain dry weights. No effort was made to keep plasma  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA concentration constant throughout the experiments. The activity of each sample was counted in a 3-channel Packard gamma spectrometer. About 19%  $^{125}\text{I}$  activity appeared in the blood and had to be corrected for. The statistical counting error was in no case above 2%. One case that a part of the injected  $^{125}\text{I}$  and  $^{125}\text{I}$ -labelled albumin was metabolized during the experiment, some free  $^{125}\text{I}$  and  $^{125}\text{I}$ -iodide would be present in blood and tissues. To determine the amount of free  $^{125}\text{I}$  and  $^{125}\text{I}$ -iodide, heart muscle, liver, kidney and uterus were pooled from the same animal. The free isotopes in plasma were also determined. The tissues were homogenized and the precipitated with cold 50% TCA after addition of one drop of 1 M 10% sodium  $^{125}\text{I}$ -iodide to the homogenate. The activity of the precipitate and the supernatant was determined after centrifugation. The  $^{125}\text{I}$  radioactive iodide was less than 2%.

Oestrinol (1,3,5(10)-oestratriene-3,16 $\alpha$ ,17 $\beta$ -triol) and oestradiol (1,3,5(10)-oestratriene-3,17 $\beta$ -diol) (Chemical Co.) were dissolved in 50  $\mu\text{l}$  propylene glycol in 0.9% NaCl and were given s.c. in the control group received the appropriate vehicle. There were 4–5 animals in each group.

*Technique in estimating extravascular uterine uptake of albumin*  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA was injected 10 min before death. During this time fraction will penetrate the capillary wall and thus give an extravascular uptake of albumin. Obviously much of the activity will stay in the capillary lumen. A second injection was made 3 min before death with  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA. There are different opinions on the optimal circulation time is optimal, if albumin is used as a plasma volume indicator (e.g. Friedman 1971; Brody *et al.* 1974). However it has been shown that in mice there is no difference in plasma volume whether 2 or 4 min are used (Sassen *et al.* 1968).

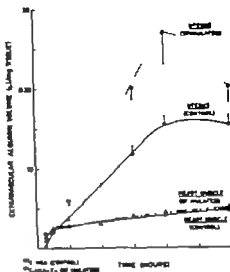
To minimize variation between animals due to differences in amount of labelled albumin and incomplete mixing ( $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA), we have calculated uptake ratios for each isotope in relative terms. Assuming that  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA does not leave the intravascular compartment the calculation of

$$\frac{^{125}\text{I HSA cpm/mg uterus}}{^{125}\text{I HSA cpm/\mu l plasma}} = \frac{^{125}\text{I HSA cpm/mg uterus}}{^{125}\text{I HSA cpm/\mu l plasma}} \text{ gives } \frac{^{125}\text{I HSA open extravascularly/mg}}{^{125}\text{I HSA cpm/\mu l plasma}}$$

This numerical value is the "apparent Plasma Equivalent Extravascular Albumin Volume" (E value) (Bull 1964, 1968).

*Study of uterine total uptake of albumin at different time after oestrogenic stimulation.* The injected  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA 1 h before death and with  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA 30 min before death. This procedure was used for each oestrogen stimulation time. These received the appropriate control groups for each oestrogen stimulation time. In these experiments the time-relationship after stimulation could be followed. Oestradiol was given a dose of 0.1  $\mu\text{g}$ .

Statistical significance was tested with the Student's *t* test. A *p*-value below 0.01 was considered.



1. Effect of oestrogen ( $E_2$ ) stimulation time on (plasma equivalent extravascular space volume).  $^{125}I$ -HSA and 0.1  $\mu g$   $E_2$  or HSA and  $E_2$  vehicle, respectively were injected at zero time. (Mean values are shown, vertical bars represent 1 SE) \* $p$  0.05, \*\* $p$  0.01 \*\*\* $p$  < 0.001

## Results

It was important to know whether the kinetic behaviour of  $^{125}I$ -HSA differed in any way between control and oestrogen treated animals. Plasma activity in the same control animal was measured after injection of  $^{125}I$  HSA at zero time, at 1, 3, 5, 10 and 30 min. The same conditions were used for animals injected with 0.1  $\mu g$  oestradiol 2.5 h before  $^{125}I$  HSA injection. The samples were drawn from the un.injected orbit. The plasma activity of  $^{125}I$  HSA in 3 control and 3 oestrogen stimulated animals, in percent of the plasma activity at 1 min, differed very much in parallel. At 30 min the values were 84.8, 74.5 and 86.4% versus 75.3, 53 and 79.8%, respectively. Thus, oestrogen did not alter the fate of plasma protein concentration appreciably.

The relation between stimulation time and vascular response is illustrated in Fig. 1. Here 0.1  $\mu g$  oestrol and  $^{125}I$ -HSA were injected simultaneously at zero time and the EAV was followed at 10 and 30 min, 1 h, 2 h, 3 h, 4 h and 6 h.  $^{125}I$ -HSA was injected 3 min before each at each time investigated. Control animals received  $^{125}I$  HSA only at zero time. There was a rapid uterine accumulation of  $^{125}I$ -HSA both in control and oestrol-treated uterus which was far above that in heart muscle. Oestrol showed a tendency to increase uterine plasma accumulation after 1 h which was significant after 2 h of stimulation. The effect reached a maximum at 4 h and then declined.

Fig. 2 shows a slightly different way to analyze the relation between stimulation time and vascular response. Here the animals were stimulated by 1  $\mu g$  oestradiol at zero time and a fixed circulation time of 30 min for  $^{125}I$ -HSA and 3 min for  $^{125}I$  HSA was used. The extravascular activity of  $^{125}I$ -HSA was calculated as above. A maximum value was reached at 4 h with a decline towards 6 h.

Fig. 3 shows another experimental approach to the study of the time-response relationship. Here, fixed circulations times, 0.5 and 1 h, were used for the two labelled albumines

## Materials and Methods

24–28 g mice of the NMRI strain were used. They had free access to water and food (common) and a 12/12 h light/dark rhythm. All mice were spayed at least 8 days before priming with 0.1 mg benzoate s.c. in 0.1 ml olive oil. The experiments were run 10 days after priming.

To estimate permeability  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA (human serum albumin) (AB Atomenergi, Sweden, see  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA (Radiochemical Centre, Amersham, England) were used. Immediately prior to the use the iodine labelled albumins were purified by passage through a B 25 Sephadex column in 0.1 M NaCl (Pharmacia, Uppsala, Sweden). Unlabelled bovine albumin (crystallized, Sigma Chemical Co. 1 Mo. U.S.A.) was added so that the total amount of albumin injected was less than 2% of the own plasma albumin pool. The albumin was not screened (see further Sassen *et al.* 1968) below.  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA was injected 1 to one retroorbital plexus and 50  $\mu\text{l}$  of  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA was injected into the other retroorbital plexus. Approximately 5  $\mu\text{Ci}$  of each radionuclide was injected.

30 s before death, under light ether anaesthesia, a 5  $\mu\text{l}$  blood sample was drawn from the capillaries from that retroorbital plexus, where  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA had been injected (the isotope injected first) and in a Beckman 152 Microfuge 10  $\mu\text{l}$  of serum was counted for radioactivity. Serum or plasma activities could be used interchangeably for practical reasons serum activities were counted as calculating "plasma" albumin. The animals were killed by cervical fracture. The body was opened immediately removed, dissected free from extraneous tissue, gently blotted and weighed on a balance (Sauter). Left ventricular heart muscle or diaphragm were used as control and treated in the same way. The tissues were dried for at least 24 h at 100°C to obtain dry weights. No effort was made to determine plasma  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA concentration constant throughout the experiments. The activity of each isotope was counted in a 3-channel Packard gamma spectrometer. About 19%  $^{125}\text{I}$  activity appeared in the  $^{125}\text{I}$  and had to be corrected for. The statistical counting error was in no case above 2%. One cannot be sure that part of the injected  $^{125}\text{I}$  and  $^{125}\text{I}$ -labelled albumin was metabolized during the experiment. Some free  $^{125}\text{I}$  and  $^{125}\text{I}$  iodide would be present in blood and tissues. To determine the amount of free  $^{125}\text{I}$  and  $^{125}\text{I}$  iodide, heart muscle, liver, kidney and uterus were pooled from the same animal. The free isotope in plasma was also determined. The tissues were homogenized and the proteins precipitated with cold 50% TCA after addition of one drop of 1 M  $10^{-4}$  M sodium  $^{125}\text{I}$ -iodide to each. The activity of the precipitate and the supernatant was determined after centrifugation. The free radioactive iodide was less than 2%.

Oestradiol (1,3,5(10)-oestratriene-3,17 $\beta$ -diol) and oestradiol (1,3,5(10)-oestratriene-3,17 $\beta$ -diol) (Chemical Co.) were dissolved in 50% propylene glycol in 0.9% NaCl and were given s.c. in 0.1 ml. The control group received the appropriate vehicle. There were 4–5 animals in each group.

*Technique in estimating rat vascular uterine uptake of albumin.*  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA was injected 16 min before death. During this time fraction will penetrate the capillary wall and thus give an indication of extravascular uptake of albumin. Obviously, much of the activity will stay in the capillary lumen. A second injection was made 3 min before death with  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA. There are different opinions about the optimal time interval, if albumin is used as a plasma volume indicator (cf. Friedman 1955, 1971; Brody *et al.* 1974). However, it has been shown that in mice there is no difference in plasma volume whether 2 or 4 ml are used (Sassen *et al.* 1968).

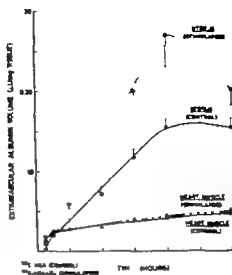
To minimize variation between animals due to differences in amount of labelled albumin injected, incomplete mixing ( $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA), we have calculated uptake ratios for each isotope in relation to each other. Assuming that  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA does not leave the intravascular compartment the calculation of

$$\frac{^{125}\text{I} \text{ HSA cpm/mg uterus}}{^{125}\text{I} \text{ HSA cpm/\mu l plasma}} = \frac{^{125}\text{I} \text{ HSA cpm/mg uterus}}{^{125}\text{I} \text{ HSA cpm/\mu l plasma}} \text{ gives } \frac{^{125}\text{I} \text{ HSA cpm extravascularly/mg uterus}}{^{125}\text{I} \text{ HSA cpm/\mu l plasma}}$$

This numerical value is the "apparent Plasma Equivalent Extravascular Albumin Volume" (EAV) (Björk 1964, 1968).

*Study of uterine total uptake of albumin at different times after oestrogenic stimulation.* The animals were injected with  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA 1 h before death and with  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA 30 min before death. This procedure was used for each oestrogen stimulation time. These received the appropriate control group. Here, diaphragm was used as control tissue. In these experiments the time-relationship after oestrogen stimulation could be followed. Oestradiol was given in a dose of 0.1  $\mu\text{g}$ .

Statistical significance was tested with the Student's *t* test. A *p*-value below 0.01 was considered significant.



## Results

It is important to know whether the kinetic behaviour of  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA differed in any way between control and oestrogen treated animals. Plasma activity in the same control animal measured after injection of  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA at zero time, at 1, 3, 5, 10 and 30 min. The same conditions were used for animals injected with 0.1  $\mu\text{g}$  oestradiol 2.5 h before  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA injection. The samples were drawn from the uninjected orbit. The plasma activity of  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA in control and 3 oestrogen stimulated animals, in percent of the plasma activity at 1 min, differed very much in parallel. At 30 min the values were 84.8, 74.5 and 86.4% versus 75.3 and 79.8%, respectively. Thus, oestrogen did not alter the fate of plasma protein concentration appreciably.

The relation between stimulation time and vascular response is illustrated in Fig. 1. Here 1  $\mu\text{g}$  oestradiol and  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA were injected simultaneously at zero time and the EAV was followed at 10 and 30 min, 1 h, 2 h, 3 h, 4 h and 6 h.  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA was injected 3 min before each at each time investigated. Control animals received  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA only at zero time. There was a rapid uterine accumulation of  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA both in control and oestradiol-treated uteri which was far above that in heart muscle. Oestradiol showed tendency to increase uterine albumin accumulation after 1 h which was significant after 2 h of stimulation. The effect reached a maximum at 4 h and then declined.

Fig. 2 shows a slightly different way to analyze the relation between stimulation time and vascular response. Here the animals were stimulated by 1  $\mu\text{g}$  oestradiol at zero time and a fixed circulation time of 30 min for  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA and 3 min for  $^{125}\text{I}$  HSA was used. The extracellular activity of  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA was calculated as above. A maximum value is reached at 4 h with a decline towards 6 h.

Fig. 3 shows another experimental approach to the study of the time-response relationship. Here fixed circulation times, 0.5 and 1 h, were used for the two labelled albumins.



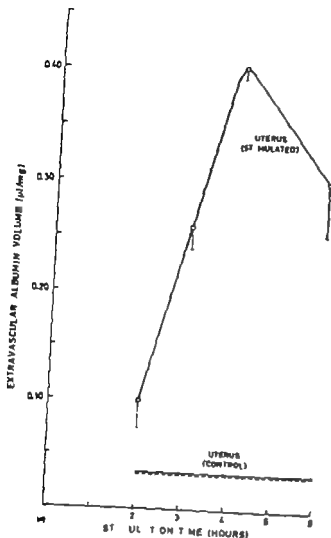


Fig. 4. Effect of different stimulation times on EA<sup>1</sup> injected at zero time. A fixed time (0.5 h) for <sup>125</sup>I-HSA was further legends to Fig. 1.)

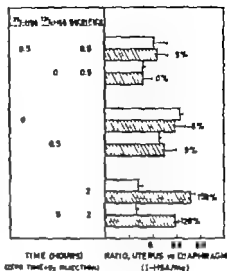
In the same animal, Oestradiol 0.1 μg or vehicle were injected at zero time. Uterine accumulation was related to diaphragm accumulation. Also in this experimental clear-cut oestrogen-induced increase in uterine albumin accumulation is observed (values calculated in per cent of controls because of the above mentioned different times for <sup>125</sup>I HSA and <sup>125</sup>I HSA)

### Discussion

The characteristics of the microcirculation differ from tissue to tissue. This was shown by Clark and Clark (1935) and Grotte (1956) and is now well established (e.g. Majno). One characteristic of the uterine vascular bed is its sensitivity to oestrogenic stimulation. The basis for this specific sensitivity is not yet known; we have focused our study on vascular permeability.

Many different methods are available for estimating permeability. In recent years, proteins, e.g. albumin, have become increasingly used in permeability studies. More than one labelled protein has been used. The use of macromolecules labelled with d

Effect of different stimulation times with oestradione ( $E_2$ ) on albumin accumulation in uterus implants.  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA was injected into the same animal at 1 h and  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA 0.5 h before sacrifice.  $E_2$  was injected at zero time. Mean values and vertical bars represent 1 S.E. and figures at top of the corresponding control. Significance only reached after 2 h stimulation time.



oestrogen (here  $^{125}\text{I}$ - and  $^{125}\text{I}$ -albumin) has obvious advantages. The double isotope technique as used here eliminates possible interindividual differences in organ plasma flow—and hence makes it possible to subtract the amount of the permeability marker in the vessel lumen.

number of studies were performed to find out optimal conditions for the use of these markers to study the effect of oestrogens. Circulation times between 10 min and 6 h for permeability marker ( $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA) were tested. Finally a short circulation time (30 min) was found to be the most suitable. For instance, it was found that the decline in plasma flow is practically negligible during a 30 min circulation time. Circulation times of 30 min give lower estimates of the EAV increase, mainly because of the rapid EAV increase also in controls. This is illustrated in Fig. 1 and Fig. 2. If a variable circulation and stimulation time is used, as in Fig. 1 the ratio EAV stimulated animals/EAV control animals is about 1.6, 1.7 and 1.8 after 2, 3 and 4 h, respectively. If a fixed circulation time of 30 min is used (Fig. 2) sensitivity is increased since the ratio will be more than 3, 8 and 10 after 2, 3 and 4 h of stimulation time, respectively. In a separate experiment (not shown) a fixed stimulation time for oestradiol (7 h) and a variable circulation time for  $^{125}\text{I}$ -HSA was used. The ratio was 3.0 after 30 min, 4.1 after 2 h and 2.0 after 4 h circulation time, re-emphasizing the advantage of a comparatively short circulation time. The previously changing effect of oestrogen affecting the vascular system and surrounding tissue is a problem which further strengthens the importance to define a suitable circulation time.

The conventional way (Kahn 1955) to measure oestrogen stimulated accumulation of albumin in the uterus has been to use only one radioisotope labelled albumin and an internal standard (e.g. uterus/diaphragm). This approach is shown in Fig. 3. However much of the albumin may be located extravascularly (Davis 1960). It is therefore not possible to measure the amount of labelled extravascular albumin in a single animal. It is of course possible to

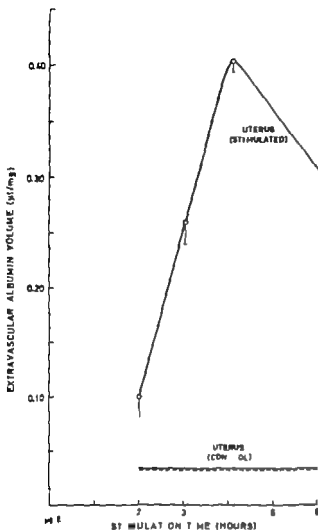


Fig. 2. Effect of different oestradol stimulation times on EAV.  $E_4$  was injected at zero time. A fixed circuit time (0.5 h) for  $^{125}$ I-HSA was used (further legends to Fig. 1)

In the same animal. Oestradiol 0.1  $\mu$ g or vehicle were injected at zero time. Uterine albumin accumulation was related to diaphragm accumulation. Also in this experimental set-up a clear-cut oestrogen-induced increase in uterine albumin accumulation is observed after 4 hours (values calculated in per cent of controls because of the above mentioned different circuit times for  $^{125}$ I-HSA and  $^{125}$ I-HSA)

### Discussion

The characteristics of the microcirculation differ from tissue to tissue. This was suggested by Clark and Clark (1935) and Grotto (1956) and is now well established (e.g. Majno). One characteristic of the uterine vascular bed is its sensitivity to oestrogenic stimulation. The basis for this specific sensitivity is not yet known; we have focused our studies on vascular permeability.

Many different methods are available for estimating permeability. In recent years fluorescent proteins, e.g. albumin, have become increasingly used in permeability studies. Most often only one labelled protein has been used. The use of macromolecules labelled with different



use two groups of animals and different labelled albumin circulation times. If, on the other hand, one finds it unnecessary to use one radionuclide albumin as a plasma volume indicator this isotope can be used as shown in Fig. 3. Here, the increasing accumulation of labelled albumin from zero time after oestrogenic stimulation and onwards is observed in the animal, e.g. at 0.5 and 11 h and thus we get an idea of what time relations are involved from a vascular point of view.

From Fig. 1-3 it can be clearly seen that both oestriol and oestradiol rapidly increase accumulation of labelled albumin in the uterus. Fig. 1 and 2 show that after approximately 2 h stimulation, there is a large increase in labelled albumin accumulation reaching a maximum at 4 h. The effect is of course dose-dependent and the doses used here are near maximum for oestriol and supermaximal for oestradiol (unpublished). Fig. 1 shows that there is a rapid increase in uterine EAV in controls. The decline in EAV from 4 to 6 h in some animals is most probably due to the vanishing stimulatory effect of oestriol, rather than to a "self inhibitory" effect of the oedema itself and is not observed in controls.

The mechanism for an increased extravascular accumulation of a solute is difficult to determine. It might be due to an increase in permeability or to an increase in the total surface area of perfused capillaries, as termed by Renkin (1959-1965) the permeability surface product, PS.

Hechter *et al.* (1941-1942) were the first to claim the presence of an increase in capillary permeability after oestrogenic stimulation. Several later investigations support this view (reviewed by Szego and Roberts 1953 and Spaziani 1975, e.g. Kalman, Kalman and Lowenstein 1958, Davis 1960, Cecil *et al.* 1966, Spaziani and Szego 1969, Peterson and Spaziani 1969-1971, Ham *et al.* 1970). However, a critical review of the publications does not rule out the possibility that what is observed as increased permeability is mainly due to an increase in the total surface area of perfused capillaries. The same concerning uterus and oestrogenic stimulation might be analogous to the same concerning hyperemia in skeletal muscle in activity (Folkow and Mellander 1970, Radawski *et al.* 1970).

Further work is necessary to define which factor in the PS-product of the uterus and the largest change after oestrogenic stimulation.

I am indebted to Dr L. Terenius and Prof A. Bill for valuable advice. The work was supported by the Swedish Cancer Society (Grant no. 43-B75-09X to L. Terenius) and by the Medical Faculty of the University and the Svenska Läkarsällskapet.

## References

- BILL, A., The albumin exchange in the rabbit eye. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1964, 60, 18-29.  
 BILL, A., Capillary permeability to and extravascular dynamics of myoglobin, bovine and gamma globulin in the uterus. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1968, 73, 204-211.  
 BILL, A., G. HERBERG and S. WESTMAN-NAEMER, Red blood cell and plasma volumes, total body water and spleen size in obese-hyperglycemic mice and lean litter mates. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971, 82, 4-14.  
 BLOOM, M. J., K. E. CLARK, L. EDWARDS, CH. OWMAN and N.-O. SÖDERBERG, Determination of blood volume and correlation with various functions (38-37). *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol.* (N.Y.) 1967, 91, 96.  
 CECIL, H. C., J. A. H. WHELAN, JR. and J. BITMAN, Quantitative characterization of uterine vascular permeability changes with estrogen. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1966, 211, 1099-1104.  
 CLARK, E. R. and E. L. CLARK, Observations on changes in blood vascular endothelium in the animal. *Amer. J. Anat.* 1935, 57, 385-438.

l equivalent of the pore, Perl (1971) concluded that the constricted pore effect largely offset the effect of the osmotic reflection coefficient leading to maintenance of the  $37 \text{ \AA}$  slit width estimate.

Indicator diffusion method (Crone 1963 a) for study of transcapillary transport is based on solute diffusion. Consequently it is not complicated by osmotic reflection coefficient corrections. Applying this technique Crone (1963 b) found absence of diffusion restriction to insulin as compared to sucrose across capillary membranes in skeletal muscle. A recent finding, this led to questioning of the Pappenheimer  $30 \text{ \AA}$  pore as absence of restricted diffusion could only be accounted for by assuming existence of larger pores functioning as a non-restricting continuous layer interposed somewhere between blood and interstitial fluid. With a similar approach, Alvarez and Yudilevich (1969) obtained results showing absence of restricted diffusion in heart muscle capillaries in contrast to results reported by Schrier and Johnson (1964). In human skeletal muscle Trap-Jensen and Lassen (1971) found evidence of pronounced restriction to insulin as compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA ( $^{51}\text{Cr}$  ethylenediamine-tetraacetate).

Concomitant thereto, the capillary diffusion capacity CDC (the permeability-surface area product of Renkin, 1953) of the monovalent chelate anion  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA was determined in a pilot study (Paasik 1976) with the single injection, external registration method which is based on indicator diffusion (Sejersen 1970). In the present study CDC for  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -cyanocobalamin ( $^{57}\text{Co}$ -B12) has been determined with the same preparation and technique with the aim of elucidating whether this substance, as compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA, is subject to restricted diffusion during the passage across the continuous endothelium of cutaneous capillaries (Bennett, Luft and Hampton 1959; Majno 1965).

### Experimental procedure

Animal preparation was made in accordance with techniques described previously (Paasik 1976): surgery was performed on female rabbits of this Danish country breed, which had been fasting for 24 hours. Anaesthesia was induced with sodium pentobarbitone  $25 \text{ mg/kg}$  i.v. and supplementary doses were as required. Rectal temperature was kept constant at  $38^\circ\text{C}$ . Tracheostomy was made and an endotracheal tube was introduced. Blood pressures in the right atrium and the common carotid artery were measured via polyethylene catheters. Sixteen strain-gauge transducers and an oscilloscope. Tracings were made on Varian recorder. Through midline section the left abdominal wall was bluntly dissected in the subcutaneous layer of loose connective tissue. The right common iliac artery was ligated and cut 1 cm distal to the ligation, and the aorta was clamped. The needle (external diameter  $0.4 \text{ mm}$ ) of micro-syringe was inserted upstream into the right common iliac artery. The clamp on the aorta was removed, the heart was heparinized, and heart-beat was determined. A rubber band was placed around the left circumflex iliac artery and led through polyethylene tube. Two minor branches from the left circumflex iliac artery to abdominal wall muscles and inguinal fat pad were ligated. The loose skin was pulled laterally and the exposed surface was covered with gauze and plastic sheets. The skin was kept at a constant temperature of  $37^\circ\text{C}$  by means of a thermostated copper plate heating the hairy surface. A one inch (25.4 mm) Geiger-Müller detector (PW 4111, Type A, Philips, the Netherlands) was collimated to view the skin surface only and connected to universal counting goniometer spectrometer (Medtronic A/S, Denmark) around the  $5.122 \text{ MeV}$  photopeak of  $^{57}\text{Co}$ . Papaverine (a smooth muscle relaxant) was administered locally by means of the skin and on the outside of the left profound circumflex iliac artery at the aortic bifurcation  $0.5 \text{ ml}$  ( $20 \text{ mg/ml}$ ) papaverine was injected into the left profound circumflex iliac artery before period of study.  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -B12 ( $30 \text{ } \mu\text{Ci}$ ) was injected into the left profound circumflex iliac artery before period of study.  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -B12 specific activity  $130\text{--}300 \text{ } \mu\text{Ci}/\text{mg}$  cyanocobalamin; The Radiochemical Centre Ltd, Oxford, Great Britain with the following technique: The tip of the needle was introduced

## Absence of Restricted Diffusion in Cutaneous Capillaries

By

WILLIAM P. PAAKKE

Received 6 January 1977

---

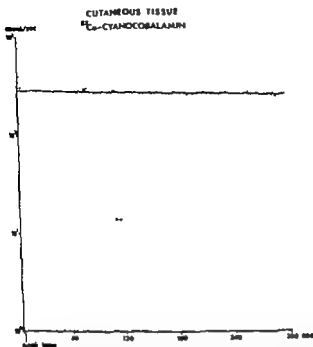
### Abstract

PAAKKE, W. P. *Absence of restricted diffusion in cutaneous capillaries.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 332-339

Capillary permeability in cutaneous tissue to  $^{59}\text{Co}$ -cyanocobalamin ( $^{59}\text{Co}$ -B<sub>12</sub>) as determined by a single injection, external registration method. The capillary diffusion capacity CDC (the permeability surface area product, PS) was  $\approx 3 \text{ ml}/100 \text{ g min}$ . Capillary extraction was 0.48 at a plasma flow of 4  $100 \text{ g min}$ . Results were compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA data from a previous study with identical media preparation. As  $\text{CDC}({}^{51}\text{Cr EDTA})/\text{CDC}({}^{59}\text{Co-B}_{12})$  was 1.61 and as  $\text{D}({}^{51}\text{Cr EDTA})/\text{D}({}^{59}\text{Co-B}_{12})$  ratio between the free diffusion coefficient in water at  $37^\circ\text{C}$ , was 1.79 it is concluded that restricted diffusion does not occur in cutaneous tissue for  $^{59}\text{Co}$ -B<sub>12</sub> as compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA. *Le*  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA and  $^{59}\text{Co}$  diffuse across the capillary membrane of cutaneous tissue at rates proportional to their respective diffusion coefficients in water. The Pappenheimer equivalent pore radius estimate of 30 Å and the Kedem interendothelial 40 Å slit width are both defective in explaining the experimental data. The transendothelial patent channel system of fused vesicles (Simionescu, Simionescu and Palade 1975) is a possible structural equivalent for the present findings. The results support the hypothesis that capillaries of various types exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located.

---

An array of equivalent aqueous pores was suggested by Pappenheimer, Renkin and Borst (1951) as an operational term for describing a physical property of the capillary blood-tissue barrier. This pathway model for transmembrane permeation of lipid-insoluble solutes was based on measurements of transcapillary flux at zero filtration applying the best metric "osmotic transient" method to the cat hindlimb preparation. As the permeability coefficients for a series of indicators decreased more than could be anticipated from a decrease in the free diffusion coefficients the restricted diffusion theory (Favén 1922, Favén 1936, Pappenheimer *et al.* 1951 for survey see Landis and Pappenheimer 1963) was found applicable to the experimental data. The original estimate of a circular cylindrical pore of 30 Å radius or alternatively a slit width of 37 Å was shown to be defective (Ussing 1951, Grim 1953, Kedem and Katchalsky 1958) as account had not been taken of the influence of the osmotic reflection coefficient on osmotic pressure (Staverman 1951). "Correction" of the Pappenheimer data with calculated reflection coefficients leads to an equivalent pore size estimate in the order of 140 Å (Michel 1972). However, from an elaborate mathematical analysis based on the Karnovsky (1967, 1968) interendothelial



1 Experimental curve (Exp. no. 4). The dots represent the recorded count values corrected for background activity. The microvascular regression line was calculated by the "least squares" method in the interval from 150 to 300. The microvascular transit curve (crosses) was obtained by subtraction of regression line from the original count values (dots). For details, see text.

is a semi-logarithmic diagram. At time zero the bolus injection of  $^{60}\text{Co-B12}$  was given. Maximum count value of 683 cps was reached at 3rd s. As computed in the time interval 150 s to 300 s after bolus injection the slope of the regression line was  $0.000528 \text{ s}^{-1}$  with a standard deviation of  $0.000118 \text{ s}^{-1}$  giving a value of 286 at peak time. The capillary fraction became  $(286/683) = 0.419$ . The mean transit time of tracer in plasma was  $0.405 \text{ s}$  which led to a plasma flow of  $(\text{pl}) = (1/0.405) (1 - 0.399) 0.03 \text{ ml/100 g min} = 3 \text{ ml/100 g min}$ . Consequently  $\text{CDC} = 4.45 \cdot 0.94 \ln(1 - 0.419) (\text{ml/100 g min}) = 2.3 \text{ ml/100 g min}$ .

Table II Some physical properties of  $^{60}\text{Co}$ -cyanocobalamin ( $^{60}\text{Co-B12}$ ) and  $^{54}\text{Co}$ -ethylene-diamine-tetra-acetate ( $^{54}\text{Co-EDTA}$ ).  $\text{CDC}^{54}\text{Co-EDTA}/\text{CDC}^{60}\text{Co-B12}$  for cutaneous tissue is given for comparison.

	$^{54}\text{Co-EDTA}$	$^{60}\text{Co-B12}$
Molecular weight	341.2	1333.5
radioactivity		
(1 $\mu\text{Ci}$ )	$0.700 \cdot 10^{-6}$	$0.390 \cdot 10^{-6}$
(1 $\mu\text{Ci}$ )	4.7	8.4
$\text{CDC}^{54}\text{Co-EDTA}/\text{CDC}^{60}\text{Co-B12}$	5.1	8.8
$\text{CDC}^{54}\text{Co-EDTA}/\text{CDC}^{60}\text{Co-B12}$		1.79
		1.61



TABLE I Capillary extraction,  $E$ , and capillary diffusion capacity CDC, of  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -cyanocobalamin in cutaneous tissue.  $P_d$  is the permeability coefficient as calculated from CDC and an assumed capillary surface area of  $70 \text{ cm}^2/\text{g}$ .  $\bar{x}$  is mean value and S.E. denotes standard error of the mean.

Exp No	E per cent	CDC ml/100 g min	$P_d \cdot 10^4 \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$	Plasma flow ml/100 g min	Blood flow ml/100 g min	Hct fraction	Peak time s
1	31.2	2.2	0.52	6.2	10.0	0.38	3
	55.2	1.7	0.40	2.3	3.6	0.36	3
3	50.5	2.3	0.55	3.5	5.6	0.37	2
4	41.9	2.3	0.55	4.5	7.5	0.40	3
5	60.1	2.4	0.57	2.8	4.4	0.36	
6	47.2	3.1	0.74	5.1	8.2	0.38	4
$\bar{x}$	47.7	2.3	0.56	4.1	6.6	0.38	3
S.E.	4.2	0.2	0.04	0.6	1.0	0.01	1

into the left profound circumflex iliac artery and the rubber band was pulled to press the arterial wall against the needle. The bolus injection was given, compression was terminated, and the needle was drawn and removed. The whole injection procedure had a duration of about 2.5 s. Activity was picked out by the spectrometer each s without time loss. The interface unit the spectrometer was connected to a tape puncher (Type 4070, AB Facit, Sweden) providing a paper tape used for computer input. Activity was recorded for 300 s. Counts remaining in the field after removal of the skin was measured and used as background which was subtracted from the recorded count values.

### Calculations

The recorded curve function was computer analysed as described earlier (Paaske and Nielsen 1976). The count value of the injected dose of  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -BI was taken as the highest recorded value and peak time and time  $t$  which this value occurred. The part of the curve recorded from 150 s to 300 s was monoexponentially extrapolated to peak time and subtracted from the original curve to give the intra-arterial transit time. Intravascular mean transit time was computed as  $t(t) = \text{area}/\text{height}$  (Zierler 1965). Plasma flow was calculated as  $f(p) = (1/\bar{t}) \cdot \bar{x} \cdot 100 \text{ (ml/100 g min)}$  (Kety 1951).  $\bar{x}$  denotes intra-arterial plasma where it was estimated at  $0.03 (1 - \text{Hct}) \text{ (ml/g)}$  where Hct is hematocrit value (Paaske 1976). The value of  $t$  monoexponentially extrapolated curve at peak time expressed as a fraction of maximum count value  $P$  capillary extraction,  $E$ . The CDC defined as the unidirectional flow of permeable tracer across the capillary membrane per 100 g tissue per unit concentration difference across the capillary (Lassen and Trap-Jensen 1968 b) was calculated as  $\text{CDC} = -f(p) \cdot K \cdot \ln(1 - E) \text{ (ml/100 g min)}$  where  $K$  is a constant for conversion of plasma to ml of plasma ultrafiltrate. A  $K$ -value of 0.94 was used (Lassen and Trap-Jensen 1968).

### Results

The experimental results are presented in Table I. Mean value of capillary extraction was 0.477 with a standard error of the mean (S.E.) of 0.042 in 6 expts. The mean capillary diffusion capacity CDC was  $2.3 \text{ ml/100 g min}$  (S.E.  $0.2 \text{ ml/100 g min}$ ). Assuming a capillary surface area in cutaneous tissue similar to that in resting skeletal muscle of  $70 \text{ cm}^2/\text{g}$  (Papeheimer *et al.* 1951) a mean permeability coefficient  $P_d$  of  $0.56 \cdot 10^{-4} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$  (S.E.  $0.04 \cdot 10^{-4} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$ ) was obtained. The plasma flow was  $4.1 \text{ ml/100 g min}$  (S.E.  $0.6 \text{ ml/100 g min}$ ) corresponding to a blood flow of  $6.6 \text{ ml/100 g min}$  (S.E.  $1.0 \text{ ml/100 g min}$ ) at a hematocrit value of 0.38 (S.E. 0.01). The mean peak time was 3 s (S.E. 1 s).

An experimental tracing (Expt no 4) is shown in Fig. 1. The computer printout presenting the recorded count values corrected for background activity (doublet) is used as function

IV Calculated equivalent pore radius ( $\bar{r}$ ) or slit width ( $\bar{b}$ ) in tissues with continuous capillaries. RD and  $\bar{r}$  denote presence and absence of restricted diffusion for striae or  $^{59}\text{Co-B12}$  as compared to decrease or  $^{59}\text{Cr EDTA}$ .

	Pore radius or slit width $\bar{r}$	Reference
skin tissue	RD	Paaske 1977 (present study)
all muscle	P 30, S 57	Fappenhöfer Rankin and Borrero 1951 Perl 1971
	P 35-45	Grotte 1956
	P 30-45	Rankin and Fappenhöfer 1957
	RD	Crooks 1963 b
	P 40-45	Lundh and Fappenhöfer 1963
	S 40	Trap-Jensen and Lassen 1971
lung	P 31-39	Dunn, Long and Yao 1971
	- RD	Paaske 1977 b
	RD	Paaske and Skjerve 1977
intestine	RD	Paaske 1977
	P 90-150	Boyd <i>et al.</i> 1969
	P 30-45	Wassgren, Witzners and Johanson 1969
	P 40-50	Taylor and Clear 1970
	P 150	Normand <i>et al.</i> 1971
	RD	Schäfer and Johnson 1964
	P 35	Vargas and Johnson 1964
	P > 80-100	Alvarez and Yudofsky 1969
	S 90-100	Bamberg, Wright, Yipson and Grubowski 1975

The findings of the present study are comparable to data obtained from other tissues with similar capillary morphology. Table III presents permeability coefficients,  $P$ , for  $^{59}\text{Co-B12}$  in tissues with capillaries of continuous type. Also, the ratios  $\text{CDC}(\text{Cr EDTA})/\text{Cr Co-B12}$  are given. The data support the hypothesis suggested earlier (Paaske 1976) that capillaries of the continuous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located.

The CDC ratio values mentioned above are not commensurate with restricted diffusion and do not obviously allow calculation of an equivalent pore radius. They also seem incompatible with the belief that transport occurs through Karnovsky tight junctions, even considering that the width has recently been suggested to be about 60 Å (Carley-Smith 1976) rather than 40 Å as originally estimated (Karnovsky 1967, 1968).

Electron micrographic search for the structural equivalents of the physiological transport channels has been pursued vigorously but it is well worth emphasizing with respect to the theory that "the assumption is now here made that all the pores are uniform and circular, that they all have same radius, or that they remain fixed in position or time. Indeed, the equivalent pore radius need not be the actual pore radius" (Solomon 1968). Recently Srinivasan *et al.* (1975) succeeded in demonstrating by electron microscopy that the peptide tracers with a molecular radius corresponding to that of  $^{59}\text{Co-B12}$  (about 10 Å) do not pass the skeletal muscle capillary blood to tissue barrier via tight junctions but via pores. The pores were either isolated or fused to form patent channels across the endothelial cell. The authors conclude that the channels appear to be the most likely candidates or structural equivalents of the aqueous channel system but point out that further work remains to establish the significance of their findings. A similar channel system has also

TABLE III Permeability coefficient,  $P_d$  for  $^{57}\text{Co-B12}$  and the ratio  $\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr EDTA})/\text{CDC}$  in tissues with continuous capillaries. The capillary surface area is assumed to be 7  $\text{cm}^2/\text{g}$  in cutaneous tissue (Paaske 1976) and in skeletal muscle (Pappenheimer, Renkin and Ilon and 35  $\text{cm}^2/\text{g}$  in adipose tissue (Gersh and Stoll 1945). The ratio between the free diffusion coefficients in water at 37°C,  $D(^{51}\text{Cr EDTA})/D(^{57}\text{Co-B12})$ , is 1.79 (see Table I).

Tissue	$P_d \cdot 10^4$ $\text{cm/s}$	$\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr EDTA})/$ $\text{CDC}(^{57}\text{Co-B12})$	Method	Reference
Cutaneous tissue	0.56	1.61	SI	Paaske 1977 (present)
Adipose tissue	0.52	1.82	SI	Paaske 1977 a
Skeletal muscle	0.40	2.00	TC	Lassen and Trap-Jensen
	0.41	1.79	SI	Paaske 1977 b

Abbreviations SI: single injection, external counting method; TC: tissue clearance method.

### Discussion

The method and its application to the present preparation have been discussed in previous study (Paaske 1976).

The molecular weight of  $^{57}\text{Co-B12}$  is 1353.5 (Table II) and the free diffusion in water at 37°C of the preparation employed in the present study  $D(^{57}\text{Co-B12})$  is estimated to be  $0.390 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$  (S.E.  $0.004 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$ ,  $n=5$ ) using a technique of in agar at 37°C (Sejrsen 1976, personal communication). This corresponds to Einstein molecular radius,  $a_{\text{Einstein}}$  of 8.4 Å and a molecular radius,  $a_0$  of 8.9 Å when from the formula of empirical viscometric correction,  $a_0 = a_{\text{Einstein}}(1 + (0.5/a_{\text{Einstein}}))$  (St. Solomon 1961).  $D(^{57}\text{Co-B12}) = 0.390 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$  is some 10 per cent higher than  $10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$  estimate from the equation  $D \propto 1/\text{MW}$  - constant where MW is molecular weight. As this formula can be defective in estimating  $D$  for molecules with  $\text{MW} > 1000$ , experimentally determined  $D(^{57}\text{Co-B12})$  was used in the calculations below. The III determinations presented evidence that the indicator preparation used in this study is monomeric to at least the 0.001 level of the total dose (Sejrsen 1976, personal communication). Although the  $^{57}\text{Co-B12}$  molecule cannot be regarded as inert as it is bound to receptors on plasma proteins and cells (Lassen and Trap-Jensen 1964), binding should be negligible due to the injection of unlabelled cyanocobalamin prior to injection of the radionuclide.

In a previous study on cutaneous tissue performed with experimental technique in present series the average value of  $\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr EDTA})$  was found to be 3.7 ml/100 g min, an average capillary extraction of 0.59 and a plasma flow of 4.8 ml/100 g min (Paaske 1977). Some physical constants of  $^{51}\text{Cr EDTA}$  are presented in Table II.

The ratio  $D(^{51}\text{Cr EDTA})/D(^{57}\text{Co-B12}) = 0.700 \cdot 10^{-5} (\text{cm}^2/\text{s})/0.390 \cdot 10^{-5} (\text{cm}^2/\text{s})$  is one or both substances were subject to restricted diffusion in cutaneous tissue.  $\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr EDTA})/\text{CDC}(^{57}\text{Co-B12})$  should be larger than 1.79. However 3.7 (ml/100 g min)  $\div$  2.3 (ml/100 g min) = 1.61 for which reason it is concluded that restricted diffusion exist across capillary blood to tissue membranes in cutaneous tissue for  $^{57}\text{Co-B12}$  compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr EDTA}$ .

The literature provides no data regarding restricted diffusion in cutaneous tissue.

V Calculated equivalent pore radius (P) or slit width (S) in tissues with continuous capillaries.  
RD and RD denotes presence and absence of restricted diffusion for inulin or  $^{51}\text{Cr-BI}$  as compared to sucrose or  $^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA}$ .

	Pore radius or slit width $\text{\AA}$	Reference
muscle	RD	Paaske 1977 (present study)
	P 30, S. 37	Peppenhauer, Renkin and Borrero 1951, Perl 1971
	P 35-45	Grotte 1956
	P 30-45	Renkin and Peppenhauer 1957
	RD	Croce 1963 b
	P 40-45	Lands and Peppenhauer 1963
	S. 40	Trap-Jensen and Lassen 1971
	P 31-39	Dunn, Long and Yao 1972
	RD	Paaske 1977 b
	RD	Paaske and Seppen 1977
	RD	Paaske 1977
	P 90-130	Boyd <i>et al.</i> 1969
	P 30-45	Wargentin, Wirtz and Johnson 1969
	P 40-58	Taylor and Gaar 1970
	P 130	Norman <i>et al.</i> 1971
	RD	Schafer and Johnson 1964
	P 35	Vargas and Johnson 1964
	P 80-100	Alvarez and Yudkevich 1969
	S. 90-100	Bennegård, Yperion and Grabowski 1975

The findings of the present study are comparable to data obtained from other tissues under capillary morphology. Table III presents permeability coefficients,  $P$ , for  $^{51}\text{Cr-BI}$  in tissues with capillaries of continuous type. Also, the ratios  $\text{CDC}(\text{Cr-EDTA})/\text{Cr-Co-BI}$  are given. The data support the hypothesis suggested earlier (Paaske 1976) capillaries of the continuous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located.

The CDC ratio values mentioned above are not commensurate with restricted diffusion and obviously not allow calculation of an equivalent pore radius. They also seem incompatible with the belief that transport occurs through Karnovsky tight junctions, even considering that the slit width has recently been suggested to be about 60  $\text{\AA}$  (Casley-Smith 1976) or 40  $\text{\AA}$  as originally estimated (Karnovsky 1967, 1968).

Electron micrographic search for the structural equivalents of the physiological transport channels has been pursued vigorously but it is well worth emphasizing with respect to the theory that "the assumption is now here made that all the pores are uniform and circular and they all have same radius, or that they remain fixed in position or time. Indeed, the equivalent pore radius need not be the actual pore radius" (Solomon 1968). Recently Brierley, Semionova *et al.* (1975) succeeded in demonstrating by electron microscopy that the peptide tracers with a molecular radius corresponding to that of  $^{51}\text{Cr-BI}$  (about 10  $\text{\AA}$ ) do not pass the skeletal muscle capillary blood to tissue barrier via tight junctions but via cracks. The cracks were either isolated or fused to form patent channels across the endothelial cell. The authors conclude that the channels appear to be the most likely candidates for structural equivalents of the aqueous channel system but point out that further work is needed to establish the significance of their findings. A similar channel system has also

been claimed present in endothelial cells of another continuous capillary in muscle tissue (Blanchette Mackie and Scow 1971) and it might prove to be a universal feature of continuous capillary.

Recent physiological estimates of equivalent pore size have shown a tendency towards increasing pore radius (Table IV) and there is increasing evidence that the passage of lipid insoluble solutes across the continuous capillary membrane may not occur through the Karnovsky slits. The patent channel vesicular system, however, is in concert with findings of a number of physiological studies (Kruhofner 1946, Crone 1963 b, Alvarez and Yudilevich 1969, Boyd *et al* 1969, Normand *et al* 1971, Bassingthwaite, Yipintsoi and Grabowski 1975, Paaske 1977 a and b, Paaske and Sejrsen 1977).

It is concluded that restricted diffusion for  $^{57}\text{Co-B}_{12}$  as compared to  $^{54}\text{Cr-EDTA}$  does not occur in cutaneous tissue capillaries. The original Pappenheimer equivalent pore size estimate and the Karnovsky slit are both defective in explaining the experimental data. An intraendothelial patent channel system of fused vesicles is a possible structural explanation for the physiological findings. The hypothesis is supported that capillaries of continuous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located.

Dr. Per Sejrsen is gratefully acknowledged for discussions, criticism of the manuscript and for loaned determinations of the free diffusion coefficients of the indicators.

Supported by the Danish Medical Research Council.

## References

- ALVAREZ, O. A. and D. L. YUDILEVICH, Heart capillary permeability to lipid-insoluble molecules. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1969, 202, 45-58.
- BASSINGTHWAITE, J. B., T. YIPINTSOI and E. F. GRABOWSKI, Myocardial capillary permeability to hydrophilic solutes penetrates 100 Å intercellular clefts. *Biol. Membr.* 1975, 13, 24-27.
- BENNETT, H. S., J. H. LUFF and J. C. H. MPTON, Morphological classifications of vertebrate blood capillaries. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1959, 196, 381-390.
- BLANCHETTE-MACKIE, E. J. and R. O. SCOW, Sites of lipoprotein lipase activity in adipose tissue pores with chylomicrons. *J. cell Biol.* 1971, 51, 1-25.
- BOYD, R. III, J. R. HILL, P. W. HUMPHREYS, I. C. S. NORMAND, E. O. R. REYNOLDS and L. B. STRAIN, Permeability of lung capillaries to macromolecules in foetal and new-born lambs and sheep. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1969, 201, 567-588.
- CASLEY-SMITH, J. R., The functioning and interrelationships of blood capillaries and lymphatics. *Excerpta Medica* (Basel) 1976, 52, 1-12.
- CRONE, C., The permeability of capillaries in various organs as determined by use of the "indicator dilution" method. *Acta Physiol. Scand.* 1963 a, 58, 29-305.
- CRONE, C., Does "restricted diffusion" occur in muscle capillaries? *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N.Y.)* 1963 b, 115, 453-455.
- DIANA, J. N., S. C. LONG and H. YAO, Effect of histamine on equivalent pore radius of capillaries of anaesthetized dog hindlimb. *Atheroscler. Res.* 1972, 4, 413-437.
- FÄXEN, H., Die Bewegung einer tarren Kugel längs der Achse eines mit zäher Flüssigkeit gefüllten Rohres. *Arkiv för Matematisk Astronomisk Fysik* 1922, 17, 1-28.
- FERRY, J. D., Statistical evaluation of sieve constants in ultrafiltration. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1936, 20, 95-104.
- GRAND, I. and M. A. STILL, Blood vessels in tissue. Relation to problems of gas exchange. *J. exp. Med.* 1945, 81, 219-232.
- GRAND, E., Relation between pressure and concentration difference across membranes permeable to water and solvent. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N.Y.)* 1953, 83, 195-200.
- GROTTJE, G., Passage of dextran molecules across the blood-lymph barrier. *Acta Physiol. Scand.* 1956, 54, 211-224.

- WY, M. J. The ultrastructural basis of capillary permeability studied with peroxidase as tracer. *Am J Physiol* 1967 213-236.
- WY, M. J. The ultrastructural basis of capillary exchanges. *J gen. Physiol.* 1968. 52. 64-95
- YU and A. KATCHALSKY. Thermodynamic analysis of the permeability of biological membranes to electrolytes. *Biochim. biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1958. 27. 229-246
- Z. The theory and applications of the exchange of inert gas at the lungs and tissues. *Pharmacol.* 1951 3 1-41
- ZOTTI, P. The significance of diffusion and convection for the distribution of solutes in the inter space. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1946 11 37-47
- ZOTTI, E. M. and J. R. PAPPENHIMER, Exchange of substances through the capillary wall. *Handbook of Physiology Section 2 Circulation, Vol. II*, 961-1034 Amer. Physiol. Soc. Washington, D. C., 1963.
- ZOTTI, E. M. and J. TRAP-JENSEN, Capillary diffusion capacity in human skeletal muscle studied by local use of radioactive tracers. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1968 a. 73 1-10
- ZOTTI, E. M. and J. TRAP-JENSEN, Theoretical considerations on measurement of capillary diffusion capacity in skeletal muscle by the local clearance method. *Scand J clin. Lab. Invest.* 1968 b. 21 108-115.
- ZOTTI, E. M. Ultrastructure of the vascular membrane. *Handbook of Physiology Section 2 Circulation, Vol. II*, 253-271. Amer. Physiol. Soc., Washington, D. C., 1963.
- ZOTTI, E. M. C. C. Flow across the capillary wall. In: *Cardiovascular Fluid Dynamics*, Vol. 2. D. H. Bergel (ed.), 241-266, Academic Press, London and New York 1972.
- ZOTTI, E. M., I. C. S. R. H. OLIVER, E. O. R. RYTHOLDS and L. B. STRAUGH, Permeability of lung capillaries to non-electrolytes in the foetal lamb. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1971 219 303-330.
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. Capillary permeability in cutaneous tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 98 492-499
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. Absence of restricted diffusion in adipose tissue capillaries. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 a. 101 423-428
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. Capillary permeability in skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 b. 101 1 press.
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. and E. L. NOLAN, Capillary permeability in adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 98. 122
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. and P. SUNDIN, Transcapillary exchange of  $^{14}\text{C}$ -labeled by free diffusion in channels of fused cells. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 429-437
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P., J. R. E. M. RYCKIN and L. M. BORRERO, Filtration, diffusion and molecular sieving through plasma capillary membranes. A contribution to the pore theory of capillary permeability. *Amer J Physiol* 1951 167 13-46
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. Modified filtration-permeability model of transcapillary transport—a solution of the Pappene-pore puzzle? *Microvasc. Res.* 1971 3 233-251
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. and J. R. PAPPENHIMER, Wasserdurchlässigkeit und Permeabilität der Capillareinde. *deutsche Physiol* 1957 49 99-126.
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. and J. A. JOHNSON, Permeability of mammalian heart capillaries to sucrose and sodium. *Am J Physiol* 1964 206 983-991
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. and A. K. SOLOVICH, Determination of the effective hydrodynamic radii of small molecules in solution. *J gen. Physiol.* 1961 44 1189-1199
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. Single injection, external registration method for measurement of capillary extraction. In: *Capillary Permeability* (Alfred Benzon Symp. 11), C. Crone and H. A. Lassen (Eds.), 256-260, Munksgaard, Copenhagen 1970
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P., M. M. BRONOWICZ and O. E. PALADE, Permeability of muscle capillaries to small hexamers. Evidence for the existence of patent transendothelial channels. *J cell Biol.* 1973. 64 584-607
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. A. K. Characterization of biological membranes by equivalent pores. *J gen. Physiol.* 1968. 51 375-384
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. The theory of measurement of osmotic pressure. *Rev. sci. Instrum.* 1951 20. 344-352.
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. and E. A. GAAR, Estimation of equivalent pore of pulmonary capillary and alveolar membranes. *Amer J Physiol* 1970. 218 1133-1140.
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. and N. A. LARSEN, Restricted diffusion in skeletal muscle capillaries in man. *Amer J Physiol* 1971 220 371 376
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. Transport through biological membranes. *Ann. Rev. Physiol.* 1953. 15 1-20.
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. and J. A. JOHNSON, An estimate of reflection coefficients for rabbit heart capillaries. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1964. 47 667-677
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P., O. D. L. E. WITTMERS and J. A. JOHNSON, Permeability of the mammalian blood-gas barrier and its components. *Amer J Physiol.* 1969 216 719-727
- ZOTTI, E. M. W. P. Equations for measuring blood flow by external monitoring of radiotopes. *Circulat.* 1963. 26 309-321.

been claimed present in endothelial cells of another continuous capillary tissue (Blanchette Mackie and Scow 1971) and it might prove to be a universal feature of continuous capillary.

Recent physiological estimates of equivalent pore size have shown a tendency towards increasing pore radius (Table IV) and there is increasing evidence that the passage of hydrophilic solutes across the continuous capillary membrane may not occur through Karnovsky slits. The patent channel vesicular system, however, is in concert with findings of a number of physiological studies (Kruhofner 1946, Crone 1963 b, Alvarez and Yudlevich 1969, Boyd *et al* 1969, Normand *et al* 1971, Bassingthwaite, Yipintsoi and Gadow 1973, Paaske 1977 a and b, Paaske and Sejrsen 1977).

It is concluded that restricted diffusion for  $^{51}\text{Cr-BI2}$  as compared to  $\text{Cr-EDTA}$  does not occur in cutaneous tissue capillaries. The original Pappenheimer equivalent pore size estimate and the Karnovsky slit are both defective in explaining the experimental data. The intraendothelial patent channel system of fused vesicles is a possible structural explanation for the physiological findings. The hypothesis is supported that capillaries of continuous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located.

Dr. Per Sejrsen is gratefully acknowledged for discussions, criticism of the manuscript and for informed determinations of the free diffusion coefficients of the indicators.

Supported by the Danish Medical Research Council.

## References

- ALVAREZ, O. A. and D. L. YUDLEVICH: Heart capillary permeability to lipid-insoluble molecules. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1969, 202: 45-58.
- BASSINGTHWAITE, J. B., T. YIPINTSOI and E. F. GADOW: Myocardial capillary permeability to hydrophilic solutes penetrate 100 Å intercellular clefts. *Biol. Membr.* 1973, 13: 4-7.
- BENNETT, H. S., J. H. LUFT and J. C. HAMPTON: Morphological classifications of eretrate blood capillaries. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1959, 196: 381-390.
- BLANCHETTE-MACKIE, E. J. and R. O. SCOW: Sites of lipoprotein lipase activity in adipose tissue perfused with chylomicrons. *J. cell Biol.* 1971, 51: 1-5.
- BOYD, R. D., J. R. HILL, P. W. HUMPHREYS, I. C. S. NORMAND, E. O. R. REYNOLDS and L. B. SINGH: Permeability of lung capillaries to macromolecules in foetal and new born lambs and sheep. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1969, 201: 567-582.
- CARLEY-SMITH, J. M.: The functioning and interrelationships of blood capillaries and lymphatics. *Exptl. Med. Biol.* 1976, 3: 1-12.
- CRONE, C.: The permeability of capillaries in various organs as determined by use of the "indicator dilution" method. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1963 a, 33: 29-305.
- CRONE, C.: Does "restricted diffusion" occur in muscle capillaries? *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N.Y.)* 1961 b, 143: 453-455.
- DIANA, J. N., S. C. LONG and H. YAO: Effect of histamine on equivalent pore radius in capillaries of newborn dog hindlimb. *Microvasc. Res.* 1972, 4: 413-437.
- FERRY, H.: Die Bewegung einer farbigen Kugel längs der Achse eines mit zäher Flüssigkeit gefüllten Rohres. *Arkiv för Matematik, Astronomi och Fysik* 192, 17: 1-8.
- FERRY, J. D.: Statistical evaluation of a constant in ultrafiltration. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1946, 20: 91-114.
- GERSH, I. and M. A. STILL: Blood vessels in fish tissue: Relation to problems of gas exchange. *J. exp. Biol.* 1945, 81: 219-232.
- GRIM, L.: Relation between pressure and concentration difference across membranes permeable to solute and solvent. *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol. (N.Y.)* 1953, 83: 195-200.
- GROFF, G.: Passage of dextran molecules across the blood-lymph barrier. *Acta chir. scand.* 1956, 545: 211-1-84.

ster economy in animals. In the present work, these kidney functions were studied to provide an insight into the adaptive responses of reindeer to environmental stress.

### Material and methods

**Animals.** The study was done in September and October when the reindeer had been indoors for nearly a year after summer pasture. The experiments were performed in metabolic stalls with room temperatures of  $20 \pm 1^\circ\text{C}$ , under laboratory conditions so that the animals, 16 non-pregnant female reindeer (wt. 44 kg), had been previously well adapted. In order to avoid the effects of diets deficient in protein the animals were fed twice daily rations, the crude protein content of the dry matter being about 16%. The content of cut grass, commercial pelleted rapeseed and grain was 10% with free access to water. The volume balance of the reindeer was maintained by addition of mineral mixture containing 10 g daily. The sampling was started in the morning before the animals were fed and no food was given during the experiments.

**Intake and excretion.** Hydration was performed with a water load of 4.5 litres (10% of body weight) mixed through stomach tube into the rumen, dehydration by not giving the animals any water for 48 h.

**Blood samples and analyses.** Blood samples were taken from the jugular vein in order not to disturb the intravenous injections of exogenous ADH (Pitressin "Parke-Deleval") were made through cannulae inserted in the carotid artery.

**Urine collection and analysis.** The urine was collected in 5 or 10 min samples via retention catheter inserted in the bladder as used for determination of urine and plasma osmolality. Plasma osmolality of each sample was used for calculations of the renal free water clearance ( $C_{H_2O}$ ). Urine  $[\text{Na}^+]$  and  $[\text{K}^+]$  were determined by using flame photometry, the urine and plasma were analysed by laboratory methods (Katzschner and Marbach 1962). In addition to plasma osmolality the plasma protein concentration determined by the biuret method, as well as to estimate the state of dehydration (Katzschner 1971). Glomerular filtration rate was estimated by the endogenous creatinine clearance method. Blood and urine creatinine analysed by "Toscom" autoanalyser.

### Results

**Response to water loading.** Repeated experiments were performed in both reindeer and results began within 30 min after administration of water, the peak lasting for only 40 min, was reached very quickly (renal  $C_{H_2O}$   $24 \pm 5$  ml/min S.E.). Thereafter the flow rapidly declined but  $C_{H_2O}$  remained positive for several hours (Fig. 1). Urine excretion was high already during antidiuresis and did not increase during the development of water diuresis. The increase of potassium and urea excretion during increased urine flow was slight. The excretion rate of all three solutes decreased somewhat during high urine flow rate (Fig. 1).

**Response to water restriction.** The second day of water deprivation food consumption was markedly reduced and the reindeer appeared severely dehydrated. A water deprivation of 48 hours reduced their weight with 16 and 20%. The plasma osmolality rose up to 346 and 364 mOsm/kg  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  respectively. The increase in plasma osmolality was 15 and 19% in plasma protein 6 and 17%. The osmolality of urine did not reach higher than 736 and 137 mOsm/kg  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (Table I). Plasma and urine urea concentrations were more than doubled, but urine urea excretion showed no increase before water became available by hydration. The changes in renal function are shown in Table II. Despite dehydration the urine flow rate decreased only to about half of the initial rate. When the reindeer were allowed to drink freely the urine flow rate rose strongly and, in spite of the still relatively



## Responses of Reindeer to Water Loading, Water Restriction and ADH

By

MAJJA VALTONEN and LEA ERIKSSON

Received 25 January 1977

### Abstract

VALTONEN M and L. ERIKSSON *Responses of reindeer to water loading, water restriction and ADH* Acta physiol scand 1977 100 340-346.

Two female reindeer were hydrated by administration of (10% of b.w.t.) water into the rumen. The response was very fast and strong but the urea and electrolyte excretion were little affected. Dehydration was carried out by not giving the reindeer water for 48 h. This water deprivation caused a loss of up to 10% of their body weight. The urine osmolality did not exceed 840 mosm/kg  $H_2O$ , although the plasma osmolality rose from 300 to 346 and 368 mosm/kg  $H_2O$  respectively. The plasma and urine urea concentrations were elevated during dehydration, while the urine urea excretion did not increase. Urine sodium concentration did not increase. When the urine flow rate after two days of water deprivation, decreased to half of the original the urine  $Na^+$  concentration instead of increasing, went down to half of the original. So did the potassium excretion. When ADH was injected intravenously into hydrated animals a dose of 30 mU of ADH was needed to induce antidiuresis. Increased excretion of potassium. The reindeer ADH and the low relative thickness of the medulla confirm the limited capacity of reindeer kidneys to concentrate urine. Reindeer secrete a lot of water. On the other hand, reindeer is able rapidly to excrete any water without affecting the electrolyte or nitrogen balance.

**Key words.** Reindeer hydration, dehydration, kidney function, ADH sensitivity

Water balance is primarily effected by controlling the ingestion of water and the excretion in the urine. When deprived of water the loss in urine is determined by the ability of the renal mechanism to concentrate urine. The maximum urine concentration varies greatly among different species. Comparative studies of water and energy economy in mammals have been carried out by Macfarlane *et al* (1971). They have observed that reindeer living in cold desert have the highest rates of water turnover. In mammals there is a close relationship between the thickness of the inner zone of the kidney medulla and the renal concentrating ability (Schmidt Nielsen and O Dell 1961). In reindeer kidney the medulla is very small (Sperber 1944) and urine osmolality rates measured in free living reindeer are also relatively small (Eriksson and Valtonen 1974). The maximum concentrating ability of the reindeer kidney has not been investigated. The diuretic response following oral administration of water and the response of kidneys to antidiuretic hormone (ADH) are of physiological importance.

# Effect of two days of water deprivation on renal function in the reindeer

	Urine flow rate ml/min		Renal excretion of						Osmolal clearance ml/min		Creatinine clearance ml/min	
			Urea $\mu\text{mol/min}$		Sodium $\mu\text{mol/min}$		Potassium $\mu\text{mol/min}$					
day	M	H	M	H	M	H	M	H	M	H	M	H
1	3.2	2.6	236	324	195	129	824	593	6.3	5.6	78	102
deprived 24 h	2.3	1.3	321	166	164	44	518	426	4.9	3.0	76	72
rehydrated 48 h	1.8	0.9	295	218	54	20	430	255	3.8	2.1	54	56
control	5.6	10.1	460	511	178	81	262	373	4.7	5.1	91	106

concentration not changing, thus, the concentration in urine. It remained low after rehydration. Over the two days of water deprivation the glomerular filtration rate as estimated from inulin creatinine clearance, was reduced by 30 and 45% and osmolal clearance by 40% respectively. One day of water *ad libitum* almost restored the original values.

**ADH sensitivity** The reindeer were hydrated in order to inhibit their endogenous ADH action. Different amounts of ADH (5, 10, 20, 30, 40, 80 and 400 mU) were injected i.v. Serial tests were made and the results of one of these expts. are presented in Fig. 2. Small and brief reductions of water diuresis were obtained by 5 and 10 mU. Doses of  $\geq 30$  mU of ADH were needed to induce negative  $C_{H_2O}$ .

Some minor day to day variations in the response to a constant dose of ADH were observed. The basal level of  $C_{H_2O}$  was not always stable before the injections. Therefore the effect of ADH for the dose response curve was expressed as the diminution of  $C_{H_2O}$  beneath

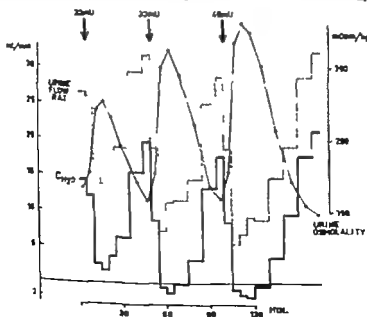


Fig. 2. Antidiuretic responses to graded doses of exogenous ADH in the reindeer M. Intravenous injections of ADH indicated by arrows.

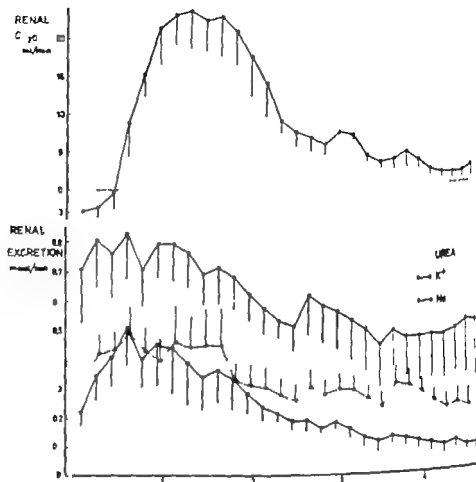


Fig. 1 Diuretic response following administration of 6.5 l water given at the time 0 into the reindeer. The figure also shows the renal excretion of electrolytes and urea. Values given at mean ( $n=4$ ).

high plasma osmolality water diuretics developed the next day. The initial urine concentration was 60 and 50 mmol/l and it went down to 30 and 20 mmol/l after 2 days deprivation. After rehydration the concentration was 30 and 8 mmol/l respectively. Subsequently the sodium excretion was greatly decreased but restored almost to the normal after one day of water *ad libitum*. Potassium excretion was diminished to half of the

TABLE I Changes in plasma and urine concentration after two days of water deprivation and rehydration in two reindeer M and H

	Plasma				Urine osmolality mmol/l		Urine osmolality mmol/l
	Osmolality mosm/kg H <sub>2</sub> O	Total protein g/l	Urea mmol/l				
Reindeer	M	H	M	H	M	H	M
Normal	296	298	74	70	6.7	4.7	585
Water deprived 24 h	325	334	74	73	8.9	5.0	703
Water deprived 48 h	346	368	77	84	12.6	13.2	736
Rehydration	303	306	70	68	9.9	1.1	257

up to 20% of their b.wt. and plasma osmolality rose to 346 and 368 mosm/kg  $H_2O$  only when deprived of water for 48 h. Dehydration to this extent must be considered extreme. However, urine osmolality rose only about 800 mosm/kg  $H_2O$ . The maximum urine osmolality measured in cattle averaged 1300 (Weeth and Lesperance 1965), whereas in sheep and camel it is about 3000 (cf Macfarlane *et al* 1956). According to our results, the reindeer is unable to excrete a high osmolar urine in comparison with other mammals. The limited concentrating ability of the reindeer must be closely related to the renal medulla as is the case in some other mammals (Schmidt Nielsen and O'Dell 1964; Sperber 1944).

In addition to concentrating urine in medulla, the kidney is able to reduce the loss of water by increasing the glomerular filtration rate. In sheep this decrease was 50% after 5 days of water deprivation (Macfarlane *et al* 1961) and in heifers 46% after 4 days (Weeth *et al* 1965). In reindeer the reduction was of about the same size. Because of the limited ability to concentrate urine osmolality the reindeer kidney like that of the bovine responded to water restriction mainly by decreasing the glomerular filtration rate.

During water deprivation the kidney has to excrete salts and solutes despite the insufficient amount of water. Merino sheep for instance, a ruminant well adapted to dehydration can excrete a urine sodium concentration higher than 500 mmol/l (Macfarlane *et al* 1961). A cattle, with poor concentrating ability, can excrete urine with a sodium concentration lower than that of the plasma (Weeth and Lesperance 1965). The reindeer, on the contrary, did not excrete sufficient amounts of sodium when deprived of water and the concentration of sodium in urine did not increase. Instead, it went down to half of the original value. It is likely that the reindeer would have succumbed in this experiment if water restriction had been continued. Merino sheep can survive 5 days without water in hot climate (Macfarlane *et al* 1961). Macfarlane assumed that the differences in survival depend on the ability to conserve water and to excrete sodium during dehydration.

Our observation that reindeer is very resistant to ADH agrees with the report of Macfarlane (1970, 71). He has performed comparative studies of ADH sensitivity in other ruminants (Macfarlane *et al* 1967). According to their results, cattle are less responsive to the osmotic action of ADH than sheep. Camel is the most sensitive, and responds even to 0.1  $\mu$ g ADH. However, higher doses are needed for a diuretic response. Renal sensitivity to ADH is proportional to the concentrating ability. Thus the high doses of ADH required for the reindeer to respond are related to its limited capacity to excrete high osmolar urine.

It appears from this study that the reindeer kidney has a very limited capacity to concentrate urine or to excrete a solute load. On the other hand, the ability of the reindeer kidney to excrete surplus water without losing solutes appears to be excellent. In fact this special feature is very convenient for freely roaming reindeer since their diet consisting of lush vegetation in summer and mineral deficient lichen in winter may contain 75 to 90% water. These reindeer may even appear somewhat overhydrated. However, when extra rations are given the specific features of the reindeer kidney must be taken into account.

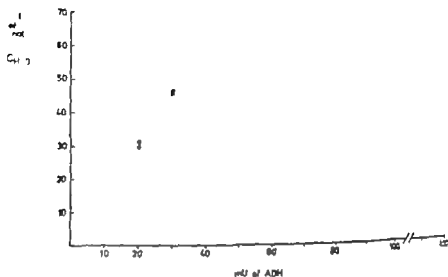


Fig. 3 Dose response curve to graded amounts of exogenous ADH in two reindeer. The sigmoidal response is expressed as reduction of  $C_{H_2O}$  time (10 ml/min ml)

+ 20 ml/min. The response was calculated by the reduction of  $C_{H_2O}$  being multiplied by time. Although there were some variations in the sensitivity between the two animals, slope of the curve was similar (Fig. 3). The doses which caused antidiuresis also caused slight increase in renal potassium excretion. The relation of medullary and cortical part of one reindeer kidney pair was measured and compared with a pair of sheep kidneys that of the reindeer being 0.86 and sheep 2.33.

### Discussion

The diuretic response following oral administration of water to reindeer was very fast compared with other ruminants investigated. In reindeer diuresis began within 30 min. In cattle the average time between water loading and the onset of diuresis is 45 min at peak diuresis 150 min (Dalton 1964). In goat almost an hour is required to the onset of diuresis after water loading (Andersson 1955). These divergent rates are presumably functions of water permeability of the rumen. According to Macfarlane *et al.* (1971), in cattle water moves more rapidly from rumen to plasma than in sheep, and the process is very slow in the camel. Therefore, it is likely that the rapid onset of the water diuresis in reindeer is partly due to water moving very rapidly from the rumen to blood.

The urea and electrolyte excretion were little affected by water loading in reindeer. Diuresis did not increase urinary excretion of the urea in cattle either (Weeth and Lesperance 1965), but in sheep there was a distinct wash out of urea during diuresis (Schmidt-Nielsen *et al.* 1958). Reindeer seem to have a good ability to excrete surplus water without loss of electrolytes or nitrogen.

During dehydration the plasma urea concentration increased in reindeer like in other ruminants (Livingston *et al.* 1962, Macfarlane *et al.* 1961, Bianchi *et al.* 1965). The relationship

p to 20% of their b.w.t. and plasma osmolality rose to 346 and 368 mosm/kg  $H_2O$  when deprived of water for 48 h. Dehydration to this extent must be considered

However urine osmolality rose only about 800 mosm/kg  $H_2O$ . The maximum urine osmolality measured in cattle averaged 1300 (Weeth and Lesperance 1965), whereas in sheep and camel it is about 3000 (cf Macfarlane *et al* 1956). According to our results, the reindeer is unable to excrete a high osmolar urine in comparison with other mammals. The limited concentrating ability of the reindeer must be closely related to the renal medulla as is the case in some other mammals (Schmidt-Nielsen and O Dell 1944; Sperber 1944).

In addition to concentrating urine in medulla, the kidney is able to reduce the loss of water by decreasing the glomerular filtration rate. In sheep this decrease was 50% after 5 days of dehydration (Macfarlane *et al* 1961) and in helters 46% after 4 days (Weeth *et al* 1965). In the reindeer the reduction was of about the same size. Because of the limited ability to concentrate urine osmolality the reindeer kidney like that of the bovine responded to water restriction solely by decreasing the glomerular filtration rate.

During water deprivation the kidney has to excrete salts and solutes despite the insufficient loss of water. Merino sheep for instance, a ruminant well adapted to dehydration can excrete urine with a sodium concentration higher than 500 mmol/l (Macfarlane *et al* 1961). The reindeer with its poor concentrating ability can excrete urine with a sodium concentration lower than that of the plasma (Weeth and Lesperance 1965). The reindeer on the contrary did not excrete sufficient amounts of sodium when deprived of water and the concentration of sodium in urine did not increase. Instead, it went down to half of the original value. It is likely that the reindeer would have succumbed in this experiment if water restriction had been prolonged. Merino sheep can survive 5 days without water in hot climate (Macfarlane *et al* 1961). Macfarlane assumed that the differences in survival depend on the ability to conserve water and to excrete sodium during dehydration.

Our observation that reindeer is very resistant to ADH agrees with the report of Macfarlane (1970, 1971). He has performed comparative studies of ADH sensitivity in other ruminants (Macfarlane *et al* 1967). According to their results, cattle are less responsive to the osmotic action of ADH than sheep. Camel is the most sensitive, and responds even to  $10^{-10}$  M ADH. However higher doses are needed for kaliuretic response. Renal sensitivity to ADH is proportional to the concentrating ability. Thus the high doses of ADH required for the reindeer to respond are related to its limited capacity to excrete high osmolar urine.

It appears from this study that the reindeer kidney has a very limited capacity to concentrate urine or to excrete a solute load. On the other hand, the ability of the reindeer kidney to reabsorb water without losing solutes appears to be excellent. In fact this special feature is very convenient for freely roaming reindeer since their diet consisting of lichen and vegetation in summer and mineral deficient lichen in winter may contain 75 to 90% water. These reindeer may even appear somewhat overhydrated. However when extra rations are given the specific feature of the reindeer kidney must be taken into account.

## References

- ANDERSSON, B. Observations on the water and electrolyte metabolism in the goat *Acta physiol* 1955 33 50-65
- BIANCA, W. J. D. FINDLAY and J. A. MCLEAN. Responses of steers to water restriction. *Res vet* 6 38-55
- CHANEY, A. L. and E. O. MARBACH, Modified reagents for determination of urea and ammonia. *Clin* 1962 8 130-132.
- DALTON, R. G. Water diuretics in cattle. *Brit vet J* 1964 120 69-77
- ERIKSON, L. and M. VALTONEN. Seasonal changes in renal urea concentration in the reindeer (*Laradus L.*). *Ann. Zool. Fennici* 1974 11 200-203
- KUTSCHER, C. L. Hematocrit, plasma osmolality and plasma protein concentration as estimates of plasma volume in hooded rats during food and water deprivation. *Physiol. Behav.* 1971 7 2
- LIVINGSTON, H. G. W. J. A. PAYNE and M. T. FRIEND, Urea excretion in ruminants. *Nature (Lond.)* 194 1057-1058
- MACFARLANE, W. V. Water regulation in arctic ruminants. Nutrition and metabolism of reindeer in Alaska. *Progress Report U.S. AEG 1970/1971* 40-41
- MACFARLANE, W. V. B. HOWARD, H. HAINES, P. J. KENNEDY and C. M. SHARPE, Hierarchy of energy turnover of desert mammals. *Nature (Lond.)* 1971 234 483-484
- MACFARLANE, W. V. R. KINNE, C. M. WALMSLEY, B. D. SIEBERT and D. PETER, Vasopressin and control of water and electrolyte excretion by sheep, cattle and camels. *Nature (Lond.)* 1967 214 979
- MACFARLANE, W. V. R. J. MORRIS and B. HOWARD. Water economy of tropical Merino sheep. *Nature (Lond.)* 1956 178 304-305
- MACFARLANE, W. V. R. J. H. MORRIS, B. HOWARD, J. McDONALD and O. E. BUDTZ-Olsen, electrolyte changes in tropical Merino sheep exposed to dehydration during summer. *Nature (Lond.)* 1961 192 889-892.
- SCHMIDT-NIELSEN, B. and R. O. DELL, Structure and concentrating mechanism in the mammalian kidney. *Amer J Physiol* 1961 200 1119-1124
- SCHMIDT-NIELSEN, B. H. OSAKI, H. V. MURDAUGH, JR. and R. O. DELL, Renal regulation of water balance in sheep. *Amer J Physiol* 1958 194 221-228
- SPEISER, I. Studies on the mammalian kidney. *Zool. Bidrag Uppsala* 1944 22 49-431
- WEITH, H. J. and A. L. LESPERANCE, Renal function of cattle under various water and salt loads. *Can J Physiol* 1965 43 441-447
- WEITH, H. J. B. S. SAWHNEY and A. L. LESPERANCE, Changes in body fluids, excreta and kidneys of cattle deprived of water. *J Anim Sci* 1967 26 418-423

## Oxygen Consumption and Contractile Force during Vibrations of Cat Soleus Muscle

By

BENGT LJUNG, MARGARETA HALLÄCK, RAMON SVERTSSON and BJÖRN FOLKOW

Received 26 January 1977

### Abstract

LJUNG, B. M. HALLÄCK, R. SVERTSSON and B. FOLKOW. *Oxygen consumption and contractile force during vibrations of cat soleus muscle*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 347-353.

The influence of isophasic vibrations (50 Hz, 0.4 mm) on isometric twitch force development (4 Hz), low and oxygen consumption was studied in the spinally denervated soleus muscle of the anesthetized cat. It was found that the isophasic vibrations reduced the twitch amplitude by 60 per cent whereas oxygen consumption and blood flow were lowered by 15 per cent only. Similar reduction in twitch force was also obtained by lowering the nerve stimulation intensity (4 Hz). This was associated with a decrease in oxygen consumption, the degree of which was linearly related to the attenuation of active force, i.e. the number of motor units. The results are in agreement with previous observations as to the mechanical effect of vibrations on active force in smooth and striated muscle. They demonstrate that vibrations prevent the twitches from reaching a maximum active force, which adds further support to the hypothesis suggested by Joyce *et al.* (1969) that vibrations cause increased rate of detachment of actin-myosin cross-links. In addition, it appears possible that vibrations to some extent prevent formation of such cross-links.

Isophasic vibrations have been shown to reduce active force in various types of contractile tissue such as skeletal muscle (Buchthal and Kjaer 1951, Matthews 1966, Joyce, Rack and Westberg 1969), smooth muscle (Ljung and Svertsson 1975, Ljung and Hallgren 1975) and myocardium (Vukas, Svertsson and Ljung, *in press*). The mechanism which causes the vibration induced inhibition of muscle force was suggested by Buchthal and Kjaer (1951) to be associated with the contractile mechanism. This hypothesis was further developed by Joyce *et al.* (1969) who proposed that actin-myosin cross-links are detached at a increased rate when vibrations are applied. Indirect support for this tenet was recently obtained in experiments with the anterior byassus retractor muscle of the *Mytilus edulis*. The differentiated effects result when vibrations are applied during the "phasic" and "tonic" phases, respectively (Ljung and Hallgren 1975) and in guinea pig taenia coli when applied during contraction or rigor respectively (Boso and Bosc 1975). If vibrations cause uncoupling of the contractile process, *i.e.* act at a late stage in the cycle, it would be anticipated that high energy demands prevail even when the external



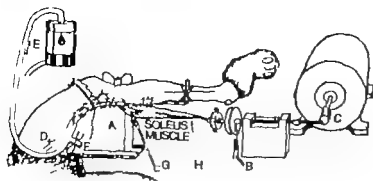


Fig. 1 Schematic diagram of experimental set-up

force output is reduced due to induced oscillations. In the present experiments blood flow and oxygen consumption were analyzed in the soleus muscle of the cat during recording of twitch force and the influence of vibrations upon these parameters was studied.

### Methods

The soleus muscle preparation used in these experiments has previously been described in detail (Folke and Hallbäck 1968). Cats with a body weight ranging between 3.0 and 4.0 kg were anesthetized with chloralose 50 mg/kg i.v. after induction with ether. The trachea was cannulated to permit free airway. The skin of the left hind limb was dissected free and all its vascular supplies were ligated. The superficial artery and vein were ligated and the thigh muscles were divided between ligatures just above the knee. The peroneus muscle was carefully removed after ligation of all its arterial and venous connections. All branches of the popliteal artery and vein except those supplying the soleus muscle were ligated, so that the soleus muscle was dissected free from the peroneus muscles and the posterior part of the calcaneus bone and the insertion of the Achilles tendon was cut. The motor fibres supplying the soleus muscle were sectioned and the peripheral ends placed in a small ring electrode for electrical stimulation. A hole was drilled through the tibia and the marrow cavity was plugged with grease and cotton to exclude venous drainage from the muscle via that route. The leg was then firmly anchored to an adjustable anvil (A in Fig. 1) by a screw through the tibial hole. Throughout the dissection and the experiment muscle temperature was monitored by means of a superficial thermistor (H) and great caution was taken to keep muscle temperature constant and muscle surface moistened with Tyrode solution.

After the proximal part of the tibia had been immobilized the tendon of the soleus muscle was attached to a disk shaped force transducer (B) via a holder fixed by screws into the fragment of the calcaneus bone. The isometric force transducer which was based on a semiconductor transducer element (AE 803 AKEL Electronics, Norway) allowed for linear recording of force increments in the interval 0–50 N on a Grass polygraph. The force signal was also monitored on an oscilloscope for analysis of rates of vibration applied to the tendon during the experiment. Vibrations were induced by running the motor (C) at variable speed and the rotary movement was transformed to longitudinal oscillations by means of a levered piston which was eccentrically attached to the motor axis. The vibration amplitude was determined by the distance between the piston lever and the center of the axis and was measured as the excursions of an illuminated spot on the transducer through a dissection microscope with a micrometer eye-piece. The amplitude of the oscillations applied to the tendon amounted to  $\pm 0.4$  mm at the frequency of 50 Hz used in the experiments.

Arterial inflow pressure was monitored through a cannula in the deep femoral artery (D). After laparotomy, the blood flow of the soleus muscle was measured by connecting the femoral vein to an optical drop recorder unit (E), and recorded on the polygraph. The venous outflow was returned to the animal via the right femoral vein. Venous blood samples for determination of oxygen saturation were taken from a branch of the tubing (F). Arterial blood samples were drawn from the brachial artery. Oxygen saturation was determined spectrophotometrically in 0.8 ml hemolyzed blood, drawn during steady state conditions. Hemoglobin concentration was determined at intervals during the experiment. Oxygen content of arterial

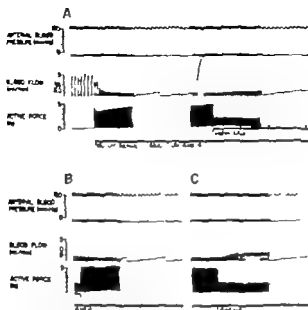


Fig. 1. Recording of arterial blood pressure, venous outflow and isometric twitch force of the cat soleus muscle. A: Muscle at rest, during activation at 4 Hz, supramaximum intensity and the effect of vibrations at 4 Hz,  $\pm 0.4$  mm in amplitude. B: Cessation of vibrations. Note rapid return of twitch amplitude. C: Reduction of twitch force by submaximal (0.4 V) non-stimulation intensity. Note reduction in blood flow associated with reduced number of activated muscle units.

of venous blood as that obtained and, since the blood flow through the muscle as recorded, oxygen consumption per minute could be calculated.

The experimental protocol was as follows. Oxygen consumption, blood flow and contractile force were recorded during sequences of experimental situations at steady state levels as defined by stable blood flow and force of contraction. The experimental sequence included: 1) Muscle at rest, 2) Single twitches at 4 Hz, supramaximum stimulation intensity (4 V), 3) Single twitches as above and longitudinal vibrations at 4 Hz,  $\pm 0.4$  mm in amplitude, 4) Single twitches at 4 Hz, 4 V (same as 2), 5) Single twitches at 4 Hz but submaximal stimulation intensity (0.4 V), 6) Same as 2), 7) Muscle at rest. In each of 5 cats two complete sequences were obtained.

Statistical analysis was performed by Student's *t* test for group comparison or pairing design. Differences between values were considered significant for  $p < 0.05$ .

## Results

Tracings of arterial blood pressure, venous outflow from the soleus muscle and contractile force recorded during one experimental sequence are illustrated in Fig. 2. The blood flow of the denervated, vascular bed increased markedly from the resting level as single twitches were induced by nerve stimulation at 4 Hz with supramaximum intensity. After twitch amplitude and blood flow had reached steady state levels, vibrations ( $40 \text{ Hz} \pm 0.4 \text{ mm}$ ) were applied to the tendon while nerve stimulation with the same parameters was continued. In response to the length oscillations the twitch force was markedly reduced whereas blood flow remained almost unchanged. It can be seen from the tracings (at high paper speed) that vibra-

TABLE I Mean values  $\pm$  S.E. of soleus muscle blood flow, oxygen consumption and force during different experimental conditions. The mean values are based on one observation in each animal during each of two experimental sequences (for details see "Methods").

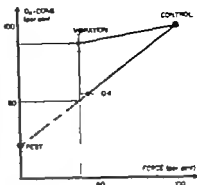
Experimental condition	Blood flow ml/min 100 g	O <sub>2</sub> consumption ml/min 100 g	Twitch force (N)
Rest (n=10)	12.6 $\pm$ 2.4	0.7 $\pm$ 0.1	0
Supramaximum stimulation intensity 4 V 4 Hz (n=10) (control)	31.1 $\pm$ 2.9	3.0 $\pm$ 0.3	3.0 $\pm$ 0.4
Supramaximum stimulation intensity and vibrations 50 Hz (n=10)	27.6 $\pm$ 2.3	2.7 $\pm$ 0.3	1.3 $\pm$ 0.1
Submaximum stimulation 0.4 V 4 Hz (n=10)	17.0 $\pm$ 2.3	1.6 $\pm$ 0.2	1.3 $\pm$ 0.1

tions not only reduced the amplitude but also decreased the duration of the individual twitches. Upon cessation of vibrations (Fig. 2 B) the contractile activity rapidly resumed the control pattern. Next the nerve stimulation intensity was reduced from the supramaximum setting at 4 V to the submaximum value of 0.4 V (Fig. 2 C). Twitch force was lowered to approximately the same extent as by vibrations but in contrast to that situation, blood flow was now also significantly diminished. Furthermore, the reduction in contractile force was not accompanied by any appreciable change in the duration of the twitch.

In Table I mean values for blood flow, oxygen consumption and twitch force are summarized. At an arterial blood pressure around 100 mmHg, which was largely constant throughout the experimental procedures, resting blood flow of the soleus muscle was 12.6 $\pm$ 2.4 ml/min 100 g tissue and oxygen consumption 0.7 $\pm$ 0.1 ml O<sub>2</sub>/min 100 g. During motor nerve stimulation at supramaximum intensity the soleus muscle produced a twitch force of 3 N. Blood flow then increased almost threefold and oxygen consumption approximately four times as an average of all recorded sessions. As the active muscle was then vibrated at 50 Hz the twitch force was markedly reduced whereas blood flow and oxygen consumption were only slightly affected. When an equal reduction in force was instead induced by reducing the intensity of motor nerve stimulation, blood flow and oxygen consumption were significantly reduced both compared to supramaximum intensity stimulation and to the period when vibrations were allowed to reduce twitch force (see Table I). In each experimental sequence three periods of control stimulation were obtained (see "Methods"). The values obtained in these were entirely comparable and in Table I only the results of the first control stimulation are included. Oxygen saturation of the venous blood was essentially unchanged during the experimental sequence.

The values obtained for twitch force amplitude and oxygen consumption during vibrations or submaximum intensity stimulation, respectively, were also expressed as a percentage of the corresponding values during the preceding control stimulation. As shown in Fig. 3 about equal reductions in force were achieved by vibrating the soleus muscle when stimulated at supramaximum intensity and by reducing the intensity of motor nerve stimulation to 0.4 V. In the latter case the metabolic requirement was reduced in proportion to the reduced force development since a linear relationship is obtained between oxygen consumption and force during high, low and zero activation of the soleus muscle. This is compatible with

Oxygen consumption plotted against contractile force (and during twitches at 4 Hz). Values obtained during vibrations ("4 V vibration") or during submaximum twitches ("0.4 V"), respectively, have been expressed as a percentage of the corresponding control stimulation at maximum intensity ("control, 4 V"). These lines drawn show the extra amount of oxygen spent during vibrations given force development, mean  $\pm$  S.E.,  $n=10$ .



and number of activated motor units during submaximum stimulation. When vibrations were applied to the active muscle, however, oxygen consumption was  $89 \pm 5$  per cent (S.E.,  $n=10$ ) whereas twitch force only amounted to  $38 \pm 3$  per cent of that during the preceding control period of supramaximum stimulation (Fig. 3). The small reduction in oxygen consumption was found to be statistically significant ( $p=0.046$ ) when tested by Student's *t*-test for pairing design. Blood flow was reduced to the same extent ( $89 \pm 3$  per cent,  $p=0.003$ ) during vibrations. It is clear that during vibrations the metabolic cost per unit of the soleus muscle is much higher than when twitches of comparable magnitude are elicited by submaximum stimulation intensity.

### Discussion

Contractile force amplitude of the soleus muscle was reduced by more than 50 per cent when vibrations were applied but oxygen consumption and blood flow were only minimally affected. The attenuation of contractile force by longitudinal oscillations of skeletal muscle has previously been reported as stated in the Introduction (Buchthal and Kahner 1951, Andrews 1966, Joyce *et al.* 1969). Qualitatively the same effects of vibrations can be induced in smooth muscle (Ljung and Sivertsson 1972, 1975, Ljung and Hallgren 1975, Bose *et al.* 1975) and in cardiac muscle (Vukos *et al.*, in press). Since vibrations cause oscillation in widely different types of muscle there are reasons to assume that all kinds of actively contracting tissues are sensitive to oscillating length changes. In previous studies on isolated vascular smooth muscle (Ljung and Sivertsson 1975) and isolated papillary muscle (Vukos *et al.*, in press) it has been shown that the degree of inhibition depends on amplitude as well as on frequency of vibration. Furthermore, it was shown in smooth muscle that the magnitude of the inhibitory effect, both in relative and absolute terms, depends on the prevailing levels of passive and active tension. That is to say that the active force is inhibited to a greater relative extent in a muscle which is well prestretched and/or highly activated than in one where these experimental conditions are not met (Ljung and Sivertsson 1975). In the present study no quantitative relationship was sought between varied vibration parameters and inhibitory response and it is not meaningful to make comparisons

between the sensitivity of the soleus muscle to vibrations and that of isolated vascular smooth muscle (Ljung and Silvertsson 1975) nor myocardium (Vukas *et al.* in press). In preliminary experiments a frequency of 50 Hz and an amplitude of  $\pm 0.4$  mm peak-peak was found to cause at least 50 per cent reduction in twitch force of the soleus muscle. The vibrator was designed to deliver such vibrations but the actual oscillations of the tool did contain higher frequencies as well.

Blood flow and oxygen consumption of the denervated soleus muscle varied in parallel at steady state during the various experimental situations. This indicates that blood flow was adjusted by local mechanisms in response to metabolic demands. This conclusion is supported by our finding that venous oxygen saturation did not change markedly during the experimental sequence. Since vibrations inhibit isolated vascular smooth muscle it has been suggested that local vibrations in the case of turbulent blood flow or when working in vibrating tools may cause localized vasodilatation (Ljung and Silvertsson 1975, Silvertsson and Ljung 1976). In the present experiments it was not observed that vasodilatation occurred in the soleus muscle when its tendon was vibrated. This by no means excludes the possibility that local dilatation can occur when vibrations are more directly applied to the vessel wall.

The aim of the experiments was to elucidate whether vibrations cause an uncoupling effect in active muscle, i.e. if oxygen consumption at steady state would remain high while the mechanical response is reduced. This was invariably found to be the case (Table 1, Fig. 3). The results demonstrate that the force output per unit oxygen consumed is markedly lowered by vibrations. The twitch force was also lowered by reducing the nerve stimulation impulse intensity. A linear relationship was found between force and oxygen consumption when values obtained at rest, submaximum and supramaximum intensity stimulation at 4 Hz were correlated (Fig. 3). At rest the basic metabolic needs of the muscle correspond to approximately 25 per cent of the oxygen consumption at development of maximum twitch force at 4 Hz. When 40 per cent of the tissue was activated by submaximum stimulation intensity twice as much oxygen was consumed as during rest. This extra energy can schematically be considered spent in the processes of activation, internal work and tension development respectively since no external work is produced during isometric conditions. Their relative proportions are not known for the present experimental situation but by inference from analyses of heat production in skeletal muscle it can be assumed that approximately 30 per cent of the extra energy expenditure is connected with excitation and coupling mechanisms, and the remaining 70 per cent is used for internal work and tension development (for review see Monimaerts 1969, Abbott and Howarth 1973). When vibrations were applied to the soleus muscle the twitch amplitude was reduced by 60 per cent whereas the steady-state value for oxygen consumption was only lowered by 15 per cent (Table 1). It is evident that the muscle performs less efficiently when exposed to vibrations than when a corresponding tension development was obtained by activation of only 40 per cent of the muscle area. Since it can be assumed that at most one third of the extra oxygen used during vibrations is spent as activation energy (see above) the main part of the difference between oxygen expenditure during vibrations and submaximum stimulation respectively would be due to interference with the efficiency of the contractile processes. This finding is entirely compatible

hypothesis that vibrations cause increased rate of detachment of actin-myosin (Joyce et al. 1969). In fact, it appears that it is only at such a late step in the cycle that vibrations could cause an uncoupling effect in view of the maintained high oxygen consumption. However the small reduction in oxygen consumption which is found to be associated with vibrations of the active muscle may indicate that twitch tension is reduced only by increased rate of cross-link detachment but also to some extent by reduction of cross-link formation. Thus, the splitting of ATP associated with actin-actin interaction would be interfered with.

We are grateful for construction of experimental equipment, Miss Ann Kjellström and M. Sörensen for technical assistance and Mrs Kerstin Luedgren for secretarial aid. This work was supported by the Medical Research Council (No 14X-3884 and 14X-00016) and by AB Hälsjö.

### References

- C and J V HOWARTH, Heat studies in excitable tissues. *Physiol. Rev.* 1973, 53, 120-158.
- and R. JONES, Mechanics of guinea pig taenia coli smooth muscle during anoxia and rigor. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1973, 225, 324-328.
- F and E. KAMEL, The rheology of the cross-striated muscle fibres with particular reference to collagen. *Dev. Biol. Med.* 1951, 21, 1-318.
- I and D. HALICKA, A comparison between "red" and "white" muscle with respect to blood capillary surface area and oxygen uptake during rest and exercise. *Microvasc. Res.* 1968, 1, 1-14.
- and P. M. H. RACE and D. R. WESTBURY, The mechanical properties of cat soleus muscle during isometric and shortening movements. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1969, 204, 461-474.
- and P. HALLOCK, On the mechanism of inhibitory action of vibrations as studied in modulated and in vertebrate vascular smooth muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973, 95, 424-430.
- and R. SVENSSON, The inhibitory effect of vibrations on tension development in vascular muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972, 85, 428-430.
- and R. SVENSSON, Vibration-induced inhibition of vascular smooth muscle contraction. *Blood* 1975, 45, 38-52.
- and P. B. C., The reflex excitation of the soleus muscle of the decerebrate cat caused by vibration in its tendon. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1966, 184, 450-472.
- and W. F. H. M., Emergence of molecular contraction. *Physiol. Rev.* 1969, 49, 427-508.
- and R. and B. LUND, Vibration-induced changes in vascular tone. *Acta chir. scand.* 1976, Suppl. 22.
- and R. SVENSSON and B. LUND, Inhibitory effects of vibrations on contractility of isolated capillary muscle. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1977 in press.

between the sensitivity of the soleus muscle to vibrations and that of isolated vascular smooth muscle (Ljung and Sivertsson 1975) nor myocardium (Vokes *et al.* 1975). In preliminary experiments a frequency of 50 Hz and an amplitude of  $\pm 0.4$  mm peak-peak was found to cause at least 50 per cent reduction in twitch force of the soleus muscle. The vibrator was designed to deliver such vibrations but the actual oscillations of the tool did contain higher frequencies as well.

Blood flow and oxygen consumption of the denervated soleus muscle varied in just the same way at steady state during the various experimental situations. This indicates that blood flow was adjusted by local mechanisms in response to metabolic demands. This conclusion is supported by our finding that venous oxygen saturation did not change markedly during the experimental sequence. Since vibrations inhibit isolated vascular smooth muscle it has been suggested that local vibrations in the case of turbulent blood flow or when working with vibrating tools may cause localized vasodilatation (Ljung and Sivertsson 1975, Sivertsson and Ljung 1976). In the present experiments it was not observed that vasodilatation occurred in the soleus muscle when its tendon was vibrated. This by no means excludes the possibility that local dilatation can occur when vibrations are more directly applied to the vessel wall.

The aim of the experiments was to elucidate whether vibrations cause an uncompensated effect in active muscle, i.e. if oxygen consumption at steady state would remain high although the mechanical response is reduced. This was invariably found to be the case (Table 1, Fig. 1). The results demonstrate that the force output per unit oxygen consumed is not lowered by vibrations. The twitch force was also lowered by reducing the nerve stimulation impulse intensity. A linear relationship was found between force and oxygen consumption when values obtained at rest, submaximum and supramaximum intensity stimulation at 4 Hz were correlated (Fig. 3). At rest the basic metabolic needs of the muscle corresponded to approximately 5 per cent of the oxygen consumption at development of maximum twitch force at 4 Hz. When 40 per cent of the tissue was activated by submaximum stimulation intensity twice as much oxygen was consumed as during rest. This extra energy can schematically be considered spent in the processes of activation, internal work and tension development respectively since no external work is produced during isometric conditions. The relative proportions are not known for the present experimental situation but by inference from analyses of heat production in skeletal muscle it can be assumed that approximately 30 per cent of the extra energy expenditure is connected with excitation and coupling mechanisms, and the remaining 70 per cent is used for internal work and tension development (for review see Mommaerts 1969, Abbott and Howarth 1973). When vibrations were applied to the soleus muscle the twitch amplitude was reduced by 60 per cent whereas the oxygen value for oxygen consumption was only lowered by 15 per cent (Table 1). It is evident that the muscle performs less efficiently when exposed to vibrations than when a corresponding tension development was obtained by activation of only 40 per cent of the muscle mass. Since it can be assumed that at most one third of the extra oxygen used during vibrations is spent as activation energy (see above) the main part of the difference between oxygen expenditure during vibrations and submaximum stimulation, respectively, would be due to interference with the efficiency of the contractile processes. This finding is entirely compatible

to derive from the sacral parasympathetic outflow (*nerf erigens*). The neuro-  
 action of erection is, however, obscure (see Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a). In our  
 experiments on isolated field stimulated strips of the rp and the penile artery (pa) of bull  
 resulted at the conclusion that acetylcholine (ACh) hardly is the transmitter which  
 directly relaxes the muscle cells. Thus, the inhibitory response to transarterial nerve stimula-  
 tion is unaffected by botulinum toxin and hemicholinium (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a).  
 In the present report we have extended our investigation to smooth muscle effectors of  
 erection in mammals other than the ox. Our aim was to obtain information on the basic  
 biology and pharmacology of these muscles. Special attention has been paid to their  
 sensory innervation. Preliminary accounts of the present results have been presented  
 at (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 b, Sjöstrand and Klinge 1975).

### Material and Methods

**Material**  
 smooth contracted rp from rat (adult Sprague-Dawley), dog, cat, horse, boar hog, elk (*Alces alces*),  
 goat and goat, corpora cavernosa, urethrae (ccu) from marmoset (*Leontideus t. leontideus*), phallos-  
 mus, crurae, rabbit, guinea-pig, dog, cat and horse, and inflow resistance vessels (penile artery  
 in the cavernous bodies of bull (cf Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a). The rp of rat is defined as the  
 descending part of the ischio-cavernosus muscle (Osborne and O'Sullivan 1973). Although this muscle  
 is present in the scrotum it is regarded as homologous to the rp of the other species because we  
 usually use aberrant bundles of dog rp with smaller scrotal insertion. Preparations from rat, cat and  
 dog are prepared as strips of the whole rp or ccu. Other preparations are strips of 5-20 mm length  
 1-3 mm wide. The animal was put in +4°C Tyrode or Ringer solution 30 min from the death of the  
 animal. With exception of the elk, the rp of which was obtained during the oestrus period in October  
 from the other species was available throughout the year.  
 Data from elk are based on 9 strips obtained from 3 animals and those from goat on 8 strips from one  
 animal. Data from other species are based on strips obtained from at least 5 animals. The square  
 of the area of strips from 2 stations and 5 girders.  
 All strips were mounted in 35°C Tyrode aerated with 6.5% CO<sub>2</sub> in O<sub>2</sub> and stretched (5-20 mN). The  
 electrical responses were recorded isometrically. For further details see Klinge and Sjöstrand (1974).

**Use of drugs**  
 Tyrode baths of 5 ml are used. A rough characterization of the quality of the responses and the sensitivity  
 of the preparations is given in Table 1 as follows. Contractile responses are indicated by + relaxation  
 and insensitiveness by 0. The comparison of the effects is intended to be made in vertical rather  
 than in horizontal direction. The threshold concentration for the most sensitive preparation to each  
 drug is given. Each step in the grading reflects difference in sensitivity of about 10 times. In  
 experiments not contracting spontaneously the inhibitory effects were studied after contraction by  
 compounds other than  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptor agonists.

**Field stimulation of nerves**  
 Tyrode baths of 20 or 30 ml were used. Strips were mounted between two parallel platinum electrodes  
 5-20 mm long and 5-8 mm apart. Transarterial stimulation of the nerve was performed with square  
 wave pulses of 0.1 ms width and usually "supramaximal" voltage (13-35 V). "Supramaximal" voltage  
 was defined as voltage slightly larger than that evoking maximal tetanic contraction (TTX, 3.1  $\cdot 10^{-4}$  M).  
 In experiments with TTX-resistant contractile responses could easily be obtained in strips of 5 mm and  
 less, while such responses rarely could be provoked in the bull rp and most of the ccu. Presumably these  
 differences are due to differences in thickness of and resistance to current in non-innervated tissues rather than  
 to differences in properties of the intraneural nerves. Frequencies exceeding 5 Hz were not used unless  
 frequency-response studies were performed. Usually the train length did not exceed 10.  
 All frequency-response analyses of the inhibitory response were performed on strips pretreated for 2



## Comparative Study of Some Isolated Mammalian Smooth Muscle Effectors of Penile Erection

By

ERIK KLINGE and NILS O SJÖSTRAND

Received 8 February 1977

### Abstract

KLINGE, E. and N O SJÖSTRAND *Comparative study of some isolated mammalian smooth muscle effectors of penile erection* Acta physiol scand 1977 100 354-367

Spontaneous rhythmic activity responses to drugs and effects of field stimulation of nerves of the retractor penis (rp) and/or corpus cavernosum urethrae (ccu) of macaque, rabbit, guinea-pig, rat, dog, cat, boar, elk, bull, ram and goat, as well as of the penile artery (pa) of bull were studied. A basic property of these muscles was automaticity. Their responses to 5-hydroxytryptamine, histamine, adenosine triphosphate, prostaglandins  $E_2$ ,  $E_4$  and  $F_{2\alpha}$ , oxytocin, vasopressin, substance P, bradykinin and angiotensin exhibited considerable species variations. Their excitatory innervation seems to be adrenergic. They do have an inhibitory innervation. In spite of comprehensive pharmacological analysis the inhibitory innervation remains obscure. The frequency-response relationship to inhibitory nerve stimulation was characterized by a rapidly achieved maximum at low frequencies, indicating high efficiency of the neuromuscular end organ.

**Key words.** Penis, smooth muscle, autonomic innervation

As first realized by Kölliker (1852), relaxation of smooth muscles, *i.e.* of those in the arteries supplying the cavernous bodies, of those in the walls of the cavernous spaces and of those in the retractor penis (rp) constitutes a most essential condition for initiation of penile erection. When these muscles relax the erectile tissue is engorged and the penis protrudes. When they contract the penis is relaxed and/or withdrawn. Kölliker's concept has been experimentally proved by many investigators. Later studies also have shown that these smooth muscles receive an identical innervation (for ref. see Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974a). Therefore, there is reason to regard them as a functional entity, *i.e.* smooth muscle effectors of penile erection. All these effectors are not present in all mammals. Thus, the rp originating from the caudal vertebrae or the anal region and inserting in the distal part of the penis is lacking in *e.g.* primates, lagomorphs and many rodents. On the other hand, many artiodactyls are almost devoid of smooth muscle in their cavernous bodies. The excitatory innervation of the smooth muscle effectors of erection derives from the lumbar sympathetic outflow and seems to be adrenergic. The inhibitory innervation seems



2 Cholinergic effects. *A* Scopolamine-insensitive contractile response to acetylcholine is seen of a Phys. physostigmine. *B* Nicotine-induced relaxation of rabbit ccu is resistant to treatment with microinjection of tetrodotoxin (TTX) for 1 h. *C* Lidocaine blocks the relaxation, which slowly reverses after washing. Nicotine is added at 1.5 h intervals. Tones (about III mN) as secured by 100 (5  $10^{-4}$  M).

bovine muscles (Fig. 1 H). In some strips, especially of ram and goat, more complex effects with slow tonic waves and superimposed phasic contractions could be observed (Fig. 1 C). The automaticity of the muscles was unaffected by TTX ( $3.1 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M). Only one out of 30 strips of the boar rp spontaneously showed signs of rhythmicity. The interval between the contractions was 10 to 20 min. However strips of hog more frequently showed automaticity. This suggests that at least in this species automaticity of rp is dependent on the hormonal state of the animal, as is the case with the smooth muscle of internal male accessories where castration promotes automaticity (Wülke 1937; Porcili and Valle 1969). In all muscles, even in the rp of boar NA ( $1 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) often showed automaticity.

The rp of cat and bull and the ccu of rabbit and cat usually developed high spontaneous tone within some hours. Except for the rp of horse, boar and ram, all other preparations gradually developed spontaneous tone (cf. Ambache, Killick and Zar 1975).

*Effects of known and putative neurotransmitters and other drugs* (Table I, Fig. 1 and 2)

Table I summarizes the effects of the drugs. For explanation of the grading see Materials and Methods.

*Cholinergic effects. A Muscarinic* About one third of the muscles were regularly contracted by ACh without signs of tachyphylaxis. The threshold concentration for the rp is about  $5 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M. Some canine rp's were as sensitive but there was great variation between strips from different dogs. Preparations never contracted by ACh ( $5 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) in the presence of physostigmine ( $2.4 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) were considered insensitive. The contractile response was abolished by atropine or scopolamine ( $2.6 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M Fig. 2 A). Thus, some of the muscles seem to be provided with excitatory muscarinic receptors. Muscarinic receptors probably located in adrenergic nerve terminals will be considered in a subsequent report (Klinge and Sjostrand 1977).

*B Nicotinic* The effects summarized in Table I are all produced by the same concentration of nicotine, i.e.  $4 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M. All tissues except the rp of boar were relaxed. This

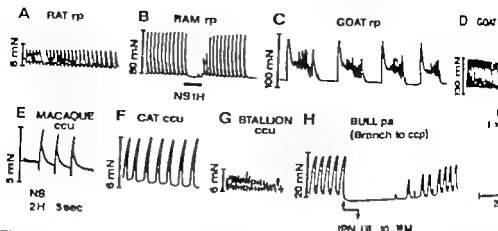


Fig. 1 Automaticity of isolated retractor penis (rp) or corpus cavernosum urethra (ccu) in mammals and of bull penis artery (pa) and the influence of drugs and nerve stimulation. *A* Rhythmic activity in rat rp. *B* Continuous stimulation of inhibitory nerves (bar 0.1 ms) and phasic rhythmic contractions in ram rp pretreated with bretylium ( $2.9 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M). *C* Complete loss of automaticity in goat rp. *D* Histamine relaxes goat rp without abolishing the automaticity. *E* Spontaneous contraction induced by nerve stimulation in ccu of macaque which is spontaneously in tone. *F* Fast rhythmicity in cat ccu. *G* Fast rhythmicity in ccu of stallion. *H* Low concentration of bretylium (IPN) abolishes rhythmicity in bull penis artery.

to 4 h with guanethidine ( $1.3-3.4 \times 10^{-6}$  M) + 6-hydroxydopamine (6-OHDA,  $5.2 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M) together with ascorbic acid ( $3.1 \cdot 10^{-3}$  M), i.e. half the concentrations used by Wadsworth (1973). In order to secure tone of the preparations noradrenaline (NA,  $1-6 \times 10^{-6}$  M) was sometimes added.

We also investigated the ccu of rat, boar, bull and ram but they were probably devoid of smooth muscle because they did not respond even to  $3 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M adrenaline or to field stimulation. The rigid corpus cavernosum penis of rabbit, cat and dog were also omitted because they showed no turgor response.

#### Drugs

Acetylcholine chloride (Roche), physostigmine salicylate (Sandoz), atropine sulphate (ACO), scopolamine bromide (Sigma), nicotine bitartrate (BDH), hexamethonium bromide (May & Baker), mecamylamine hydrochloride (MSD), 1-adrenaline bitartrate (Sigma), 1-noradrenaline bitartrate (Sigma), desmethylnoradrenaline (Sigma), isoprenaline sulphate (Abbott), phenylephrine hydrochloride (Smith, Kline & Fr), chlorpromazine chloride (Medica), thioridazine chloride (Sandoz), propranolol hydrochloride (ICI), guanethidine sulphate (Ciba), bretylium tosylate (Wellcome), 6-hydroxydopamine hydrochloride (Fluka), ascorbic acid (Merck), 5-hydroxytryptamine creatinine sulphate (Fluka), methysergide maleate (Sandoz), lysergic acid diethylamide d tartrate (LSD Sandoz), histamine hydrochloride (Sigma), benzamine (Recip), mepyramine maleate (Pharma Rhodia), cyproheptadine hydrochloride (Methelmid (Smith, Kline & Fr), cimetidine (Smith, Kline & Fr), adenosine triphosphate (Boehringer), dipyridamole hydrochloride (Boehringer), substance P (synthetic, Beckman), bradykinin (BRS Sandoz), evaporated and redissolved in saline) isoleucine<sup>1</sup>-angiotensin (Beckman), valeryl-angiotensin (Ciba), oxytocin, vasopressin and lysine-vasopressin substances (Ferring), prostaglandin E<sub>1</sub> (Ferring), indomethacin (MSD), lidocaine chloride (Astra), tetrodotoxin (Sanjo), lithium chloride (Merck), g-strophantidin (ouabain, Sandoz), colchicine (Star), SKF 323 A (Broadben, Smith, Kline & Fr), and metoclopramide (Lundbeck). We thank the companies indicated by an asterisk for the supply of the drugs.

#### Results and Comments

##### Automaticity and spontaneous development of tone (Fig. 1 and 3 G)

Except in the boar rp, rhythmic contractions could be observed in all of the preparations. The spontaneous contractions occurred at intervals of about 1-3 min. The character of the contractions varied from rapid phasic in the ram (Fig. 1 B) to more semitonic in

PGI <sub>1</sub>	PGF <sub>2</sub>	Subst. P	Brady- kinin	Angio- tensin	Vaso- pressin	Oxy- tocin
		0	0	(+)		0
		+	+	0	+	0
	+	0	0	(+)	0	0
		(+)	+	0	+	0
	0	+++	+++	+++	0	0
		++	+++	0	0	0
( )	0	++	+++	(+)	0	0
0	0	++	+++	0	+	0
	+	0	0	+	+	0
	++	+	+	( )	0	0
		0	+	-	++	+
( )	+	0	+	++	+++	+
	++	0	0	+	+	0
	++	+	++	(+)	++	(+)
++	++	+	0	+	++	+

to of about  $1.3 \cdot 10^{-6}$ . The threshold concentration for A was  $1-8 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M. The rps is slightly more sensitive to  $\alpha$ -adrenergic stimulation than the ccus except the equine was in which the reverse relationship existed. The contractile effects were abolished by endamine ( $3-30 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) or phenoxybenzamine ( $3-30 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M).

**1.  $\alpha$ -Adrenergic.** Preparations contracted spontaneously or by compounds other than adrenergic agonists were relaxed by isoprenaline (IPN). The threshold concentration was  $10^{-6}$  M for the penile artery of bull (Fig. 1 H) and for the rp of cat, boar and ram depending on whether the preparations were spontaneously active or contracted by an agent. Occasionally the ccu of guinea-pig was contracted by large doses of IPN (cf. Jope 1972) and this effect was reversed by phenoxybenzamine. Phenoxybenzamine also reversed the effects of A and NA. Propranolol ( $3.4 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) blocked the A, NA and  $\alpha$ -induced relaxations.

**5-Hydroxytryptamine (5HT).** Several of the muscles exhibited both excitatory and inhibitory responses to 5HT. They were tachyphylactic and therefore not systematically mixed. In the feline tissues the contractile response was blocked by methysergide ( $1 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) or LSD ( $1 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) but the relaxing effect was not blocked by these compounds nor was it blocked by lidocaine ( $7.4 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) or TTX ( $1.6 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M). The threshold concentration of 5HT for the cat rp was about  $2.5 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M.

TABLE 1 Responses to various agents of the isolated retractor penis muscle and the corpus cavernosum (ccu) of some species as well as of the bovine penile artery

	Cholinergic effects		Adrenergic effects		5HT	H
	Muscarinic	Nicotinic	NA (α)	IPN (β)		
<i>Retractor penis</i>						
Rat	++	-	+++	-	+	
Dog	+	-	+++	--	+	+
Cat	(+)	-	+++	---	+ -	
Horse	+	-	+++	--	(+)	+++
Boar	0	+	+++	---	-	+
Elk	(+)	-	+++	-		
B II	+	-	+++	--	++	++
Ram	0	-	+++	---	(+)	+
Goat	0	-	+++	-	+	
<i>C</i>						
Macaque	(+)	-	+++	--	-	+
Rabbit	0	-	+++	--	+	++
Guinea-pig	0	-	+++	(-)	++	++
Dog	(+)	-	+++	--	(~)	+
Cat	(+)	-	+++	-	+ -	++
Horse	+	-	+++	--	+	+++
<i>Penile artery</i>						
Bull	+	-	+++	---	+	++

Symbols. + = contraction, - = relaxation, +- = contraction followed by relaxation. Bracket not responses inconstantly obtained with large doses. 0 = no effect. NA = noradrenaline, IPN (isoprenaline), 5-HT = 5-hydroxytryptamine, H = histamine. For threshold concentrations and further explanations see the text. Data from bovine tissues are taken from Klinge and Sjöstrand (1974a).

phenomenon was even without pretreatment demonstrable in the rabbit ccu, bull rp and the feline muscles, while most other tissues required pretreatment with e.g. 6-OHDA. In the boar rp nicotine produced contraction only whereas relaxation could be produced in the rp of hog. The relaxation was always characterized by a rapid onset occasionally preceded by a brisk contraction. The maximum depth of the relaxation did not exceed that of the relaxation produced by field stimulation (see below). The relaxation showed considerable tachyphylaxis and at least 30 min had to elapse before it could be repeated. It was blocked by hexamethonium ( $2.8 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M) or mecamylamine ( $2.5 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M). It was also blocked by lidocaine ( $1.8-11 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M Fig. 2C). In fact the effect of nicotine was more susceptible to lidocaine than the effect of field stimulation. The relaxation was not however blocked by TTX ( $6.3 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M Fig. 2B cf Toda 1976). The sensitivity to lidocaine of the nicotinic effect suggests a neuronal rather than a muscular point of attack. Its resistance to TTX suggests that nicotine does not activate "fast sodium channels" (Narahashi 1975). The effect of several other drugs on the nicotine-induced relaxation has been analyzed earlier (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974a).

*Adrenergic effects* *A Alpha-adrenergic.* All tissues were vigorously dose-dependently and without tachyphylaxis contracted by adrenaline (A), NA and dopamine in a dose-

PGF <sub>2</sub>	PGF <sub>2</sub> <sub>α</sub>	Subst. P	Brady- kinin	Angio- tensin	Vaso- pressin	Oxy- tocin
	+	0	0	( )		0
		+	+	0	+	0
		0	0	(+)	0	0
		(+)	+	0	+	0
	0	+++	+++	+	0	0
			+++			
		++	+++	0	0	0
( )	0	++	++	( )	0	0
0	0	++	+++	0	+	0
	+	0	0		+	0
	+	+	+	( )	0	0
( )	+	0	+	+-	++	+
	+	0	+	++	+++	+
	++	0	0	+	+	0
	++	+	++	( )	++	(-)
+	++	+	0	+	++	+

of about  $1.3 \cdot 10^{-6}$ . The threshold concentration for A was  $1-8 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M. The rps are slightly more sensitive to  $\alpha$ -adrenergic stimulation than the crus except the equine crus in which the reverse relationship existed. The contractile effects were abolished by isocaine (3-30  $\cdot 10^{-6}$  M) or phenoxybenzamine (3-30  $\cdot 10^{-6}$  M).

**A.  $\alpha$ -adrenergic.** Preparations contracted spontaneously or by compounds other than adrenergic agonists were relaxed by isoprenaline (IPN). The threshold concentration was  $10^{-6}$  M for the penile artery of bull (Fig. 1 H) and for the rp of cat, boar and ram depending on whether the preparations were spontaneously active or contracted by an agonist. Occasionally the crus of guinea-pig was contracted by large doses of IPN (cf Glinpe 1972) and this effect was reversed by phenoxybenzamine. Phenoxybenzamine also reversed the effects of A and NA. Propranolol ( $3.4 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) blocked the A, NA and IPN-induced relaxations.

**5-Hydroxytryptamine (5HT).** Several of the muscles exhibited both excitatory and inhibitory responses to 5HT. They were tachyphylactic and therefore not systematically analyzed. In the feline tissues the contractile response was blocked by methylergide ( $10^{-6}$  M) or LSD ( $1 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) but the relaxing effect was not blocked by these compounds nor was it blocked by lidocaine ( $7.4 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) or TTX ( $1.6 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M). The threshold concentration of 5HT for the cat rp was about  $2.5 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M.

**Histamine** The threshold for the equine tissues and the cat rp was about  $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M. All effects of histamine were blocked by phenbenzamine ( $8 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M). In the feline tissues cimetidine ( $4 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M) opposed neither the contractile nor the relaxing actions of histamine. Thus, it seems that all observed effects were due to stimulation of  $H_2$ -receptors.

**Adenosine triphosphate (ATP)** Except in the cat rp the effects of ATP were modest and tachyphylactic. The threshold concentration for the cat rp was about  $2 \cdot 10^{-3}$  M. The inhibitory effect on the ccu of macaque was uninfluenced by dipyridamole ( $1 \cdot 10^{-3}$  M), lidocaine ( $74 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M) and TTX ( $31 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M). But in the boar rp excitatory effect was slightly augmented by dipyridamole ( $1 \cdot 10^{-3}$  M). Tissues responding to  $2 \cdot 10^{-3}$  M ATP were considered insensitive.

**Prostaglandins  $E_1$ ,  $E_2$  and  $F_{2\alpha}$**  In all tissues the actions of  $PGE_1$  and  $PGE_2$  were modest. The threshold concentrations for the feline muscles were about  $2 \cdot 10^{-5}$  M. Tissues responding to  $3 \cdot 10^{-5}$  M were considered insensitive.

The threshold concentration for the long lasting excitatory effect of  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  was about  $5 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M in the cat rp and most of the ccus. Tissues not responding to  $1 \cdot 10^{-3}$  M were considered insensitive.

The effects of the prostaglandins were characterized by slow onset, long duration and a variable degree of tachyphylaxis.

**Substance P** The threshold concentration for the boar rp was about  $4 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M. Effects were dose-dependent without tachyphylaxis. Tissues not responding to  $4 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M were considered insensitive.

**Bradykinin** The threshold concentration for the rp's of the artiodactyls was about  $1 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M, the porcine and the ovine rp being slightly more sensitive than the others. The contractile effect was dose-dependent without tachyphylaxis. Muscles not responding to  $2 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M were considered insensitive.

**Angiotensin** The threshold concentration for the rp of boar and hog was about  $5 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M for both isoleucine<sup>1</sup> and valine<sup>2</sup>-angiotensin. The porcine rp's and the ccus of guinea pig and dog responded in a dose-dependent way without tachyphylaxis. Tachyphylaxis was observed in the less sensitive muscles. Preparations not responding to  $5 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M were considered insensitive.

**Vasopressin and oxytocin** The threshold concentration of arginine-vasopressin for dog ccu was about  $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$  IU/ml. The vasopressin-induced contractions showed a slow onset and were long lasting. Tissues not responding to  $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$  IU/ml were considered insensitive. Neither lysine- nor arginine-vasopressin contracted the porcine rp's, tissues which were very sensitive to vasopressin were also slightly contracted by oxytocin ( $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$  IU/ml). The effects of the posterior pituitary hormones exhibited considerable tachyphylaxis.

#### *Effects of field stimulation of nerves (Fig. 1 B, 1 E and 3-8)*

The common response to field stimulation of a preparation which was in moderate spontaneous tone was triphasic, i.e. 1) an initial contraction (=excitatory response) followed by 2) a relaxation (=inhibitory response) and then by 3) a secondary contraction. In preparations being in low tone often only the first contraction was seen or the response appeared

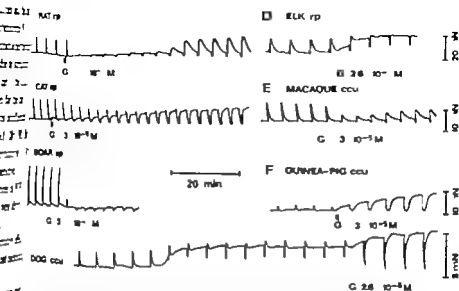


Fig. 3. Effects of the excitatory and unmasking of the inhibitory response by guanethidine ( $-G$ ). *A*: Complete suppression of the excitatory response in the rat rp. Note the gradual development of the inhibitory contraction (2 Hz, 2 ms, 10 s). *B*: Slowly developing effect on cat rp (0.5 Hz, 0.1 ms, 4 s). *C*: Rat rp (4 Hz, 0.5 ms, 4 s) pretreated with 6-OHDA ( $3.2 \times 10^{-4}$  M). *D*: Triphasic response with initial secondary contraction before guanethidine in rp of elk (4 Hz, 0.5 ms, 10 s). *E*: In case of spontaneous secondary contraction develops after guanethidine (2 Hz, 2 ms, 10 s). *F*: In case of secondary contraction before guanethidine (2 Hz, 0.5 ms, 10 s). *G*: Spontaneous rise in tone in canine ccu unmasked by heavy response and secondary contraction. Guanethidine produces further rise in tone and unmasking of inhibitory response (3 Hz, 2 ms, 10 s).

a biphasic contraction. In preparations being in high tone often only the inhibitory response was seen (cf Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a).

**Excitatory response.** *A Pharmacology* The response was blocked by guanethidine ( $10^{-4}$  M, Fig. 3), bretylium ( $1.3 \times 10^{-4}$  M cf Ludena and Grigas 1966) or 6-OHDA ( $2 \times 10^{-4}$  M). The rp of boar usually required combined treatment with 6-OHDA and guanethidine (Fig. 3 C), while combined treatment was not needed in the rp of hog. As a rule the blockade by guanethidine developed more slowly in the rp's than in the ccu's. Presumably this is a matter of penetration. Guanethidine increased the tone of those preparations which had the tendency to develop spontaneous tone. 6-OHDA contracted the preparations within 30 min and full blockade of the excitatory response developed within 2-4 h. These results confirm the adrenergic nature of the excitatory innervation of the muscles (cf Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a).

In this context it should be mentioned that we noted no certain guanethidine-like effect of LSD ( $100 \times 10^{-6}$  M) on the excitatory response in the bull rp. But LSD contracted the preparations probably by a direct muscle effect and thereby uncovered the inhibitory response (cf Gillespie and McGrath 1975).

*B Frequency-response relationship* Sensitive preparations responded to single shocks (Fig. 4). Full concurrence of individual responses usually occurred at 0.1-1 Hz. It occurred



**Histamine** The threshold for the equine tissues and the cat rp was about  $1 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M. All effects of histamine were blocked by phenbenzamine ( $8 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M). In the feline tissues cimetidine ( $4 \cdot 10^{-3}$  M) opposed neither the contractile nor the relaxing actions of histamine. Thus, it seems that all observed effects were due to stimulation of  $H_2$ -receptors.

**Adenosine triphosphate (ATP)** Except in the cat rp the effects of ATP were excitatory and tachyphylactic. The threshold concentration for the cat rp was about  $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M. The inhibitory effect on the ccu of macaque was uninfluenced by dipyridamole ( $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M), lidocaine ( $7.4 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M) and TTX ( $3 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M). But in the boar rp excitatory effect was slightly augmented by dipyridamole ( $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M). Tissues responding to  $2 \cdot 10^{-5}$  M ATP were considered insensitive.

**Prostaglandins  $E_1$ ,  $E_2$  and  $F_{2\alpha}$**  In all tissues the actions of  $PGE_1$  and  $PGE_2$  were similar. The threshold concentrations for the feline muscles were about  $2 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M. Tissues responding to  $3 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M were considered insensitive.

The threshold concentration for the long lasting excitatory effect of  $PGF_{2\alpha}$  was about  $5 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M in the cat rp and most of the ccus. Tissues not responding to  $1 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M were considered insensitive.

The effects of the prostaglandins were characterized by slow onset, long duration and variable degree of tachyphylaxis.

**Substance P** The threshold concentration for the boar rp was about  $4 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M. Its effects were dose-dependent without tachyphylaxis. Tissues not responding to  $4 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M were considered insensitive.

**Bradykinin** The threshold concentration for the rps of the artiodactyls was about  $1 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M, the porcine and the ovine rp being slightly more sensitive than the others. The contractile effect was dose-dependent without tachyphylaxis. Muscles not responding to  $2 \cdot 10^{-7}$  M were considered insensitive.

**Angiotensin** The threshold concentration for the rp of boar and hog was about  $5 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M for both isoleucine<sup>5</sup> and valine<sup>5</sup>-angiotensin. The porcine rps and the ccus of guinea-pig and dog responded in a dose-dependent way without tachyphylaxis. Tachyphylaxis was observed in the less sensitive muscles. Preparations not responding to  $5 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M were considered insensitive.

**Vasopressin and oxytocin** The threshold concentration of arginine vasopressin for dog ccu was about  $1 \cdot 10^{-5}$  IU/ml. The vasopressin-induced contractions showed slow onset and were long lasting. Tissues not responding to  $1 \cdot 10^{-5}$  IU/ml were considered insensitive. Neither lysine- nor arginine-vasopressin contracted the porcine rps. Tissues which were very sensitive to vasopressin were also slightly contracted by oxytocin ( $1 \cdot 10^{-5}$  IU/ml). The effects of the posterior pituitary hormones exhibited considerable tachyphylaxis.

#### *Effects of field stimulation of nerves (Fig. 1 B, 1 E and 3-8)*

The common response to field stimulation of a preparation which was in moderate spontaneous tone was triphasic, i.e. 1) an initial contraction (-excitatory response) followed by 2) a relaxation (-inhibitory response) and then by 3) a secondary contraction. In preparations being in low tone often only the first contraction was seen or the response appeared

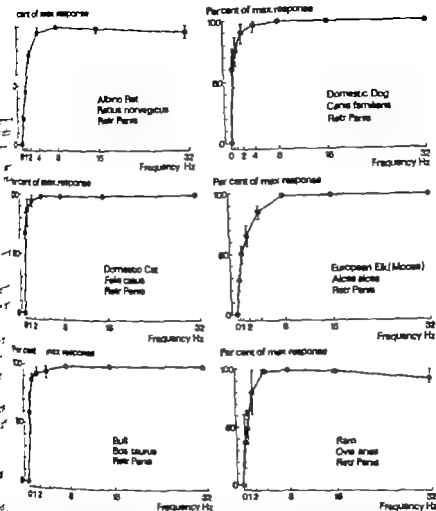


Fig. 5. Frequency-response relationship of the nociceptive inhibitory response evoked by "suprathreshold" acid stimulation of the rp. Length of train 10 s, interval between stimulations 5-6 sec. The excitatory response is suppressed by picrotoxin or 6-OHDA (see the text). Each curve illustrates mean and range of data preparations from different animals. Note that in all species maximum inhibition is obtained at 8 Hz. The fading of the inhibitory response seen at higher frequencies in some preparations is presumably mainly due to breakthrough of the excitatory response.

stimulation period or the voltage was decreased the curves were shifted to the right (cf Kluge and Sjostrand 1974 a). A more detailed analysis revealed some differences between the rps and the ccu. Thus, when a fixed number of pulses (5-25) was delivered at different rates the rps usually responded with the same degree of inhibition to frequencies between 0.5 and 10 Hz, while in the ccu the inhibition was more frequency-dependent (Fig. 7 and 8). This tendency was especially clear in the rabbit ccu where the responses were very frequency-dependent up to 4-6 Hz, and less clear in the ccu of macaque and guinea-pig.

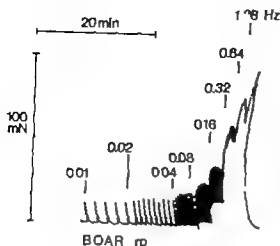


Fig. 4. Excitatory responses to single shocks. Summation and confluence of responses is seen at increasing frequencies. Summation starts at 0.16 and confluence starts between 0.64 and 1.3. Stimulation was interrupted because the response reached upper level of recording. Note loss of oscillations.

at lower frequencies in preparations with semitonic rhythmic contractions than in those with rapid phasic automaticity (see above). Because the excitatory response was cut off by the succeeding inhibitory response, which could not be selectively blocked (see below), meaningful further frequency-response analysis of the excitatory response could not be performed (see Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a).

**Inhibitory response A Pharmacology** Like the excitatory response the inhibitory response was abolished by TTX ( $3.1-31 \times 10^{-6}$  M) and lidocaine ( $5-15 \times 10^{-4}$  M). This suggests neural origin. The response was not blocked by the following drugs (the highest concentrations tested are given): atropine ( $1.4 \times 10^{-5}$  M), scopolamine ( $2.6 \times 10^{-5}$  M), hexamethonium ( $1.4 \times 10^{-5}$  M), mecamylamine ( $4.9 \times 10^{-5}$  M), d-tubocurarine ( $1.4 \times 10^{-5}$  M), metoclopramide ( $3 \times 10^{-4}$  M), phenoxybenzamine ( $2.9 \times 10^{-4}$  M), phenolamine ( $3 \times 10^{-4}$  M), methysergide ( $2.1 \times 10^{-5}$  M), LSD ( $1 \times 10^{-5}$  M), cyproheptadine ( $6.2 \times 10^{-5}$  M), meprobamate ( $2.5 \times 10^{-3}$  M), phenbenzamine ( $7.9 \times 10^{-5}$  M), methamidate ( $4.1 \times 10^{-4}$  M), cinchonine ( $4.0 \times 10^{-5}$  M), chlorpromazine ( $2.5 \times 10^{-4}$  M), thioridazine ( $2.5 \times 10^{-4}$  M), indomethacin ( $5.6 \times 10^{-5}$  M), lithium ( $2.4 \times 10^{-3}$  M), ouabain ( $1 \times 10^{-4}$  M), SKF 525 A ( $5.6 \times 10^{-5}$  M for 12 h) or colchicine ( $5 \times 10^{-6}$  M for 12 h). The response was not influenced by dipyridamole ( $1.9 \times 10^{-5}$  M). Thus, our pharmacological results gave no hint of the nature of the inhibitory mediator.

**B Frequency-response relationship** Since the excitatory response could be blocked by adrenergic neuron blocking agents a more detailed analysis of the inhibitory response was possible. All preparations responded to single shocks. Except in the case of bell's frequency-response curves to 10 s stimulation were indeed very steep, with maximum inhibition at 2-8 Hz (Fig. 5, 6 and 7). The curve of the cat rp was steepest and that of the elk rp the least steep. In Fig. 5 and 6 the results from boar, goat and stallion are omitted; the first mentioned because a breakthrough of the excitatory response at 4 Hz and higher rates could not be prevented, and the latter two because of too small material. However, in all the strips studied from stallion, gelding, hog and goat maximum inhibition occurred at 4-8 Hz.

If the length of the trains was increased the curves were shifted to the left. If the



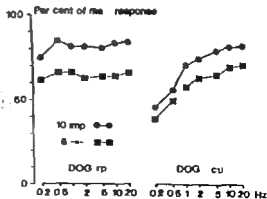
2 Recordings of the inhibitory responses to field stimulation. Methodology as in Fig. 5. A. Rat rp receives stimulation at 8 Hz but fading at 32 Hz. B. Stallion rp. When constant number of pulses applied the inhibition shows little or no variation. C. Rabbit ccu. Note the frequency-dependence constant number of pulses (20) is applied at varying frequencies. D. Ccu of macaque. Note the way the record in A.

stimulation and the tone of the muscle. It is likely that it is a true rebound phenomenon (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a).

### Discussion and Conclusions

A comparative study the presence of similarities between organs and species is a most difficult matter because it allows more generalized conclusions. Fundamentally all the smooth muscle effectors of penile erection exhibit characteristics of single unit smooth muscle in having automaticity. Their excitatory innervation is apparently adrenergic, they respond to single excitatory impulses. They are very sensitive to exogenous NA although they have a fairly dense adrenergic innervation (cf Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a, b). Automaticity combined with dense excitatory innervation and high sensitivity to a presynaptic transmitter must constitute advantages for muscles usually kept in tone, i.e. the penis is relaxed.

The boar but not the hog differed from the other species with respect to automaticity in the rp. Perhaps this is related to the unusually long (about 30 min) copulation time for this species. At least a low degree of automaticity could facilitate long lasting erection of the muscle.



3 Comparison of frequency-dependence of the inhibitory response in the rp and ccu of the dog. Both preparations were after guanethidine ( $1.5 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M). The frequency-dependence in the rp at 0.5 Hz and frequency-dependence in the ccu at frequencies below 1 Hz. Frequency plotted on logarithmic scale.

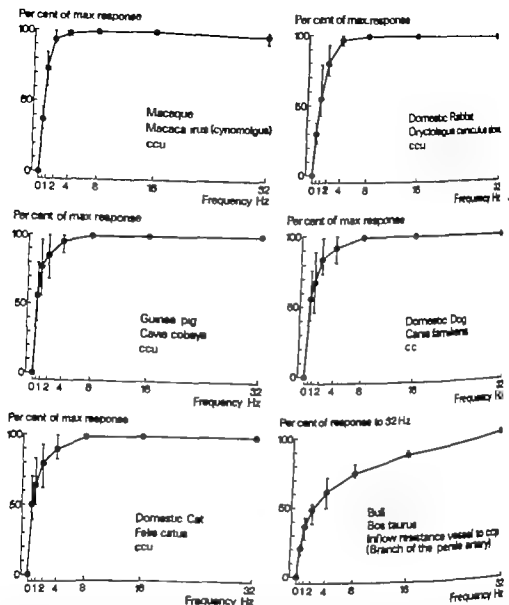


Fig. 6. Frequency-response relationship of the isometric inhibitory response evoked by "suprasacral" field stimulation of the ccu. For comparison, data from inflow resistance vessel to the corpus cavernosus penis (ccp) of bull is included. Methodology as in Fig. 5. As in the rp (Fig. 5), maximum inhibition achieved also in the ccu within 8 Hz but not in the branch of the penile artery.

which usually responded with the same degree of inhibition to frequencies above 2 Hz. In the bull pa maximum inhibition was not obtained with 10 s stimulation even at 32 Hz (Fig. 6 Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974 a). Finally it should be stressed that maximum inhibition produced by field stimulation never implied maximum feasible relaxation of preparation that were in high tone. In rhythmically contracting preparations the inhibitory response implied suppression of automaticity (Fig. 1 B).

**Secondary contraction.** A secondary contraction (Fig. 1 E, 3 A, D and E) was not seen in all preparations. When occurring it showed strong dependence on the degree of inhibition.

- WELLS, J. S. and J. C. McGRATH, The effects of lysergic acid diethylamide on the response to field stimulation of the rat vas deferens and the rat and cat anocopygeous muscles. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1974 48: 461-468.
- XE, E. and N. O. SÖDERSTRAND, Contraction and relaxation of the retractor penis muscle and the history of the bull. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 a. 93 Suppl. 420 1-88.
- XE, E. and N. O. SÖDERSTRAND, Response of the isolated rat retractor penis muscle to field stimulation. *Drugs Acta pharmacol. toxicol. (Kbh)* 1974 b. 35 Suppl. 1 p. 37
- ZIGLER, Z. and N. O. SÖDERSTRAND, Suppression of the excitatory adrenergic neurotransmission - possible role of cholinergic nerves in the retractor penis muscle. *Acta ph. sci. scand.* 1977 100 348-376.
- ZIMM, A. Die anatomische und physiologische Verhältnisse des cavernösen Körpers der Sexualorgane. *in: Lehr- und Ges. Würzburg* 1852. 2. 118-133.
- TALBOT, F. P. and E. O. GERRARD, Pharmacological study of autonomic innervation of dog retractor penis. *Br. J. Pharmacol.* 1968. 210 435-444
- MASON, T. Tetraols as tools in the study of ionic channels of nerve membranes. *Proc. Sixth Int. Symp. Pharmacol. Helsinki* 1973 1 97-108.
- SCHULTZ, Z. P. and J. R. VALLBØ, Hormonal regulation of rat seminal vesicle sensitivity to adrenaline, nicotine, scopolamine and acetyl- $\beta$ -methylcholine. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1969 35 468-479
- TANAKA, N. O. and E. KUNIKI, Comparative study of nerve mediated relaxation of some smooth muscles in the urogenital tract. Abstracts of Sixth Int. Congr. Pharmacol. Helsinki 1975. p. 187
- KUO, M., Regional differences in the response to nicotine in isolated canine arteries. *Eur. J. Pharmacol.* 1976 35, 157-160
- JENNINGS, R. M. Abolition of neurally evoked motor responses of the vas deferens by 6-hydroxytryptamine. *Eur. J. Pharmacol.* 1973 21 383-387
- COTTELL, L. The activity of the seminal vesicle under the influence of hormones. *Acta brev. nervi. ph. sci.* 1977 7 122-123.

The muscles showed variability in the presence of receptors for and in response to different biological agents such as 5HT, histamine, ATP, some prostaglandins and polypeptides (Table I). The present results do not indicate any generalized role of these compounds in regulating the tone of the muscles. Presumably most smooth muscles in mammals possess receptors for various agonists which are of similar significance for the muscles as are vestigial organs for the animals, i.e. the receptors are present for developmental, evolutionary and genetic reasons rather than for functional purposes.

All of these smooth muscles seem to have an inhibitory innervation. The neurotransmitter remains, however, unknown. It is hardly ACh. The muscarinic action on the muscles, at present, is contractile, not relaxant. The nicotinic relaxations are likely to be due to action of inhibitory nerves rather than to a direct action on the muscle cells. Furthermore, the inhibitory response to field stimulation is resistant to nicotinic and muscarinic blockade as well as to hemicholinium and botulinum toxin (cf. Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974a).

Although the inhibitory mediator remains obscure, certain information about the inhibitory response to field stimulation has been obtained. The steep frequency-response relationship as well as the rapidly achieved and limited maximum seems to be a general property of the r.p.s. Possibly one explanation of this phenomenon is a high degree of occupancy of muscular receptors by the mediator occurring rapidly as a result of repeated stimulation. In any case our findings indicate that the r.p. with its inhibitory nerves is a highly efficient neuroeffector unit. Our data suggest that the ccu is a somewhat less efficient neuroeffector unit and the bull. pa still less efficient. These differences might be related to differences in intimacy between nerves and receptors in effector cells, i.e. the differences in efficiency of the units might be compensated by geometrical factors. The functional response of inflow resistance vessels (pa) to the cavernous bodies is related to the fourth power of the muscle length and the tissue mass of the media and intima of the muscles in the cavernous bodies (ccu) to the second or third power of the vessel length while the functional response of the r.p. is related to the first power of the vessel length only.

We wish to thank Mrs Annika Rosén for excellent assistance in making the figures and Mrs Kersti Westberg for excellent technical assistance. The courtesy of the personnel at the Department of Experimental Surgery, Karolinska Hospital, Stockholm, and at the city slaughter houses of Stockholm and Helsinki is gratefully acknowledged. The study was supported by grants from the Magnus Bergström Memorial Fund and the Swedish Medical Research Council project number III 74-04X-04753 (to N. S.) and by a scholarship from the Medical Research Council of the Academy of Finland (to E. K.).

## References

- AMBRIDGE, N. S. W. KILLICK and M. ABDO ZAR, Extraction from ox retractor penis of an inhibitory substance which mimics its atropine-resistant neurogenic relaxation. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1973 409-410.
- GILLESPIE, A. and J. S. GILLESPIE, The effect of immunosympathectomy and of 6-hydroxydopamine on the responses of rat anococcygeus to nerve stimulation and to some drugs. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1973 4 261-267.
- GILLESPIE, J. S. The rat anococcygeus muscle and its response to nerve stimulation and to some drugs. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1972 45 404-416.

tract, electromicroscopy of the bull rp has revealed axons with small agranular vesicles of the type generally ascribed to cholinergic nerves (Erlänkö, Klinge and Sjöstrand 1976).

In the face of the effects of exogenous ACh on the isolated field stimulated bull rp we suggested that cholinergic nerves in this muscle may act by muscarinic suppression of excitatory adrenergic neurotransmission and thereby promote erection (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974). The present investigation was initiated by the observation on a strip of rp of elk that physostigmine suppressed the excitatory adrenergic response to field stimulation; atropine restored the response. Since field stimulation is likely to stimulate all types of nerves and physostigmine inhibits destruction of ACh released from nerves, this observation supported our suggestion. Further investigations on rps from more convenient species showed that the canine rp was the most suitable preparation for the study of the effects of cholinesterase (ChE) inhibitors on adrenergic neurotransmission.

This report presents evidence indicating that the function of cholinergic nerves in the rp of elk is in the rp of some other species may in fact be suppression of the excitatory adrenergic neurotransmission. Preliminary accounts of the present study have been presented earlier (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1976, Sjöstrand and Klinge 1977).

## Material and Methods

**Preparation of rp muscles of dog, rat, cat, horse (stallion and gelding), swine (boar and hog), elk, bull, and goat were used. For further details concerning the material see Klinge and Sjöstrand (1974, 1977).**

### *Measurements of acetylcholine (ACh) and noradrenaline (NA)*

Measurement of ACh was performed on the superficial frog rectus abdominis muscle. Extraction and determination was done as described by Klinge (1970 b). NA was determined with the trihydroxyindole method according to Klinge (1964). Extraction, absorption and elution were performed as described by Sjöstrand and Sjöstrand (1970). Except on the canine rp all estimations were done on pieces weighing about 0.5 g cut from the middle part of the muscle. When the ACh content of the dog rp was estimated the muscle was cut into two halves, 1. anterior (prepubic) and posterior (anal). When the NA content of the dog rp was estimated the muscle was divided into three parts, 1. anterior (middle) and posterior. The most caudal part contained striated fibres was always omitted. In Table 1 the average concentrations of the two parts of the boar dog rp are presented.

### *Contractile responses to mechanical nerve stimulation and drugs*

Preparation and the conditions were the same as in preceding report (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1977). In the frequency-response studies were performed the procedure was as follows. Strips of the dog rp were allowed to accommodate for 2 h. During this period the preparations were stimulated with 2 Hz for 10 s at 5 min intervals. Frequency-response analysis was then performed with 10 stimulations at 5 min intervals starting with 0.5 Hz and ending with 16 Hz. Thereafter physostigmine ( $2.4 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) was added. Preparations were stimulated with 2 Hz for 10 s at 5 min intervals during 1 h before the frequency-response analysis was repeated. Scopolamine ( $2.6 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) was then added and the frequency-response analysis was repeated after 15 min. Control expts. were performed under identical conditions. To estimate the effect of ACh, physostigmine and scopolamine on the contractile response to exogenous NA of canine rp was investigated in 5 ml bath as follows. A dose of NA ( $1 \cdot 10^{-6}$  to  $1 \cdot 10^{-8}$  M) giving stable response was chosen. The NA was left in contact with the tissue for 90 s at 5 min intervals. ACh was added to the bath and the other drugs 5 min before NA.



## Suppression of the Excitatory Adrenergic Neurotransmission: a Possible Role of Cholinergic Nerves in the Retractor Penis Muscle

By

ERIK KLINGE and NILS O. SJÖSTRAND

Received 8 February 1977

---

### Abstract

KLINGE, E. and N. O. SJÖSTRAND *Suppression of the excitatory adrenergic neurotransmission: a possible role of cholinergic nerves in the retractor penis muscle* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 368-376

The excitatory adrenergic response to transcranial nerve stimulation of the isolated retractor penis (rp) of dog, rat, cat, horse, boar, elk, bull, ram and goat, as well as the evoked release of  $^3\text{H}$  from dog rp loaded with  $^3\text{H}$ -noradrenaline were studied in untreated preparations. A low concentration of scopolamine could markedly increase the excitatory adrenergic response. On the contrary physostigmine suppressed this response and so did acetylcholine. Scopolamine or atropine totally prevented these suppressions. They also immediately restored the suppressed responses in spite of continuous presence of physostigmine and/or acetylcholine. In the rat rp there was no suppression of the response by physostigmine. Physostigmine decreased the evoked release of  $^3\text{H}$  and this effect was counteracted by scopolamine. The rp of dog, gelding, boar, hog, bull and ram contained considerable amounts of adrenaline and also of acetylcholine. It is suggested that one action of cholinergic nerves is the muscarinic suppression of the excitatory adrenergic neurotransmission.

**Key words.** Penis, smooth muscle, adrenergic nerves, cholinergic nerves

The retractor penis (rp) is one of the smooth muscle effectors of penile erection. It is present in many subprimate mammals. When the muscle relaxes the penis protrudes. When it contracts the penis is withdrawn under the skin. All data support the concept that excitatory innervation is adrenergic. But the mediator of its inhibitory innervation is unknown. It is unlikely that acetylcholine (ACh) is the mediator which relaxes the muscle cells by a direct action upon them (vide Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974, 1977).

However, there is evidence indicating that the muscle receives postganglionic cholinergic nerve fibres. Thus, the bull rp contains significant amounts of ACh and exhibits acetylcholinesterase (AChE) activity (Klinge 1970 b). Strongly AChE positive nerves are present in the rp of bull (Klinge, Pohto and Solatunturi 1970) and dog (Bell and McLean 1971).

371

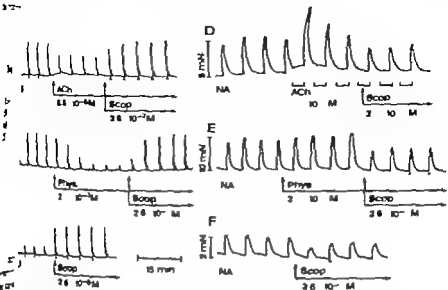


Fig. 1. Effects of ACh, physostigmine and scopolamine on the excitatory adrenergic response to peripheral nerve stimulation (A, B and C) and on the effect of constant dose of exogenous noradrenaline (D and E). A: Nerve stimulation (2 Hz, 1 ms, 10 s, at dots). The response is suppressed by ACh. B: Physostigmine (10<sup>-4</sup> M) enhances the response to nerve stimulation (2 Hz, 10 s). It is suppressed by scopolamine. C: A low concentration of scopolamine markedly reduces the excitatory response to nerve stimulation (2 Hz, 10 s) in an untreated preparation. D: The response to noradrenaline (10<sup>-7</sup> M, local level) is enhanced by ACh (bars). E: Physostigmine (10<sup>-4</sup> M) suppresses the response to NA (10<sup>-7</sup> M). F: Scopolamine (10<sup>-4</sup> M) reduces the response to NA (10<sup>-7</sup> M) which is also seen in ACh.

in the anterior middle and posterior parts of the canine rp, respectively. This is in accordance with the finding of Bell and McLean (1970) that there were no regional differences in the distribution of adrenergic nerves.

The NA concentration was twice as high in the rp of castrated hog compared with that of the intact hog. Presumably this is explained by a reduction of nonneuronal tissue as is the case in internal male accessories of castrates (cf Sjöstrand and Swedin 1976). The NA and ACh concentrations of the bull rp agree with earlier results (Klinge 1970 a, b).

#### Effects of ACh ChE inhibitors and antimuscarinic agents on the excitatory adrenergic response of dog rp to field stimulation (Figs. 1 and 2)

The adrenergic nature of the contractile response of the rp to transverse nerve stimulation has been established (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974, 1977). ACh (10<sup>-4</sup>–10<sup>-3</sup> M) contracted the rp and suppressed the excitatory response (Fig. 1 A) whereas the effect of exogenous NA was enhanced (Fig. 1 D). Scopolamine (10<sup>-6</sup>–10<sup>-5</sup> M) counteracted these effects (Fig. 1 F).

Physostigmine (10<sup>-4</sup>–10<sup>-3</sup> M) invariably suppressed the excitatory response to nerve stimulation (Fig. 1 B). bBic enhanced the effect of exogenous NA (Fig. 1 E). Scopolamine (10<sup>-6</sup>–10<sup>-5</sup> M) immediately restored the contractile response to nerve stimulation

TABLE I Acetylcholine and noradrenaline concentrations in the retractor penis muscle of some mammals (mean  $\pm$  S.E.).

	Dog	Horse (Gelding)	Swine		Bull	Ram
			Boar	Hog		
ACh $\mu\text{g/g}$	19.4 $\pm$ 8.7 (4)	0.30 $\pm$ 0.09 (4)	0.30 $\pm$ 0.08 (7)	0.66 $\pm$ 0.03 (5)	0.98 $\pm$ 0.12 (7)	1.1 (7)
NA $\mu\text{g/g}$	1.1 $\pm$ 0.3 (5)	1.1 $\pm$ 0.2 (4)	3.1 $\pm$ 0.7 (6)	6.8 $\pm$ 0.9 (5)	3.3 $\pm$ 0.7 (5)	6.1 (7)
Approximate average molar ratio ACh:NA	11:1	1:3	11	1.9	1.3	1.3

Number of test animals in parentheses.

#### Evoked release of $^3\text{H}$ from dog retractor penis preloaded with $^3\text{H}$ NA

Strips of about 1 cm length taken from various parts of the muscle were incubated at 35°C for 1 h in Tyrode solution containing 11 NA (1-norepinephrine-7  $^3\text{H}$  NEN), corresponding to a concentration of 2.5  $\mu\text{C}/\text{ml}$ , and ascorbic acid ( $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M). After repeated washings the strip was mounted in a perspex bath with platinum electrodes (10 mm long and 6 mm apart) in the wall. Tyrode solution aerated with 6.5%  $\text{CO}_2$  in  $\text{O}_2$  and kept at 35°C was passed continuously from below and sucked off from the surface at a rate of 2 ml/min. In addition to the ascorbic acid the solution contained desferal ( $5 \cdot 10^{-4}$  M) and 1-normetanephrine ( $1 \cdot 10^{-6}$  M) in order to prevent uptake of released NA (cf. W. 1971). The effluent was collected in 2 ml fractions, the radioactivity of which was measured by counting 1 ml aliquots in Packard scintillation spectrometer using 10 ml Instagel<sup>®</sup> (Packard) as counting medium. The radioactivity in the whole tissue at the end of the experiment was determined after homogenization in 15 ml of 0.4 M perchloric acid. The rise in efflux of  $^3\text{H}$  evoked by field stimulation was compared against the calculated total  $^3\text{H}$  present in the tissue at the beginning of the stimulation (Farnebo & Hamberger 1971; Stjärne 1973). In control stimulations the peak fractional increase exceeded background by at least 70%.

Nerve stimulation was performed at about 15 min intervals with 100 rectangular shocks (1 ms, 2 Hz). Before the experiments were started the preparation was allowed to equilibrate for 1 h, during which three stimulations were performed.

Statistical analysis of the data was performed with standard  $t$  methods. Significance of difference in  $^3\text{H}$  excretion was tested by Student's  $t$ -test. A  $p$  value of 0.05 or less was considered significant.

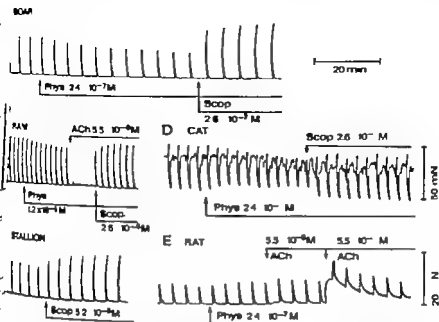
#### Drugs

Phystostigmine salicylate (Sandoz), neostigmine bromide (Leo), pyridostigmine bromide (Roche), acetylcholine chloride (Roche), scopolamine bromide (Sigma), atropine sulphate (ACO), benactyzine bromide (May & Baker), mecamylamine hydrochloride (MSD), 1-noradrenaline bitartrate (Sigma), desipramine hydrochloride (Ciba-Geigy), dl-normetanephrine hydrochloride (Sigma) and ascorbic acid (Merck).

## Results and Comments

### Acetylcholine and noradrenaline concentrations (Table I)

The rps contained high concentrations of NA. The ACh concentrations were also high and in the dog rp impressive. The posterior part of the dog rp contained ACh 3.1  $\mu\text{g/g}$  and the anterior part 3.6  $\pm$  1.1  $\mu\text{g/g}$ . This regional distribution of ACh differs from that of AChE-positive nerves which, according to Bell and McLean (1970), are more frequent in the anterior part. The NA concentrations were 2.4  $\pm$  0.5, 2.4  $\pm$  0.4 and 1.6



3 Effect of ACh, physostigmine and scopolamine on the excitatory adrenergic response to field stimulation of the isolated *rp* of some species other than the dog. *A* Boar. Stimulation: 2 Hz, 0.5 ms, 1 s at 2 ms intervals. Physostigmine suppresses the response. Scopolamine not only restores but enhances it (cf. Fig. 1 B). *B* Rat. Stimulation: 1 Hz, 0.1 ms, 3 s at 2 ms intervals. Physostigmine suppresses the response. It is abolished by ACh and restored by scopolamine. Note the absence of any direct effect of ACh. *C* Stallion. Stimulation: 2 Hz, 0.5 ms, 10 s at 4 ms intervals. The response is suppressed by low concentration of scopolamine (cf. Fig. 1 C). *D* Cat. The muscle is spontaneously in tetanic response. Stimulation: 1 Hz, 2 ms, 4 s at 3 min intervals. Physostigmine reduces the excitatory as well as the inhibitory response. Scopolamine restores both responses. *E* Rat. Stimulation: 2 Hz, 2 ms, 10 s at 4 ms intervals. Physostigmine and low concentration of ACh do not suppress the response. A higher concentration of ACh considerably contracts the muscle. In spite of this the excitatory response is fully restored.

Scopolamine in low concentration ( $1.5 \times 10^{-6}$  M) produced an enhancement of the excitatory response to nerve stimulation in some preparations of horse (Fig. 3 C) and boar (Fig. 3 A). The direct relaxant action of scopolamine and atropine was less prominent than in the *rp*. But in all preparations the direct relaxant effect of atropine was considerably more pronounced than that of scopolamine.

In the bull *rp* physostigmine usually produced a slight enhancement of the excitatory response to field stimulation. However this preparation was usually contracted by physostigmine (Kilgus and Sjostrand 1974).

In the cat *rp* physostigmine suppressed not only the excitatory but also the inhibitory response to field stimulation. Also this latter effect was counteracted by scopolamine (Fig. 3 D). Suppression by physostigmine of the inhibitory response was not observed in the *rp* of any other species.

In the *rp* obtained no evidence for muscarinic suppression by physostigmine of the adrenergic response to field stimulation (Fig. 3 E).

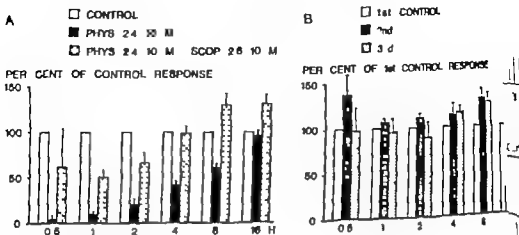


Fig. 2. Dog rp. *A* The frequency dependence of the suppression by physostigmine of the excitatory response to field stimulation. Note that the response to 0.5 Hz is almost abolished. *B*, Corresponding experiment. In both figures mean  $\pm$  S.E.,  $n=4$ .

(Fig. 1 *B*) The effect of physostigmine was dependent on the frequency and number of stimuli, i.e. it was greater (Fig. 2 *A*) and also more rapid in its onset at low frequencies. However, by increasing the concentration of physostigmine also the responses to higher frequencies could be markedly suppressed. Similar effects were obtained with pyridostigmine ( $3.8 \times 10^{-3}$  M) and neostigmine ( $3.3 \times 10^{-3}$  M).

In certain preparations low concentrations ( $1-5 \times 10^{-4}$  M) of scopolamine considerably enhanced the contractile response to nerve stimulation (Fig. 1 *C*). Scopolamine had a marked depressant action on the dog rp, manifested as a reduced response to exogenous ACh (Fig. 1 *D-F*) and other nonmuscarinic contractile agents. It also relaxed muscles which were in spontaneous tonic contraction. Like scopolamine atropine ( $1 \times 10^{-3}$ – $10^{-4}$  M) counteracted the effect of physostigmine on nerve stimulation. Atropine, however, had a far more pronounced depressant action on the smooth muscle.

The effects of physostigmine and scopolamine on the excitatory response to nerve stimulation were unaffected by pretreatment with hexamethonium ( $2.8 \times 10^{-4}$ – $4 \times 10^{-4}$  M) or mecamylamine ( $4.9 \times 10^{-4}$ – $2.5 \times 10^{-4}$  M).

*Effect of ACh, physostigmine and antimuscarinic agents on the excitatory adrenergic response of rat, cat, horse, boar, elk, bull, ram and goat rp to field stimulation* (Fig. 3). With exception of the rat rp, ACh ( $1 \times 10^{-5}$ – $10^{-4}$  M) had no or a weak direct contractile effect on the preparations (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1977). In all preparations ACh supported the contractile response to low frequency stimulation. This effect could be drastic, especially in preparations pretreated with physostigmine ( $1 \times 10^{-5}$ – $10^{-3}$  M) as e.g. in Fig. 3. Scopolamine ( $1 \times 10^{-5}$ – $10^{-3}$  M) or atropine ( $1 \times 10^{-5}$ – $10^{-3}$  M) immediately restored the excitatory response to nerve stimulation.

Physostigmine ( $1 \times 10^{-5}$ – $10^{-3}$  M) reduced the contractile response to field stimulation in the rp of cat, horse, elk, ram, goat and some bulls. This effect was, however, rarely marked as in the dog rp. Scopolamine or atropine restored the contractile response (Fig. 3 *A* and *D*).

of scopolamine and physostigmine on the evoked release of  $^3\text{H}$  from dog  $\text{rp}$  loaded with  $^3\text{H}$ -NA are in favour of this concept.

The existence of inhibitory muscarinic receptors in adrenergic nerve terminals in various species is well documented by previous workers (Lindmar, Loffelholz and Scholl 1964, for further references see e.g. Muscholl 1973, 1974 and Vanhoutte 1976). The higher effectiveness at low frequencies of the muscarinic suppression of the release of adrenergic transmitter has been reported (e.g. Kirpekar, Prat and Wakade 1975). Autonomic nerves are supposed to operate *in vivo* at low frequencies, this supports the functional significance of the muscarinic effect, as also does the fact that sympathetic adrenergic axons often run tightly intertwined in peripheral tissues (e.g. Fajó, Faldt and Spörer 1970) including the bull  $\text{rp}$  (Erlénkötter *et al.* 1976).

Since the  $\text{rp}$  ACh and NA do not seem to work as pure physiological antagonists on smooth muscle effector cells the present results may also be taken as a support of the generalized principle that one type of autonomic fibre may inhibit the transmitter release from another type (see e.g. Stjärne 1975).

The  $\text{rp}$  of the laboratory rat differed from the  $\text{rp}$ s of the other species and showed no evidence of axo-axonic inhibition by physostigmine of the adrenergic neurotransmission. In this context it should be mentioned that Gillespie (1972) found no AChE activity in the rat sympathetic axon from which the  $\text{rp}$  takes its origin in this species. This points to species differences in autonomic innervation and function, as also does the response to physostigmine of the inhibitory response to field stimulation found in the  $\text{rp}$  only. Finally it should be stressed that field stimulation implies a simultaneous activation of all types of nerves at the same rate. This is hardly the case *in vivo* and limits the interpretation of the physiological significance of the results.

We wish to thank Mrs Anneli Rosta for excellent assistance in making the figures and Mrs Kersti Löfdahl for excellent technical assistance. The courtesy of the personnel at the Department of Experimental Surgery, Karolinska Hospital, Stockholm, and the city slaughter houses of Stockholm and Uppsala is gratefully acknowledged. The study was supported by grants from the Magnus Bergvall Foundation and the Swedish Medical Research Council project number B 76-04X-04753 (to N. S.). The scholarship from the Medical Research Council of the Academy of Finland (to F. K.).

## References

- LECLERC, J. & B. McLEAY, The distribution of cholinergic and adrenergic nerve fibres in the retractor ani and the dilator of the dog. *Z. Zellforsch.* 1970, 106, 316-322.
- MOORE, C. C., A sensitive method for spectrophotofluorometric assay of catecholamines. *Int. J. Neuropharmacol.* 1964, 3, 643-649.
- NEVILL, R. B., FALCK, B. & SPÖRER, H., Possible axo-axonic synapses between peripheral adrenergic and cholinergic nerve terminals. *Z. Zellforsch.* 1970, 107, 308-321.
- WALSH, O. E., KUNGE, M. & N. O. SÖSTRAND, Different types of synaptic vesicles in axons of the vagus nerve of the bull. *Experientia (Basel)* 1976, 32, 1325-1327.
- NEVILL, R. B. & H. HANSSON, Drug-induced changes in the release of ( $^3\text{H}$ )-noradrenaline from dilator ani muscle. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1971, 43, 97-106.
- NEVILL, R. B., The rat sympathetic axon and its response to nerve stimulation and to some drugs. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1972, 45, 404-416.
- NEVILL, R. B., Role of transmitter uptake mechanisms in synaptic neurotransmission. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1973, 41, 571-581.

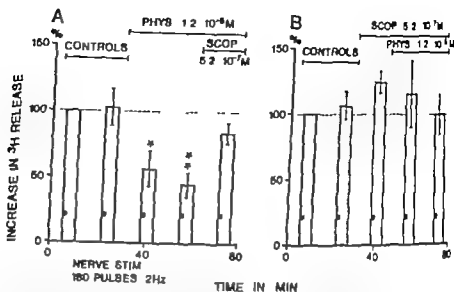


Fig. 4 Effect of physostigmine and scopolamine on the <sup>3</sup>H release evoked by field stimulation of *rp* preloaded with <sup>3</sup>H NA. A Physostigmine significantly reduces the <sup>3</sup>H release and scopolamine reverses the effect (n=5). B Scopolamine prevents the effect of physostigmine (n=3). The <sup>3</sup>H release is expressed in % of the first control (mean ± S.E.). \*p<0.05, \*\*p<0.01 (differences from second control).

#### Effects of physostigmine and scopolamine on <sup>3</sup>H release evoked by field stimulation from dog *rp* preloaded with <sup>3</sup>H NA (Fig. 4)

After 20 min exposure to physostigmine the <sup>3</sup>H release due to field stimulation decreased by more than 50%. After addition of scopolamine the fractional release was raised towards the control level (Fig. 4 A). Pretreatment with scopolamine prevented the effect of physostigmine (Fig. 4 B). In one experiment scopolamine by itself lowered the evoked release of <sup>3</sup>H by more than 50%.

#### Discussion

The rather high ACh concentrations found in the *rp* of various species further support the previously mentioned evidence for a cholinergic innervation of this muscle. The aim of the present study was to define a possible functional role of the cholinergic nerves. With respect to the effects of exogenous ACh on the *rp* two tentative roles for the cholinergic nerves may be outlined. 1) They might constitute a component of the excitatory innervation or 2) contribute to the relaxation by suppression of the adrenergic neurotransmission (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1974). The first alternative seems unlikely because the contractile response is weak, inconstant or absent (Klinge and Sjöstrand 1977). Furthermore, if cholinergic nerves were a part of the excitatory innervation one should regularly obtain an augmented excitatory response to field stimulation after ChE blockade. The second alternative on the contrary is supported by the present results, particularly the finding that a low concentration of scopolamine can enhance the adrenergic response to field stimulation of nerves and that this response is suppressed by physostigmine. Also

## Electrical Activity of the Rat Uterus during Early Pregnancy and Abortion

By

A. TALO and A. E. KÄRKI

Received 22 February 1977

### Abstract

TALO, A. and A. E. KÄRKI. *Electrical activity of the rat uterus during early pregnancy and abortion.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 377-381

Electrical activity of the rat uterus was recorded for 1 h daily on days -9 of pregnancy with 6 electrodes chronically implanted in the left uterine horn. In 10 untreated and 7 ergocorone treated rats, activity increased in frequency and intensity during the first days of pregnancy. After day 3 activity was present in only about 30 % of electrodes as compared to 85 % on day 2. Abortion was induced by ergocorone injected on day 5. In these rats the frequency of bursts increased on days 8 and 9. During the peak of activity the frequency of bursts spread in the cervical direction.

**Key words:** Uterine electromyography, pregnancy, abortion, chronic recording, ergocorone

On the fourth day of pregnancy in the rat, ova enter the uterus for implantation which occurs on day five (Psychoyos 1973). During the preimplantation period the uterine motility is low in the rabbit (Fuchs 1972) and weak, slowly spreading bands of contractions can be seen in the uterus (Boving 1971). They are assumed to be responsible for the spacing of blastocysts. The general decline of the uterine contractile activity has been recorded by intracervical balloon (Fuchs 1972). Intraluminal balloons passing through the uterine cavity however interfere with the uterine function at the time of implantation, when the uterus is particularly sensitive to mechanical irritation. Furthermore the balloon method allows analysis of activity in one or a few points while regional differences may play an important role in spacing blastocysts and guarding against premature expulsion of blastocysts. Analysis of initiation and spreading of electrical activity in the rat uterine horn is possible with chronically implanted electrodes (Talo and Kärki 1976). We have used that method to study changes of uterine activity during early pregnancy and induced abortion. Ergocorone administered on the fifth day of pregnancy blocks prolactin release which is necessary to support the corpus luteum and thus results in a decrease of progesterone level in uterine plasma leading to abortion in the rat (Morbahn and Rothchild 1974).



- KIRMEKAR, S M, J C. PRAT and A R. WAKADE, Effect of calcium on the relationship between loop of stimulation and release of noradrenaline from the perfused spleen of the cat. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* 1973 237 203-212.
- KLINGE, E., The catechol amine content of the bull retractor penis muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970 103-109.
- KLINGE, E., The acetylcholine content and cholinesterase activity of the bull retractor penis muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970 103 280-288.
- KLINGE, E. and N O SÖSTRAND, Contraction and relaxation of the retractor penis muscle and the p. artery of the bull. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 93 Suppl. 420. 1-23.
- KLINGE, E. and N O SÖSTRAND, Do cholinergic nerves suppress the excitatory adrenergic transmission in the dog retractor penis? *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 96 44A-45A.
- KLINGE, E. and N O SÖSTRAND, Comparative study of some isolated mammalian smooth muscle effectors of penile erection. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100. 354-367.
- KLINGE, E., P. POHTO and E. SOLATUNTURI, Adrenergic innervation and structure of the bull retractor penis muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970. 78 110-116.
- LINDMAR, R. K. LÖFVETTERHOLZ and E. MÜSCHOLL, A muscarinic mechanism inhibiting the release of noradrenaline from peripheral adrenergic nerve fibres by nicotinic agents. *Brit. J. Pharmacol.* 1972 280-294.
- MÜSCHOLL, E., Muscarinic inhibition of the norepinephrine release from peripheral sympathetic fibres. *Proc. 5th Int. Congr. Pharmacol.* Ed. S. Warger Basel 1973 4 440-457.
- MÜSCHOLL, E., Regulation of catecholamine release. The muscarinic inhibitory mechanism. Suppl. 10 to *Biochemical Pharmacology* Ed. by E. Usdin and S. H. Snyder Pergamon Press, Oxford and New York April 1974 430-435.
- SÖSTRAND, N O and E. KLINGE, What function have cholinergic nerves in the smooth muscle of male genital tract? *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977.
- SÖSTRAND, N O and G. SWENSSON, Influence of age, growth, castration and testosterone treatment on the noradrenaline levels of the ductus deferens and the auxiliary male reproductive glands of the bull. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 98 323-328.
- STJÄRNAN, L., Michaelis-Menten kinetics of secretion of sympathetic neurotransmitter as a function of external calcium: effect of graded alpha-adrenoceptor blockade. *Neuropharmacology* 1973 278 323-327.
- STJÄRNAN, L., Basic mechanisms and local feedback control of secretion of adrenergic and cholinergic neurotransmitters. In *Handbook of Psychopharmacology* 6 Ed. by L. L. Iversen, S. D. Iversen and S. H. Snyder Plenum Press, New York and London 1973 179-233.
- VANHOUTTE, P M, Inhibition by acetylcholine of adrenergic neurotransmission in vascular smooth muscle. I. *Physiology of Smooth Muscle* Ed. by E. Böhlberg and M. P. Schemm, Raven Press, New York. 1976. 369-377.

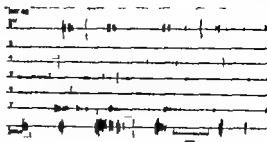


Fig. 1. Decline, disappearance and reappearance of electrical activity during early pregnancy and induced abortion. Activity recorded in the middle of the uterine horn with a new electrode. Note that activity (as above) recorded on day 5 prior to ergocornine arrest.

bursts of low amplitude and short duration appeared in one or several electrodes in the middle of the uterus.

The decline of electrical activity was best seen in the frequency of bursts (Fig. 4) and in the number of rats in which activity was recorded. The decrease of frequency of electrical activity took place from day 3 to day 4 but remained unchanged after that in the untreated rats. In the ergocornine treated group the frequency increased on day 7. In all rats electrical activity was recorded in some or all electrodes in the middle of the uterine horn (electrodes 5) on days 2 and 3. In four out of 12 rats activity was recorded from some of these electrodes on days 4 and 5 and in three on days 6, 7 and 8. Also the number of electrodes in which electrical activity was recorded dropped significantly from 86.2% to 23.7% from day 3 to day 4 ( $p < 0.001$ ,  $t$ -test) but remained unchanged after that. Fig. 2 illustrates an example of low electrical activity was recorded on day 5 prior to ergocornine treatment. While such an increase was found in a few rats, it was not statistically significant. The amplitude of bursts decreased from day 2 onwards (Fig. 5). Variations between individual rats were large, therefore the values are presented as means of individuals rather than group means. The duration of the bursts also declined from day 2 to day 3 in those few rats where any activity was recorded and was variable after that (Fig. 6).

Site of initiation, direction and distance of spread of electrical activity were analysed on days 4 and 5 and compared with the foetal locations. No consistent relationship was detected.

In ergocornine treated rats a higher percentage of bursts spread in the cervical rather than the ovarian direction at the time of highest activity on days 7, 8, or 9. On average the percentage of bursts spreading in the cervical direction was lowest at the ovarian end of the horns (51%) and highest at the cervical end (85%). Both uterine horns were empty in ergocornine treated rats. In the untreated rats significantly less foetuses were found in the left horn in the right horn,  $2.5 \pm 1.93$  (mean, SD) and  $6.0 \pm 2.6$  respectively ( $p < 0.01$ ). In three

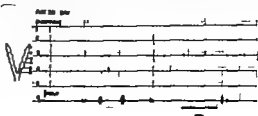


Fig. 2. Recording of electrical activity on day 5 prior to ergocornine treatment. Activity recorded in the middle of the uterine horn. A schematic diagram on the left illustrates positions of the electrodes with respect to the increase on day 5.

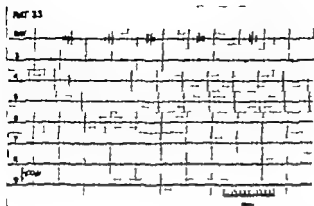


Fig. 1. Decline and disappearance of electrical activity in the rat uterus during early pregnancy. Recording on 8 consecutive days with the same electrode in the middle of uterine horn.

### Material and Methods

Each morning vaginal smears of Sprague Dawley rats were taken and examined for the presence of sperm. When positive, the rats were aseptically operated upon the same afternoon and then dry on day 1 which corresponds with the day of oestrus during the cycle. 17 rats were anaesthetized by Nembutal (30 mg/kg) injected intraperitoneally. Additional ether anaesthesia was used when necessary. During midventral laparotomy 6 teflon coated stainless steel wire (SSJT Med. Inc. Corp. N.Y. wire number 0.003" coated diameter 0.0045") electrodes, insulated at the tip, were implanted in the myometrium of the left uterine horn as described earlier (Talo and Käki 1976). Electrodes were passed through the myometrial wall using a 26 gauge hypodermic needle as a trocar. A small area of the electrode, some free of insulation, was placed inside the myometrium and the electrodes were secured in position by suturing their tips back. The whole procedure was done under a preparation microscope. The electrodes implanted at even distances, the first being located at the ovarian end 3 mm from the utero-tubal junction and the sixth at the level of bifurcation of the uterine horns. Ground and reference electrodes were implanted to the area of incision or to the left mammary gland. The electrodes were passed through the abdominal wall, led under the skin to the neck and attached to a 8-pin plug. The last 5-8 cm of the electrode was passed through a polyethylene catheter which together with the electrodes, was rigidly glued to the plug. Either the plug or the catheter was sutured to the skin at the neck. In 94 out of 100 implanted electrodes activity was recorded during some day of recording.

After operation the rats were caged singly and kept in their own cages during recording from day 1 to day 10. A flexible cable connected the electrodes to inputs of a Grass 7P (intentional, curvilinear polygraph). Low frequency filtering (time constant 0.04 or 0.015 s) was used to eliminate drifts of the baseline. The recording was made on the day following operation, day 2. Recordings were made daily until day 8 and autopsy performed on day 9. At autopsy the number of foetuses and the location of the electrodes with respect to them were determined.

Ergocornine hydrogen maleinate (Sandoz) was dissolved in 70% ethanol on the day of use. Six of the rats were given a single subcutaneous injection of 1 mg in 0.5 ml at 5 p.m. of day 5 of pregnancy (about day 6 by Morishige and Rothchild 1974). Injected at this time and quantity effectively results in abortion (Morishige and Rothchild 1974). At the time of autopsy all the treated rats had aborted.

### Results

A gradual decline of electrical activity during early pregnancy is shown in Fig. 1. A similar decline and a subsequent increase following ergocornine treatment is shown in Fig. 2. From day 3 onwards electrical activity appearing in the middle of the uterine horn did not spread through the whole uterine horn. Sometimes activity of higher amplitude, beginning at the cervical end, spread through the whole horn even when the activity was otherwise low. Such activities appeared in periods of bursts. Fig. 3 illustrates one period of bursts of higher amplitude in the cervical end when the bursts did not spread through the uterine horn. Simultaneous

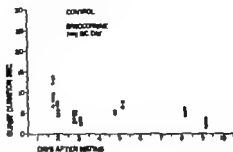


Fig. 1. Change in the mean duration of bursts of electrical activity in individual rats in the middle of pregnancy.

and primarily in the cervical direction. This suggested that abortion was a result of uncoordinated activity as during abortion at late pregnancy.

Hypocortisone treatment on day 5 pregnancy results in a sharp decrease of serum progesterone level in 4 h and abortion in 48–72 h (Mortabigo and Rothchild 1974). The increase in frequency of spike bursts took place at about 48 h after injection suggesting a decrease in progesterone level and evolution of activity. Also during abortion induced by prostaglandin or by ovariectomy in late pregnancy decline of progesterone level and decrease of activity preceded abortion (dePalma and Crapo 1972).

Carek and Karyama (1965) found that the resting membrane potential of the rat uterine smooth muscle increased during pregnancy and reached the highest level on the 15th day. It appears that the increase of resting membrane potential is too small during the last few days of pregnancy to explain the drastic decline of activity thus suggesting that other regulatory factors are involved.

In over 90% of implanted electrodes activity was recorded on some day of recording. Although it was possible to determine the overall frequency accurate measurement of amplitude and duration was not always possible due to EKG interference. Implantation of electrodes in pairs certainly would have reduced interference but it was undesirable due to the small size of the rat uterus. Even 6 electrodes may have had some harmful effects on the uterus as suggested by a smaller number and size of foetal swellings in the horn bearing electrodes than in the control horn.

### References

- James, E. G. Biochemistry of implantation. In: *The Biology of the Mammals* Ed. R. J. Sladen, 1971, C-412, Univ. of Chicago Press, London, Chicago.
- Carek, R. and H. KARYAMA, Membrane potential and ionic content in pregnant and non-pregnant rat uterus. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1965 177 263–287.
- James, E. G. Uterine activity during and after mating in the rabbit. *Fertil. and Steril.* 1972 23 913–923.
- dePalma, C. E. and J. ROTHCHILD, Temporal aspects of the regulation of corpus luteum function by luteal hormone, prolactin and placental lactotrophin during the first half of pregnancy in the rat. *Endocrinology* 1974 95 260–274.
- dePalma, C. E. and J. KARYAMA, Physiological comparison of the longitudinal and circular muscles of the pregnant rat. *Jap. J. Physiol.* 1975 25 153–164.
- dePalma, C. E. and A. I. CRAPO, The effect of prostaglandin on the electrical activity of the pregnant rat. *Prostaglandins* 1972 4 177–188.
- Parsons, A. Endocrine control of egg implantation. In: *Handbook of Physiology Endocrinology* II, Vol. 2, Eds R. O. Greep and E. R. Astwood, 1973, 187–213 Amer. Physiol. Soc. W. DC.
- James, E. G. and A. E. KILPATRICK, Electric activity of the rat myometrium during the estrous cycle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 97 493–500.

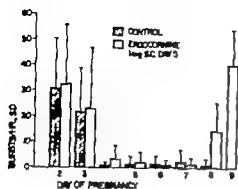


Fig. 4 Decline of frequency of bursts of electrical activity during early pregnancy and an increase following the subcutaneous injection of ergocoramine. Histograms indicate  $\bar{x}$  values, vertical bars S.D.

rats the left uterine horn was empty and in a few others the size of swelling of the horn at foetal area was smaller than that on the right side.

### Discussion

Our results showed that the electrical activity decreased in frequency and intensity during early pregnancy. In the rabbit uterine activity recorded by an intraluminal balloon increased after coitus and started to decrease after 48 h (Fuchs 1972). The electrical activity of the uterus during early pregnancy was similar to that recorded in a normal oestrous cycle (Talo & Kärki 1976). Activity on day 2 corresponded to that of metoestrus and days 3 and 4 to that of dioestrus although no long bursts of activity were recorded. No significant increase in electrical activity characteristic of the proestrus phase, was found on day 5 in pregnant rats.

We were unable to establish any definite correlation between initiation or spread of electrical activity on day 5 and location of foetuses. It appeared that a recording lasting for 1 h was too short to establish such a correlation. Furthermore activity was present only in a few rats. This may result from the fact that low frequency filtering was used. It has been shown recently by Osa and Katase (1975) that the circular muscle layer of the rat uterus during the middle of pregnancy displays slow waves of depolarization and not spike bursts as does the longitudinal muscle layer. However in late pregnancy the circular muscle layer activity also consists of spike bursts. If the circular muscle layer of the uterus, which is most likely to be involved in the transport of blastocysts, displayed similar slow waves during early pregnancy these would not have been recorded. Therefore our results do not refute the relationship between electrical activity and spacing of blastocysts. It is interesting that the spread of electrical activity during the peak of activity following ergocoramine treatment

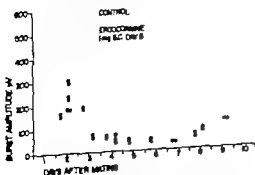
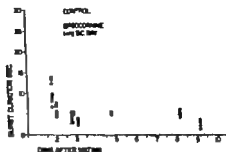


Fig. 5 Daily variations of mean amplitude of bursts of electrical activity in individual rats in the middle of the uterine horn.

bars represent the mean duration of bursts and activity in individual rats in the middle horn horn.



of primarily in the cervical direction. This suggested that abortion was a result of uncoordinated activity as during abortion at late pregnancy

because treatment on day 5 pregnancy results in a sharp decrease of serum progesterone level in 24 h and abortion in 48-72 h (Morishige and Rothchild 1974). The increase in frequency of spike bursts took place at about 48 h after injection suggesting a decrease in progesterone level and evolution of activity. Also during abortion induced by ovariectomy or by ovariectomy in late pregnancy decline of progesterone level and loss of activity preceded abortion (dePalma and Caspo 1972).

Reich and Kuriyama (1965) found that the resting membrane potential of the rat smooth muscle increased during pregnancy and reached the highest level on the 15th day. It appears that the increase of resting membrane potential is too small during the first few days of pregnancy to explain the drastic decline of activity thus suggesting that respiratory factors are involved.

Over 90% of implanted electrodes activity was recorded on some day of recording. Although it was possible to determine the overall frequency accurate measurement of amplitude and duration was not always possible due to EKG interference. Implantation of electrodes in pairs certainly would have reduced interference but it was undesirable due to the small size of the rat uterus. Even 6 electrodes may have had some harmful effects on the fetus as suggested by smaller number and size of foetal swellings in the horn bearing more electrodes than in the control horn.

### References

- dePalma, C. O. Biomechanics of implantation. In: *The Biology of the Menstrual Cycle*, Ed. R. J. Hinde, 1971, 342. Univ. of Chicago Press, London, Chicago.
- Reich, R. and H. Kuriyama, Membrane potential and ionic content in pregnant and non-pregnant rats. *Am. J. Physiol.* (Lond) 1965, 177, 263-287.
- dePalma, C. O. Uterine activity during and after mating in the rabbit. *Fertil. and Steril.* 1972, 23, 915-923.
- Reich, R. K. and L. Rothchild, Temporal aspects of the regulation of corpus luteum function by progesterone, prolactin and placental lactogen during the first half of pregnancy in the rat. *Endocrinology* 1974, 95, 260-274.
- Reich, R. K. and T. Kuriyama, Physiological comparison of the longitudinal and circular muscles of the pregnant rat. *Am. J. Physiol.* 1975, 229, 153-164.
- Reich, R. K., C. E. M. and A. L. Caspo, The effect of prostaglandin on the electrical activity of the pregnant rat. *Prostaglandins* 1972, 4, 177-188.
- Reich, R. K., Endocrine control of egg implantation. In: *Handbook of Physiology: Endocrinology II*, Ed. R. O. Greep and E. W. Astwood, 1973, 187-215. Amer. Physiol. Soc. W. DC.
- Reich, R. K. and A. E. Kuriyama, Electrical activity of the rat myometrium during the estrous cycle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974, 97, 495-500.

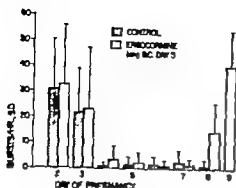


Fig. 4 Decline of frequency of bursts of electrical activity during early pregnancy and an increase following a subcutaneous injection of ergocornine. Histograms indicate mean values, vertical bars S.D.

rats the left uterine horn was empty and in a few others the size of swelling of the horns in the foetal area was smaller than that on the right side.

### Discussion

Our results showed that the electrical activity decreased in frequency and intensity during early pregnancy. In the rabbit, uterine activity recorded by an intraluminal balloon began after coitus and started to decrease after 48 h (Fuchs 1972). The electrical activity of the uterus during early pregnancy was similar to that recorded in a normal oestrus cycle (Talo & Kärki 1976). Activity on day 2 corresponded to that of metoestrus and days 3 and 4 to that of dioestrus although no long bursts of activity were recorded. No significant increase in electrical activity characteristic of the proestrus phase, was found on day 5 in pregnant rats.

We were unable to establish any definite correlation between initiation or spread of electrical activity on day 5 and location of foetuses. It appeared that a recording lasting 1 h was too short to establish such a correlation. Furthermore activity was present on day 5 in a few rats. This may result from the fact that low frequency filtering was used. It has been shown recently by Osa and Kataso (1975) that the circular muscle layer of the rat uterus during the middle of pregnancy displays slow waves of depolarization and not spike bursts as does the longitudinal muscle layer. However in late pregnancy the circular muscle layer activity also consists of spike bursts. If the circular muscle layer of the uterus, which is likely to be involved in the transport of blastocysts, displayed similar slow waves during early pregnancy these would not have been recorded. Therefore our results do not refute the relationship between electrical activity and spacing of blastocysts. It is interesting that the spread of electrical activity during the peak of activity following ergocornine treatment

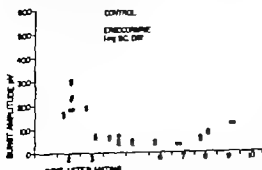


Fig. 5 Daily variations of mean amplitude of bursts of electrical activity in individual rats in the middle of the uterine horn.

Table 1. Endorphin content of lumbar CSF in patients experiencing pain (Control) and after electro-acupuncture (Stimul.).

No.	Age (yr)	Pain cause	Duration	Analgesia from stimulation	Endorphin content of lumbar CSF			
					Fraction I		Fraction II	
					Control	Stimul.	Control	Stimul.
65		Posttraumatic neuralgia thigh	4 yrs	Full	<0.4 <sup>a</sup>	0.8	1.4	2.2
39		Mononeuropathy of splanchnic nerve	1 month	Full	0.5	1.3	2.9	0.9
49		Harvested disc L4-L5	5 yrs	Partial	0.9	0	0.9	2.4
48		Operated spinal AV aneurysm (L5 pain)	21 yrs	Full	<0.4	2.6	0.6	5.1
33		Herpes zoster T5	8 yrs	Full	<0.4	<0.4	0.8	1.2
28		Trigeminal neuralgia	16 yrs	Partial	0.4	0.4	4.9	0.6
25		Trigeminal neuralgia	7 yrs	Noise	0.4	<0.4	3.8	3.0
24		Trigeminal neuralgia	12 yrs	Full	<0.4	0.5	2.4	3.5
14		Trigeminal neuralgia	5 yrs	Full	0.5	0.6	1.3	1.0

<sup>a</sup>Control of Met-enkephalin, pmol.

al. 1976). Four to five ml ultrafiltered CSF was run through a Sephadex G10 column eluted with 0.2 M acetic acid. Two fractions, I and II, were collected, lyophilized and assayed for opiate receptor affinity against tritium-labelled dihydromorphine. A calibration curve for authentic Met-enkephalin was run in parallel and the endorphin content was expressed as picomoles/ml of Met-enkephalin.

The two chromatographic fractions (I and II) account for more than 75% of the total opiate activity of the human CSF as measured in the receptor binding assay (Wahlstrom *et al.* 1976). In patients with no pain and apparently healthy the CSF concentrations of these fractions, expressed as picomoles of Met-enkephalin/ml, are  $1.4 \pm 0.4$  (mean  $\pm$  S.E.) for fraction (I) and  $5.2 \pm 1.8$  pmol/ml (II) respectively (Terenius *et al.* 1976). From the present results (Table 1) it appears that the lumbar CSF content of fraction I is very low in all patients experiencing pain, confirming earlier observations on patients with trigeminal neuralgia (Terenius and Wahlstrom 1975 b). No systematic change is seen with fraction II. During electro-stimulation a marked rise of endorphin fraction I in lumbar CSF is seen in patients with trigeminal neuralgia but this is not the case in the other patients. Again, the content of endorphin fraction II does not seem related to the analgesic effect.

The relation between CSF endorphin concentration and activity in endorphin systems is not clear although a direct correlation is likely. If so, the low endorphin fraction I in all patients experiencing chronic pain is remarkable. These low levels might be due to an increased inactivation in the systems releasing endorphins (Terenius and Wahlstrom 1975 b) or to a high consumption of released endorphins. A normalization of the endorphin fraction I in lumbar CSF with stimulation is seen only in the patients having lumbar pain (patients 1-4) and therefore undergoing stimulation of lumbar segments (Anderson *et al.* 1976 b, Terenius and Sjökind 1976). On the other hand, patient no. 5, suffering from a post-herpetic neuralgia engaging the fifth thoracic segment unilaterally and the 4 patients with trigeminal



## Increased Cerebrospinal Fluid Levels of Endorphins after Electro-Acupuncture

By

B SJÖLUND, L. TERENIUS and M. ERIKSSON

In modern Chinese acupuncture low frequency electrical stimulation of the inserted needle is often used instead of the classical method of manual twirling (Kaada *et al* 1974, Bo 1974). As confirmed in Western investigations (Andersson *et al* 1973, Chapman *et al* 1975) the pain threshold of healthy volunteers is increased with the procedure. Moreover electroacupuncture performed via surface electrodes has been found to be more effective than via needles (Andersson *et al* 1973) probably because the amount of current passed is larger and the seemingly necessary muscle twitches in adjacent regions therefore are stronger (Andersson *et al* 1976 b). Despite these results, attempts to use acupuncture for the long term relief of chronic pain have been largely unsuccessful (Andersson *et al* 1976 a, C *et al* 1975). However by modifying the stimulation technique to reinforce muscle contractions, electro-acupuncture via surface electrodes can give satisfactory relief of chronic pain (Eriksson and Sjölund 1976).

The mechanism behind acupuncture analgesia remains unclear. However naloxone, a specific opiate antagonist (Martin 1967), counteracts the increase in pain threshold in healthy individuals found after classical needle acupuncture (Mayer *et al* 1975) as well as the analgesia from electro-acupuncture in patients with chronic pain (Sjölund and Eriksson 1976). A similar effect has recently been reported with mice receiving electro-acupuncture (Perranz and Chiu 1976). These results suggest the activation of an inhibitory mechanism releasing endogenous morphinelike substances (endorphins, Hughes *et al* 1975, Terenius and Wahlström 1975 a). Since it is now possible to determine the concentrations of several endorphins in human cerebrospinal fluid (CSF, Terenius and Wahlström 1975 b), we have investigated whether electro-acupuncture via surface electrodes (Eriksson and Sjölund 1976) changes the endorphin content of the CSF during the period of analgesia experienced by the patient.

Nine patients (Table I) suffering from chronic pain volunteered for the study. They underwent lumbar puncture twice, once while experiencing pain and without any analgesia, and once during the previous 12-18 h, and once after electro-acupuncture via surface electrodes (Eriksson and Sjölund 1976) for 45 min. Within 30 min after stimulation the CSF was collected. The CSF (10 ml/test) was drawn into cooled tubes, frozen within 30 min and stored at -20°C for later analysis. Prior to this the CSF was thawed and centrifuged at 1 000 g for 10 min. The endorphin analysis was performed essentially as described earlier (Ter-

Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100, 385-392

Kliniology Laboratory University of Jyväskylä, Finland, and Department of Physiology  
Gymnastik och lärovetenskap, Stockholm, SwedenSkeletal Muscle Fibres and Muscle Enzyme Activities in  
Monozygous and Dizygous Twins of Both Sexes

By

P. V. J. KOSKI, J. H. T. VITABALO, M. HAVU, A. THORSTENSSON,  
B. SÄÖBOM and J. KARLSSON

Received 5 October 1976

## Abstract

P. V. J. KOSKI, J. H. T. VITABALO, M. HAVU, A. THORSTENSSON, B. SÄÖBOM and J. KARLSSON.  
*Skeletal muscle fibres and muscle enzyme activities in monozygous and dizygous twins of both sexes.* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 385-392.

Issues of the genetic component in determining the interindividual variation observed in skeletal muscle fibre composition and enzyme activities was investigated in 31 pairs of male and female monozygous and dizygous (DZ) twins. Twins ages ranged in all but one pair (11 years) from 15 to 28 years. Percentages of slow-twitch muscle fibres and activities of  $\text{Ca}^{++}$  and  $\text{Mg}^{++}$  stimulated ATPases, creatine phosphokinase, aspartate aminotransferase, lactate dehydrogenase (LDH) and distribution of its isoenzymes LDH-1 to LDH-5 were studied in biopsy samples taken from the vastus lateralis muscle. The data disclosed that in monozygous (MZ) twins the MZ twins of both sexes had an essentially identical muscle fibre composition. Calculations of the heritability estimate for this parameter gave the values of 99.5% and 92.8%, respectively for males and females. In contrast to the fibre composition, no significant genetic component was observed in any of the enzyme activities studied. It was concluded that there is a predominant genetic influence on the skeletal muscle fibre composition in man, and thus also on the potential capacity of the muscle to perform work.

As concluded on monozygous (MZ) and dizygous (DZ) twins have suggested that the genetic component is of significance for the interindividual variation observed in maximal oxygen uptake and muscular power (Kilbom 1971, Koski *et al.* 1973). Other recent reports (Gottfrid *et al.* 1972, Thorstenson 1976) have emphasized the interdependence between ability to perform work and skeletal muscle fibre composition. It is, therefore, logical to apply the twin study concept as developed by Holzinger (1955) to human skeletal muscle and its histochemical and biochemical properties in MZ and DZ twins to increase our knowledge about the basis and relative significance of the genetic component in these respects.

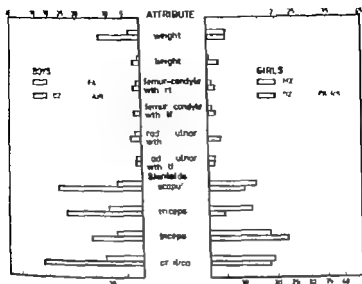
neuralgia were stimulated close to their respective painful areas. They did not exhibit any change of endorphin fraction I content in lumbar CSF despite the analgesia induced in these cases (Table I). This suggests a local release of endorphins during acupuncture, indicating that the site of action for pain relief by the endorphins is at least partly at the segmental level (cf. Le Bars *et al.* 1975, Duggan *et al.* 1976, Yaksh and Rudy 1976). An increase in CSF endorphins might well have been observed in patients no. 5, 6, 8 and 9 if fluid at these levels had been analyzed.

This work was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council. The careful assistance of Å. Jönström, I. Eriksson, A.-Ch. Eriksson and M. L. Lundén is gratefully acknowledged.

## References

- ANDERSSON, S. A., T. ERIKSSON, E. HOLMGREN and G. LINDQVIST. Electro-acupuncture: Effect on threshold measured with electrical stimulation of teeth. *Brain Res.* 1973, 63, 393-396.
- ANDERSSON, S. A., G. HANSSON, E. HOLMGREN and O. RENBERG. Effects of conditioning electrical stimulation on the perception of pain. *Acta oris scandinavica* 1976, 47, 149-162.
- ANDERSSON, S. A., E. HOLMGREN and A. ROOS. Analgesic effects of peripheral conditioning stimuli. *Acupuncture Electrother Res.* 1976 b. In press.
- BONICA, J. J. Therapeutic acupuncture in the People's Republic of China. *JAMA* 1974, 231, 1544-1546.
- CHAPMAN, C. R., J. D. GIERING and M. E. WILSON. Acupuncture compared with 33 narcotic analgesics. *Anesthesiology* 1975, 42, 532-537.
- DUGGAN, A. W., J. G. HALL and P. M. HEADLEY. Morphine, enkephalin and the substantia gelata. *Nature (Lond.)*, 1976, 264, 436-438.
- ERIKSSON, M. and B. SJÖLUND. Acupuncturelike electroanalgesia in TMS-resistant chronic pain. In: *Symposium on the SAI*. Ed. Y. Zolterman. Oxford, New York 1976, pp. 575-581.
- GAW, A. C., L. W. CHANG and L.-C. SHAW. Efficacy of acupuncture on osteoarthritic pain. *New England Med.* 1975, 293, 375-378.
- HUGHES, J. T. W. SMITH, H. W. KOSTERLITZ, L. A. FOTHERGILL, B. A. MORGAN and H. R. MORRIS. Isolation of two related pentapeptides from the brain with potent opiate agonist activity. *Nature (Lond.)* 1975, 258, 577-579.
- KAADA, B. E., H. HOEL, K. LERETH, B. NYGAARD-ØSTBY, J. SETERLIEV and J. STOVNER. Acupuncture analgesia in the People's Republic of China. *Tidsskr. Lægeforen.* 1974, 94, 417-442.
- LE BARS, D., D. MENÉTRÉY, C. COMBÉLLE and J. M. BESSON. Depressive effects of morphine upon histamine release from the dorsal horn of the spinal cat. *Brain Res.* 1975, 98, 261-278.
- MARTIN, W. R., Opioid antagonists. *Pharmacol. Rev.* 1967, 19, 463-521.
- MAYER, J. D., D. B. PRICE and A. RAFT. Acupuncture hypalgesia: evidence for activation of a central nervous system as a mechanism of action. 1st World Congr. on Pain, Florence 1975, Abstr. 276.
- POMERANZ, B. and D. CHIU. Naloxone blockade of acupuncture analgesia: endorphin implicated. *Sci.* 1976, 19, 1757-1762.
- SJÖLUND, B. and M. ERIKSSON. Electro-acupuncture and endogenous morphines. *Lancet* 1976, II, 1311-1312.
- TERENTIUS, L. and A. WAHLSTRÖM. Search for an endogenous ligand for the opiate receptor. *Acta pharmacologica* 1975, 24, 74-81.
- TERENTIUS, L. and A. WAHLSTRÖM. Morphine-like ligand for opiate receptors in human CSF. *Life* 1975, 16, 1759-1764.
- TERENTIUS, L., A. WAHLSTRÖM, L. LINDSTRÖM and E. WIDENLÖF. Increased CSF levels of endorphins in chronic psychosis. *Neurosci. Lett.* 1976, 3, 157-162.
- WAHLSTRÖM, A., L. JONSSON and L. TERENTIUS. Characterization of endorphins (endogenous morphine-like factors) in human CSF and brain extracts. In: *Opiates and Endogenous Peptides*. Ed. H. W. Koster. North-Holland, Amsterdam, New York Oxford 1976, pp. 49-56.
- YAKSH, T. L. and T. A. RUDY. Analgesia mediated by direct spinal action of narcotics. *Science* 1976, 192, 1357-1358.

## MEAN PERCENT INTRAPAIR DIFFERENCE



Mean percent intrapair differences in MZ and DZ twins for anthropometric data in boys (left) & girls (right).

## Results

General finding from the different anthropometric measurements was for the males the MZ twins demonstrated smaller intrapair variations than their DZ counterparts (1). This pattern was not, however as consistent for the females.

total muscle fibre distribution ( $ST_{\infty}$ ) was almost identical within MZ in contrast to the DZ pairs (Fig. 2 and 3). The  $H_{\text{gen}}$  calculations (Table II) for this attribute gave the following results 99.5% (males), 92.2% (females), and 96.5% (males-females) indicating presence of a strong genetic component. The  $ST_{\infty}$  values for the MZ pairs were within 1% of measurements, while those of the DZ pairs were randomly scattered.

In contrast to the skeletal muscle fibre distribution none of the enzyme activities measured indicated any significant variability difference between MZ and DZ populations. It is to be pointed out, however that LDH activity and distribution of LDH I isozyme were more narrow in female MZ twins, whereas the variability was greater in female DZ (Fig. 4) and similar as in males irrespective type of zygosity. However the F-ratio was not high enough to reach the required significance level of  $p = 0.05$ .

## Discussion

Most important finding in this study was the strong heritability estimate ( $H_{\text{gen}}$ ) observed for  $ST_{\infty}$  fibre distribution in all subjects.

Calculation of  $H_{\text{gen}}$  value assumes that the environmental influences are comparable for the twin pairs (Kilbourne 1971). This was carefully taken into account in previous

TABLE I Twin pairs distributed according to age and zygosity

Zygosity	Boys age (yrs)														Total pairs	Girls age (yrs)														Total pairs
	11	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	15	16	17		18	19	20	21	22	23	24								
MZ	1	2	1	2	—	—	2	—	1	—	—	9	1	1	—	1	—	—	—	1	1	1	6							
DZ		2		1	3		2	—	—	1		11		—	1	1	1	1	1				5							
Total pairs	1	4	3	3		3	2	2	1	—	1	20	1	1	1	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	11							

## Methods

Subjects for the study were obtained through the Population Register of Finland. This register provided the names and addresses of families with two or more children born on the same day in the city or surrounding communities of Jyväskylä between the years of 1950 and 1953. In addition one pair was obtained from Turku and two pairs from Stockholm. The final sample was composed of 20 male (9 MZ and 11 DZ) and 11 female (6 MZ and 5 DZ) twin pairs (Table I). Initial determination of zygosity was performed by subjective observation of physical appearance. Certainty of genetic identity or non-identity was increased by serological analyses. Venous samples of 7–8 ml of clotted blood were collected from each subject and further analysed according to instructions of Race and Sanger (1968) and Gilbert (1969). Antisera for the determination of the following red cell antigens were used: A, B, O, MNS<sub>s</sub>, Rh(CC'DE), P, Lu<sup>a</sup>, K<sub>b</sub>, Fy<sup>a</sup> and Fy<sup>b</sup> and Jk. The serum was separated and frozen for later investigation. The following proteins and enzymes were determined: Haptoglobin group specific substance, acid phosphatase (EC 3.1.3.2), myokinase (MK, EC 2.7.4.3), and phosphoglucosaminase (EC 2.7.5.1). In the 16 cases of observed dizygosity discordance was observed in more than five antigens or serum proteins.

**Anthropometric measurement.** In addition to recordings of body weight and height the following anthropometric measurements were performed: femurcondyle and radiocubital widths and skinfolds of m. scapular, triceps brachii, biceps brachii, and supra-iliac area (Durnin and Rahman 1967). For correlation analysis, fat free body weight was also estimated utilizing the method of von Döbeln (1959).

**Skeletal muscle fibre composition.** Two muscle biopsy samples were taken from the vastus lateralis muscle with a biopsy needle as described by Bergstrom (1962). In this method the skin and underlying fascia were locally anaesthetized and a small 5 mm wide cut was made so that the biopsy needle could be inserted into the muscle. The site and depth of insertion were standardized for all subjects. The first biopsy sample was used for classification of muscle fibres into the two main fibre types, fast twitch (FT) and slow twitch (ST) (Gollnick *et al.* 1972) by staining for ATPase as instructed by Padykula and Heron (1959). The error of measurement was calculated for double biopsies taken at different days from a number of subjects.

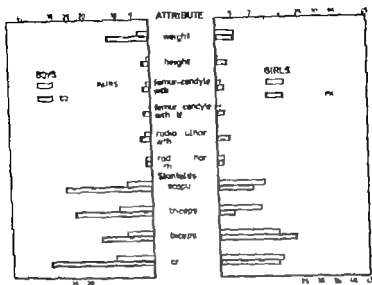
**Muscle enzymes.** The second biopsy sample was used for determination of enzyme activities. The enzymes investigated were Mg<sup>2+</sup> stimulated ATPase, creatine phosphokinase (CPK) and myokinase (MK) according to Thorburn (1976), lactate dehydrogenase (LDH) according to Björkin (1976), phosphorylase (Pase), hexokinase (HK), and Ca<sup>2+</sup> stimulated ATPase (Lowry and Passonneau 1972). Distribution of the heart muscle specific LDH isoenzyme, LDH 1, was determined in the muscle biopsy specimens as described by Karlsson *et al.* (1974).

**Statistical analysis.** In addition to the ordinary statistical procedures employed to calculate the mean, standard deviation (SD) and correlation coefficient (*r*), the single analysis of variance was used to test the significance of differences between the mean intrapair variances of the two twin types. If the *F*-ratio (*F*) was significant at the 5% level of probability the computation of the heritability estimate was done as originally described by Holzinger (1979):

$$H_{\text{est}} = \frac{S^2\text{DZ} - S^2\text{MZ}}{S^2\text{DZ} - S^2\text{e}} \quad (1)$$

where *S*<sup>2</sup>MZ and *S*<sup>2</sup>DZ denote intrapair variability of attributes in MZ and DZ twins, respectively and *S*<sup>2</sup>e signifies the variance due to experimental error. Formulas given by Partanen *et al.* (1966) were used for computation of *S*<sup>2</sup>DZ and *S*<sup>2</sup>MZ. *H*<sub>est</sub> gives an estimation of the relative contribution of the genetic component in explaining the variability in given attribute.

## MEAN PERCENT INTRAPAIR DIFFERENCE



Mean percent intrapair differences in MZ and DZ twins for anthropometric data in boys (left) and girls (right).

## Results

Overall finding from the different anthropometric measurements was for the males the MZ twins demonstrated smaller intrapair variations than their DZ counterparts. This pattern was not, however, as consistent for the females.

For muscle fibre distribution (ST) was almost identical within MZ in contrast to DZ pairs (Fig. 2 and 3). The  $H_{ST}$  calculations (Table II) for this attribute gave the following results 99.5 (males), 92.2 (females), and 96.5 (males-females) indicating evidence of strong genetic component. The ST values for the MZ pairs were within 10% of measurements, while those of the DZ pairs were randomly scattered.

In contrast to the skeletal muscle fibre distribution none of the enzyme activities measured demonstrated any significant variability difference between MZ and DZ populations. It should be pointed out, however, that LDH activity and distribution of LDH 1 isoenzyme were narrower in female MZ twins, whereas the variability was greater in female DZ (Fig. 4) and similar as in males irrespective of type of zygosity. However the F-ratio was not high enough to reach the required significance level of  $p < 0.05$ .

## Discussion

One of the most important findings in this study was the strong heritability estimate ( $H_{ST}$ ) observed for ST fibre distribution in all subjects.

Calculation of  $H_{ST}$  value assumes that the environmental influences are comparable in the twin pairs (Kilbourne 1971). This was carefully taken into account in a previous

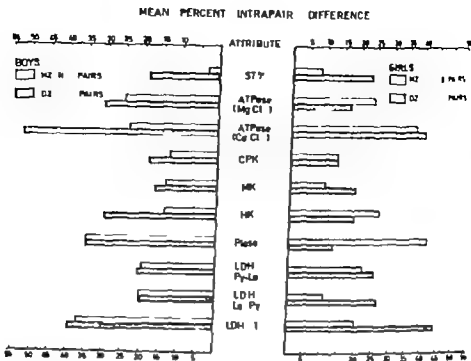
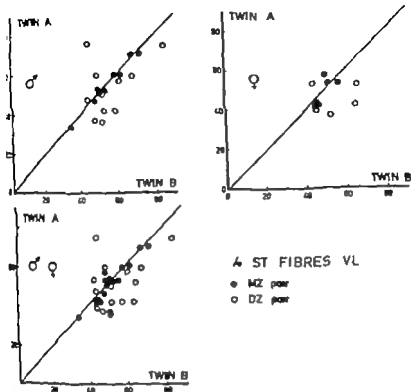


Fig. 2. Mean percent intrapair difference in MZ and DZ twins for the distribution of slow twitch fibres (ST %) and for activities of the different skeletal muscle enzymes.

study on a similar population in Finland (Komi *et al* 1973). However no special control of the socio-economic, health or physical activity status was made between the pairs of groups in the present study. Although these environmental influences probably have been only minor as indicated by Komi *et al* (1973) they still might be the cause of the finding of no genetic component in muscle enzyme activities as will be discussed later.

The needle biopsy technique and the reproducibility of the results obtained in the specimens might be questioned. Previous methodological studies on metabolites (Harrison 1971, Harris *et al* 1974) fibre distribution (Piehl 1974) and enzyme activities (Gollnick *et al* 1974) have demonstrated a good reproducibility in the investigated muscle (usually m. vastus lateralis) of the technique and methods applied in the present study. A question may also be raised to what extent m. vastus lateralis is representative for the entire skeletal muscle pool and whether findings in that particular muscle can be generalized to other muscle groups. Correlation coefficients for percent ST fibre distribution between m. vastus lateralis and deltoides muscles ( $r$ -in the order of 0.60 to 0.80) indicate that a relationship exists (Edström and Nyström 1969, Komi *et al* 1977).

From animal studies we know that a motoneuron of a motor unit innervates a both histochemically (e.g. Brandstater and Lambert 1969) and physiologically (e.g. Burke *et al* 1971) uniform type of muscle fibres. There is, to our understanding, no reason to believe that the situation would be different in man. This means that by determining muscle fibre composition, not only the metabolic profile but even the neuro-motoric control of the muscle is indicated to a certain extent. Empirical evidence in man for this has already been published as relationship between  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max as well as type of sport activity and muscle fibre



1. Lateral comparison of slow twitch fibre distribution of m. vastus lateralis at MZ and DZ rears.

tion in top athletes (Costill *et al.* 1976, Forsberg *et al.* 1976, Rusko *et al.* 1976, *et al.* 1977). Moreover the significance of fast twitch (FT) fibres for muscle strength dependent has recently been documented experimentally in human skeletal muscle (Nelson 1976), which confirmed earlier postulations concerning the biological implications of FT fibres in man (Gollnick *et al.* 1972).

The high  $H_{\text{gen}}$  values found in the present study for ST fibre distribution in the vastus lateralis muscle explains why many investigations in humans have failed to observe any changes in the ST fibre distribution with either endurance training (Gollnick *et al.* 1973) strength training (Thorstensson *et al.* 1975, 1976 a, b).

TABLE II Estimates of variance within monozygous ( $S^2_{\text{MZ}}$ ) and dizygous twins ( $S^2_{\text{DZ}}$ ), variance of error of measurement ( $S^2_e$ ), and heritability of variation ( $H_{\text{gen}}$ ) of fibre composition of vastus lateralis muscle in terms of both sexes

	$S^2_e$	$S^2_{\text{MZ}}$	$S^2_{\text{DZ}}$	$H_{\text{gen}}$
Men	2.15	2.24	94.62	99.5
Women	2.15	10.55	118.56	92.8
Men and females	2.15	5.51	98.32	96.7



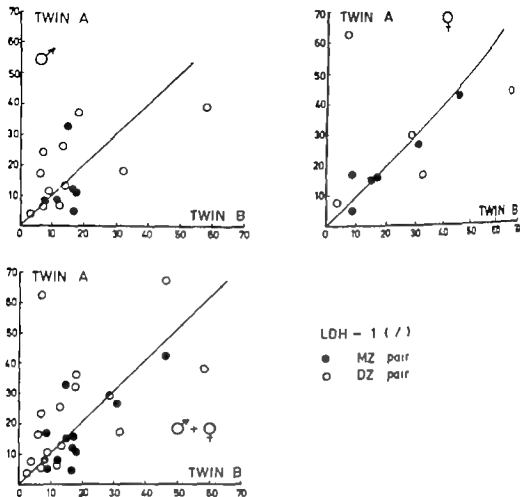


Fig. 4 Intrapair comparison of LDH 1 isozyme distribution in MZ and DZ twins.

As regards muscle enzyme activities Sjödin *et al* (1976) have demonstrated that environmental factors such as endurance training affect not only LDH activity but also LDH isozyme distribution. In the present material the MZ females demonstrated smaller intrapair variations in LDH activity as well as in LDH isozyme distribution than their male counterparts. Most probably the males may be under more influence of environmental factors such as daily physical activity. This discrepancy might further support the suggestion that genetic factors basically are of some significance also for muscle enzyme activities.

In this connection it is interesting to know whether the magnitude of training effects on the circulatory apparatus in one way or the other is related to muscle fibre population rather than activity level thus resulting in the correlation reported for  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max and percent ST fibres (Rusko *et al* 1976, Bergh *et al* 1977) in habitually physically active or homogeneously trained individuals. If that is the case it has to be suggested that also the type and magnitude of adaptive response might be influenced by a genetic predisposition.

This study was supported by grants from the Finnish Ministry of Education and the Swedish Medical Research Council (B75-04-4251-02).

The authors acknowledge Professor R. H. Nevanlinna for performing the serological analysis.

## References

1. A. THORSTENSON, B. SÖDERN, B. HULTÉN, K. PERIL and J. KARLSSON, Maximal oxygen uptake rate in muscle fibre types in trained and untrained man. *Med. Science in Sports* 1977 1 press
2. G. J. Muscle electrolytes in man. *Scand. J clin. Lab Invest* 1962 Suppl. 68
3. W. M. E. and E. H. LAMBERT, A histological study of the spatial arrangements of muscle fibers in motor units: the rat tibialis anterior muscle. *Bull. Amer. Ass. Electroenceph. Electromyogr.* 12 15-16
4. E. D. N. LYTNE, P. E. ZAJAC, P. TRAHER and W. K. ENGEL, Physiological-histochemical correlations in three types of motor units in cat gastrocnemius. *Science* 1971 174 709-712.
5. D. L. J. D. VELLA, W. E. ANG, W. FINE, H. KRAVITZ and B. SALTIN, Skeletal muscle energy stores composition in male and female track athletes. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1976. 40. 149-154
6. J. and M. RAMANAN, The assessment of the amount of fat in the human body from the measurement of skin thickness. *Br. J. Nutr.* 1967 21 681-689
7. K. W. Anthropometric determination of fat-free body weight. *Acta med. scand.* 1959 165
8. L. and B. NYSTRÖM, Histochemical types and sizes of fibres of normal human muscles. *Acta med.* 1969 45 257-269
9. A. P. TISCH, B. SÖDERN, A. THORSTENSON and J. KARLSSON, Skeletal muscle fibres and athletic man. In: *Biochemistry V A* edited by P. V. Kohn University Park Press, Baltimore, 1976. 1-17
10. E. R. Genetic Markers in Human Blood. 1969 Oxford. Blackwell.
11. E. P. D. R. ARISTARCHO, C. SAUBERT, K. PERIL and B. SALTIN, Enzyme activity and fiber composition in skeletal muscle of untrained and trained man. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1972 33 312-319
12. E. P. D. R. B. ARISTARCHO, B. SALTIN, C. W. SALTIN IV, W. L. SIEGOWITZ and R. E. WILSON, Effect of training on enzyme activity and fiber composition of human skeletal muscle. *J. Physiol.* 1973 34 107-111
13. E. P. D. B. SÖDERN, J. KARLSSON, E. J. WILSON and B. SALTIN, Human soleus muscle: co-operation of composition and enzyme activities with other leg muscles. *Pflügers Arch. ges. Physiol.* 1974 17-255
14. B. C. E. HULTÉN and L.-O. NORDBERG, Glycogen, glycolytic intermediates and high-energy rates determined in biopsy samples of masticatory quadriceps femoris of man at rest. Methods names of slices. *Scand. J clin. Lab Invest* 1974 33 109-120
15. K. J. The relative effect of nature and nurture influences on twin differences. *J. Educ. Psychol.* 4 231-237
16. N. J. Lactate and phosphagen concentrations in working muscle of man. *Acta physiol. scand.* Suppl. 358
17. N. J. K. FEITH, B. SÖDERN, P. D. OLLANICH and B. SALTIN, Distribution of LDH isoenzymes in skeletal muscle. *Scand. J clin. Lab Invest* 1974 33 307-312
18. V. Heritability of adaptive ventilation. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1971 31 (3) 338-341
19. V. V. KILBOURAS and E. KARVONEN, Genetic variation in neuromuscular performance. *Int. Z. Physiol.* 1973 31 289-304
20. V. H. RILSKO, J. VOI and V. VILHO, Anaerobic performance capacity in athletes. *Acta physiol.* 1977 1a press
21. D. H. and J. V. PABRYNEA, A flexible system of enzymatic analysis. Academic Press, New York.
22. A. H. A. and E. HERMAN, The specificity of the histochemical method of adenosine triphosphatase. *Archiv. C. Biochem.* 1955 3 170-195
23. N. J. A. BAUN and K. MARRKAMEN, *Substance of drinking behavior* Publ. of the Finnish Academy for Alcohol Studies, Helsinki 1966 No. 14
24. Glycogen storage and depletion in human skeletal muscle fibres. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974 402
25. R. and R. SANCER, Blood Groups in Man, 5th ed. 1968. Oxford. Blackwell.
26. H. H. H. VU and E. KARVONEN, Aerobic performance capacity in athletes. Research Report from the Biology of Physical Activity (Univ. of J. Helsinki) No. 9 1976.
27. Lactate dehydrogenase human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. Suppl. 436.

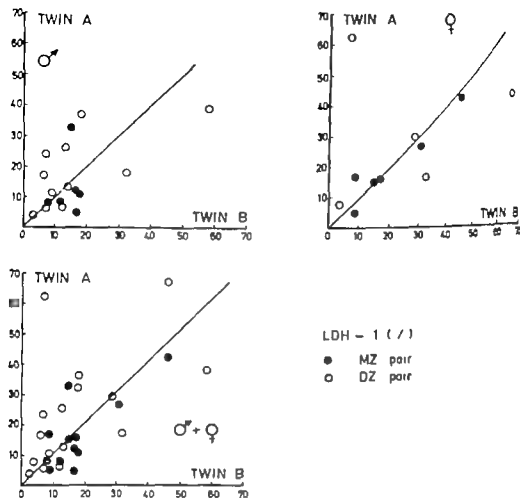


Fig. 4 Intrapair comparison of LDH-1 isozyme distribution in MZ and DZ twins.

As regards muscle enzyme activities Sjödín *et al* (1976) have demonstrated that environmental factors such as endurance training affect not only LDH activity but also LDH isozyme distribution. In the present material the MZ females demonstrated smaller intrapair variations in LDH activity as well as in LDH isozyme distribution than their male counterparts. Most probably the males may be under more influence of environmental factors such as daily physical activity. This discrepancy might further support the suggestion that genetic factors basically are of some significance also for muscle enzyme activities.

In this connection it is interesting to know whether the magnitude of training effects on the circulatory apparatus in one way or the other is related to muscle fibre population rather than activity level, thus resulting in the correlation reported for  $\dot{V}_{O_2}$  max and percent ST fibres (Rusko *et al* 1976, Bergh *et al* 1977) in habitually physically active or homogeneously trained individuals. If that is the case it has to be suggested that also the type and magnitude of adaptive response might be influenced by a genetic predisposition.

This study was supported by grants from the Finnish Ministry of Education and the Swedish Medical Research Council (B75-04-4251-02).

The authors acknowledge Professor R. H. Nevalinna for performing the serological analysis.

## References

- ALL, L., A THORSTENSON, B. SJÖGREN, B. HULTÉN, K. PERIL and J. KARLSSON, Maximal oxygen uptake versus muscle fibre types in trained and untrained man. *Med. Science in Sports* 1977. In press.
- ANDERSSON, J. Muscle electrolytes in man. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1962. Suppl. 68.
- ANDERSSON, M. E. and E. H. LAMBERT, A histological study of the spatial arrangements of muscle fibres in the anterior muscle. *Bull. Amer. Ass. Electrother. Electrotherap.* 1969 12 15-16.
- BAILEY, R. E., D. N. LIVING, F. E. ZIMAC, P. TEASDALE and W. K. ENOCH, Physiological-histochemical correlations: three types of motor units in cat gastrocnemius. *Science* 1971 174 709-712.
- BILL, D. L., J. DANIELS, W. E. NELSON, W. FINE, G. KRAHENEITZ and B. SALTIN, Skeletal muscle enzymes and fiber composition in male and female track athletes. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1976 40 149-154.
- BRUN, J. and M. RASMAN, The assessment of the amount of fat in the human body from the measurement of skeletal thickness. *Br. J. Nutr.* 1967 1 681-689.
- CHAMBERLAIN, W. Anthropometric determination of fat-free body weight. *Acta med. scand.* 1959. 165 71-81.
- CHAMBERLAIN, L. and B. NYTHOLM, Histochemical types and sizes of fibres of normal human muscles. *Acta med. scand.* 1969 45 257-269.
- CHAMBERLAIN, A. P., TERRY, B. SJÖGREN, A. THORSTENSON and J. KARLSSON, Skeletal muscle fibres and athletic performance. In *Biochemistry V A* edited by P. V. Koon. University Park Press, Baltimore, 1976 pp. 112-117.
- CHAMBERLAIN, E. R. Genetic Markers in Human Blood. 1969 Oxford Blackwell.
- CHAMBERLAIN, P. D., R. B. ARMSTRONG, C. SALTIN, K. PERIL and B. SALTIN, Enzyme activity and fiber composition in skeletal muscle of untrained and trained men. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1972 33 312-319.
- CHAMBERLAIN, P. D., R. B. ARMSTRONG, B. SALTIN, C. W. SAUBER, IV, W. L. SCHWARTZ and R. E. TERPES, Effect of training on enzyme activity and fiber composition of human skeletal muscle. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1973 34 107-111.
- CHAMBERLAIN, P. D., B. SJÖGREN, J. KARLSSON, E. J. NELSON and B. SALTIN, Human skeletal muscle: comparison of fiber composition and enzyme activities in other leg muscles. *Pflügers Arch. ges. Physiol.* 1974 349 47-53.
- FINE, R. C., E. HULTÉN and L.-O. NORDBERG, Oxygen, glycolytic intermediates and high-energy phosphates determined in biopsy sample of semitendinosus quadriceps femoris of man at rest. Methods and sources of error. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1974 33 109-120.
- HANCOCK, K. J. The relative effect of nature and nurture influences on twin differences. *J. Educ. Psychol.* 1959 51 231-237.
- KARLSSON, J. Lactate and phosphagen concentrations in working muscle of man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1971 Suppl. 333.
- KARLSSON, J., K. FAIR, B. SJÖGREN, B. H. GOLLNICK and B. SALTIN, Distribution of LDH isoenzymes in human skeletal muscle. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1974 33 307-312.
- KARLSSON, M., Y. HERZLICH, of adaptive variation. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1971 31 (3) 338-341.
- KARLSSON, P. V., V. HERZLICH and E. KARLSSON, Genetic variation in neuromuscular performance. *Int. Z. Sports Physiol.* 1973 31 299-304.
- KARLSSON, P. V., H. R. JENSEN, J. VON and V. VIKRO, Anaerobic performance capacity in athletes. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977. In press.
- LAMBERT, D. H. and J. V. F. WILKINSON, A flexible system of enzymatic analysis. Academic Press, New York, 1977.
- PANFILI, A. H. A. and E. HERMAN, The specificity of the histochemical method of adenosine triphosphatase. *J. Histochem. Cytochem.* 1955 3 170-195.
- PERIL, M., J. A. BILLIN and K. M. KEANE, *Behavior of drinking behaviour*. Publ. of the Finnish Foundation for Alcohol Studies, Helsinki 1966 No. 14.
- PERIL, K. Glycogen storage and depletion in human skeletal muscle fibres. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974. Suppl. 40.
- PERIL, R. R. and R. SANDER, Blood Groups in Man, 5th ed. 1968. Oxford Blackwell.
- PERIL, R. R., M. H. VIL and E. KARLSSON, Aerobic performance capacity in athletes. Research Report from the Dept. of Biology of Physical Activity (Umeå University) No. 9 1976.
- PERIL, B. Lactate in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. Suppl. 436.

- SRÖDEN, B., A. THORSTENSSON, K. FRITH and J. KARLSSON. Effects of physical training on LDH activity and LDH isozyme pattern in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 97: 150-157.
- THORSTENSSON, A., Muscle strength, fibre types and enzyme activities in man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977. Suppl. 443.
- THORSTENSSON, A., B. SRÖDEN and J. KARLSSON. Enzyme activities and muscle strength after "sport training" in man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975. 94: 313-318.
- THORSTENSSON, A., B. HULTÉN, W. VON DÖBELN and J. KARLSSON. Effect of strength training on human leg extensor muscles. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 a. 96: 392-398.
- THORSTENSSON, A., J. KARLSSON, J. H. T. VITABALO, P. LUHTANEN and P. V. KOMI. Effect of strength training on EMG of human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 b. 98: 231-236.

## Cochlear Potentials of the Pigeon Inner Ear Recorded with Microelectrodes

By

FION OVE JØRGENSEN

Received 21 October 1976

---

### Abstract

---

JØRGENSEN, F. O. Cochlear potentials of the pigeon inner ear recorded with microelectrodes.  
*Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100: 393-403.

The CM-intensity function (i.e. the relation between the amplitude of the cochlear potential (CM) and the sound pressure level) of the avian ear has previously been shown to deviate from the mammalian ear with respect to the slope of the linear part of the function. The lower slope values found in the perilymphatic space of the avian ear have been interpreted to indicate a damping influence of the tegmentum vasculosum on the mechanical vibration of the basilar membrane. In this study the CM-intensity function has been recorded on either side of the tegmentum vasculosum of the pigeon ear using microelectrode techniques. The slope of the linear part of the CM-intensity function in scala vestibuli was found to be a function of the stimulus frequency approaching unity at higher frequencies. In ductus cochlearis the slope of the linear part of the CM-intensity function is close to unity at most frequencies except the best frequency for the electrode position. At this frequency (3-4 kHz) the slope value was low. These findings from the ductus cochlearis are similar to findings in scala media of the mammalian ear. Thus the influence of tegmentum vasculosum on CM in scala vestibuli may be due to passive electrical properties of the tissue and not to the direct vibration of the basilar membrane.

---

The relation between the amplitude of the cochlear microphonic potential (CM) and the sound pressure level—the CM intensity function—in the avian ear has previously been obtained from recordings in the perilymphatic space or at the round window membrane (Cox and Bray 1936, Bleecker and de Vries 1948, Schwartzkopff 1960, Necker 1970). At a certain sound pressure level the relation between CM and the sound pressure could be described by a power function with power values between 0.35-0.5. This is considerably less than is found in the mammalian ear where the power value was close to unity at a similar recording location. The low power value in the avian ear has been interpreted to indicate a damping influence of tegmentum vasculosum upon the mechanical movement of the basilar membrane (Schwartzkopff 1968).

Recent findings from the cochlea of the cat showed that the complex electrical network of

- SJÖÖIN, B., A. THORSTENSSON, K. FRITH and J. KARLSSON, Effects of physical training on LDH activity and LDH isozyme pattern in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 97: 150-157.
- THORSTENSSON, A., Muscle strength, fibre types and enzyme activities in man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. Suppl. 443.
- THORSTENSSON, A., B. SJÖÖIN and J. KARLSSON, Enzyme activities and muscle strength after "sprinting" in man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975. 94: 313-318.
- THORSTENSSON, A., B. HULTÉN, W. VON DÖBELN and J. KARLSSON, Effect of strength training on the leg extensor muscles. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 a. 96: 392-398.
- THORSTENSSON, A., J. KARLSSON, J. H. T. VIITARALO, P. LUHTANEN and P. V. KOMI, Effect of strength training on EMG of human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 b. 98: 232-236.

## Cochlear Potentials of the Pigeon Inner Ear Recorded with Microelectrodes

By

FINN OVE JØRGENSEN

Received 21 October 1976

### Abstract

JØRGENSEN, F. O. Cochlear potentials of the pigeon inner ear recorded with microelectrodes.  
*Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100: 393-403.

The relation between the amplitude of the cochlear potential (CM) and the sound pressure level of the avian ear has previously been shown to deviate from the mammalian ear with respect to the slope of the linear part of the function. The lower slope values found in the perilymphatic space of the avian ear have been interpreted to indicate a damping influence of the tegmentum vasculosum on the mechanical vibration of the basilar membrane. In this study the CM-intensity function has been assessed on either side of the tegmentum vasculosum of the pigeon ear using microelectrode techniques. The slope of the linear part of the CM-intensity function in scala vestibuli was found to be a function of the recording frequency approaching unity at higher frequencies. In scala cochlearis the slope of the linear part of the CM-intensity function was close to unity at most frequencies except the best frequency for the electrode position. At this frequency (3-4 kHz) the slope value was low. These findings from the avian cochlea are similar to findings in scala media of the mammalian ear. Thus the influence of tegmentum vasculosum on CM in scala vestibuli may be due to passive electrical properties of the tissue and not to the mechanical vibration of the basilar membrane.

The relation between the amplitude of the cochlear microphonic potential (CM) and the sound pressure level—the CM intensity function—in the avian ear has previously been obtained from recordings in the perilymphatic space or at the round window membrane (Weier and Bray 1936, Bleeker and de Vries 1948, Schwartzkopff 1960, Necker 1970). At constant sound pressure level the relation between CM and the sound pressure could be described by a power function with power values between 0.35-0.5. This is considerably less than found in the mammalian ear where the power value was close to unity at a similar recording location. The low power value in the avian ear has been interpreted to indicate a damping influence of tegmentum vasculosum upon the mechanical movement of the basilar membrane (Schwartzkopff 1968).

Recent findings from the cochlea of the cat showed that the complex electrical network of





Fig. 1. Drawings of the pigeon cochlea with the electrode position indicated (A) and of a cross section of cochlea at the approximate position of electrode placement (B). A The drawing of the cochlea is based upon a photograph of a preparation of the right cochlea of a pigeon. The electrode is placed in the cochlea apically to the oval window. A part of the horizontal semicircular canal is shown. B The cross section of the pigeon cochlea shows the position of the three scalae: scala vestibuli (sc. vestib.), ductus cochlearis (d.c.) and recessus scala tympani (sc. tympani). Tegmentum vasculosum separates scala vestibuli from ductus cochlearis and pars basilaris separates ductus cochlearis from scala tympani.

the cochlea influences markedly the cochlear microphonic potential recorded distant from the place of generation (Weiss, Peake and Sohmer 1971).

In order to elucidate further the rôle of the tegmentum vasculosum on CM, the intensity functions have been reinvestigated at frequencies appropriate for the recording location on either side of the tegmentum vasculosum.

## Methods

The experiments were performed on pigeons (*Columba livia*) weighing 300 to 400 g. The experimental procedure used in this study has been described previously (Jørgensen 1975).

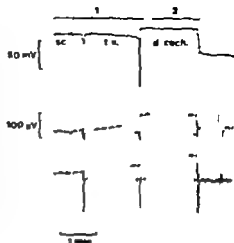
## Results

### *The electrical potential profile*

An electrode correctly placed in scala vestibuli will upon advancement pass through tegmentum vasculosum and ductus cochlearis to scala tympani (cf. Fig. 1). The actual route of the electrode is dependent upon the angle of the electrode relative to the cochlea. An example of the dc-potential variation and the corresponding ac potential elicited by sound stimulation, when the electrode is moved transversely to the longitudinal axis of the cochlea, is shown in Fig. 2.

The solid horizontal lines above the recording indicate the movement of the electrode (4 steps/s = 3.2  $\mu\text{m/s}$ ). The upper trace shows the dc recording. The initial dc level remains stable, as the electrode was advanced 160  $\mu\text{m}$ . Upon further advancement a positive dc-level is reached. The two dc levels are separated by negative potential deflections. The positive

The electrical potential profile of the pigeon ear recorded with microelectrode moved from scala vestibuli pars basilaris. The electrode advanced at constant step frequency indicated by horizontal lines marked 1 and 2. The upper trace shows the variation in dc potential along the scale track. The assumed positions of the electrode up the cochlea are indicated (sc = scala cilia, i = incus, a = arctotum, d = ductus cochlearis). The recorded changes in the amplitude of the electrical frequency of the cochlear microphonic (CM) elicited by 4 kHz sound pulses are on the middle trace. The lower trace shows the output from the phase sensitive detector. Note that the signal is the phase voltage from the phase detector becomes zero indicating phase shift of 90° for CM.



which probably reflects the electrical potential of an extracellular space. When the electrode was moved further a negative potential of 40 mV (relative to scala vestibuli) was recorded. The electrode advancement was stopped as soon as the negative potential was recorded, and the potential remained stable for 3 min until the electrode was withdrawn. The second trace shows the amplitude of the fundamental frequency of the ac-cochlear microphonic (cochlear microphonic potential (CM)) when the ear was stimulated by sound pulses at 4 kHz (SPL 70 dB). The amplitude of CM is seen to increase simultaneously with recording of the positive potential. The amplitude of CM remained practically constant when the negative potential was recorded. This caused a reduction of the amplitude of CM. The lower trace shows the output from a phase sensitive detector when the electrical signal elicited by CM was fed into the amplifier together with the reference signal (the driving voltage of the loudspeaker). It indicates that only a minor change in phase of CM took place by moving the electrode from scala vestibuli until the positive potential was reached. In contrast, a phase shift of 90° relative to ductus cochlearis was found when the subsequent negative potential was recorded.

This example of a single traverse by an electrode is not completely representative. Particularly the potential changes before the positive potential was recorded were often found to be more complex. Also potential changes beyond the positive potential vary considerably. But the example serves to illustrate the criteria used for determining that the electrode tip was located in ductus cochlearis. The criteria are analogous to those used for the mammalian ear (Békésy, 1960; Flock and Wiersma 1971). Thus the electrode tip is assumed to be in ductus cochlearis when the amplitude of CM increases instantaneously with recording of a positive potential and only a minor phase shift of CM associated (0-30°). Furthermore this positive potential should be sensitive to anoxia.

#### The endolymphatic potential (EP)

The electrical potential of the ductus cochlearis (the endolymphatic potential (EP)) relative to scala vestibuli was found to be  $11 \pm 3$  mV (SD for 58).



Fig. 1 Drawings of the pigeon cochlea with the electrode position indicated (A) and of a cross section of cochlea at the approximate position of electrode placement (B). A The drawing of the cochlea is based upon a photograph of a preparation of the right cochlea of a pigeon. The electrode is placed in the cochlea apically to the oval window. A part of the horizontal semicircular canal is shown. B The cross section of the pigeon cochlea shows the position of the three scalae: scala vestibuli (sc. vestib.), ductus cochlearis (d.c.), recessus scala tympani (sc. tympani). Tegmen tympani separates scala vestibuli from ductus cochlearis and pars basilaris separates ductus cochlearis from scala tympani.

the cochlea influences markedly the cochlear microphonic potential recorded distal to the place of generation (Weiss, Peake and Sohmer 1971).

In order to elucidate further the rôle of the tegmentum vasculosum on CM, the C intensity functions have been reinvestigated at frequencies appropriate for the recording location on either side of the tegmentum vasculosum.

## Methods

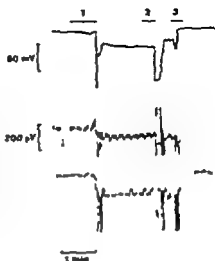
The experiments were performed on pigeons (*Columba livia*) weighing 300 to 400 g. The experimental procedure used in this study has been described previously (Jørgensen 1975).

## Results

### *The electrical potential profile*

An electrode correctly placed in scala vestibuli will upon advancement pass through the tegmentum vasculosum and ductus cochlearis to scala tympani (cf. Fig. 1). The actual route of the electrode is dependent upon the angle of the electrode relative to the cochlea. An example of the dc-potential variation and the corresponding ac potential elicited by sound stimulation, when the electrode is moved transversely to the longitudinal axis of the cochlea, is shown in Fig. 2.

The solid horizontal lines above the recording indicate the movement of the electrode (4 steps/s = 3.2  $\mu$ m/s). The upper trace shows the dc recording. The initial dc-level remains stable, as the electrode was advanced 160  $\mu$ m. Upon further advancement a positive dc-level is reached. The two dc-levels are separated by negative potential deflections. The positive



4. Amplitude enlargement of CM in pars basilaris. The decade up is advanced from dactus (trace 1) to the next potential as recorded the electrode advanced was reversed. The amplitude of CM to the sound pulse was reduced (trace 2) and a shift of 180° was observed (trace 3). Upon withdrawal of the electrode tip (3) negative potential was recorded together with an enlargement of amplitude of CM. The enlargement is maintained as long as the negative potential is stable. A shift change in the phase angle of CM was found. 1) the decade up is advanced to dactus (trace 1).

of the amplitude of CM recorded in pars basilaris. The enlargement of CM was in this as recorded upon withdrawal of the electrode tip from pars basilaris. The electrode was moved when the large negative potential was recorded. (Since the displacement direction of the electrode was reversed the horizontal bar does not indicate the distance which the electrode was moved. The length of the horizontal bar corresponds to approximately 70  $\mu$ m, which is the number required for the stepmotor to catch up with the slip in the mechanical system.)

#### Intensity functions of CM in the *intra* acoustics

Intensity functions of CM were determined in both scala vestibuli and in dactus cochlearis. Fig. 5 (left) shows an intensity function obtained in scala vestibuli. The logarithm of the amplitude of CM at different frequencies is plotted as a function of the sound pressure level (SPL). The relationship between CM and SPL was linear at moderate sound pressure levels but departed from linearity at 80 to 90 dB (SPL) for frequencies of 4 kHz and less. At 5 and 6 kHz, however, CM did not depart from linearity at the SPL used. The slope of the straight line segment (i.e. the change in amplitude of CM for 20 dB change in SPL) varied between 0.55 and 1.0. The pattern of slope changes in five experiments was consistent with that seen in this example, all of them showing an increase as the frequency of the stimulus sound is increased.

In dactus cochlearis the CM-intensity functions showed different properties (Fig. 5 right). The slope of the straight line segment obtained at lower frequencies (1 and 2 kHz) was increased (relative to scala vestibuli), whereas the slope obtained at 3 kHz remained very low. Thus a plot of the slope value as a function of frequency would give a minimum value at this specific frequency. These findings are representative for 9 experiments with respect to the high value of the slope of the straight line segment (0.8–1.0) found at frequencies far from the best frequency. In four cochleas where CM at 4 kHz was the best frequency

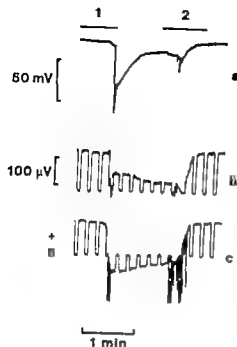


Fig. 3 Amplitude reduction of CM in pars basilaris. upper trace (a) shows the dc potential changes as the electrode was moved from ductus cochlearis (positive pole to pars basilaris (1). The advancement of the electrode was arrested, when the negative potential was recorded the electrode tip was withdrawn. The amplitude of 3 kHz sound pulses was reduced as the negative pole was recorded (trace b), and a phase shift of  $180^\circ$  was observed (trace c).

In a preliminary study using 6 pigeons the magnitude of the endolymphatic potential was not affected by elevation of the oxygen content of the inspired gas mixture from 21% to 30%.

The endolymphatic potential was stable for several hours. The stability and the magnitude were the same when larger electrodes were introduced into the endolymphatic space. Titanium electrodes were used in a few cases when the waveform of CM during anoxia was examined (Jørgensen 1975). Repenetration of the endolymphatic space usually gave smaller positive potentials.

#### *Recordings from pars basilaris*

Negative potentials which followed the positive potentials as the electrode was advanced could, according to the anatomy of the cochlea, either arise from penetration into a root lobe of the tegmentum vasculosum or reflect the potentials of cellular compartments of pars basilaris. The electrode was believed to be in pars basilaris, when negative potentials were recorded simultaneously with recordings of CM which showed large phase shifts (Békésy 1952, Tasaki, Davis and Eldredge 1954, Weiss, Peake and Sohmer 1971).

Negative potentials which met these criteria varied between 50 and 100 mV. The potentials were quickly reduced towards zero (5–20 s) suggesting that they were of cellular origin. The amplitude of CM was usually found to be reduced but the associated phase shift was less ( $170^\circ$ – $180^\circ$  relative to ductus cochlearis). An example of the events which take place when an electrode is moved into pars basilaris from ductus cochlearis is shown in Fig. 3.

Occasionally the amplitude of CM recorded in papilla basilaris was larger than that recorded in ductus cochlearis. The amplitude of CM in these cases remained large as long as the negative electrical dc-potential was unaltered. Fig. 4 shows an example of an enlarged



Fig. 7. Amplitude relation between CM recorded in the vestibular and in ductus cochlearis. The difference between the ratio  $CM_{vest}/CM_{coch}$  obtained at 90 dB (—) and the ratio obtained at 70 dB (---) is plotted as a function of the stimulus frequency. Each curve points are representative.

ratio at higher frequencies is the opposite, although the change in magnitude of the ratio is less. Only at 3 kHz  $CM_{vest}/CM_{coch}$  is unaffected by changes in the sound pressure level.

Although the example shown in Fig. 6 is consistent with the results of five experiments, the absolute values of the magnitude of the ratio showed large variations. Therefore, in order to show the effect of elevated sound pressure level at the different frequencies, a simple average of the results was not appropriate. In Fig. 7 the difference between the ratio  $CM_{vest}/CM_{coch}$  obtained at 90 and 70 dB is plotted as a function of the stimulus frequency. Each curve represents one experiment. This figure shows that the ratio between the CM amplitudes on the two sides of the tegmentum vasculosum is a complex function of frequency and sound pressure level. Only CM at 3 kHz is not influenced by the sound pressure level.

#### CM frequency response curves

The data from the CM intensity functions obtained in ductus cochlearis can be used to describe the CM frequency response curves for one position of the electrode. In Fig. 8 the amplitude of CM is plotted as a function of the stimulus frequency. Points of equal sound pressure level are connected. Five frequency response curves at different SPL are shown. The curve obtained at 50 dB is narrowly tuned with 3 kHz as the best frequency. The curve is shown to be a function of the sound pressure level. Both the width of the tuning curve and the slope values are changed by elevated sound pressure. The relative bandwidth (bandwidth at half power divided by the best frequency) changes from 0.1 at 50 dB to 0.6 at 90 dB. The low frequency slope changes from 30 dB/octave to 6 dB/octave. The high fre-

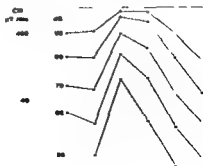


Fig. 8. CM frequency response curves in ductus cochlearis. The amplitude of CM is plotted as a function of the stimulus frequency at constant sound pressure level. The data are taken from the CM intensity functions shown in Fig. 5 (right). The points for 1 and 3 kHz at 50 dB are determined by linear interpolation of the straight line segment of the intensity functions.

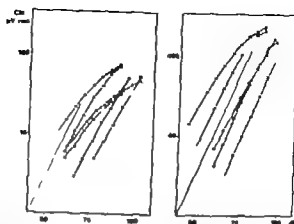


Fig. 5 CM intensity functions in scala vestibuli and in ductus cochlearis. The amplitude of CM as a function of the sound pressure level (SPL). The CM intensity functions were first obtained in scala vestibuli (left) and the electrode tip was then advanced to the cochlearis (right) just above the pars basilaris. The thin line drawn in each figure has a slope of 1 when CM is related to the sound pressure. In this case the amplitude of CM increases ten times for a fold increase in the sound pressure. This corresponds to a 20 dB increase in sound pressure (SPL) since  $SPL = 20 \log p/p_0$  dB, where  $p$  is the sound pressure and  $p_0$  is the reference sound pressure ( $\square = 1$  kHz,  $\Delta = 2$  kHz,  $\bullet = 3$  kHz,  $\triangle = 4$  kHz,  $\circ = 5$  kHz,  $\blacksquare = 6$  kHz).

(largest amplitude of CM at 70 dB) the lines of CM both at 3 and 4 kHz exhibited low values (0.3–0.5)

#### *Relation between CM in ductus cochlearis and CM in scala vestibuli*

CM recorded in scala media in the mammalian ear is larger than CM recorded in scala vestibuli (1–5 dB) but the enlargement is independent of the sound frequencies and sound pressure level (Weiss, Peake and Sohmer 1971). In the pigeon the corresponding enlargement of CM recorded in ductus cochlearis compared to CM recorded in scala vestibuli was found to be different.

The ratio  $CM_{dc}/CM_{sv}$  is plotted in Fig. 6 as a function of stimulus frequency for different sound pressure levels (60 and 90 dB). The figure shows that both stimulus frequency and sound pressure level have an influence upon the ratio. At low frequencies (< 3 kHz) and at low sound pressure level the ratio is small. The ratio increases as the frequency is increased reaching a maximum at 4 kHz. At elevated sound pressure level  $CM_{dc}/CM_{sv}$  becomes larger at the lower frequencies, because  $CM_{dc}$  increases more rapidly with increase in sound pressure level than does  $CM_{sv}$ . The effect of elevated sound pressure level at

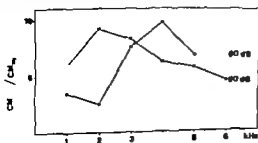


Fig. 6 Amplitude relation between CM recorded in scala vestibuli and in ductus cochlearis. The ratio between CM recorded in ductus cochlearis ( $CM_{dc}$ ) and CM recorded in scala vestibuli ( $CM_{sv}$ ) is plotted as a function of the sound frequency. This ratio is plotted at two sound pressure levels, 90 dB (filled circles) and 60 dB (open circles).

4 Ward 1968, Horrubla, Strelloff and Ward 1973, Dallos 1973, Cheatham and Ferraro

The present finding, that CM intensity functions obtained in ductus cochlearis (Fig. 5) exhibited slope values close to unity at most frequencies except at the best frequency, is in accordance with the findings in the mammalian cochlea. The difficulties in getting access to more distal parts of the basilar membrane prevented a further examination of the abstracted pattern in relation to place along the basilar membrane.

The apparent difference in CM intensity function between the mammalian and the avian ear, as recorded in the perilymphatic space, was interpreted to indicate the damping effect of tegmentum anculosum upon the mechanical vibration of the basilar membrane (Scherer 1968). This interpretation does not seem valid in view of the present finding that CM intensity functions obtained in ductus cochlearis exhibit normal slope values at all frequencies.

An influence of tegmentum anculosum on CM recorded in scala vestibuli may be inferred from Fig. 6 and Fig. 7. Here the ratio of CM recorded on either side of tegmentum anculosum is shown to be a function of the frequency and the sound pressure level. A similar effect of frequency and sound pressure level on the ratio of CM recorded on either side of Reissner's membrane in cat was not found (Weiss, Peake and Sohmer 1971). But the ratio of CM recorded in scala media and scala tympani was found to be a function of both frequency and the sound pressure level (Weiss, Peake and Sohmer 1971). The qualitative similarity between  $CM_{dv}/CM_{mv}$  in the pigeon ear and  $CM_{st}/CM_{tm}$  in the ear of the cat may indicate an unspecific, but complicated effect of the tissue separating the two scaling positions. The effect is probably due to the passive electrical properties of tegmentum anculosum of the pigeon and the basilar membrane complex in the cat.

A relation between the mechanical vibration of a restricted area of the basilar membrane and CM recorded with differential electrodes in the perilymphatic space has been found by Wilson (1973) comparing CM data with mechanical data from Wilson and Johnstone (1972). The comparison suggests that CM at low SPL may form a good representation of the extent of the basilar membrane vibration. A similar procedure cannot be followed in the pigeon ear, since CM data from ductus cochlearis at the positions along the basilar membrane where mechanical tuning curves have been determined (von Békésy 1944) cannot be obtained due to anatomical restraints. The CM frequency response curve at 50 dB SPL compared to these mechanical tuning curves obtained at a lower frequency and a higher sound pressure level shows considerably sharper tuning. The series of mechanical tuning curves of the hen basilar membrane indicate, however, that the mechanical tuning sharpens as the stapes footplate is approached.

The CM frequency response curves obtained in the pigeon (Fig. 8) are like CM response curves from the guinea pig a function of the sound pressure level (Dallos 1973, Fig. 4). The high frequency slope of the frequency response curve in guinea pig was found to be 20-40 dB/octave compared to 40 dB/octave in the pigeon both sets of data obtained at low sound pressure level. When the CM frequency response curves are referred to constant velocity of the stapes and the columella (Saunders and Johnstone 1972), the guinea pig curve is hardly affected whereas the high frequency slope of the pigeon curve is reduced by 10 dB/octave.



quency slope changes from 40 dB/octave to 15 dB/octave. 3 kHz has been regarded as the best frequency in these calculations although it appears that the best frequency increases with high sound pressure level.

The example is representative of the effect of sound pressure level on the form of the CM frequency response curves. Usually a change in the best frequency was found between 60 and 90 dB. In these experiments the CM frequency response curve at 70 dB was more narrowly tuned than in experiments where the change in the best frequency took place at 60–80 dB.

In 9 experiments the range of the relative bandwidth at 70 dB (SPL) was 0.2 to 0.5. The range of the high frequency slope was 11 to 20 dB/octave and the low frequency slope varied between 7 and 16 dB/octave. The best frequency was either 3 or 4 kHz.

### Discussion

The magnitude of the endolymphatic potential determined in these experiments ( $11 \pm 3$  mV) is in general agreement with previous measurements in the pigeon ear by Schmidt and Fernandez (1962). They reported an endolymphatic potential of 8–9 mV recorded with Ringer-filled pipettes. In the starling and the sparrow the endolymphatic potential was found to be 15 mV (Necker 1970). He suggested that the higher value of the endolymphatic potential compared to the value determined by Schmidt and Fernandez might reflect species differences between songbirds and the pigeon. The measurement of the endolymphatic potential reported here does not support this suggestion.

The large negative potentials recorded when the electrode was moved further than the endolymphatic space probably reflect the potentials of cellular compartments of the posterior basilaris. Even if the electrode movement was arrested when the negative potential was recorded, the potential was stable only for a short period of time. The large change in phase of CM which accompanied the transition ( $170^\circ$ – $180^\circ$  relative to ductus cochlearis) supports the view that the membrane area responsible for the generation of CM was penetrated.

The CM intensity function obtained in scala vestibuli showed a tendency for the slope of the straight line segment to increase with increasing frequency of the sound stimulus. The lowest of the present slope values are in agreement with previous investigations of the pigeon ear (Wever and Bray 1936, Bleeker and de Vries 1948). A similar relationship between CM and the sound pressure level was found when CM was elicited by click stimulus (Schwarzkopf 1960, Necker 1970). The CM intensity functions of the avian ear are in contrast to similar recordings of CM in the basal turn and from the round window membrane of the mammalian cochlea. Here the slope of the CM intensity function was found to be close to unity (Wever and Lawrence 1954).

A more general concept of the relationship between CM and the sound pressure level in the mammalian ear has been established by recordings of CM at different positions along the basilar membrane. CM at all frequencies showed departure from linearity at a given sound pressure level but the early onset of nonlinearity of the CM intensity function was frequency-dependent for a given electrode position, in such a way that CM close to the base of the cochlea showed the first sign of nonlinearity (Tasaki, Davis and Legoux 1952, Honrubia

- CHEN, P. M. A., CHATRAM and J. FERRARO, Cochlear mechanics, nonlinearity and cochlear potentials. *J Acoust. Soc. Am.* 1974 55, 397-403.
- CHEN, Y. and P. WARD, Longitudinal distribution of the cochlear microphonics inside the cochlea (guinea pig). *J Acoust. Soc. Am.* 1968, 44, 951-957.
- CHEN, Y. D. S. and P. WARD, A quantitative study of cochlear potentials along the scala media of the guinea pig. *J Acoust. Soc. Am.* 1973 54, 600-609.
- CHEN, Y. D. S., Frequency dependent changes in the amplitude of the cochlear microphonic potential of the guinea pig during transient anoxia. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 94, 14-28.
- CHEN, Y. D. S., Zur Entstehung der Cochleapotentiale von Vögeln: Verhalten bei  $O_2$ -Mangel, Cy und erregung und Erregbarkeit sowie Beobachtungen über das räumliche Verteilung. *Z. exp. Physiol.* 1970, 69, 31-41.
- CHEN, M. and P. DALLON, Re-examination of the cochlear potentials. *Nature (Lond.)* 1976, 262, 399-401.
- CHEN, J. C. and B. M. JOHNSTON, A comparative analysis of middle-ear functions in non-mammalian vertebrates. *Acta otolaryng. (Stockh.)* 1972, 73, 333-361.
- CHEN, R. S. and C. FERNANDEZ, Labyrinthine DC-potentials in representative vertebrates. *J. Neurophysiol.* 1962, 25, 311-321.
- CHEN, J. C., Der Einfluss der Stimul-Folge-Frequenz auf die Komponenten des Cochleapotentiale von Vögeln. In: *Verh. d. Deutsch. Zool. Ges. Bonn*, 1960, 416-424.
- CHEN, J. C. and J. HERRING in BARD, J. *Hearing Mechanisms in Vertebrates*. Churchill Ltd. 1968.
- CHEN, Y. D. S., W. T. FLAKE and T. F. WARD, Intracochlear potentials recorded with microelectrodes. I. Correlation with microelectrode location. *J Acoust. Soc. Am.* 1971, 50, 577-586.
- CHEN, J. C., R. DAVIS and J. P. LECROUX, The space-time pattern of the cochlear microphonics (guinea pig) recorded by differential electrodes. *J Acoust. Soc. Am.* 1971, 50, 519.
- CHEN, J. C., B. D. YU and D. H. ELSON, Exploration of cochlear potentials of guinea pig with microelectrodes. *J Acoust. Soc. Am.* 1954, 26, 763-773.
- CHEN, J. C., W. T. FLAKE and H. S. SOPTICA, Intracochlear potential recorded with microelectrodes. II. Responses in the cochlear scala to tones. *J Acoust. Soc. Am.* 1971, 50, 587-601.
- CHEN, J. C. and C. W. BAE, Hearing in the pigeon as studied by the electrical responses of the inner ear. *J exp. Psychol.* 1976, 22, 353-363.
- CHEN, J. C. and M. LAWRENCE, *Physiological Acoustics*. Princeton Univ. Press, Princeton, N.J. 1954.
- CHEN, J. C. and J. R. JOHNSTON, Capacitive probe measures of basilar membrane vibration. Symposium on hearing theory 1972, 17, 181. IPO Eindhoven, Holland.

(3–6 kHz) Provided that the mechanical vibration of corresponding areas of the basilar membrane of guinea pig and pigeon is similar the similarity between the CM frequency response curves may thus indicate that CM recorded with a microelectrode in ductus cochlearis may form a good representation of the vibration of the basilar membrane.

In conclusion the electrical potential of the endolymphatic space has been measured and was found to be  $+11 \text{ mV} \pm 3 \text{ mV}$ . CM intensity functions were obtained in scala vestibuli and in ductus cochlearis. The former was in agreement with previous findings in the mammalian ear whereas the latter has not been measured previously. CM intensity functions in the ductus cochlearis were found to be similar to CM functions obtained in the mammalian ear when recorded from scala media or using differential electrode technique.

It is suggested that the influence of tegmentum vasculosum on CM recorded in scala vestibuli is due to passive electrical properties of the tissue and not to a mechanical damping of the basilar membrane.

#### *Additional note*

Since the completion of this manuscript, evidence has appeared (Pierson and Dallos 1976) which supports and extends the relation, described in this paper, between CM and the sound pressure level in the perilymphatic space of the pigeon ear. It was demonstrated that the CM intensity function (the input-output relation) showed an initial slope of one at all frequencies at very low sound pressure level. CM in these experiments was recorded with differential electrodes placed in scala vestibuli and scala tympani proper. Departure from linearity was first observed at the best frequency for the electrode position but as the sound pressure level increased the region of nonlinearity spread to lower frequencies.

The results of Pierson and Dallos (1976) may indicate that the nonlinearity of CM at frequencies equal to and lower than the best frequency found in the present experiments may be explained by the difference in the lowest sound pressure level used in the two investigations. The finding in this paper that the CM intensity functions change when CM is recorded in ductus cochlearis indicates that the origin of the nonlinearity observed in scala vestibuli and scala tympani does not arise from the generation of CM alone but may be influenced by electrical properties of the tissue separating the recording electrode from the site of generation of CM.

It is a pleasure to express my thanks to the scientific and technical staff of the Zoophysiological Laboratory B for the support given to me throughout the course of this project.

#### References

- Békésy, G. von, Über die mechanische Frequenzanalyse in der Schnecke verschiedener Tiere. *Acta Otolaryng.* 1944 9 3–11  
 Békésy, G. von, Gross localization of the place of origin of the cochlear microphonics. *J. Acoust. Soc. Am.* 1952 24 399–409  
 Békésy, G. von and H. L. de Vries, The microphonic activity of the Labyrinth of the pigeon (the cochlear microphonics). *Acta oto-laryng. (Stockh.)* 1949 37 289–297  
 Dallos, P. Cochlear potentials and cochlear mechanics. III. *Basic Mechanisms in Hearing* ed. A. Møller. Academic Press, 1973

TABLE II. Mean of three measurements of red cell velocity in arterioles during each period of low oxygen and room oxygen tension

Year	Vessel	Mean flow velocity ( $\bar{V}_{cl}$ )			Relative <sup>a</sup> velocity
		Low $O_2$ mm sec <sup>-1</sup>	Room $O_2$ mm sec <sup>-1</sup>	Low $O_2$ mm sec <sup>-1</sup>	
	5	0.77	0.3	0.4	3 1 2
	6	2.30	0.47	—	2 1
	5	0.55	0.60	0.71	1 2 3
	4	0.44	0.23	0.43	3 1 2
	3	0.97	0.71	1.19	1 3
	4	0.75	0.31	0.53	3 1 2
	5	2.99	1.03	—	2 1
	4	1.90	1.04	1.25	3 1 2
	4	1.71	2.50	—	1
	4	0.85	1.36	1.05	1 3 2
	4	2.29	2.82	3.44	1 2 3
	5	1.34	1.00	1.22	3 1 2
	2	2.25	0.82	1.94	3 1 2
	3	0.66	0.52	0.48	3 2 1
	4	1.90	1.06	1.58	1 3
	3	1.64	2.3	1.72	1 3
	1	1.36	0.38	0.41	3 1 2
	4	1.88	1.05	1.04	3 2 1
	3	1.71	0.83	1.79	2 1 3
	2	1.25	1.12	1.02	3 2 1
	3	1.80	0.94	0.54	3 2 1
	2	1.35	1.93	1.31	2 3 1
	4	4.17	3.13	—	2 1
	2	3.21	0.97	1.07	3 1 2
	3	2.51	1.34	1.04	3 2 1
	1	1.70	1.35	1.61	3 1 2
	1	0.84	1.51	1.23	1 3 2
	4	4.69	5.00	3.13	3 1
	3	7.34	6.88	—	2 1
	3	1.94	1.76	1.76	2 1 1
	2	4.57	2.82	3.13	3 1 2
	1	3.38	3.58	2.31	2 3 1
	1	4.42	4.25	4.94	2 1 3
	4	1.94	1.56	1.29	3 2 1
	3	6.25	7.07	—	1 2
	3	3.94	2.49	4.38	2 1 3
	6	5.19	3.75	2.19	3 2 1

<sup>a</sup> Values listed in this column are qualitative comparison of flow velocity in the low room and low oxygen periods. The number 3 indicates the greatest magnitude and the number 1 indicates the lowest magnitude.

Spontaneous vasomotion of arterioles was seen in most preparations and arteriolar diameter never exceeded 2/3 of the diameter of adjacent venules.

Table I and II list mean diameters and mean flow velocities of 37 arteriolar vessels which was exposed to a low oxygen tension superfusant ( $PO_2$  30 mmHg) and high or room oxygen tension superfusant ( $PO_2$  > 115 mmHg). 31 arteriolar vessels were again exposed to the low oxygen tension superfusant. A qualitative comparison of mean diameters and mean RBC velocities during the 3 periods is presented in Table I and II. From the individual mean diameter and mean flow velocity values the volume flow values for each single vessel were

determined with respect to small vessel diameter this value was used in calculating RBC velocity in arterioles, even though it may not be strictly applicable in these vessels. Due to the wide range of the statistical analysis by sign test was performed on the results of qualitative comparisons of: during the 3 different oxygen periods.

### Results

2 of the 10 hamster preparations showed unsatisfactory blood flow (No 3 and 7) and were not used for measurements. One preparation (No 4) was accidentally damaged following the room oxygen period but values from the first low and room oxygen period were included.

TABLE I Mean of three measurements of arteriolar diameter during each period of low oxygen and room oxygen tension.

Hamster	Vessel	Mean diameters			Relative diameter
		Low O <sub>2</sub> Diam. $\mu$ m	Room O <sub>2</sub> Diam. $\mu$ m	Low O <sub>2</sub> Diam. $\mu$ m	
9	5	4.2	4.4	4.5	1 2 3
4	6	5.2	2.6	—	2 1
10	5	5.5	4.8	5.5	2 1 2
9	4	5.9	5.8	5.5	3 2 1
1	3	6.3	7.0	6.3	1 1
1	4	6.3	7.0	8.5	1 2 3
4	5	6.9	6.1	—	2 1
5	4	6.9	6.9	6.9	1 1 1
4	4	7.5	5.2	—	2 1
10	4	7.5	5.9	7.3	3 1 2
2	4	7.5	6.1	7.8	2 1 3
6	5	7.8	5.2	10.4	2 1 3
1	2	8.5	9.9	8.5	1 2 1
9	3	8.5	7.2	6.7	3 2 1
8	4	8.6	5.1	11.0	2 1 3
10	3	12.0	8.7	10.8	3 1 2
1	1	12.7	19.0	25.4	1 2 3
6	4	14.7	11.5	20.7	2 1 3
8	3	15.0	6.3	14.4	3 1 2
9	2	16.6	15.6	15.0	3 2 1
2	3	20.2	12.1	20.7	2 1 3
10	2	22.0	12.2	19.8	3 1 2
4	3	28.8	24.2	—	1
2	2	31.7	22.5	36.4	2 1 3
6	5	32.8	21.3	37.1	2 1 3
9	1	36.3	27.9	30.5	3 1 2
10	1	36.2	21.5	32.9	3 1
6	2	38.0	28.7	38.0	2 1 2
4	2	43.7	34.5	—	2 1
5	3	50.9	50.1	55.1	2 1 3
5		53.5	50.1	58.7	2 1 3
8	1	56.4	52.9	63.3	1 3
2	1	62.1	50.1	57.0	3 1 2
8	2	63.3	58.7	70.2	2 1 3
4	1	69.0	55.5	—	2 1
5	1	72.5	63.9	75.9	2 1 3
6	1	81.1	57.5	76.0	3 1 2

Values listed in this column are a qualitative comparison of vessel diameters during the low room oxygen periods. The number 3 represents the highest magnitude, and the number 1 represents lowest.

TABLE 5. *Test of differences in relative flow velocity, arteriolar diameter and volume flow*

Test of	Mean flow velocity	Mean arteriolar diameter	Mean volume flow
at low $O_2$ red larger ( )	28	31	36
at low $O_2$ red larger ( )	9	5	1
value	$p = 0.01$	$p = 0.001$	$p = 0.001$
at low $O_2$ red larger ( )	17	23	27
at low $O_2$ red larger ( )	13	5	4
value	$p = 0.30$	$p = 0.001$	$p = 0.001$

stream. Blood flow increased in only 1 of the 9 vessels which had a flow velocity increase and in the other 8 volume flow was virtually unchanged or decreased. When all vessels were considered together volume flow was reduced by 44% when exposed to room oxygen super-saturated by a significant decrease in both diameter (17%) and flow velocity (17%) (Fig. 4).

During the second low oxygen period, following exposure to room air for more than 1 h, mean volume flow returned to essentially the same level as before exposure to room air showing that the decrease in volume flow which occurred during exposure to room  $O_2$  was not simply a progressive decrease with time. There was a tendency for diameter to increase slightly from the first low  $O_2$  period, but volume flow remained unchanged due to a consistent decrease in velocity.

### Discussion

The exposure of living tissue for direct in vivo microscopic observation subjects it to a number of influences which may not be encountered during normal physiological conditions. The extent to which quantitative measurements of microcirculatory phenomena can be extrapolated to the normal physiological state will depend upon the similarity of the environ-

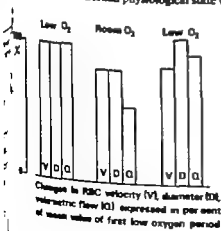


Fig. 2. Changes in arteriolar diameter, red cell velocity and blood flow in percent of first low oxygen period values.

TABLE III Mean of three calculated arteriolar blood flow values during each period of low oxygen room oxygen tension.

Hamster	Vessel	Mean flow volumes			Relative <sup>a</sup> volume flow
		Low O <sub>2</sub> ml sec <sup>-1</sup>	Room O <sub>2</sub> ml sec <sup>-1</sup>	Low O <sub>2</sub> ml sec <sup>-1</sup>	
9	5	0.0023	0.0022	0.0025	2 1 3
4	6	0.033	0.002	—	2 1
10	5	0.0082	0.0077	0.0105	2 1 3
9	4	0.007	0.004	0.006	3 1 2
1	3	0.019	0.017	0.023	1 3
1	4	0.015	0.007	0.019	2 1 3
4	5	0.060	0.034	—	2 1
5	4	0.035	0.024	0.029	3 1 2
4	4	0.102	0.033	—	2 1
10	4	0.023	0.022	0.027	2 1 3
2	4	0.063	0.051	0.103	2 1 3
6	5	0.041	0.013	0.065	2 1 3
1	2	0.080	0.039	0.069	3 1 2
9	3	0.023	0.013	0.011	3 2 1
8	4	0.054	0.014	0.094	2 1 3
10	3	0.117	0.123	0.099	2 3 1
1	1	0.108	0.067	0.130	2 1 3
6	4	0.199	0.068	0.219	2 1 3
8	3	0.189	0.016	0.182	3 1 2
9	2	0.170	0.134	0.11	3 2 1
2	3	0.360	0.068	0.114	3 1 2
10	2	0.322	0.14	0.253	3 1 2
4	3	1.698	0.900	—	2 1
2	2	1.383	0.241	0.696	3 1 2
6	3	1.325	0.298	0.703	3 1 2
9	1	1.099	0.516	0.735	3 1 2
10	1	0.555	0.343	0.655	2 1 3
6	2	3.34	2.022	2.219	3 1 2
4	2	6.881	4.020	—	1
5	3	2.467	2.168	2.632	2 1 3
5	2	6.421	3.474	5.294	3 1 2
8	1	5.278	4.918	4.543	3 2 1
2	1	8.367	5.236	7.879	3 1 2
8	2	3.816	2.639	3.121	3 1 2
4	1	14.607	10.613	—	1
5	1	10.166	4.991	12.386	2 1 3
6	1	16.756	6.086	6.209	3 1 2

Values listed in this column are a qualitative comparison of the low, room, and low oxygen periods. The number 3 represents the time period with the greatest magnitude while the number 1 represents the lowest magnitude.

calculated. The values obtained are listed in Table III. A qualitative comparison was used for a statistical analysis by sign test and the results are presented in Table IV.

When comparing the values for diameter measured during the room oxygen period with the values obtained during the initial low oxygen periods, 31 vessels showed a decrease in diameter, one vessel was unchanged and 5 vessels showed an increased diameter. Mean flow velocity decreased in 28 vessels and increased in 9 vessels following the shift to the room oxygen tension period. All 5 vessels which increased in diameter as a result of the shift to the room oxygen tension had a decrease in flow velocity which caused total blood flow

8. H. and H. W. YLUND, On-line volume flow rate and velocity profile measurements for blood in research. *Microvasc. Res.* 1974, 7: 131-143.
9. B. R. Microvascular responses to alterations in oxygen tension. *Circulat. Res.* 1972, 31: 421-429.
10. B. R., The preparation and use of the hamster cheek pouch for studies of the microcirculation. *Microvasc. Res.* 1973, 1: 423-429.
11. B. R. and R. H. PITTMAN, Oxygen tension dependent or independent: variable in local control of milk flow. *Fed. Proc.* 1975, 34: 2031-2039.
12. A. C., I. M. ROME, O. CASPER and J. R. WALKER, Evidence for tissue oxygen demand as the major mechanism in autoregulation. *Circulat. Res. Suppl.* Vols XIV and XV. August 1964: 1-60-1-69.
13. A., The supply of oxygen to the tissues and the regulation of the capillary circulation. *J. Physiol.* (Lond.) 1919, 52: 457-474.
14. J. H., H. M. FARBERG and A. C. GUYTON, Autoregulation of blood flow by oxygen lack. *Am. J. Physiol.* 1962, 202: 1-4.
15. M. S. and W. J. POWELL, Action of oxygen and potassium on vascular resistance of dog skeletal muscle. *J. Physiol.* 1967, 122: 533-540.



ment of the tissue during the experiment to that existing under normal physiological conditions.

One factor which must be considered in attempting to simulate normal physiological conditions is the oxygen tension to which a tissue is exposed. Duling (1972) has demonstrated that the  $PO_2$  of the suffusion solution covering the hamster cheek pouch preparation has an effect upon arteriolar diameter. In this study Duling demonstrated a significant decrease in the diameter of large arterioles (30–50  $\mu$ m) when the suffusion solution  $PO_2$  was raised from 11 mmHg to 47 mmHg. When the suffusion solution  $PO_2$  was raised from 11 mmHg to 84 mmHg there was a significant decrease in diameter only in terminal arterial vessels (12  $\mu$ m). However, since the blood flow through a vessel will depend not only upon the diameter of the vessel but also upon the pressure difference along the vessel, blood flow must be measured directly to predict flow changes. Alternatively, both pressure and diameter changes could be measured simultaneously to predict volume flow changes.

In the study presented in this paper we have therefore measured the change in the volume of blood flowing through the arteriolar vessels of the hamster cheek pouch when the tissue was exposed to a suffusion solution with an oxygen tension of <30 mmHg and then to  $PO_2 > 115$  mmHg. It was found that upon elevation of the suffusion solution  $PO_2$  to 115 mmHg, volume blood flow decreased in 36 of the 37 vessels measured. When all vessels were considered together there was a significant decrease in both arteriolar diameter and flow velocity. The most consistent finding was, however, a 44% decrease in blood flow. Our results would therefore confirm the diameter measurements made by Duling (1972) showing a decrease in vessel diameter with increasing  $PO_2$  and also provide proof for his assumption that these diameter changes reflect a decrease in blood flow. Although one might predict a decrease in blood flow as a result of vasoconstriction the relation between diameter, flow, cell velocity and blood flow is complex and one cannot predict the magnitude of the blood flow reduction unless all branching orders of vessels can be shown to constrict.

In the study by Arfors *et al.* (1975 b) it was shown that an increase in oxygen tension from 5 mmHg to room oxygen tension reduced capillary blood flow to zero. Skeletal muscle as metabolically active tissue might be more responsive to such alterations than the connective tissue part of the hamster cheek pouch. From these results and as found in our present study it can be seen that quantitative measurements of flow dependent phenomena may be greatly altered by exposing a tissue to room oxygen tension.

The experimental model presented in this paper could not distinguish between an indirect effect of oxygen through the parenchymal tissue or a direct effect upon the smooth muscle of the vasculature itself. In a recent study, however, Duling and Pittman (1975) have shown that in the hamster cheek pouch the effect of oxygen upon vascular diameter is not direct upon arteriolar smooth muscle, but probably through its effect on the metabolism of the parenchymal tissue.

## References

- ARFORS, K. E., D. BERGQVIST, M. INTAGLIETTA and B. WESTERGREN, Measurements of blood flow velocity in the microcirculation. *Upsala J Med Sci* 1975 a. 80: 7–33.
- ARFORS, K. E., L. LINDQVIST and G. RUTILL, Muscle blood flow and capillary red cell velocity in the transverse muscle under different oxygen tensions. Proc. 1st World Congress of Microcirculation, Toronto, Canada 1975 b. June 15–20.

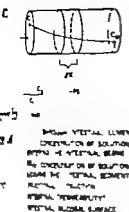


Fig. 1 Schematic illustration of the mathematical model used in the present study for analysing the  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption data

major part or fully from being absorbed into the blood by diffusing from the sub-mucosal capillary network to the central arterial vessel so that it is brought back towards the villous tips. This hypothesis implies that the time for such intervascular diffusion in the villous loops and, hence, the linear blood flow rate is the main determinant of the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption. Evidence for this hypothesis was obtained in the studies by Svanvik and coworkers (Svanvik 1973 a). In fact, the countercurrent mechanism seemed to be the most important determinant of the rate of absorption of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  when blood flow was reduced by lowering the perfusion pressure (Svanvik 1973 a, b).

The studies on  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption referred to above were performed with a technique in which a saline solution containing  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  was perfused at a high rate (30–80 ml/min) through intestinal lumen, in an attempt to reduce intraluminal concentration gradients. This experimental situation can hardly be called "physiological" and the present study was undertaken to investigate the relationship between blood flow and rate of krypton absorption when intraluminal perfusion was slower (1 ml/min). Furthermore, the effect of varying the intraluminal pressure on absorption rate was studied.

## Methods

**Theoretical considerations.** The method utilized in this study is based on a mathematical framework originally developed by Renkin (1959) for transcapillary solute exchange. Fig. 1 illustrates an schematic model. By dividing the intestinal lumen into a great number of consecutive segments (one of them, shown in the Fig.) applying Fick's law to each segment and integrating over the entire intestinal segment, the following solution is obtained (Renkin 1959)

$$E = 1 - P S Q \quad (1)$$

where  $E$  is the fractional extraction for the solute,  $P$  intestinal "permeability"  $S$  intestinal mucosal surface area and  $Q$  flow through the intestinal lumen (see Fig. 1).

The fractional extraction,  $E$ , can also be estimated when knowing the concentration of the solution entering ( $C_i$ ) and leaving ( $C_o$ ) the intestinal segment.

$$E = \frac{C_i - C_o}{C_i} = 1 - P S Q \quad (2)$$

$$P S = -Q \ln (1 - E)$$

## The Importance of the Intestinal Countercurrent Exchanger for $^{86}\text{Kr}$ Absorption from the Feline Gut

By

MATS JODAL, JOAR SVANVIK and OYS LUNDGREN

Received 28 January 1977

---

### Abstract

JODAL, M., J. SVANVIK and O. LUNDGREN. *The importance of the intestinal countercurrent exchanger for  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption from the feline gut*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 412-423.

The rate of  $^{86}\text{K}$  absorption from the feline gut was studied at varying intestinal blood flows induced by infusions of a vasodilator drug or by lowering arterial inflow pressure. The effects on rate of absorption of distending the intestine by increasing intraluminal pressure from 0-1 to 5-7 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  as well as on the rate of luminal perfusion of the  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  solution were also investigated. Distending the bowel increased rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption at all levels of intestinal blood flow except at the very low and very high blood flow rates. Decreasing blood flow by lowering of arterial perfusion pressure decreased the rate of absorption from the distended gut while it had no effect in the collapsed small intestine. Increasing the rate of luminal perfusion enhanced the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption at all blood flow levels except the lowest ones. The results are discussed with regard to villous hemodynamics, intestinal countercurrent exchange and intraluminal concentration gradients in the lumen. It is concluded that the countercurrent exchanger represents, under physiological conditions, the major limiting factor for the absorption of lipid soluble solutes such as  $^{86}\text{Kr}$ .

---

The intestinal epithelium is a relatively impermeable structure for water soluble solutes due to the rather low permeability of the epithelial plasma membranes for such substances because of the "tightness" of the intercellular junctions. As regards lipid soluble compounds intestinal permeability is considerably higher because of the lipid nature of the cell membranes. These permeability differences are also reflected in the relationship between intestinal blood flow and the rate of absorption for the different solutes. Thus, it has been shown that absorption of water soluble solutes are not flow-dependent (Winne 1971) and that all probability due to the epithelium acting as a rate limiting barrier for the absorption of lipid soluble compounds.

The rate of absorption of lipid soluble compounds has been found to vary with the rate of blood flow and this observation has been interpreted as evidence for a blood flow dependent absorption of lipid soluble solutes (see e.g. Winne 1971, Levitt and Levitt 1973). However, in recent reports from this laboratory the intestinal countercurrent exchanger was found to play a significant role in the absorption of lipid soluble solutes (Biber *et al.* 1973 a, b, 1973 a, b). According to the countercurrent hypothesis krypton is "hindered" by the

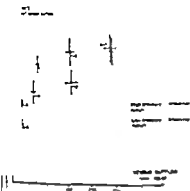


Fig. 3 The correlation between total intestinal blood flow and  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  intestinal absorption rate at high (5-7 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ) and low (0-1 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ) intraluminal pressures. Vasodilatations are produced by graded doses i.e. infusions of isopropylnoradrenaline. The lumen of the gut is perfused at rate of 1 ml/min. Mean  $\pm$  S.E.

**Antoradiographic technique** To study the distribution of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  in the intestinal wall of the heathered rat, an antoradiographic study was performed using the lipid soluble N-methyl- $^{14}\text{C}$ -antipyrine (New England Nuclear Chemicals).  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  was not suitable for this part of the study because of its comparatively long half-life and the difficulties inherent in avoiding its evaporation from thin tissue slices. The antoradiographic technique is identical to that used earlier in this laboratory (Kemp et al. 1968). In experiments where solutions containing N-methyl- $^{14}\text{C}$ -antipyrine (35-55  $\mu\text{Ci}$ , 100  $\mu\text{l}$ ) was perfused through an isolated intestinal segment for 30-40 min, as described above, after lach the segment was immediately excised and frozen in isopentane precooled by liquid nitrogen. In half of the experiments the intestinal lumen was, prior to excision, rapidly flushed with 2-5 ml saline. The frozen segment was then sectioned (Oxford Microtome) at  $-20^\circ\text{C}$  into 10-20  $\mu\text{m}$  thick transverse slices. The sections were mounted on glass and heated to  $65-70^\circ\text{C}$  for about 30 s. They were then placed in close contact with dental X-ray film (Kodak), and exposed at room temperature together with drying agent (silica gel), for varying periods of time, the time depending on the amount of radioactivity in the tissue. The localization of the  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  in the intestinal wall, as indicated by the blackness of the autoradiographs, was determined by densitometric recording and by simultaneous microscopical examination of the histological section and its corresponding antoradiograph.

Control experiments to rule out any marked diffusion artefact with this antoradiographic technique have been reported earlier (Kemp et al. 1968).

Statistical significance was calculated by Wilcoxon non-parametric tests (Siegel 1956). A  $P$ -value of 0.05 or less was judged as significant.

## Results

The absorption rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  was studied at two different levels of intraluminal pressure ( $P_L$ ), i.e. at about 0-1 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (below named low  $P_L$ ) and at 5-7 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (below named high  $P_L$ ). At low  $P_L$  the intestinal lumen was largely collapsed while increasing intraluminal pressure to 5-7 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ , a pressure well within the physiological range (Hansson 1973, Öhrman 1974), opened a cylindrical intestine without appreciably distending the intestinal wall or affecting the intestinal blood flow.

The measured extractions ( $E$ , see Methods), from which rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption was calculated, usually ranged between 0.15 and 0.30, rarely exceeding 0.50. In no experiment did  $E$  reach 1.0.

Increasing  $P_L$  induced a statistically significant increase of the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption at all blood flow levels studied, except at maximal vasodilatation when total intestinal blood flow exceeded 200 ml/(min  $\times$  100 g) (see Fig. 3). The absorption rate at high  $P_L$  had reached

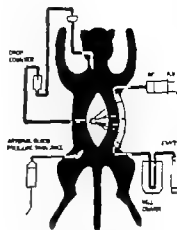


Fig. 2. The experimental technique used in this investigation for studying rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption schematically illustrated.

The PS product, expressed in e.g.  $\text{ml/min} \cdot 100 \text{ cm}^2$  serosal surface, corresponds to the clearance of from the intestinal lumen. This product is dependent on the overall permeability of the intestinal mucosa, the mucosal surface area available for absorption and on the luminal perfusion rate but also on intraluminal concentration gradients ("unstirred layers") and on the rate of blood flow. The PS-product will therefore in this context largely depend on factors other than those originally described for capillaries by Renkin (15) and the word "permeability-surface" was hence in this study considered misleading. The term "mean absorption rate" reflects more correctly the meaning of the PS-value in this study and is therefore used below.

**B. Operative and experimental procedures.** The experiments were performed on cats anesthetized (i.v.) with chloralose (50 mg/kg b wt.) after induction with ether. The animals were deprived of food for 24 h and had no obvious signs of intestinal infection. After tracheotomy the abdomen was opened in the midline and the greater omentum and spleen were extirpated. The experiments were performed on a 15–20 cm long ileal segment from the proximal jejunum, the remainder of the gastrointestinal tract being extirpated. The lumen of the segments was carefully rinsed with bodywarm saline.

After heparinizing the animal (3–5 mg/kg b wt.) blood pressure was measured by pressure transducer (Statham P 23 AC) in the femoral artery and in the experiments where intestinal hypotension was induced, also in a branch to the superior mesenteric artery. The superior mesenteric vein, draining the ileal segment and its lymph nodes, was cannulated and connected to an optical drop recorder—ordinate unit, recording on a Grass polygraph. The venous blood was returned to the animal in the right jugular vein, the venous outflow pressure being kept around 7 mmHg.

Both splanchnic nerves were cut while the parasympathetic supply to the small intestine was left intact. Vasodilatation was induced by constant infusions of isoprenaline, 5–10  $\mu\text{g/min}$ , through a side branch of the superior mesenteric artery. Reduction of the arterial inflow pressure was achieved by an adjustable clamp placed around the superior mesenteric artery.

$^{86}\text{Kr}$  was either dissolved in isotonic saline or in half of the experiments, in an isotonic mannitol solution. No difference in rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption was seen between the two solutions. The  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  solution was perfused through the intestinal segment (Fig. 2) at a rate of 1 ml/min from a 100 ml syringe driven by an infusion pump. The radioactivity in the perfusate leaving the intestinal segment was continuously recorded by directing the perfusion solution through a well type scintillation detector operating a spectrometer (Packard Auto-Gamma Spectrometer series 410 A) coupled to a ratemeter and the Grass polygraph. The counts measured by the ratemeter were intermittently estimated by manual digital counting. The perfusion rate was measured distal to the well counter by an optical drop recorder unit, the outlet of which could be adjusted so as to give any desired intraluminal pressure. It was set at 0–1 cm or 5–7 cm above the level of the distal end of the intestinal segment. The perfusion system consisted of glass tubing in order to avoid any loss of radioactivity by diffusion into the tubing or the environment. The  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate was measured during steady state conditions, i.e. after at least 20–25 min of constant blood flow and constant rate of perfusion entering and leaving the intestinal segment. Furthermore, the counting rate had to remain constant for at least five min. At the end of each experiment the radioactivity in the syringe solution was counted by introducing it into the well counter via the same perfusion system as used for the perfusate.

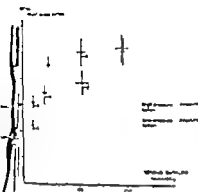


Fig 3 The correlation between total intestinal blood flow and  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  intestinal absorption rate at high (5-7 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ) and low (0-1 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ) intraluminal pressures. Vasodilatations are produced by graded doses i.e. infusions of isopropylrenaline. The lumen of the gut was perfused at rate of 1 ml/min. Mean  $\pm$  SE.

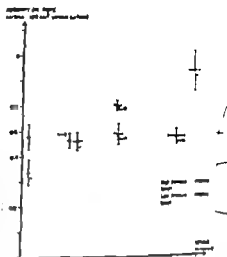
autoradiographic technique. To study the distribution of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  in the intestine, all of the work described in this paper was performed using the lyophilized soluble N-methyl- $^{14}\text{C}$ -antipyrine (New England Nuclear Chemicals).  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  is not suitable for this part of the study because of its comparatively short half-life and the difficulties inherent in avoiding its evaporation from the tissue slices. The autoradiographic technique is identical to that used earlier in this laboratory (Kemp et al 1968). A representative tissue solution containing N-methyl- $^{14}\text{C}$ -antipyrine (35-55  $\mu\text{Ci}/100 \text{ ml}$ ) was perfused through isolated intestinal segments for 30-40 min, as described above, after which the segment was quickly excised and frozen in isopentane precooled by liquid nitrogen. Half of the experiments involved tissues as, prior to excision, rapidly flushed with 3 ml saline. The frozen segment as ice crystals (by most Decca Daphnia) at  $-20^\circ\text{C}$  into 10-20  $\mu\text{m}$  thick transverse slices. The section is placed on glass and lowered to  $-65$  to  $-70^\circ\text{C}$  for about 30 s. They are then placed in close contact with dental film (Kodak), and exposed at room temperature together with drying gent (which gel), for drying each of them, the time depending on the amount of radioactivity in the tissue. The localization of the  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  in the intestinal wall, as indicated by the blackness of the autoradiograph, was determined by densitometer reading and by simultaneous macroscopical examination of the histological section and its corresponding autoradiograph. Control experiments to rule out any marked diffusion reflect with this autoradiographic technique has been reported earlier (Kemp et al 1968).

Statistical significance was calculated by Wilcoxon non-parametric tests (Siegel 1956). A  $P$  value of 0.05 or less was judged as significant.

## Results

The absorption rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  was studied at two different levels of intraluminal pressure ( $P_L$ ), at about 0-1 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (below named low  $P_L$ ) and at 5-7 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  (below named high  $P_L$ ). At low  $P_L$  the intestinal lumen was largely collapsed while increasing intraluminal pressure to 5-7 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  a pressure well within the physiological range (Hansson 1973 Öhman 1974), created a cylindrical intestine without appreciably distending the intestinal wall or affecting the intestinal blood flow. The measured extractions ( $E$ , see Methods), from which rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption was calculated, usually ranged between 0.15 and 0.30 rarely exceeding 0.50. In no experiment did  $E$  reach 1.0. Increasing  $P_L$  induced a statistically significant increase of the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption at all blood flow levels studied, except at maximal vasodilatation when total intestinal blood flow exceeded 200 ml/(min  $\times$  100 g) (see Fig. 3). The absorption rate at high  $P_L$  had reached

Fig. 4 The relationship between intestinal blood flow and rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption when decreasing rate of blood flow by reducing arterial blood pressure in the superior mesenteric artery. Zero blood flow was accomplished by clamping simultaneously the intestinal artery and vein. The lumen of the gut was perfused at a rate of 1 ml/min. Mean  $\pm$  S.E.



its maximum at a blood flow level somewhat above 100 ml/(min  $\cdot$  100 g), while at low  $P_L$  vascular bed had to be intensely vasodilated before the same absorption rate was attained.

Fig. 4 illustrates the effect on the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption of a decreased blood flow achieved by a graded reduction of the arterial inflow pressure down to a pressure head about 30 mm Hg. This experimental procedure had no appreciable effect on the rate of absorption recorded at low  $P_L$ , while the rate recorded at high  $P_L$  was reduced in proportion to blood flow. The statistically significant difference between low and high  $P_L$  observed "resting" blood flows (cf Fig. 3), was not observed at the lowest blood flow levels (Fig. 4). A further reduction of the blood flow down to zero, produced by clamping the blood vessels supplying the intestinal segment, caused no further reduction in  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate at high  $P_L$ , but a decrease at low  $P_L$ .

The influence of the luminal perfusion rate, and hence of increased stirring of the luminal contents, on the absorption rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  is illustrated in Fig. 5 and 6. The data from the higher perfusion rates, expressed per 100 g intestinal tissue, were obtained with the technique described by Biber *et al.* (1973 b) where the intestinal lumen was perfused in a closed perfusion system. The actual intraluminal pressure was not measured in these experiments.

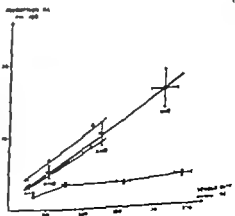


Fig. 5 The rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption plotted versus total venous outflow from the small bowel at varying luminal perfusion rates. The values illustrated for 80 and 30 ml/min are identical to those reported by Biber *et al.* (1973 b). The observations made at a perfusion rate of 50 ml/min represent previously unpublished results. The results for 1 ml/min are identical to those obtained at a high  $P_L$ , illustrated in Fig. 3. The lines indicate the blood flow-absorption rate relationship were drawn according to the method of least squares at the three high perfusion rates. Mean  $\pm$  S.E.

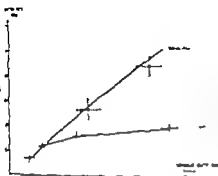


Fig. 6. The relationship between rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption and total intestinal blood flow at two different rates of luminal perfusion. Blood flow was decreased from resting control level by lowering arterial perfusion pressure by partially occluding the superior mesenteric artery. The result illustrated from 1 ml/min flow recorded at high luminal pressure (cf. Fig. 4). The line indicating the relationship observed at perfusion rate of 50 ml/min was constructed according to the method of least squares. Mean  $\pm$  S.E.

It seems reasonable to assume that  $P_L$  was above 0.1 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  since the gut was cylindrical. At resting blood flow, perfusion of the intestinal lumen with 30, 50 or 80 ml/min increased the  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate 3 times compared to that measured in the present study at high  $P_L$ . This difference was drastically augmented during vasodilatation (Fig. 5) as the  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate then increased linearly with increased blood flow up to 100 ml/min (100 g) during the high luminal perfusion rates, while this was not the case at a luminal perfusion rate of 1 ml/min.

When blood flow was decreased by lowering arterial inflow pressure, a marked reduction in the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption was observed during high rates of luminal perfusion. In this horizontal situation  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption remained significantly higher than at the low rate of luminal perfusion, until blood flow was reduced to 20–25 per cent of control (Fig. 6). At low blood flow level, the pressure head then being only about 30 mm Hg, the absorption rate at the luminal perfusion of 1 ml/min was similar to that observed at a luminal perfusion of 50 ml/min. Thus, at this low blood flow rate, the absorption rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  was independent both of intraluminal pressure (Fig. 4) and of the rate of luminal perfusion (Fig. 6).

The autoradiographic study with N-methyl- $^{14}\text{C}$ -antipyrine demonstrated that in all experiments every villi were blackened on the autoradiographs as they were all exposed to the solution in the intestinal lumen. Furthermore, only the tip portion of the villi seemed to be in efficient contact with the intestinal contents to judge from the pronounced grain density at the tip and the densitometric gradient observed along the length of the villi (Fig. 7).



Fig. 7. Densitometric traces of autoradiographs indicating the distribution of N-methyl- $^{14}\text{C}$ -antipyrine in intestinal wall after 20 min period of luminal perfusion of the tracer in a saline solution. The experiment of panel A was performed at low  $P_L$  while the experiment illustrated in panel B was performed at high  $P_L$ . Thin horizontal lines indicate densitometric baselines. Exposure time for autoradiograph: 19 days.



The histological sections also showed that upon increasing  $P_L$  the villi tended to spread making the intervillous space larger.

### Discussion

The present study has demonstrated that the absorption rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  an inert lipophilic solute, in some way is related to the magnitude of intestinal blood flow. However the flow-absorption relationship differs considerably depending on both the intraluminal pressure ( $P_L$ ) and on the luminal perfusion rate in the intestinal segment. During low luminal perfusion (1 ml/min) and high  $P_L$  (5–7 cm H<sub>2</sub>O) the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption increased with blood flow was raised from 5 to about 100 ml/(min  $\times$  100 g). Above that blood flow level the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption seemed to level off (Fig. 3 and 4). At a low  $P_L$  (0–1 cm H<sub>2</sub>O)  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate remained more or less constant in the lower range of blood flows (5–30 ml/(min  $\times$  100 g)), but increased continuously between 30 and 250 ml/(min  $\times$  100 g) (Fig. 3 and 4). At the two extreme values of blood flow (5 and 250 ml/(min  $\times$  100 g)) the rate of absorption at high and low  $P_L$  coincided. At all other levels of blood flow the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption was greater at high than at low  $P_L$ . At high rates of luminal perfusion (above 50 ml/min) an almost linear relationship between total intestinal blood flow and absorption rate was observed. At all levels of blood flow except the very lowest (5–10 ml/(min  $\times$  100 g))  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate was higher at a high luminal perfusion rate than at a low one. Hence at a low blood flow rate, absorption rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  was independent of  $P_L$  or luminal perfusion rate. It should in this context be underlined that the direct observations of this study made it possible to relate absorption rate to total blood flow. However changes in total blood flow may not necessarily reflect qualitatively or quantitatively similar changes in villous blood flow (cf Fig. 8).

Fig. 8 and 9 summarize some background information of importance for the following discussion. Fig. 8 illustrates how villous blood flow and mean transit time in the villous vascular loops are related to total intestinal blood flow. These data were originally published in reports by Biber *et al.* (1973 a) and by Lundgren and Svanvik (1973). In Fig. 9 the time required for a certain diffusion equilibrium between the outer surfaces and the midpoints of different cylinders are given assuming a diffusion constant of  $10^{-4}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/s for the freely diffusible solute. Comparing these two figures it is evident that a considerable fraction of an easily diffusible solute, such as  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  may be trapped in the intestinal countercurrent exchanger of the cat, having an intervillous distance of about 20  $\mu\text{m}$ .

**Villous blood flow and  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate** The vascular architecture of the villus in a number of different animals including the cat suggests that all the blood supplying the villous tissue passes the villous tip (for references, see Lundgren 1967). Furthermore, this is probably the only part of the villus that is in "effective" contact with the luminal contents at "physiological" luminal pressure (cf Fig. 7 Hamilton *et al.* 1967). This suggests that the mucosal surface area is of no critical importance for the rate of absorption of easily diffusible solutes. This conclusion is further corroborated by calculating, from Fig. 9 the time required for a 95 per cent diffusion equilibrium across the intestinal epithelium (neglecting



flow were similar to the changes in villous blood flow at a luminal perfusion rate of 1 ml/min and a low  $P_L$  (compare Fig. 3, 4 and 8), suggesting a flow limitation for gas absorption. However, then the rate of absorption could always be increased by distending the gut. This observation cannot be accounted for in terms of an increased absorptive surface area (see above) or in terms of a blood flow limitation. Hence, other factors besides rate of blood flow must also be involved in determining the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption.

*Intraluminal concentration gradients and  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate* It was a striking finding in the present study that increasing the rate of luminal perfusion markedly augmented the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption (Fig. 5 and 6) although it never reached a rate corresponding to the rate of villous blood flow. This may possibly be explained by the stirring effect of the rapid intraluminal perfusion (cf. Biber *et al.* 1973 b), minimizing or eliminating the creation of intraluminal concentration gradients of the tracer. However, it was surprising to find that the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption from a collapsed intestine (luminal perfusion at 1 ml/min) with a low intraluminal pressure usually was below that observed at a high luminal pressure, since the creation of intraluminal gradients would *a priori* seem more probable in the distended gut. Moreover, the luminal volume was smaller in the collapsed situation than in the distended one, where the rate of perfusion was identical in the two situations (1 ml/min). Hence, the stirring effect of the perfusion must have been more pronounced at a low  $P_L$ , suggesting that the presence of intraluminal concentration gradients, and/or unstirred layers (cf. Diette 1973) was of no crucial importance in the present experiments, at least at a low  $P_L$ . At high  $P_L$  and augmented total intestinal blood flow, the shape of the blood flow-absorption curve (Fig. 3) suggests the presence of a diffusion limitation probably secondary to intraluminal concentration gradients. The recorded effect on  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption of an increased rate of luminal perfusion is probably mainly explained by gas absorption also occurring in other parts of the mucosa than the villi (see Biber *et al.* 1973 b).

*Countercurrent exchange and  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption rate* Distension of the intestine causes the villi to spread, increasing their "functional" absorptive area. However, the latter factor is probably of no importance for the rate of absorption of easily diffusible lipophilic solutes as discussed above. On the other hand, the spreading of the villi affects the efficiency of the intestinal countercurrent exchanger, since in the collapsed state only the very tip of the villus may be in good "functional" contact with the intestinal contents, while in the distended situation the intervillous spaces are more easily accessible (cf. Fig. 7). Hence, in the collapsed state the exchanger is "long" and highly efficient in hindering net blood absorption of lipophilic solutes. In the distended gut, on the other hand, the "effective" length of the exchanger is decreased, shortening the time available for cross-diffusion in the exchanger. This, in turn, reduces the efficiency of the exchanger and may augment the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption.

From the discussion above it is clear that the increase of intraluminal pressure from 0 to 5-7 cm  $\text{H}_2\text{O}$  alters at least three parameters of importance for passive intestinal absorption of lipophilic solutes, i.e. distending the gut may increase absorptive surface area, increase diffusion distances and decrease the efficiency of the countercurrent exchanger. It has been pointed out above that changes in intestinal surface area or in concentration gradients cannot explain the present findings. It is proposed that the effect of distension on

absorption rate is explained by alterations in the efficiency of the countercurrent exchanger. Hence, the exchanger seems to be one of the major limiting factors for passive absorption of lipophilic solutes, such as  $^{86}\text{Kr}$ . These conclusions are based on the following observations made in this study:

1. At high luminal perfusion rates the rate of krypton absorption decreased when lowering perfusion pressure although villous blood flow was unchanged (compare Fig. 4 (B)). This is explained by the countercurrent hypothesis as a result of the increased mean net flow in the villi that is induced at low perfusion pressure, augmenting the efficiency of the exchanger in "hindering" net blood transport of the tracer (Fig. 8).

2. At very low intestinal blood flow rates (around 5 ml/min/100 g) the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption was independent of both luminal perfusion rate and  $P_L$ , although the absorption was only 1/4-1/3 what would have been expected, had it been blood flow limited. According to the countercurrent hypothesis, the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption was in this situation not completely hindered by the exchanger as regards its net blood transport. In other words, at the long mean transit times in the villi (20-30 s) the net blood transport of the tracer was completely hindered and the slow rate of absorption was essentially determined by the diffusion of the tracer along the villus axis to the deeper mucosal layers where no exchanger existed. This situation largely persisted at somewhat higher rates of blood flow in collapsed intestine (Fig. 4) due to the higher efficiency of the exchanger in this situation (see above).

3. The rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption at zero blood flow by diffusion from lumen to serosa was of the same order of magnitude as that observed at low blood flows (Fig. 4). This observation strongly suggests that at low blood flows the absorption of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  was almost entirely dependent on diffusion along the villus axis (cf. point 2 above). The relatively low absorption rate observed in the collapsed intestine in the *in vitro* situation may be explained by the fact that the diffusion distance for  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  in that situation (lumen to serosa) was longer than in the *in vivo* situation (lumen to blood vessels in deeper parts of mucosa and/or submucosa). The difference between the distended and the collapsed gut, persisting also at no blood flow, was expected since the diffusion distance between lumen and serosa was probably comparatively short when the villi are spread out at high  $P_L$ , allowing the intestinal fluid to reach more deeply between villi.

Combining the results of this study with the measurement of villous blood flow obtained in the laboratory by Svanvik and coworkers (Biber *et al.* 1973 a, Lundgren and Svanvik 1973), it is possible to obtain a rough estimation of the efficiency of the countercurrent exchanger for krypton when varying villous blood flow. Such calculation has been performed in Table I which is based on the measurements performed in this study at low  $P_L$ . It was used assuming that no concentration gradients for  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  existed in the intestinal lumen, i.e. the rate of absorption was considered not to be limited by the rate of diffusion in the lumen. The rate of absorption at intestinal blood flows below 35 ml/min/100 g was, in accordance with the discussion above, presumed to be solely due to diffusion in the villi along the gradient established by the exchanger (Fig. 7), which furthermore was assumed to be essentially similar at all rates of villous blood flow. Subtracting this diffusive absorption it was possible to obtain a measure of the rate of blood

TABLE I The calculated diffusive absorption and "blood flow absorption" of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  at varying blood flow levels in the feline gut.

Blood flow ml/min 100 g intestinal tissue		Rate of absorption ml/min $\times$ 100 g intestinal tissue			Blood flow absorption in of blood flow
Total intestinal flow	Villous flow	Observed	By diffusion	By blood flow	
10-35	4.5-14	1.40	1.40	0	0
65	32	2.05	1.40	0.82	2.6
160	55	2.65	1.40	1.59	4.9
45	75	4.00	1.40	3.28	4.4

Corrected for a water/blood partition coefficient of 1.26 (Lassen and Munck 1955).

flow absorption". Since the solubility for  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  is higher in water (saline) than in blood values for blood flow absorption in Table I have been corrected for by the water/blood partition coefficient for  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  reported by Lassen and Munck (1955). Table I demonstrates that the rate of  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption to the blood stream is at all levels of blood flow only a small fraction of what one would expect, had  $^{86}\text{Kr}$  absorption been purely blood flow limited. This high efficiency of the exchanger in hindering net blood flow transport *a priori* expected (cf. Fig. 8 and 9 of the kidney Aukland 1967).

The discussion above clearly suggests that the intestinal countercurrent exchanger plays an important role in the absorption of lipid soluble inert gases in the feline gut, as was also pointed out in earlier investigations by Biber *et al* (1973 b) and by Svanvik (1973). The significance of the intestinal exchanger for the absorption of fatty acids and sodium was studied by Jodal (1973). As regards sodium the exchanger acts as a countercurrent multiplier producing a very high tissue osmolality at the villous tip in much the same way as in the kidney (Jodal and Lundgren 1975).

Evidence for the presence of an intestinal countercurrent exchanger in the dog was recently provided by Bond and Levitt (1976). However, in three other reports from the same research group (Levitt and Levitt 1973, Bond *et al* 1974, Micflikier *et al* 1976) they claimed to have obtained no experimental support for any intestinal countercurrent exchanger using the rats or rabbits. In the paper by Levitt and Levitt (1973) the absorption data obtained on the rat from the stomach, small bowel and colon of five inert gases were fitted into five different physico-mathematical models. One of the models seemed to predict the absorption rate from all the consecutive segments of gastrointestinal tract, although there are no reason to assume that one single model would be valid for the perfusion-diffusion interaction in gastrointestinal segments with its large variation in vascular anatomy. The proposed model implied that the gas absorption from the small intestine was almost entirely blood flow limited. However, the results could as well be interpreted in accordance with the countercurrent hypothesis, a conclusion the authors considered as unlikely (Micflikier *et al* 1976). The disparate findings of Levitt *et al* were instead explained in terms of species differences. It was pointed out that the rabbit villi are shorter and leaf-shaped and that they are furthermore, less densely packed which may allow for intestinal contents to be in good contact also with the base of the villi. However, any experimental support for this view was not presented. The presence of a hyperosmolar region in the villous tip in the rabbit villi

and Lundgren, unpublished observations) strongly indicates the presence of an enteroplex in the intestinal villi of this animal.

After submitting this report for publication, a study on the dog by Bond *et al* (*J. Am. Invest. Assoc.* 1973 38-310) is published which largely confirms the conclusions of this investigation.

This work was supported by grants from the Swedish Medical Research Council (14X 2835), from Svenska Läkaresällskapet Fund, from Harald and Greta Jonsson Fund, from Wilhelm and Mariana Lundgren Fund, from Magnus Bergvalls stiftelse and from the Faculty of Medicine University of Göteborg.

# References

1. Bond, K. Renal medullary heat clearance in the dog. *Circulation Res.* 1967 20 194-203
2. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN and J. S. VVIR, Intramural blood flow and blood oxygen in the small intestine of the cat as analyzed by an indicator-dilution technique. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 87 391-403
3. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN and J. S. VVIR, The influence of blood flow on the rate of absorption of <sup>86</sup>Kr from the small intestine of the cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 b. 89 227-238.
4. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN and M. D. LEVITT, Use of inert gases and carbon monoxide to study the possible effects of countercurrent exchange on passive absorption from the small bowel. *J. Am. Invest. Assoc.* 1974 35 129-134.
5. Bond, K. O. and M. D. LEVITT, Distribution of blood flow to the small intestinal mucosa. *Gastroenterology* 1974 67 20-26.
6. Bond, K. *A Textbook of General Physiology* J. & A. Churchill London 1970
7. Bond, J. M. Mechanism of bile acid and fatty acid absorption across the unstirred water layer and brush border of the intestine. *Rev. med. Arts* 1973 37 89-102.
8. Bond, J. D. A. M. D. BOND and J. W. BOND, Limitation of the use of inert gases in the measurement of intestinal blood flow. *Gut* 1967 8 309-321
9. Bond, K. M. Hemodynamic effects of distension of the dog small intestine. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1973 225 144-149
10. Bond, K. M. The significance of the intestinal countercurrent exchanger for the absorption of sodium and fatty acids. Thesis, Göteborg AB, Göteborg 1973.
11. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, Demonstration of lumen hyperosmolality in the tips of intestinal villi during active chloride absorption. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 85 47A.
12. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN and J. SÖDERSTRAND, The distribution of intravascularly administered lipid soluble and lipid insoluble substances in the mucosa and the submucosa of the small intestine of the cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1968 72 449-460.
13. Bond, K. A. and O. MURCK, The cerebral blood flow in man determined by the use of radioactive krypton. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1955 32 30-49
14. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN and D. G. LEVITT, Use of inert gases to study the interaction of blood flow and diffusion during passive absorption from the gastrointestinal tract of the rat. *J. Am. Invest. Assoc.* 1973 52 1852-1862
15. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, Studies on blood flow distribution and countercurrent exchange in the small intestine. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1967 Suppl. 303.
16. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, O. and J. S. VVIR, Mucosal hemodynamics in the small intestine of the cat during reduced perfusion pressure. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 88 551-563
17. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, A. B. J. H. BOND, B. SÖDERSTRAND and M. D. LEVITT, Intestinal villus blood flow measured with carbon monoxide and microsphere. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1976. 230. 916-919
18. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, Studies on small intestinal obstruction. *Acta chir. scand.* 1973 Suppl. 452
19. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, E. M., Transport of potassium-42 from blood to tissue in isolated mammalian skeletal muscles. *Am. J. Physiol.* 1959 197 1205-1210.
20. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, *Experimental statistics for the behavioral sciences*. McGraw-Hill Book Company Inc. 1976 1956.
21. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, J. Mucosal blood circulation and its influence on passive absorption in the small intestine. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 a. Suppl. 385.
22. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, J. The effect of reduced perfusion pressure and regional sympathetic vasoconstrictor activation on the rate of absorption of <sup>86</sup>Kr from the small intestine of the cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1973 b. 89 229-238
23. Bond, K. O. LINDGREN, U. Die Bedeutung der Blutzirkulation für die Pharmakokinetik der enteralen Resorption. *Med. Welt* 1971 22 637-640

## Evidence of Decarboxylation of Lysine by Mammalian Ornithine Decarboxylase

By

LO PERSSON

Received 10 February 1977

---

### Abstract

PERSSON L. *Evidence of decarboxylation of lysine by mammalian ornithine decarboxylase*  
Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 424-429

In enzymic preparations from mouse kidney stimulated with the anabolic steroid Durabolin (nandrolone phenpropionate) lysine and ornithine were shown to inhibit the decarboxylation of each other competitively. The Michaelis constants for the decarboxylations were approximately equal to the inhibition constants for the two amino acids. The pH optima of the decarboxylation of lysine and ornithine were found to be identical. Chromatographic studies of the enzyme preparation on a Sephadex G-150 Superfine column did not bring about separation of the two enzyme activities. The ratio of the decarboxylating activities was practically the same during the elution. Lysine decarboxylating activity was also shown to be present in growth hormone stimulated rat liver. The results are in agreement with the assumption that the decarboxylation of lysine and ornithine is carried out by the same enzyme.

---

The biosynthesis of cadaverine (1,5-diaminopentane) has been closely studied in many organisms but only a few investigations are available concerning vertebral animals. In developing chick embryos Caldarella, Barbiroli and Moruzzi (1965) found a parallel increase of the contents of cadaverine and putrescine (1,4-diaminobutane) reaching maximum values at five days of incubation. Cadaverine from a source independent of bacterial decarboxylation of lysine in the intestine, has been shown to be present in the brain of mice (Stephanou, Klauco and Dolezalova 1974). Recently this laboratory reported that administration of anabolic steroid Durabolin (nandrolone phenpropionate) to mice gave rise to an elevated content of cadaverine in the kidneys and the appearance of an enzyme catalyzing the decarboxylation of lysine (Henningsson, Persson and Rosengren 1976). Furthermore the activity of ornithine decarboxylase in the kidneys of mice was greatly enhanced after Durabolin administration (Henningsson, to be published).

Lysine and ornithine are homologous. It is hence possible that the decarboxylation of these two amino acids is carried out by the same enzyme. The problem has been studied in the present investigation.

2. **Table 1** Effect of growth hormone on decarboxylation of lysine and ornithine in rat liver. Lysine decarboxylating activity (LDC) as determined in incubation mixtures containing supernatant corresponding to 340 mg of tissue, 0.20  $\mu$ mol pyridoxal-5-phosphate, 20  $\mu$ mol  $^{14}$ C-lysine (10  $\mu$ Ci/mmol) and sodium phosphate buffer in final volume of 0 ml. Incubation time was 60 min. Ornithine decarboxylating activity (ODC) as measured, consisted of supernatant corresponding to 100 mg of tissue, 0.20  $\mu$ mol pyridoxal-5-phosphate, 0.20  $\mu$ mol  $^{14}$ C-ornithine (40  $\mu$ Ci/mmol) and sodium phosphate buffer in final volume of 2.0 ml. Incubation time was 30 min. Enzymic activities are expressed as  $\mu$ mol CO<sub>2</sub> formed per g rat liver and hour. Mean and the S.E. of mean are given. 3

	ODC	LDC
Vehicle	0.45 $\pm$ 0.239	94.0713
Growth hormone	1.68 $\pm$ 0.9778	43.49 $\pm$ 2.658

### Methods

Gender-mixed male Wistar-Kyoto (30-40 g b.w.) and female rats of Sprague-Dawley strain (165-180 g b.w.) were used in this study. The animals were fed standard diet ad libitum.

#### Source of animals

Male received 0.1 mg Dexamethasone (Organon), nandrolone phenylpropionate, suspended in rectus oil, b.i.d. for 3 days subcutaneously. The kidneys were removed 18-20 h after the last injection.

Four hours before sacrifice 0.1 U of growth hormone (Somatocin, Ferring, M. Ind.) per 100 g b.w. were administered to the rats intraperitoneally in its original solvent. The control animals received solvent only. The liver was used for enzyme assay.

#### Preparation of tissue extracts

The animals were killed by cervical dislocation and organs generated. The appropriate organs were rapidly removed and dissected free of fat and capsule (kidney). The tissue samples were first minced in scissors and then finely homogenized in Dounce type homogenizer (25 strokes) in ice pellets in 7 (kidney) or 4 (liver) volumes of cold 0.1 M sodium phosphate buffer containing  $10^{-4}$  M EDTA,  $5 \times 10^{-4}$  M dithiothreitol and 0.2 (4%) glucose (referred to sodium phosphate buffer in the following text). The pH of the buffer was 7.2 except when otherwise stated. The homogenate was centrifuged at 20,000 g for 70 min at 4°C. The supernatant was, except when noted for determining influence of pH on the decarboxylating enzyme, dialysed in 0.1 M cacodylate against 2.25 M of sodium phosphate buffer.

#### Enzymic methods

The decarboxylation of ornithine and, in some experiments, the decarboxylation of lysine, is measured by determining the release of  $^{14}$ CO<sub>2</sub> from DL-[1- $^{14}$ C]-ornithine and DL-[1- $^{14}$ C]-lysine respectively. The composition of the incubation mixtures and the incubation times are shown in the legends to the Table and Figure. The incubations were done at 37°C in vessels equipped with 10-15 mm pieces of no. 005 Munkell the paper prepared with 100  $\mu$ l of hydroxide of Hyamine 10-X. The reactions were stopped by addition of 15 or 0.7 ml 2 M perchloric acid from side arm of the vessel. To obtain complete absorption of released  $^{14}$ CO<sub>2</sub> into the hydroxide of Hyamine 10-X, the incubation vessels were shaken for additional 45 min. The papers were then placed in vials containing 8 ml of scintillation mixture (Brey 1960) and the radioactivity was measured in Packard Tri-Carb liquid scintillation spectrometer.

Decarboxylation of lysine was in some experiments estimated by measuring the decarboxylation product neopterin. The incubation mixture consisted of supernatant corresponding to 5.0 mg of mouse kidney,  $10^{-4}$  M pyridoxal-5-phosphate,  $^{14}$ C-L-lysine of various concentrations,  $10^{-4}$  M aminoguanidine sulphate to inhibit any action of decarboxylase and sodium phosphate buffer in final volume of 2.0 ml.  $^{14}$ C-neopterin ( $10^{-4}$  M) was added when studying the inhibition of the decarboxylating enzyme. After 30 min incubation at 37°C the reaction was terminated by adding 0.7 ml sulfosalicylic acid (final conc. 4 M). The radioactive content of the incubate was measured by using an automatic amino acid analyzer LKB-BIOCAL 4210, with column of Durrum DC 6 A. Application of this technique for amino determination has been published by Hatanaka.



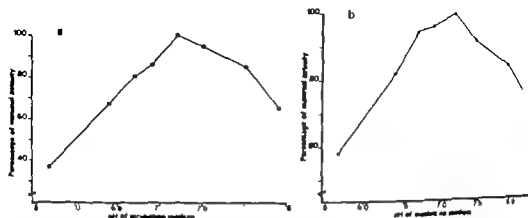


Fig. 1 The influence of pH on lysine decarboxylating activity (a) and ornithine decarboxylating activity (b). In (a) the incubate contained supernatant corresponding to 100 mg of mouse kidney 0.010  $\mu$ mol pyridoxal-5-phosphate, 0.10  $\mu$ mol  $^{14}$ C lysine (0.5 mCi/ $\mu$ mol) and sodium phosphate buffer of various pH in a final volume of 1.0 ml. Incubation time was 60 min. Mean of duplicate incubations, except for activity at pH 8.0 which is the mean of triplicate incubations. In (b) supernatant corresponding to 1.5 g of mouse kidney was incubated for 30 min with 0.010  $\mu$ mol pyridoxal-5-phosphate, 0.10  $\mu$ mol  $^{14}$ C-ornithine (50  $\mu$  Ci/ $\mu$ mol) and sodium phosphate buffer of various pH in a final volume of 1.0 ml. Mean of duplicate incubations.

### Purification of the enzyme

Dialyzed supernatant fluid was fractionated with  $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$  at 3°C. Supernatant corresponding to 3 g of mouse kidney was used. Solid ammonium sulphate (70 mg/ml) was added to obtain 10% saturation. The mixture was stirred for 20 min and centrifuged at 45 000 g for 10 min. The precipitate was discarded. To remaining supernatant additional 280 mg/ml of solid  $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$  was added. This gave 50% saturation. The salt. Stirring and centrifugation resulted in a pellet with most of the ornithine and lysine decarboxylating activity. The pellet was dissolved in 5 ml of the same phosphate buffer as used for homogenization, dialyzed at 1°C overnight against 2–2.5 l of the same medium. The solution was then applied to Sepharose G-150 Superfine column (90  $\times$  2.5 cm) equilibrated with sodium phosphate buffer at 1°C. The protein was eluted at a flow rate of 2.5–3.0 ml/h and fractions of 3–6 ml were collected for enzyme assay.

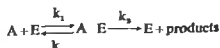
## Results and Discussion

### Enzymic activity as related to pH

The lysine decarboxylating activity and the ornithine decarboxylating activity were maximal at pH 7.2 (Fig. 1). The fact that two reactions have the same pH optimum should not be taken as evidence of a single enzyme catalyzing these reactions. On the other hand, if amino acids, as chemically similar as lysine and ornithine, are decarboxylated by the same enzyme it is most likely that the pH optima of the decarboxylating activities are identical.

### Enzyme kinetics

For an enzyme E acting on a substrate A the reaction scheme can be written as



According to Lineweaver and Burk (1934) the reaction rate  $v$  is given by the equation

$$1/v = (K/V)(1/a) + 1/V \quad K = \frac{k_2 + k_1}{k_1}$$

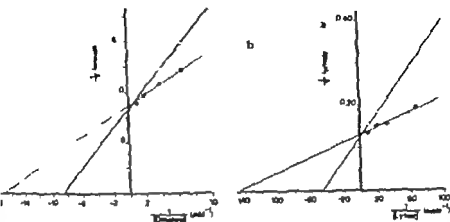


Fig. 2. Effect of substrate concentration on ornithine decarboxylating activity (a) and lysine decarboxylating activity (b). In (a) supernatant corresponding to 2.5 mg of mouse kidney as incubated for 30 min with known concentrations of  $^{14}\text{C}$ -ornithine (30  $\mu\text{Ci}/\text{mmol}$ ), 0.20  $\mu\text{mol}$  pyridoxal-5-phosphate and sodium phosphate buffer in total volume of 2.0 ml (●)  $^{14}\text{C}$ -L-lysine ( $10^{-6}$  M) as added, then inhibition was noted (○). Each point is the average of three assays. In (b) the reaction rate as determined by measuring  $\alpha$ -decarboxylase product, i.e. cadaverine. Analysis of enzymic activity as made in the presence (○) or in the absence (●) of  $^{14}\text{C}$ -L-ornithine ( $10^{-6}$  M). Incubation conditions are given in Methods. Each point the average of three assays.

$v$  represents the maximal reaction rate and  $a$  the concentration of substrate A. Plotting  $1/v$  versus  $1/a$  gives a straight line with an intercept of  $\sim 1/a$  on the  $1/a$  axis.

If the enzyme acts on two different substrates (A and B) the scheme of reaction will be



If the two substrates are present at the same time there will be a competition for the active sites on the enzymes. Thus B will behave as a competitive inhibitor of reaction (I) and A as a competitive inhibitor of reaction (II).

The rate of breakdown of A can be derived from the equation (for derivation see Reider 1959 p 169)

$$1/v_a = 1/(K_a/V_a)(1 + b/K_b) = 1/V \quad (2)$$

where  $K_a = \frac{k_{-1} + k_{-2}}{k_{-1}}$   $K_b = \frac{k_{-2} + k_{-1}}{k_{-2}}$

$v_a$  stands for the rate of breakdown of A,  $V$  for the corresponding maximal rate,  $a$  for the concentration of A,  $b$  for the concentration of B

For reaction (II) there is similar equation

$$1/v_b = 1/(K_b/V_b)(1 + a/K_a) = 1/V$$

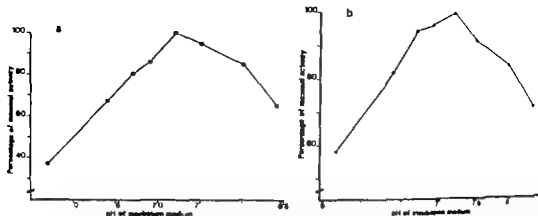


Fig. 1 The influence of pH on lysine decarboxylating activity (a) and ornithine decarboxylating activity (b). In (a) the incubate contained supernatant corresponding to 100 mg of mouse kidney, 0.010  $\mu$ mol pyridoxal-5-phosphate, 0.10  $\mu$ mol  $^{14}$ C-lysine (0.5 mCi/mmol) and sodium phosphate buffer of various pH in a final volume of 1.0 ml. Incubation time was 60 min. Mean of duplicate incubations, except for the activity at pH 8.0 which is the mean of triplicate incubations. In (b) supernatant corresponding to 50 mg of mouse kidney was incubated for 30 min with 0.010  $\mu$ mol pyridoxal-5-phosphate, 0.10  $\mu$ mol  $^{14}$ C-ornithine (50  $\mu$ Ci/mmol) and sodium phosphate buffer of various pH in a final volume of 1.0 ml. Mean of duplicate incubations.

### Purification of the enzyme

Dialysed supernatant fluid was fractionated with  $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$  at 3°C. Supernatant corresponding to 3-4 g of mouse kidney was used. Solid ammonium sulphate (70 mg/ml) was added to obtain 10% saturation. The mixture was stirred for 20 min and centrifuged at 25 000 g for 10 min. The precipitate was discarded. To the remaining supernatant additional 280 mg/ml of solid  $(\text{NH}_4)_2\text{SO}_4$  was added. This gave 50% saturation of the salt. Stirring and centrifugation resulted in a pellet with most of the ornithine and lysine decarboxylating activity. The pellet was dissolved in 5 ml of the same phosphate buffer as used for homogenization and dialysed at 1°C overnight against 2.5 l of the same medium. The solution was then applied to a Sephadex G 150 Superfine column (90  $\times$  2.5 cm) equilibrated with sodium phosphate buffer at 1°C. The proteins were eluted at a flow rate of 2.5-3.0 ml/h and fractions of 5-6 ml were collected for enzyme assay.

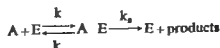
## Results and Discussion

### Enzymic activity as related to pH

The lysine decarboxylating activity and the ornithine decarboxylating activity were maximal at pH 7.2 (Fig. 1). The fact that two reactions have the same pH optimum should not be taken as evidence of a single enzyme catalyzing these reactions. On the other hand, if two amino acids, as chemically similar as lysine and ornithine, are decarboxylated by the same enzyme it is most likely that the pH optima of the decarboxylating activities are identical.

### Enzyme kinetics

For an enzyme E acting on a substrate A the reaction scheme can be written as



According to Lineweaver and Burk (1934) the reaction rate  $v$  is given by the equation

$$1/v = (K/V)(1/a) + 1/V \quad K = \frac{k_2 + k_3}{k_1} \quad (1)$$

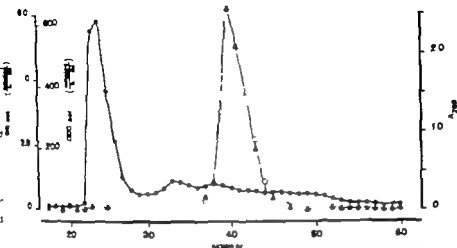


Fig. 3. Sephadex G-150 Superfine chromatography of enzyme preparation. Assay mixtures contained 300  $\mu$ l (LDC) or 20  $\mu$ l (ODC) eluent, 0.10  $\mu$ mol pyridoxal-5-phosphate, sodium phosphate buffer and 1.0  $\mu$ mol  $^{14}$ C-lysine (1  $\mu$ Ci/nmol) or  $^{14}$ C-ornithine (50  $\mu$ Ci/nmol) in final volume of 1.0 ml. Lysine decarboxylation was 30 min. Enzymic activities are given as nmol per ml eluent and hour. LDC = lysine decarboxylating activity (O), ODC = ornithine decarboxylating activity (O), A280 = absorbance at 280 nm (O).

apparently high value of decarboxylation of lysine in control filter was not searched for but was most likely due to a nonenzymatic release of  $^{14}$ CO.

This work was supported by grant from the Swedish Medical Research Council B77-04X-02212 10C.

### References

- BLAZ, G. A simple efficient liquid scintillator for counting aqueous solutions in liquid scintillation counter. *Anal. Biochem.* 1960. **1** 279-285.
- CALABRESA, C. M. B. BARBONOLI and G. MONTUORI, Polyamines and nucleic acids during development of the chick embryo. *Biochem. J.* 1965. **97** 84-88.
- ELIZAV, H. K. SUNDU, E. KOKKONEN and P. MURAMAKI, Antisense liquid chromatography of primary amines and esters on cation-exchange resin. *Anal. Biochem.* 1970. **25** 377-383.
- REYNOLDS, S. L. PETERSON and E. ROSENTHAL, Biosynthesis of cadaverine in mice under the influence of an anabolic steroid. *Acta pharm. scand.* 1976. **96** 445-449.
- DAV, J. and A. RAPA, On the stimulation of ornithine decarboxylase and RNA polymerase activity in liver after treatment with growth hormone. *Biochem. Biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1969. **174** 769-772.
- DAV, J. A. RAPA and M. SCHMID, Mechanism of stimulation of polyamine synthesis by growth hormone in liver. *Biochem. Biophys. Acta (Amst.)* 1968. **166** 419-426.
- LEWIS, H. and D. BURK, The determination of enzyme dissociation constants. *J. Amer. chem. Soc.* 1934. **56** 636-644.
- BLAZ, J. M. *Deletion of enzyme synthesis*. Burgess Publishing Company USA 1979.
- BARTELA-KLADCO, M. and H. DOLEKALOVA, Cadaverine in the brain of axonal mice. *Nature (Lond.)* 1974. **252** 136-139.

If  $b$  is constant and  $a$  is varied plotting  $1/v$  versus  $1/a$  gives a straight line with the intercept of  $-(1/K_a)/(1+b/K_b)$  on the  $1/a$  axis. The effect of the presence of  $B$  is thus to produce an apparent increase of  $K_a$  by the factor  $(1+b/K_b)$ . If  $b$  is known it is possible to determine  $K_a$  from the magnitude of the apparent increase of  $K_a$ . In a similar way  $K_b$  can be estimated by keeping  $a$  constant and varying  $b$ .

Consequently if ornithine and lysine were decarboxylated by the same enzyme the presence of lysine should competitively inhibit the decarboxylation of ornithine and vice versa. As seen in Fig. 2 lysine and ornithine inhibited the decarboxylation of one another in a competitive manner (Lineweaver and Burk 1934). Measurements of the decarboxylation of ornithine gave in accordance with formula (1) a  $k_{\text{ornithine}}$  of  $6 \times 10^{-4}$  (Fig. 2 a).  $k_{\text{lysine}}$  was similarly determined to  $0.7 \cdot 10^{-4}$  (Fig. 2 b). By using incubation mixtures containing both amino acids, where the concentration of one of them was held constant and the concentration of the other was varied, the magnitudes of the apparent increases of  $k_{\text{ornithine}}$  and  $k_{\text{lysine}}$  were estimated according to formula (2) and (3) (Fig. 2). From these magnitudes  $k_{\text{ornithine}}$  was calculated to  $5 \cdot 10^{-4}$  and  $k_{\text{lysine}}$  to  $1.1 \cdot 10^{-4}$ . Thus,  $k_{\text{lysine}}$  and  $k_{\text{ornithine}}$  obtained from indirect determinations were in good agreement with the values determined directly. This finding supports the view that lysine and ornithine were decarboxylated by the same enzyme. Another circumstance favouring this assumption was that putrescine inhibited both the ornithine decarboxylating activity and the lysine decarboxylating activity to a higher degree than did cadaverine (data not shown).

#### *Chromatographic study of the enzyme*

Supernatant obtained from mouse kidney stimulated with Durabolin was fractionated with ammonium sulphate as described in Methods. The preparation containing most of the lysine and ornithine decarboxylating activities was applied to a column of Sephadex G-150 Superfine and the chromatographic distributions of the enzyme activities were examined. The elution patterns given in Fig. 3 shows that separation of the two activities was not achieved on gel filtration. Furthermore the ratio of the decarboxylating activities throughout the peak was practically constant. Thus these chromatographic studies support the view that decarboxylation of lysine and ornithine was carried out by the same enzyme.

#### *Enzymic activity in rat liver*

The results related to above indicated a decarboxylation of lysine by ornithine decarboxylase. Hence the question arose whether an enzyme capable of decarboxylating lysine existed in tissues other than mouse kidney stimulated with Durabolin.

Growth hormone administration to rats has been shown to enhance liver ornithine decarboxylase activity (Jänne, Raina and Simes 1968, Jänne and Raina 1969). It would thus appear that if lysine and ornithine are decarboxylated by the same enzyme lysine decarboxylating activity should also be present. As seen in Table I growth hormone treatment, besides an increase of ornithine decarboxylase, resulted in an induction of lysine decarboxylating activity in rat liver. Furthermore the ratio of the two enzyme activities in growth hormone stimulated liver was equal to that found in mouse kidney. The cause of the

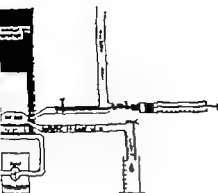


Fig. 1 Experimental set-up. For explantation, see text.

es for these indicators across the blood to tissue exchange barriers of adipose tissue. Other anatomical possibilities will then have to be considered as candidates for transmembrane pathways for hydrophilic molecules.

#### Surgical procedure

Experiments were performed on female rabbits of late Danish country breed. After 12 h of fasting sodium was balanced with sodium penicillinate 25 mg/kg. Supplementary doses were given as needed. Rectal temperature was kept constant at 38°C. Tracheostomy was made and an endotracheal tube was introduced. Blood pressures from right atrium and carotid artery were measured via polyethylene tubes leading to Statham strain-gauge transducers connected to Varian meter and an oscilloscope. The right (R) pad was isolated as described earlier (Nielsen 1972, Parake and Nielsen 1976). All blood still leading to and from the pad were ligated except for the superficial epigastric artery and vein (Fig. 1). The pad was wrapped in polyethylene sheets and placed in a lead shield kept at 37°C by water blanket. The femoral artery was ligated 1.5 cm distal to the superficial epigastric artery. The blunt end of the femoral artery was placed in the longitudinal direction of the superficial epigastric artery. After ligation of the arterial (the femoral vein) an catheterized distal to the branching of the superficial artery was used to allow collection of effluent tissue blood from the pad. Thus, the effluent blood was collected and to compensate for loss of blood, donor blood was given through the catheter in the right atrium. 150 µg (30 µg/ml) solubilized cyanocobalamin was injected through the catheter into the femoral artery. After 5 min the blunt end of the femoral artery was cannulated with the needle (cuticular artery 0.4 mm) of microcatheter. The tip of the needle was led as close as possible to the fat pad in the wall of the superficial epigastric artery. A silk suture was used to compress the artery to the needle. 4000 µCi <sup>57</sup>Co-cyanocobalamin (specific activity 150–300 µCi/µg cyanocobalamin. The Radiochemical Centre Ltd, Amersham, Great Britain) was injected, the suture was removed and the needle was withdrawn from the area. The whole operation procedure with stopped flow had total duration of 2–2.5 min. The flow in the field was recorded by one such NaI (TI) scintillation detector (PW 4111 Type A, Philips, Netherlands) which as connected to see the fat pad, only. The scintillation detector is connected to on-line printing gamma spectrometer (Medtronic s/r, Denmark) adjusted around the 0.122 MeV peak of <sup>57</sup>Co. Activity was printed out about once each s. For an interface with the spectrometer a connected to tape puncher (Type 4070, AB Fjell, Sweden) providing paper tape used for computer. Activity was recorded for 300 s. Effluent blood from the pad was collected, and volume per time unit of effluent values were determined. Blood flow was stopped 300 s after injection. Counts remaining on a field after removal of the pad were measured and used as background which was subtracted from the counted count values.

#### Calculations

The curve function was analysed on a WANG 600 process computer in accordance with the principles described earlier (Parake and Nielsen 1976). The count value of the injected

## Absence of Restricted Diffusion in Adipose Tissue Capillaries

By

WILLIAM P. PAAKKE

Received 21 February 1977

### Abstract

PAAKKE, W. P. *Absence of restricted diffusion in adipose tissue capillaries.* Acta physiol. scand 1977 100 430-436.

Capillary permeability in adipose tissue for  $^{59}\text{Co}$ -cyanocobalamin ( $^{59}\text{Co}$ -B12) was determined by the single injection, external registration method. The capillary diffusion capacity CDC, (the permeability-surface area product, PS) was 1 l ml/100 g min at a capillary extraction of 0.21 and a plasma flow of 6.7 ml/100 g min. Results were compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA data from a previous study with similar method and preparation. As  $\text{CDC}(\text{Co-B12})/\text{CDC}(\text{Co-B12})$  was 1.81 and as  $\text{D}(\text{Co-B12})/\text{D}(\text{Co-B12})$ , the ratio between the free diffusion coefficients in water at 37°C, was 1.79 it is concluded that restricted diffusion does not occur in cutaneous tissue for Co-B12 as compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA, i.e.  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA and  $^{59}\text{Co}$ -B12 diffuse across the capillary membrane of adipose tissue at rates proportional to their respective free diffusion coefficients in water. The Pappenheimer equivalent pore radius estimate of 30 Å and the Karnovsky interendothelial 40 Å slit width are both defective in explaining the experimental data. The transendothelial channel system of fused vesicles (Simionescu, Simionescu and Palade 1975) is a possible structural equivalent for the present findings. The results support the hypothesis that capillaries of continuous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located.

The present study was undertaken in order to determine the capillary diffusion capacity CDC of  $^{59}\text{Co}$ -cyanocobalamin (Co-B12) in adipose tissue. In a previous study (Paakke and Nielsen 1976) CDC for  $^{51}\text{Cr}$ -ethylene-diamine-tetraacetate ( $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA) was determined applying the single injection, external registration method (Sejrsen 1970) to the rabbit inguinal fat pad preparation. As identical experimental procedures are used the CDC values should be comparable to allow examination of whether the ratio between the CDC values deviates from the ratio between the free diffusion coefficients in water i.e. whether restricted diffusion is present in adipose tissue for  $^{59}\text{Co}$ -B12 as related to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA.

A physiological implication of presence of restricted diffusion for  $^{59}\text{Co}$ -B12 as compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA is that the Pappenheimer equivalent pore radius estimate of 30 Å (Pappenheimer, Renkin and Borrero 1951; Perl 1971) can be considered applicable to adipose tissue capillaries. Consequently the Karnovsky (1967, 1968) interendothelial slit might be a possible morphological substrate of the pore. However if restricted diffusion is absent for Co-B12 as compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA in adipose tissue as in cutaneous and muscular tissues (Paakke 1977 a and b) it must be assumed that the pore is so wide as to allow free

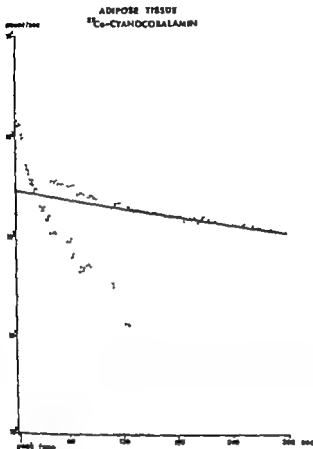


Fig. 2. Experimental curve (expt. No. 1). The dots denote the recorded count rates corrected for background activity. The monoexponential regression line was calculated in the interval from 150 to 300 s after the bolus injection of  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -cyanocobalamin. Crosses signify the intravascular transit curve obtained by selection of the regression line from the original count values (dots). For details, see text.

As experimental curve (expt. No. 1) is shown in Fig. 2. Recorded activity corrected for background values (dots) was plotted by the computer as a function of time in a semi-logarithmic diagram. At time zero 5  $\mu\text{l}$  (500  $\mu\text{Ci}$ )  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -B12 was given as a bolus. The maximum count value of 1722 cps was reached at the 2nd s. As computed in the time interval from 150 s to 300 s after the injection the slope of the regression line was  $-0.00324 \text{ s}^{-1}$  with a standard deviation of 0.00018 s $^{-1}$  giving a value of 283 at peak time. The capillary extraction was  $(283/1722) = 0.164$ . The mean transit time of tracer in plasma was 0.346 min leading to a plasma flow of  $f(\text{pl}) = (1/0.346) (1 - 0.305) 0.03/100 \text{ (ml/100 g min)} = 6.0 \text{ ml/100 g min}$ . Consequently  $\text{CDC} = -6.0/0.94 \ln(1 - 0.164) \text{ (ml/100 g min)} = 1.0 \text{ ml/100 g min}$ .

#### Discussion

In an earlier study (Passke and Nielsen 1976) the method and its application to the fat pad preparation was discussed in detail. Also, it was demonstrated that the capillary diffusion



TABLE 1 Capillary extraction,  $E$ , and capillary diffusion capacity CDC, of  $^3\text{Co-Co}$  anocobalamin in adipose tissue.  $P_d$  is the permeability coefficient as calculated from an assumed capillary surface area of 35 cm<sup>2</sup>/g.  $\bar{x}$  is mean value and S.E. is standard error of the mean.

Exp. No	$E$ per cent	CDC ml/100 g min	$P_d \cdot 10^4$ cm/s	Plasma flow ml/100 g min		Weight of fat pad g	Hct fraction	Peak time s
				Direct	Calculated			
1	16.4	1.0	0.48	7.0	6.0	17.7	0.31	
2	14.3	1.3	0.62	7.8	8.8	15.1	0.31	9
3	12.9	0.9	0.43	9.8	7.3	8.2	0.37	2
4	18.2	1.0	0.48	7.4	5.1	5.9	0.31	3
5	15.4	1.4	0.67	6.5	8.6	7.1	0.34	2
6	46.1	1.0	0.48	1.8	1.8	14.2	0.38	11
$\bar{x}$	20.6	1.1	0.53	6.7	6.3	11.4	0.34	5
S.E.	5.2	0.1	0.04	1.1	1.1	2.0	0.01	2

$^3\text{Co-B12}$  was taken as the highest recorded count value. Peak time was the time at which this occurred. The part of the curve recorded from 150 s to 300 s after injection was most exponentially extrapolated to peak time using "least square" regression analysis. This line was subtracted from the original curve as to provide the intravascular transit function. Intravascular mean transit time was calculated from the Zierler (1965) equation (iv) and height. Plasma flow was calculated as  $f(p) = (1/t(iv)) \lambda \cdot 100$  (ml/100 ml min) (Kety 1951) where  $\lambda$  is intravascular plasma volume.  $\lambda$  was estimated at  $0.03(1 - \text{Hct})$  (ml/g) where Hct is hematocrit value (Paaske and Nielsen 1976). Capillary extraction,  $E$ , was given as the value of the monoexponentially extrapolated curve at peak time expressed as a fraction of the maximum count value. The capillary diffusion capacity CDC defined as the unidirectional flux of indicator across the capillary membrane per 100 g tissue per unit concentration difference across the capillary (Lassen and Trap-Jensen 1968), was calculated as  $\text{CDC} = -f(p) K \ln(1 - E)$  (ml/100 g min) where  $K$  is a constant for converting ml plasma to ml interstitial fluid. A  $K$  value of 0.94 was employed (Lassen and Trap-Jensen 1968).

## Results

The experimental results are presented in Table 1. Mean value of capillary extraction of  $^3\text{Co-B12}$  in adipose tissue was 0.21 with a standard error of the mean, S.E., of 0.032 in expts. The mean capillary diffusion capacity CDC, was 1.1 ml/100 g min (S.E. 0.1 ml/100 g min). The permeability coefficient  $P_d$  was calculated from the assumption that capillary surface area in adipose tissue is about half the value reported from skeletal muscle.  $S$  was estimated to 35 cm<sup>2</sup>/g (Gersh and Still 1945) using the skeletal muscle data of Pappenheimer, Renkin and Borrero (1951). Consequently  $P_d$  was calculated to  $0.53 \cdot 10^{-4}$  cm/s (S.E.  $0.04 \cdot 10^{-4}$  cm/s). The directly measured plasma flow was 6.7 ml/100 g min (S.E. 1.1 ml/100 g min) and the plasma flow was 6.3 ml/100 g min (S.E. 1.1 ml/100 g min) as calculated from the externally recorded curve function by kinetic analysis. The mean weight of the fat pad was 11.4 g (S.E. 2.0 g) and mean hematocrit value was 0.34 (S.E. 0.01). Mean peak time was 5 s (S.E. 2 s).

Traditionally blood to tissue transport of hydrophilic substances has been believed to take place through the Pappenheimer equivalent pore system which includes a circular cylindrical water-filled pore of 30 Å radius or alternatively a slit width of 37 Å. As a structural equivalent for the Pappenheimer pore, Karnovsky (1967, 1968) suggested the fenestrated endothelial slit. The results of the present study are not compatible with the Pappenheimer and Karnovsky models as transcapillary exchanges of  $^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA}$  and  $^{57}\text{Co-B12}$  take place at rates proportional to their respective free diffusion coefficients. However the Simionescu, Simionescu and Palade (1975) channels of fused vesicles might prove to be the morphological equivalent to the physiological findings and it is tempting to assume that this system is the pathway for hydrophilic substances across the wall of the continuous capillary (Pascher 1977 a).

It is concluded that restricted diffusion does not exist in adipose tissue for  $^{57}\text{Co-B12}$  as compared to  $^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA}$ . The Pappenheimer equivalent pore radius estimate of 30 Å or slit width of 37 Å and the Karnovsky slit are defective in explaining the present data. The fenestrated endothelial system of fused vesicles (Simionescu, Simionescu and Palade 1975) might prove to be the structural pathway for the observed transcapillary exchange. The hypothesis is supported that capillaries of continuous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located.

Dr Per Sejerup is gratefully acknowledged for advice throughout the study and for criticism of the manuscript. Supported by the Danish Medical Research Council.

## References

- ACHARD, O. A. and D. L. YUDILEVICH, Heart capillary permeability to lipid-insoluble molecules. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1969, 202, 45-52.
- BARON-ROTHMAN, J. B. T. YODanis and E. F. GRABOWSKI, Myocardial capillary permeability: hydrophilic solutes penetrate 100 Å intercellular clefts. *Adv. Anat. (Bead)* 1975, 13, 24-27.
- BRYCE, R. S. J. H. LUST and J. C. HAMPTON, Morphological characteristics of erythrocyte blood capillaries. *Am. J. Physiol.* 1959, 196, 381-390.
- BRONKHORST-MACIEL, E. J. and R. O. SCOW, Series of lipoprotein lipase activity in adipose tissue perfused with chylomicrons. *J. Cell Biol* 1971, 31, 1-25.
- BUCK, R. D., J. R. HALL, W. H. HODGKINS, L. C. S. NORMAN, E. D. R. REYNOLDS and L. B. STRANG, Permeability of lung capillaries to macromolecules in foetal and new-born lambs and sheep. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1969, 201, 567-582.
- CHOW, C. The permeability of capillaries in various organs as determined by use of the indicator diffusion method. *Acta physiol. scand* 1963, 58, 292-305.
- COHEN, I. and M. A. STELL, Blood vessels in fat tissue: Relation to problems of gas exchange. *J. exp. Med.* 1951, 91, 219-232.
- LEWIS, M. J. The ultrastructural basis of capillary permeability studied with peroxidase as a tracer. *J. Cell Biol* 1967, 35, 213-234.
- LEWIS, M. J., The ultrastructural basis of capillary exchange. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1968, 52, 64-95.
- LEV, S. S., The theory and applications of the exchange of inert gas at the lungs and tissues. *Pharmacol. Rev.* 1951, 3, 1-41.
- LEV, M. A. and J. TRAN-JENSEN, Theoretical considerations on measurement of capillary diffusion capacity in skeletal muscle by the local clearance method. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1968, 21, 108-115.
- LEV, S. S., O. CHAMBERLAIN and S. ROSELL, The influence of sympathetic activity and histamine on the blood-tissue exchange of solutes in canine adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974, 92, 145-155.
- LEV, S. S., Ultrastructure of the vascular membrane. *Handbook of Physiology Section 2, Circulation, Vol. 38*, 233-273. Amer. Physiol. Soc., Washington, D.C. 1965.

capacity of  $^6\text{Cr EDTA}$   $\text{CDC}(^6\text{Cr EDTA})$  was 2.0 ml/100 g min in a capillary extraction of 0.264 and a plasma flow of 7.4 ml/100 g min. The ratio  $\text{CDC}(^6\text{Cr EDTA})/\text{CDC}(^5\text{Co-B12})$  can now be calculated as  $2.0 \text{ (ml/100 g min)}/1.1 \text{ (ml/100 g min)} = 1.82$ . The ratio between the free diffusion coefficients in water at  $37^\circ\text{C}$  for the two indicators is  $D(^6\text{Cr EDTA})/D(^5\text{Co-B12}) = 0.700 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ (cm}^2/\text{s)}/0.390 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ (cm}^2/\text{s)} = 1.79$  (Paaske 1977a). As  $1.82 \approx 1.79$  it is concluded that capillaries of adipose tissue do not exhibit restricted diffusion to  $^5\text{Co-B12}$  as compared to  $^6\text{Cr EDTA}$ .

Although the literature provides no information directly comparable to the present series, some data of Linde, Chisolm and Rosell (1974) will be considered. Using the indicator diffusion method of Crone (1963) the CDC of  $^4\text{C-sucrose}$  (molecular weight, MW 366.3) and H polyethyleneglycol ( $^3\text{H PEG}$  MW 800–1000) were determined in canine adipose tissue.  $\text{CDC}(^4\text{C-sucrose})$  was about 2 ml/100 g min and  $\text{CDC}(^3\text{H PEG})$  was about 1 ml/100 g min giving a  $\text{CDC}(^4\text{C-sucrose})/\text{CDC}(^3\text{H PEG})$  ratio of about 2. The authors do not provide information concerning the free diffusion coefficient for the  $^3\text{H PEG}$  fabrication used in their study. Using the formula  $a = (3\text{MW}/4\pi\eta N)^{1/3}$  where  $g$  is specific gravity and  $N$  is the Avogadro constant, the Stokes-Einstein molecular radius of the equivalent sphere,  $a_s(^3\text{H PEG})$ , can be estimated at  $6.2\text{--}6.7 \text{ \AA}$ . This corresponds to a free diffusion coefficient in water at  $37^\circ\text{C}$  of  $0.49\text{--}0.53 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$ . Using the relation  $D/\sqrt{\text{MW}} = \text{constant}$ , estimates of  $D(^3\text{H PEG})$  give  $0.42\text{--}0.46 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$ . As  $D(^4\text{C sucrose})$  is  $0.686 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$ , the ratio  $D(^4\text{C-sucrose})/D(^3\text{H PEG})$  can be estimated to be 1.3–1.6. As the CDC ratio 2 is larger than 1.3–1.6 the data of Linde, Chisolm and Rosell (1974) would indicate some degree of restricted diffusion to  $^3\text{H PEG}$  as compared to  $^4\text{C sucrose}$ . As the estimates mentioned above of  $D(^3\text{H PEG})$  are subject to considerable uncertainties and as no experimental determination has been performed for this substance, conclusive statement is impeded on whether or not the  $^3\text{H PEG}$   $^4\text{C-sucrose}$  data are in concert with the findings of the present study.

The capillary wall of adipose tissue consists of a monolayer of endothelial cells which is surrounded by a continuous basement membrane. Endothelial cells contain mitochondria, endoplasmic reticulum and numerous vesicles and vacuoles. As in muscular tissue (Simionescu, Simionescu and Palade 1975) vesicles and vacuoles can be seen to form transendothelial channels (Blanchette-Mackie and Scow 1971, Scow *et al.* 1976). Tight junctions with slits are located between endothelial cells. On these morphological grounds the capillaries were called "continuous" capillaries, and their structure resembles closely that seen in muscle, myocardium, lung, and cutaneous tissue (Bennet, Luft and Hammer 1959, Majno 1965). The present findings could therefore be comparable to data obtained in other tissues with capillaries of continuous type. In cutaneous and muscular tissue restricted diffusion was not present for  $^5\text{Co-B12}$  as compared to  $^6\text{Cr EDTA}$  (Paaske 1977a and b). With other indicators and methods it has been demonstrated that also myocardium (Alvarez and Yudilevich 1969, Bassingthwaite, Ylpinsoi and Grabowski 1975) and lung (Boyd *et al.* 1969, Normand *et al.* 1971) exhibit permeation characteristics that can be considered similar to those of adipose tissue. These permeability studies with extracellular hydrophilic indicators have led to the hypothesis that the permeability characteristics of the continuous capillary appear to be the same regardless of the tissue in which it is located (Paaske 1976).

## Transcapillary Exchange of $^{14}\text{C}$ Inulin by Free Diffusion in Channels of Fused Vesicles

By

WILLIAM P. PAAKKE and PER SEJRSØEN

Received 31 February 1977

### Abstract

PAAKKE, W. P. and P. SEJRSØEN, Transcapillary exchange of  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin by free diffusion in channels of fused vesicles. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 437-445

Capillary permeability for the extracellular, hydrophilic indicator  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin, was determined in the unperfused rat gastrocnemius muscle by bolus injection, venous sampling exp. The capillary diffusion capacity CDC (the permeability-surface area product, PS), was 0.84 ml/100 g min, and capillary extracellular volume,  $V_e$ , 0.307 ml. Plasma flow of 4.0 ml/100 g min as average values of 7 expts. Results are compared with  $^{14}\text{C}$ -EDTA and  $^{14}\text{Co}$ -B12 data of previous studies. The findings imply that  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin is not subject to restricted diffusion across the continuous capillary membrane of skeletal muscle as compared to  $^{14}\text{Cr}$ -EDTA as well as  $^{14}\text{Co}$ -B12. These hydrophilic indicators pass the capillary barrier at rates proportional to their respective free diffusion coefficients in water. The Pappenheimer equivalent pore radius estimates of 30 Å (for slit width of 37 Å) and the Karnovsky 40 Å interendothelial slit width are inconsistent with the present data which imply much larger pore size. The transendothelial channel system of fused vesicles is possible morphological equivalent for the present findings which support the general theory that capillaries of numerous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located. By kinetic black-box analysis the extravascular distribution volume for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin in skeletal muscle is found to be 11.0 ml/100 g. The data indicate that  $^{14}\text{Cr}$ -EDTA, which has about the same molecular radius as inulin, and  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin have identical extravascular volumes of distribution and that both molecules presumably enter the sarcolemmal reticulum.

Studies on diffusional exchange of hydrophilic solutes across the barriers of continuous capillaries in skeletal muscle and in adipose and cutaneous tissues have demonstrated that  $^{14}\text{C}$ -ethylene-diamine-tetracetate ( $^{14}\text{Cr}$ -EDTA, corrected molecular radius,  $a_p$ , 5.1 Å) and  $^{14}\text{Co}$ -cyanocobalamin ( $^{14}\text{Co}$ -B12,  $a_p$ , 8.9 Å) pass the endothelium at rate constants proportional to their respective free diffusion coefficients in water at 37°C (Paakke 1977 a, b, c). The Pappenheimer, Renkin and Borrero (1951) concept of a 30 Å equivalent pore radius and the Karnovsky (1967-1968) 40 Å interendothelial slit width are both inconsistent with these results as a larger pore size would be necessary to account for the experimental findings of absence of restricted diffusion. The present study aims at determining the capillary diffusion capacity CDC (the permeability-surface area product, PS), in skeletal muscle for a larger molecule, viz.  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin, which has a corrected molecular radius,  $a_p$ , of 15.3 Å. This procedure allows determination of whether the ratio  $\text{CDC}(^{14}\text{Cr}\text{-EDTA})/\text{CDC}(^{14}\text{C}\text{-inulin})$  indicates restricted diffusion as found by Pappenheimer or whether  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin is not subject

- NIELSEN, S. L., Measurement of blood flow in adipose tissue from the washout of Xeon-133 and traumatic labelling. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972. **84** 187-196.
- NORMAND I. C. S., R. E. OLVER, E. O. R. REYNOLDS and L. B. STRANG, Permeability of lung capillaries and alveoli to non-electrolytes in the foetal lamb. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1971. **219** 303-330.
- PAASKE, W. P. Capillary permeability in cutaneous tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. **98** 492-499.
- PAASKE, W. P. Absence of restricted diffusion in cutaneous capillaries. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977a. **102** 332-339.
- PAASKE, W. P. Capillary permeability in skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977b. In press.
- PAASKE, W. P. and S. L. NIELSEN, Capillary permeability in adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. **98** 116-122.
- PAPPENHEDER, J. R., E. M. RENKEN and L. M. BORRERO, Filtration, diffusion and molecular sieving through peripheral capillary membranes. A contribution to the pore theory of capillary permeability. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1951. **167** 13-46.
- PERL, W. Modified filtration-permeability model of transcapillary transport—a solution of the Pappenheimer pore puzzle? *Mikrosere. Rev.* 1971. **3** 233-251.
- SCOW R. O. E. J. BLANCHETTE-MACKIE and L. C. SMITH, Role of capillary endothelium in the clearance of chylomicrons. *Circ. Res.* 1976. **39** 149-162.
- SEJSMAN, P. Single injection, external registration method for measurement of capillary extraction. In *Capillary Permeability* (Alfred Benzon Symp. II), C. Crone and N. A. Lassen (eds.), 256-260, Munksgaard Copenhagen 1970.
- SIMIONESCU N. M. SIMIONESCU and G. E. PALADE, Permeability of muscle capillaries to small hemopeptides. Evidence for the existence of patent transendothelial channels. *J. Cell Biol.* 1975. **64** 596-607.
- ZIERLER, K. L., Equations for measuring blood flow by external monitoring of radioisotopes. *Circulat. Res.* 1965. **16** 309-321.

Fig. 1 The actual 15 min of the curve obtained in expt. No. 7.  $C(t)$  is plotted as function of time in semi-logarithmic diagram. The extravascular transit was isolated by extrapolation (dashed line) of the regression line (solid line). For procedure of calculations, see text.

The part of the curve as indicated in Table III (Extrapolation interval  $ev$ ) was monoexponentially extrapolated to time zero using the least square method (Fig. 1 representing expt. No. 7) in analogy with extrapolation procedures used in previous studies (Sørensen 1974, Pankaj and Nielsen 1976). The back extrapolated part of the curve followed by the registered curve and the extrapolation to infinity of the final slope was taken to represent intravascular transit of indicator. Area under this extravascular curve divided by area under total curve gave capillary extraction,  $E$ .

$$E = \left[ \int_0^{\infty} c(t) dt \right]_{ev} / \left[ \int_0^{\infty} c(t) dt \right]_{total} = A(ev)/A(total) \quad (2)$$

The numerical abscis of the extravascular curve function were subtracted from values of the registered curve to give the intravascular transit curve. Intravascular mean transit time,

Table II. Experimental results.  $t$  denotes mean transit time of indicator and  $V$  is volume of distribution.  $iv$  intravascular plasma,  $ev$  extravascular or microplasmatic reticulum. For explanation, see text.

Expt. No.	(total) min	$t$ (iv) min	$t$ (ev) min	$t$ (iv) min	$V$ (total) ml/100 g	$V$ (iv) ml/100 g	$V$ (ev) ml/100 g	$V$ (iv) ml/100 g	$k$ (final) min <sup>-1</sup>
1	11.06	2.30	17.51	51.81	9.95	1.82	8.13	4.95	0.0193
2	12.80	1.33	22.00	41.84	13.86	2.21	11.65	9.66	-0.0239
3	8.27	1.66	16.81	39.68	10.75	2.02	8.73	5.89	-0.0252
4	1.22	0.42	70.16	34.80	15.13	2.63	12.50	11.86	-0.0289
5	4.47	0.64	17.55	44.84	21.90	2.42	19.48	13.32	-0.0223
6	3.35	0.38	27.43	48.25	23.45	2.68	20.77	18.86	-0.0226
7	1.50	0.29	10.30	27.55	12.13	2.10	10.05	5.85	0.0343
12	6.15	1.03	18.82	40.65	15.31	2.37	13.04	9.94	-0.0235
14	1.82	0.31	1.99	2.95	2.02	0.1	1.92	1.95	0.0021
15	16.45	6.00	29.86	36.23	4.93	1.90	3.03	3.20	-0.0276
16	16.64	3.21	25.88	41.15	8.32	1.91	6.41	5.67	-0.0243

TABLE I. Directly measured plasma flow, capillary diffusion capacity, CDC, and capillary extraction,  $I$ , of  $^{14}\text{C}$  inulin in the autoperfused gastrocnemius muscle.  $P_d$  is the permeability coefficient, calculated from CDC and an assumed capillary surface area of  $70 \text{ cm}^2/\text{g}$ .

Expt No	Plasma flow $\text{ml}/100 \text{ g min}$	CDC $\text{ml}/100 \text{ g min}$	E fraction	$P_d 10^3$ $\text{cm/s}$
1	0.9	0.71	0.570	0.17
2	1.1	0.82	0.546	0.19
3	1.3	0.70	0.436	0.17
4	4.7	0.68	0.142	0.16
5	4.9	1.19	0.227	0.28
6	7.0	0.77	0.110	0.18
7	8.1	0.98	0.121	0.23
x	4.0	0.84	0.307	0.20
S.E.	1.1	0.07	0.077	0.02
A	0.3	0.16	0.437	0.04
B	0.5	0.44	0.606	0.10

to restricted diffusion at all which would give a CDC-ratio similar to the ratio between the free diffusion coefficients in water as found by Crone (1963 b) in expts. based on indicator diffusion. By applying an indicator diffusion method alternative to that developed by Crone (1963 a) it becomes possible to determine both permeability data and extravascular volume of distribution.

#### Experimental procedure

Expts. were performed on 9 cats of either sex weighing  $2.9 \text{ kg}$  (mean (range)  $2.5$  to  $3.1 \text{ kg}$ ). After induction of anaesthesia an autoperfused gastrocnemius muscle preparation was made using the technique described earlier (Paaske 1977 c). A  $5\text{--}7 \text{ ml}$  bolus containing  $1\text{--}10 \mu\text{Ci}$  inulin- $^{14}\text{C}$ carboxylic acid (specific activity  $13 \text{ mCi}/\text{mmol}$ , the R. diochemical Centre, Amersham, Great Britain) was injected into the bloodstream of the femoral artery from a side branch. For about  $115 \text{ min}$  effluent venous blood from the muscle was sampled with appropriate time intervals. Volume per time and hematocrit values were determined throughout. After termination of the expt. the muscle and the contralateral gastrocnemius muscle as control were removed and weighed. During the expt. donor whole blood was administered to compensate for the blood loss due to the non-recirculating system. The venous blood samples containing  $^{14}\text{C}$  inulin were prepared for liquid scintillation counting by centrifugation at  $6000 \text{ rpm}$  for  $10 \text{ min}$ , collection of plasma, and precipitation of plasma/water/Isoa-Gel (Packard Inc.) vials.  $^{14}\text{C}$ -activity was recorded by Type LS-250 (Beckman Instruments Inc., Fullerton, Calif.) liquid scintillation detector until either a standard deviation of  $\pm 1 \text{ cpm}$  of  $0.3 \text{ per cent}$  had been reached or the sample had been counted for  $30 \text{ min}$ .

#### Calculations

After correction for background activity the recorded  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin activities were expressed as cpm/ml plasma and plotted as a function of time in a semilogarithmic diagram. Total area under the venous outflow curve from time zero to infinity  $A(\text{total})$ , was calculated from the equation

$$A(\text{total}) = \int_0^{\infty} c(t) dt = \left[ \sum (\text{cpm/ml}) \Delta t \right] + (\text{cpm/ml}) / k(\text{final}) \quad (1)$$

where  $t$  is end time of observation,  $\Delta t$  is time interval represented by an individual sample and  $k(\text{final})$  is rate constant of the final slope of the curve in  $\text{min}^{-1}$  as calculated from the "least square" method (Lassen and Sejrsoen 1971) in the interval indicated in Table I (Extrapolation interval - final).

SKELETAL MUSCLE  
— 100% —

Fig. 1. The initial 15 mm of the curve obtained in exp. No. 2. Capillary plotted as function of time in semilogarithmic diagram. The intravascular transit is isolated by extrapolation (punctured line) of the regression line (solid line). For procedure of calculations, see text.

The part of the curve as indicated in Table III (Extrapolation interval  $\tau_{ev}$ ) was mono-exponentially extrapolated to time zero using the "least square" method (Fig. 1 representing exp. No. 7) in analogy with extrapolation procedures used in previous studies (Sejrsen 1970, Pasko and Nielsen 1976). The back extrapolated part of the curve followed by the registered curve and the extrapolation to infinity of the final slope was taken to represent extravascular transit of indicator. Area under this extravascular curve divided by area under total curve gave capillary extraction,  $E$ .

$$E = \left[ \int_0^\infty c(t) dt \right]_{ev} / \left[ \int_0^\infty c(t) dt \right]_{total} = A(ev)/A(total) \quad (2)$$

The numerical values of the extravascular curve function were subtracted from values of the registered curve to give the intravascular transit curve. Intravascular mean transit time,

Table II. Experimental results.  $\bar{t}$  denotes mean transit time of indicator and  $V$  is volume of distribution.  $\tau_{iv}$  intravascular plasma,  $\tau_{ev}$  extravascular or sarcoplasmic reticulum. For explanation, see text.

Exp. No.	(dose) mmol	$\bar{t}$ (iv) min	$\bar{t}$ (ev) min	$\bar{t}$ (iv) min	$V$ (total) ml/100 g	$V$ (iv) ml/100 g	$V$ (ev) ml/100 g	$V$ (sr) ml/100 g	$k$ (total) sec <sup>-1</sup>
1	11.06	2.30	17.51	51.81	9.95	1.82	8.13	4.95	0.0193
2	12.68	1.33	22.00	41.84	13.86	2.21	11.65	9.66	0.0239
3	2.27	1.66	16.81	39.68	10.75	2.02	8.73	5.89	0.0252
4	2.22	0.42	20.16	34.60	15.13	2.63	12.50	11.86	0.0289
5	4.47	0.64	17.55	44.84	21.90	2.42	19.48	13.32	0.0223
6	3.33	0.38	27.43	44.23	23.45	2.68	20.77	18.86	0.0226
7	1.30	0.29	10.30	27.53	12.15	2.10	10.05	5.05	0.0343
8	6.35	1.03	18.82	40.45	15.31	2.27	13.04	9.94	0.0255
9	1.42	0.31	1.99	2.93	2.02	0.12	1.92	1.95	0.0021
10	16.43	0.80	29.86	36.23	4.93	1.90	3.03	3.20	0.0276
11	16.64	3.21	25.36	41.15	8.32	1.91	6.41	5.67	0.0243



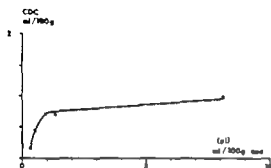
SKELETAL MUSCLE  
 $^{14}\text{C}$  INULIN

Fig. 4. CDC ( $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin) is plotted as function of plasma flow as measured from the venous outflow in a linear diagram. As calculated from the "least square" method, the function  $\text{CDC}(\text{ml}/100\text{g}) = f(\text{pl})$  was satisfied by the straight line equation  $y = 0.73 + 0.027x$  ( $r = 0.4$ ,  $p > 0.1$ ) in the plasma flow interval from 0.9 to 8.1 ml/100 g min. At plasma flows 0.3 and 0.5 ml/100 g min CDC is seen to go towards zero. This is due to back-diffusion of indicator from interstitium to plasma. Note the bore is at II located in exchange vessels. Extraction is consequently underestimated.

$t(\text{iv})$ , was computed as time weighted area ( $A_w(\text{iv})$ ) over area ( $A(\text{iv})$ ) of the intravascular curve from the general equation of Zierler (1965)

$$t(\text{iv}) = \left[ \int_0^\infty t \cdot c(t) dt \right]_{\text{iv}} / \left[ \int_0^\infty c(t) dt \right]_{\text{iv}} = A_w(\text{iv})/A(\text{iv}) \quad (3)$$

Plasma flow ( $f(\text{pl})$ ), as calculated from this analysis of the curve was computed from

$$f(\text{pl}) = (1/t(\text{iv})) \lambda 100 \text{ (ml/100 g min)} \quad (4)$$

(Kety 1951)  $\lambda$  denotes intravascular plasma volume which was estimated to 0.03 (1-Hct) (ml/g) where Hct is hematocrit value (Paaske 1977 c). The capillary diffusion capacity CDC defined as the unidirectional flux of indicator across the capillary membrane per 100 g tissue per unit concentration difference across the capillary (Lassen and Trap-Jensen 1968) was calculated as

$$\text{CDC} = -f(\text{pl}) K \ln(1-E) \text{ (ml/100 g min)} \quad (5)$$

where  $K$  is a constant for converting ml of plasma to ml of interstitial fluid. A  $K$ -value of 0.94 was used (Lassen and Trap-Jensen 1968). The permeability coefficient,  $P_e$ , was calculated from  $\text{CDC}/S$  where  $S$  is capillary surface area. The conventional estimate of  $S$  70 cm/g was employed (Pappenheimer Renkin and Borrero 1951). Mean transit time of  $^{14}\text{C}$  inulin in the whole system,  $t(\text{total})$ , was calculated from time weighted area over area for the whole curve

$$t(\text{total}) = \left[ \int_0^\infty t \cdot c(t) dt \right]_{\text{total}} / \left[ \int_0^\infty c(t) dt \right]_{\text{total}} = A_w(\text{total})/A(\text{total}) \quad (6)$$

Mean transit time of indicator in the extravascular space,  $t(\text{ev})$  was calculated from time weighted area over area for the extravascular curve

$$t(\text{ev}) = \left[ \int_0^\infty t \cdot c(t) dt \right]_{\text{ev}} / \left[ \int_0^\infty c(t) dt \right]_{\text{ev}} = A_w(\text{ev})/A(\text{ev}) \quad (7)$$

Total volume of distribution was taken as

$$V(\text{total}) = f(\text{pl}) t(\text{total}) \quad (8)$$

TABLE II. Variables of the kinetic curve resolution. In end time of observation, and the extrapolation intervals denote the intervals in which "least square" regression analysis was performed.

expt. No.	Time	Extrapol. interval	
		Initial time	Final time
	120.00	10.00-30.00	45.00-115.00
	121.25	7.00-16.25	41.25-116.25
	115.00	10.00-30.00	45.00-110.00
	121.25	3.00-10.00	31.25-111.25
	118.75	5.25-13.75	36.75-113.75
	118.75	3.75-13.75	36.75-113.75
	103.00	3.75-13.00	38.00-93.00
	116.86		
LE	2.45		
1	120.00	10.00-30.00	55.00-115.00
1	118.75	10.00-29.25	54.25-113.75

Extravascular volume of distribution,  $V(ev)$ , was computed as

$$V(ev) = V(total) - V(rv) \quad (9)$$

here  $V(rv)$  denotes intravascular volume of distribution (plasma volume). The distribution volume located in sarcoplasmic reticulum was taken as

$$V(sr) = V(total) [a/(final)] / [k/(final)] / A_w(total) \quad (10)$$

where  $a/(final)$  is the interception with the ordinate at time zero of  $k/(final)$  (see discussion). Mean transit time of  $^{14}C$ -insulin in sarcoplasmic reticulum,  $t(sr)$ , was taken as

$$t(sr) = 1/k/(final) \quad (11)$$

### Results

The experimental results are presented in Tables I, II and III. Two expts. will be considered separately in the discussion (expts. A and B). Mean,  $\bar{x}$ , and standard error of the mean, S.E., are calculated exclusively from expts. Nos. 1 to 7. Mean value of capillary extraction,  $E$ , was 0.307 (S.E. 0.077) and mean capillary diffusion capacity CDC, was 0.84 ml/100 g min (S.E. 0.07 ml/100 g min). From an assumed capillary surface area of 70 cm<sup>2</sup>/g the permeability coefficient,  $P_e$ , was calculated to 0.20  $\cdot 10^{-6}$  cm/s (S.E. 0.02  $\cdot 10^{-6}$  cm/s). Plasma flow as measured directly from the venous outflow was 4.0 ml/100 g min (S.E. 1.1 ml/100 g min). Plasma flow as calculated by analysis was of similar value 4.0 ml/100 g min (S.E. 1.1 ml/100 g min) as mean  $V(rv)$  was 2.27 ml/100 g (S.E. 0.12 ml/100 g) and mean  $t(rv)$  was 103 min (S.E. 0.31 min). The mean transit times in the regions were:  $t(total)$  = 6.35 min (S.E. 1.62 min),  $t(ev)$  18.82 min (S.E. 1.99 min) and  $t(sr)$  40.65 min (S.E. 2.95 min). Total volume of distribution was 15.31 ml/100 g (S.E. 2.02 ml/100 g). Extravascular volume of distribution was 13.04 ml/100 g (S.E. 1.92 ml/100 g) of which 9.94 ml/100 g (S.E. 1.95 ml/100 g) was located in sarcoplasmic reticulum ( $V(sr)/V(ev)$  = 0.76). End time of observation, was in mean 116.86 min (S.E. 2.45 min) with range 103 to 121.25 min. The rate constant of the final slope,  $k/(final)$ , was  $-0.0235 \text{ min}^{-1}$  (S.E. 0.0021 min<sup>-1</sup>). The

TABLE IV Permeability coefficient  $P_d$  for inulin in organs with continuous capillaries

Tissue	$P_d \cdot 10^4$ (cm/s)	Method	Reference
Muscle	0.50 (0.30)	OT	Pappenheimer, Renkin and Borrero 1951 (Perl 1971)
	0.3	OT	Landis and Pappenheimer 1963
	0.26	ID	Crono 1963 b
	0.09	ID	Trap-Jensen and Lassen 1970
	0.12	ID	Trap-Jensen and Lassen 1971
	0.12	TU	Wittmers, Bartlett and Johnson 1976
	0.20	SI	Paaske and Sejrsen 1977 (present study)
Lung	0.3	TU	Wittmers 1974
	0.4	TU	Wittmers, Bartlett and Johnson 1976
Heart	0.4	TU	Schafer and Johnson 1964
	0.54	TU	Vargas and Johnson 1967
	0.27	ID	Alvarez and Yudilevich 1969
	0.58	OT	Basalinghwaite, Yipintsoi and Orabowski 1973
	0.51	TU	Wittmers, Bartlett and Johnson 1976
Diaphragm	0.19	TU	Wittmers, Bartlett and Johnson 1976

Abbreviations: ID indicator diffusion method, OT osmotic transient method, SI single injection, external counting method, TU tissue plate method

average weight of the muscles used for expts. was 24.6 g (S.E. 1.4 g) whereas that of the contralateral control muscles was 25.1 g (S.E. 1.8 g). The weights of the expt. muscles and control muscles did not differ significantly as estimated by the Wilcoxon test for paired observations ( $p > 0.10$ ).

An example of the initial part of an experimental curve with back extrapolation is presented in Fig. 1 (expt. no. 7).

### Discussion

Application of the single injection, external registration technique to the single inlet, single outlet system of the autoperfused cat gastrocnemius muscle preparation has been discussed elsewhere (Sejrsen 1970; Paaske 1977c). In the present study the response curve as obtained from  $^{14}\text{C}$  inulin activities in venous blood samples was treated analogously from the kinetic principle that heights on the residue curve equal areas on the venous curve.

Table IV lists literature values of  $P_d$  in organs with continuous capillaries. When the findings of the present series of a permeability coefficient of  $0.20 \cdot 10^{-4}$  cm/s for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin in the continuous capillaries of skeletal muscle assuming a capillary surface area of 70 cm<sup>2</sup>/g are related to other studies performed with methods based on indicator diffusion this supports the hypothesis suggested earlier that capillaries of continuous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located (Paaske 1976). In an earlier study (Paaske 1977c) it was demonstrated that CDC for hydrophilic molecule is linearly related to plasma flow. It was argued that the number of perfused capillaries increases in proportion to the CDC increase. On this basis, the capillary surface area was recalculated at various plasma flows. At a plasma flow of 4 ml/100 g min, as in the present study capillary surface area is probably 20 cm<sup>2</sup>/g which implies a  $P_d$ -value for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin of  $\sim 0.5 \cdot 10^{-4}$  cm/s.

The free diffusion coefficient in water at 37°C of the  $^{14}\text{C}$  inulin employed in the present study ( $D(^{14}\text{C}$  inulin), was found to be  $0.221 \cdot 10^{-4}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/s (S.E.  $0.008 \cdot 10^{-4}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/s,  $n = 5$ ) using

a technique of diffusion in agar (Sejrsen 1977 unpublished). This corresponds to a Stokes-Einstein molecular radius,  $a_{s-e}$ , of 14.8 Å and a molecular radius,  $a_m$ , of 15.3 Å when estimated from the formula of empirical viscometric correction  $a_{s-e} - a_m = (1 + 0.5/a_m)$  (Schütz and Solomon 1963). The  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin preparation contained less than 2.7 per cent of the activity in molecules of lower molecular weights. In an earlier study (Paasikallio 1977 a) the free diffusion coefficients in water at 37°C for  $^{51}\text{Cr}$ -EDTA and  $^{59}\text{Co}$ -B12 were reported to be  $0.700 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$  and  $0.390 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$ , respectively. From these values it can be calculated that  $D(^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA})/D(^{14}\text{C-inulin}) = 3.17$  and  $D(^{59}\text{Co-B12})/D(^{14}\text{C-inulin}) = 1.76$ . In a study with the same muscle preparation as employed in the present series (Paasikallio 1977 c)  $\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA})$  was found to be 2.70 ml/100 g min at a plasma flow corresponding to the mean value of the present series (4.0 ml/100 g min). In these expts.  $\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr-Co-B12})$  was determined simultaneously giving 1.71 ml/100 g min. As  $\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA})/\text{CDC}(^{14}\text{C-inulin}) = 3.21$  and as  $\text{CDC}(^{59}\text{Co-B12})/\text{CDC}(^{14}\text{C-inulin}) = 2.04$  it is concluded that  $^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA}$ ,  $^{59}\text{Co-B12}$ , and  $^{14}\text{C-inulin}$  diffuse across the capillary membrane of skeletal muscle at rates proportional to their respective free diffusion coefficients in water *i.e.*, restricted diffusion does not occur for  $^{14}\text{C-inulin}$  compared to the two other indicators.

Since the data did not give evidence of restricted diffusion they can obviously not be used for calculation of an equivalent pore radius from the theory of restricted diffusion. Considering the variation of the experimental data it would, however seem reasonable to believe that a pore radius of at least 90 Å would be able to account for the present findings. The results are inconsistent with the hypothesis of transcapillary exchange of hydrophilic substances through 30 Å equivalent pores (or 37 Å slit width) as suggested by Pappenheimer, Renkin and Borrero (1951). If transcapillary exchange had taken place through 30 Å pores, a  $\text{CDC}(^{14}\text{C-inulin})$  of some 0.27 ml/100 g min would have been expected, but this was not the case. Similarly the Karnovsky (1967-1968) interendothelial slit width of 40 Å can be excluded as morphological equivalent for the pore. As previously argued (Paasikallio 1977 a, b, c) transcapillary exchange of hydrophilic indicators through the interendothelial channel system of fused vesicles (Simionescu, Simionescu and Palade 1975) could explain the findings of absence of restricted diffusion in tissues with continuous capillaries.

The data of the present series are in agreement with results obtained by an alternative method based on indicator diffusion. Crosse (1963 b) reported absence of restricted diffusion to inulin as compared to sucrose using the indicator diffusion method on a dog hindlimb preparation. However Trap-Jensen and Lassen (1971) used the same indicators and method on the exercising human forearm and found massive restricted diffusion which led to a slit width estimate of 40 Å.

Back diffusion of indicator can be defined as early re-entry of indicator from interstitium to blood while the indicator bolus is still positioned in exchange vessels. This phenomenon leads to underestimation of capillary permeability which is seen in expts. A and B (Tables I and II). Fig. 2 shows that back-diffusion for  $^{14}\text{C-inulin}$  in skeletal muscle has a significant effect when plasma flow is below some 0.75 ml/100 g min.

As calculated from the kinetic analysis the extravascular distribution volume for  $^{14}\text{C-inulin}$  in skeletal muscle was 13.04 ml/100 g. This value corresponds to the mean value of

TABLE IV Permeability coefficient  $P_d$  for inulin in organs with continuous capillaries.

Tissue	$P_d \cdot 10^3$ (cm/s)	Method	Reference
Muscle	0.50 (0.39)	OT	Pappenheimer, Renkin and Borrero 1951 (Per 1971)
	0.3	OT	Landis and Pappenheimer 1963
	0.26	ID	Crone 1963 li
	0.09	ID	Trap-Jensen and Lassen 1970
	0.12	ID	Trap-Jensen and Lassen 1971
	0.12	TU	Wittmers, Bartlett and Johnson 1976
	0.20	SI	Paaske and Sejraen 1977 (present study)
Lung	0.3	TU	Wittmers 1974
	0.4	TU	Wittmers, Bartlett and Johnson 1976
Heart	0.4	TU	Schafer and Johnson 1964
	0.54	TU	Vargas and Johnson 1967
	0.27	ID	Alvarez and Yudilevich 1969
	0.58	OT	Basingthwaite, Yip tsol and Grabowski 1975
	0.51	TU	Wittmers, Bartlett and Johnson 1976
Diaphragm	0.19	TU	Wittmers, Bartlett and Johnson 1976

Abbreviations ID: indicator diffusion method, OT: osmotic transient method, SI: single injection, external counting method, TU: tissue uptake method

average weight of the muscles used for expts. was 24.6 g (S.E. 1.4 g) whereas that of the contralateral control muscles was 25.1 g (S.E. 1.8 g). The weights of the expt. muscles and control muscles did not differ significantly as estimated by the Wilcoxon test for paired observations ( $p > 0.10$ ).

An example of the initial part of an experimental curve with back extrapolation is presented in Fig. 1 (expt. no. 7).

### Discussion

Application of the single injection, external registration technique to the single inlet, single outlet system of the autoperfused cat gastrocnemius muscle preparation has been discussed elsewhere (Sejraen 1970; Paaske 1977c). In the present study the response curve as obtained from  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin activities in venous blood samples was treated analogously from the kinetic principle that heights on the residue curve equal areas on the venous curve.

Table IV lists literature values of  $P_d$  in organs with continuous capillaries. When the findings of the present series of a permeability coefficient of  $0.20 \cdot 10^{-3}$  cm/s for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin in the continuous capillaries of skeletal muscle assuming a capillary surface area of 70 cm<sup>2</sup>/g are related to other studies performed with methods based on indicator diffusion this supports the hypothesis suggested earlier that capillaries of continuous type exhibit similar permeation characteristics regardless of the tissue in which they are located (Paaske 1976). In an earlier study (Paaske 1977c) it was demonstrated that CDC for hydrophilic molecules is linearly related to plasma flow. It was argued that the number of perfused capillaries increases in proportion to the CDC increase. On this basis, the capillary surface area was recalculated at various plasma flows. At a plasma flow of 4 ml/100 g min, as in the present study, capillary surface area is probably 20 cm<sup>2</sup>/g which implies a  $P_d$ -value for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin of  $\sim 0.5 \cdot 10^{-3}$  cm/s.

The free diffusion coefficient in water at 37°C of the  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin employed in the present study ( $D$  ( $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin)), was found to be  $0.221 \cdot 10^{-3}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/s (S.E.  $0.008 \cdot 10^{-3}$  cm<sup>2</sup>/s,  $n = 5$ ) using

a technique of diffusion in agar (Sejrsen 1977 unpublished). This corresponds to a Stokes-Einstein molecular radius,  $a_{s-e}$ , of 14.8 Å and a molecular radius,  $a_m$ , of 15.3 Å when estimated from the formula of empirical viscometric correction  $a_m = a_{s-e} (1 + (0.5/a_{s-e}))$  (Schütz and Solomon 1961). The  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin preparation contained less than 2.7 per cent of the activity in molecules of lower molecular weights. In an earlier study (Paaske 1977 a) the free diffusion coefficients in water at 37°C for  $^{51}\text{Cr}$ -EDTA and  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -B12 were reported to be  $0.700 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$  and  $0.390 \cdot 10^{-5} \text{ cm}^2/\text{s}$ , respectively. From these values it can be calculated that  $D(^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA})/D(^{14}\text{C-inulin}) = 3.17$  and  $D(^{57}\text{Co-B12})/D(^{14}\text{C-inulin}) = 1.76$ . In a study with the same muscle preparation as employed in the present series (Paaske 1977 c)  $\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA})$  was found to be 2.70 ml/100 g min at a plasma flow corresponding to the mean value of the present series (4.0 ml/100 g min). In these expts.  $\text{CDC}(^{57}\text{Co-B12})$  was determined simultaneously giving 1.71 ml/100 g min. As  $\text{CDC}(^{51}\text{Cr-EDTA})/\text{CDC}(^{14}\text{C-inulin}) = 3.1$  and as  $\text{CDC}(^{57}\text{Co-B12})/\text{CDC}(^{14}\text{C-inulin}) = 2.04$  it is concluded that  $^{51}\text{Cr}$ -EDTA,  $^{57}\text{Co}$ -B12, and  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin diffuse across the capillary membrane of skeletal muscle at rates proportional to their respective free diffusion coefficients in water. *i.e.* restricted diffusion does not occur for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin compared to the two other indicators.

Since the data did not give evidence of restricted diffusion they can obviously not be used for calculation of an equivalent pore radius from the theory of restricted diffusion. Considering the variation of the experimental data it would, however, seem reasonable to believe that a pore radius of at least 90 Å would be able to account for the present findings. The results are inconsistent with the hypothesis of transcapillary exchange of hydrophilic substances through 30 Å equivalent pores (or 37 Å slit width) as suggested by Pappenheimer Renkin and Borrero (1951). If transcapillary exchange had taken place through 30 Å pores, a  $\text{CDC}(^{14}\text{C-inulin})$  of some 0.27 ml/100 g min would have been expected, but this was not the case. Similarly the Karnovsky (1967, 1968) interendothelial slit width of 40 Å can be excluded as morphological equivalent for the pore. As previously argued (Paaske 1977 a, b, c) transcapillary exchange of hydrophilic indicators through the interendothelial channel system of fenestrated vesicles (Simionescu, Simionescu and Palade 1975) could explain the findings of absence of restricted diffusion in tissues with continuous capillaries.

The data of the present series are in agreement with results obtained by an alternative method based on indicator diffusion. Crone (1963 b) reported absence of restricted diffusion in muscle as compared to sucrose using the indicator diffusion method on a dog hindlimb preparation. However, Trap-Jensen and Lassen (1971) used the same indicators and method on the exercising human forearm and found massive restricted diffusion which led to a slit width estimate of 40 Å.

Back diffusion of indicator can be defined as early re-entry of indicator from interstitium to blood while the indicator bolus is still positioned in exchange vessels. This phenomenon leads to underestimation of capillary permeability which is seen in expts. A and B (Tables I and II). Fig. 2 shows that back-diffusion for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin in skeletal muscle has a significant effect when plasma flow is below some 0.75 ml/100 g min.

As calculated from the kinetic analysis the extravascular distribution volume for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin in skeletal muscle was 13.04 ml/100 g. This value corresponds to the mean value of

some 13.8 ml/100 g for inulin in skeletal muscle reported by Crone and Garlick (1970). It is generally assumed that the extravascular distribution volume of inulin is smaller than those of sucrose and  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA, which have similar permeation and diffusion characteristics (Ogston and Phelps 1961 Page 1963 Law and Phelps 1966, Crone and Garlick 1970). Using the single injection, external registration technique with  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA as indicator on the autoperfused cat gastrocnemius muscle preparation, Sejrsen (1977 unpublished) found an extravascular distribution volume of 13.1 ml/100 g when kinetic analysis was performed on curves that had been followed for 120 min. In addition, the final slope of this series was  $-0.0285 \text{ min}^{-1}$  for  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA as compared to the  $-0.0255 \text{ min}^{-1}$  value for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin observed in the present study. For these reasons it must be questioned whether sucrose ( $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA) and  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin have different extravascular volumes. In nephrectomized rabbits, Kruhöffer (1946 a and b) found almost equal distribution volumes for sucrose and inulin. Also the disappearance of these indicators from blood took place with rate constants proportional to the respective free diffusion coefficients in water.

The multiexponential course of the extravascular transit curve obtained in the present study is indicative of a non-mixed interstitial compartment in skeletal muscle. However the monoexponentiality of the final slope of the curve indicates a well-mixed compartment within the interstitial space. The sarcoplasmic reticulum forms lace like sleeves around myofibrils and is in communication with the interstitium outside the cell by the T system of tubules (Porter and Palade 1957). The sarcoplasmic reticulum has about the same volume as the interstitium outside the cell. The longitudinal distance between two Z-bands (one sarcomere length) is about  $2 \mu\text{m}$  for which reason diffusional gradients in the sarcoplasmic reticulum will be eliminated within a few ms. Washout from this system would simulate washout from a well-mixed compartment. On this basis it would seem reasonable to assume that the final washout takes place from the sarcoplasmic reticulum. As a consequence of these considerations the distribution volume located in the sarcoplasmic reticulum was calculated in accordance with Eq. 10 for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin and  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA. As indicated in Table II  $V(\text{sr})$  was 9.94 ml/100 g for  $^{14}\text{C}$ -inulin which corresponds to about 76 per cent of  $V(\text{ev})$ . This figure is somewhat larger than the 6.2 ml/100 g  $V(\text{sr})$  value found for  $^{51}\text{Cr}$  EDTA. Consequently it is suggested that the extravascular volumes of distribution for inulin and sucrose are similar and that both indicators penetrate into the sarcoplasmic reticulum. This hypothesis must, however, be examined with other methods, e.g. autoradiography that permit morphological localization of the radioactive substances.

Supported by the Danish Medical Research Council.

### References

- ALVAREZ, O. A. and D. L. YUDELEVICH, Heart capillary permeability to lipid-insoluble molecules. *J. Physiol.* (Lond.) 1969 202: 45-56.
- BARONROTH-WAAGSTED, J. B., T. YIPINTROK and E. F. GRABOWSKI, Myocardial capillary permeability: hydrophilic solutes penetrate 100 Å intercellular clefts. *Bibl. anat. (Basel)* 1975 13: 24-27.
- CRONE, C., The permeability of capillaries in various organs as determined by use of the "indicator diffusion method". *Acta physiol. scand.* 1963 a. 58: 292-303.
- CRONE, C., Does restricted diffusion occur in muscle capillaries? *Proc. Soc. exp. Biol.* (N.Y.) 1963 b. 112: 453-455.

- JOSE, C. and D. GARLICK, The penetration of insulin, sucrose, mannitol and  $\alpha$ -star from the interstitial space in muscle into the vascular system. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1970, 270, 387-404.
- LUNNEY, M. J. The ultrastructural basis of capillary permeability studied with peroxidase as tracer. *J. Cell Biol.* 1967, 33, 213-236.
- LUNNEY, M. J., The ultrastructural basis of capillary exchange. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1968, 52, 64-93.
- LUTZ, S. S. The theory and applications of the exchange of inert gas at the lungs and tissues. *Pharmacol. Rev.* 1951, 3, 1-61.
- LUXFORD, P. Insulin as indicator for the extracellular space. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1946 a, 11, 16-36.
- LUXFORD, P. The significance of diffusion and convection for the distribution of solutes in the interstitial space. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1946 b, 11, 37-47.
- LYNN, E. M. and J. R. PAPPENHAGEN, Exchange of substances through the capillary wall. *Handbook of Physiology, Section 2 Circulation, Vol. 11, 961-1034* Amer. Soc., Washington, D.C., 1963.
- LIN, K. A. and P. SCHWARTZ, Monotransport extrapolation of tracer clearance curves in kinetic analysis. *Circul. Res.* 1971, 29, 76-87.
- LIN, K. A. and J. TRAU-NEMER, Theoretical considerations on measurement of capillary diffusion capacity in skeletal muscle by the local clearance method. *Scand. J. clin. Lab. Invest.* 1968, 21, 106-115.
- LIU, R. Y. and C. F. PHILLIPS, The size of sucrose, raffinose and ascorbic spaces in the gastrocnemius muscle of the rat. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1966, 186, 547-557.
- ODD, A. G. and C. F. PHILLIPS, The partition of solutes between buffer solutions and solutions containing hydrochloric acid. *Biochem. J.* 1961, 78, 827-833.
- PAULI, W. P. Capillary permeability in cutaneous tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, 93, 492-499.
- PAULI, W. P. Absence of restricted diffusion in cutaneous capillaries. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977, 100, 132-139.
- PAULI, W. P. Absence of restricted diffusion in adipose tissue capillaries. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 b, 100, 430-436.
- PAULI, W. P. Capillary permeability in skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 c, 1, preprint.
- PAULI, W. P. and S. L. NELSON, Capillary permeability in adipose tissue. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, 98, 116-121.
- PIKE, E. III, The extracellular space. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1963, 46, 201-211.
- PAPPENHAGEN, J. R., E. M. RYDER and L. M. BORRERO, Filtration, diffusion and molecular sieving through peripheral capillary membranes. A contribution to the pore theory of capillary permeability. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1951, 167, 13-46.
- PIKE, W. Modified filtration-permeability model of transcapillary transport—a solution of the Pappenhagen pore puzzle? *Microvascul. Res.* 1971, 3, 233-251.
- PIPER, K. R. and G. E. PALADE, Studies on the sarcoplasmic reticulum. III. Its form and distribution in skeletal muscle. *J. biophys. biochem. Cytol.* 1957, 3, 269-299 and Plates 85-94.
- REARD, D. E. and J. A. JOHNSON, Permeability of mammalian heart capillaries to sucrose and insulin. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1964, 206, 985-991.
- SCHWARTZ, S. G. and A. K. SOLOMON, Determination of the effective hydrodynamic radii of small molecules by viscosity. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1961, 44, 1189-1199.
- SEARS, P. Single injection, external registration method for measurement of capillary extraction. In *Capillary Permeability* (Alfred Benzon Symp. II) C. Crone and N. A. Lassen (Eds.), 254-260, Munksgaard, Copenhagen 1970.
- SERENO, N. M., SANCHEZ and G. E. PALADE, Permeability of muscle capillaries to small heteropolymers. Evidence for the existence of patent microendothelial channels. *J. Cell Biol.* 1975, 64, 546-607.
- TELL-LEWY, J. and N. A. LASSEN, Capillary permeability for smaller hydrophobic tracers in exercising skeletal muscle in normal man and in patients with long-term diabetes mellitus. In *Capillary Permeability* (Alfred Benzon Symp. II) C. Crone and N. A. Lassen (Eds.), 135-152, Munksgaard, Copenhagen 1970.
- TELL-LEWY, J. and N. A. LASSEN, Restricted diffusion in skeletal muscle capillaries at rest. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1971, 220, 571-576.
- YACUB, F. and J. A. JOHNSON, Permeability of rabbit heart capillaries to nonelectrolytes. *Amer. J. Physiol.* 1967, 213, 87-93.
- WITTEN, L. E. *Permeability characteristics of the blood-gas barrier* Thesis, Univ. of Minnesota, Minneapolis, cited from WITTEN, L. E., M. Bartlett and J. A. Johnson 1976.
- WITTEN, L. E., M. BARTLETT and J. A. JOHNSON, Estimation of the capillary permeability coefficients of insulin in various tissues of the rabbit. *Microvascul. Res.* 1976, 11, 67-78.
- ZOLLER, K. L. Equations for measuring blood flow by external monitoring of radioisotopes. *Circul. Res.* 1965, 16, 309-320.



## A Simple Radioenzymatic Procedure for the Determination of Choline and Acetylcholine in Brain Regions of Rats Sacrificed by Microwave Irradiation

By

S. Å. ECKERNÄS and S. M. AQUILONIUS

Received 25 February 1977

---

### Abstract

ECKERNÄS, S. Å. and S. M. AQUILONIUS. A simple radioenzymatic procedure for the determination of choline and acetylcholine in brain regions of rats sacrificed by microwave irradiation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 446-451.

A rapid and sensitive radioenzymatic method for analysis of choline (Ch) and acetylcholine (ACh) concentrations in rat brain regions is described. The ACh content is obtained as the difference in Ch concentration between a hydrolysed and an unhydrolysed tissue sample. The ACh content was  $16 \pm 1.0$  nmol/g in the cortex and  $76 \pm 2.4$  nmol/g in the striatum and the corresponding Ch values were  $23 \pm 2.3$  and  $33 \pm 1.2$ .

*Key words:* Choline, acetylcholine, determination, rat, microwave.

To date, the methods most frequently used for the determination of acetylcholine (ACh) and choline (Ch) are radioenzymatic (Feigenson and Sackels 1969, Goldberg and McCaman 1973, Shea and Aprison 1973) and gas chromatographic (Hammar *et al.* 1968, Hanin and Skinner 1975, Jenden *et al.* 1973, Szilagyi *et al.* 1972) procedures. The application of gas chromatography coupled with mass-spectrometry (Hammar *et al.* 1968, Hanin and Skinner 1975, Jenden *et al.* 1973) is probably the most specific method available at present but the extreme cost of the equipment cannot be met in most laboratories. The radioenzymatic procedures for ACh and Ch determination described in the literature (Feigenson and Sackels 1969, Goldberg and McCaman 1973, Shea and Aprison 1973) involve several steps prior to the final analysis—probably due to the very high Ch concentrations obtained in brain tissue from animals killed by other procedures than microwave irradiation. This is time consuming and should increase the total error of the assay.

We now describe a modification of the previously used radioenzymatic procedure for Ch and ACh determination based on enzymatic acetylation of free Ch with  $^{14}\text{C}$ -acetyl-CoA, using purified choline acetyltransferase (ChAT, EC 2.3.1.6) (Feigenson and Sackels 1969, Goldberg and McCaman 1973, Shea and Aprison 1973). After ion-pair extraction of the  $^{14}\text{C}$  ACh formed, using tetraphenylboron (Kalignost), directly in the scintillation vial

room 1975), radioactivity is measured by liquid scintillation counting. In one aliquot of the extract endogenous ACh is specifically hydrolysed by means of ACh-esterase and the ACh concentration of the sample is determined. The concentration of endogenous Ch is measured in an unhydrolysed aliquot and the ACh level is then obtained as the difference Ch concentration between the two aliquots. About 120 determinations can be performed per day.

### Material and methods

**Purification of choline acetyltransferase.** This procedure is based on the methods described by Mauden & Riebo (1972) and Stein and Aprison (1973). All processing is performed at temperatures below 4°C. g of bovine cerebral cortex were homogenized in 100 ml of solution containing 0.125 M NaCl, 1 mM EDTA, using a Potter-E. chaffin homogenizer. The volume was adjusted to 150 ml and the pH raised to 8.0 by adding 1 M potassium. 5 ml of 1-butanol was added and after 10 min of continuous mixing the homogenate is centrifuged for 20 min at 2 700 g. The pH of the supernatant is adjusted to 8.0 with 1 M HAc and the supernatant is immediately loaded on a 2.5 x 20 cm CM Sephadex® C 50 (Pharmacia, Sweden) equilibrated with 10 mM Na-phosphate buffer (pH 6.0) containing 1 mM NaTA. The column was eluted with about 750 ml of solution containing 0.125 M NaCl and 10 mM Na-phosphate buffer (pH 6.0) containing 1 mM EDTA, or until all red material had been eluted. A linear elution from 0.125 M to 1.0 M NaCl in the Na-phosphate-EDTA-buffer (pH 6.0) was applied. The effluent collected in 7 ml fractions and in fractions 13-35 the ChAT activity was determined as described earlier (Sjöström, Eklund and Sjöström 1973). The enzyme mostly appeared in fractions 20-28 and the five fractions with the highest activities are pooled. The pH is adjusted to 8.0 with 1 M NaOH and the enzyme preparation is dialysed into 300 µl aliquots which were stored at -90°C. The enzyme was stable for at least 10 months. The above-described ChAT purification, which can be performed in one day, yields an enzyme which is sufficient for about 4 000 determinations of Ch.

**Animals.** Male Sprague-Dawley albino rats weighing 120-140 g. are used. The rats are killed at the end of day (11 a.m. to 2 p.m.) by forcing acetone into the heart on the head for 17 (5 kW 2 450 MHz, Gernig-Magot, Inc. USA). The brain temperature measured 5 mm below the bregma about after incision is 35°C. These conditions are known to stop post-mortem changes of brain ACh (Ch. Bender and Biedler 1974; Gordon *et al.* 1974; Slavovska *et al.* 1973; Schöndt 1976; Mody *et al.* 1976; Neill 1977; Westlund *et al.* 1976).

The prefrontal cortex and striatum are immediately dissected out and the tissue samples are weighed and weighed (Ultracounter®) in 5 ml acidified 15-0.1 M formic acid in acetone (Tercu and Aprison 1966). In all cases at 4°C the homogenates are centrifuged at 2 000 g for 10 min. The pellet is resuspended in 2 ml of 10-0.1 M formic acid in acetone and left for 10 min. After centrifugation as above, the combined supernatants were extracted with 2-5 ml heptanone/chloroform (8/1 v/v) and the aqueous phase is freeze-dried overnight.

**Specific hydrolysis of ACh.** The freeze-dried samples were dissolved in 200 µl of 0.5 M Na-phosphate buffer (pH 8.0). 5 µl of ACh-esterase (EC 3.1.1.7, 300 units/ml, Sigma USA) was added to 73 µl aliquot, which was incubated for 15 min at 37°C. In order to inactivate the ACh-esterase the sealed samples are placed for 60 min in boiling water bath.

**Analysis.** 10 µl of sample, 20 µl of reaction mixture and 10 µl of the ChAT preparation are mixed in a test tube (Microfuge® LKB-Biolumen), to give the following final concentrations: 20 µM-(<sup>14</sup>C)-acetyl-CoA (30 µCi/mmol, NEN), 100 mM NaCl, 30 mM phosphate buffer (pH 8.0), 0.5 mM EDTA, 0.2 mM hydropotassium sulphate, 0-30 µM Ch (concentrating from samples). 25 µl of the mixture was withdrawn at 7°C for 60 min the reaction was stopped by adding 30 µl of 1 M HAc. 40 µl of the mixture was withdrawn and added to 5 ml of 10 µM Na-phosphate buffer (pH 7.4) as scintillation vial. The <sup>14</sup>C ACh formed is added into 12 ml of scintillation cocktail (10 ml toluene, 77 mg Permafluor III® Packard, 2 µl acetone and 10 mg triphenylfluorone (Kallgren®) as described by Fomon (1975). The vials were kept in darkness for 12 h and the radioactivity as then measured in liquid scintillation counter (Isocap 300, Beckman Instruments division). The Ch concentrations were calculated from standard curve (Fig. 1) obtained in parallel with the samples.

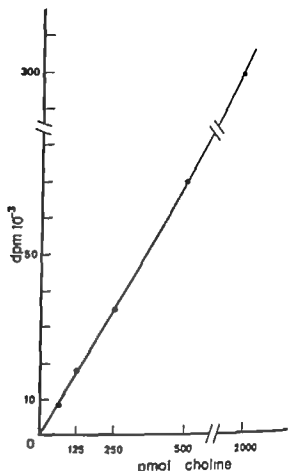


Fig. 1 A typical standard curve. Each point is the mean of two determinations. S.E.M. at each point is less than 2% of the mean,  $r=0.99$   $k=1.500 \pm 2\%$  ( $\pm$ S.D.)

*Calculation of ACh concentration* After compensation for the 10% dilution caused by addition of the 5  $\mu$ l of ACh-esterase to the hydrolysed aliquot, the ACh concentration was obtained as the difference in CPM concentration between the hydrolysed and unhydrolysed aliquots.

All data from the scintillation counter were obtained on punched paper tape and mathematical and statistical calculations were performed by a computer.

## Results

*Preparation of ChAT* The partly purified enzyme preparation is sufficiently pure for the assay giving a blank value of  $2.300 \pm 400$  cpm ( $n=10$ ). Samples from the brain regions normally contain 250–500 pmol (about 13 000–25 000 cpm). Depending on the enzyme batch, 92–98% of Ch in the sample was acetylated after 60 min of incubation at 37°C.

*Standard curve* In Fig. 1 a typical standard curve (0–500 pmol of Ch) is presented. The same figure shows the linearity up to 2 000 pmol of Ch. The detection limit at 95% confidence level (Hubaux and Vos 1970) of a typical standard curve was about 25 pmol.

*Extraction of  $^3$ C ACh.* The extraction procedure taking place directly in the scintillation vials, as designed by Fonnum (1975) was found to be a rapid and specific method for extrac-

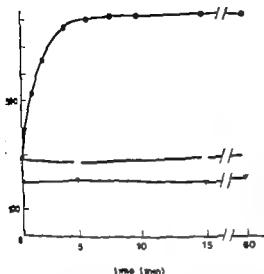


Fig. 2. Free Ch following incubation with AChE for different lengths of time at 37°C, pH 8.0. ●—● striatal homogenate; □—□ striatal homogenate with no AChE added; ▽—▽ solution containing 200 pmol Ch and 2 000 pmol phosphorylcholine incubated with AChE.

tion of ACh. Only 0.5% of acetyl ( $^{14}\text{C}$ )-CoA was extracted to the toluene phase ( $\sim 1\,000$  cpm), while the  $^{14}\text{C}$ -ACh formed was extracted with 98% efficiency. It was ascertained by high voltage paper electrophoresis that  $^{14}\text{C}$ -ACh was the only radioactive Ch metabolite formed (Apfelkraut *et al.* 1975).

**Control experiments.** Fig. 2 shows the increase of Ch following enzymatic hydrolysis of aliquots of a striatal homogenate for different periods of time. Hydrolysis seemed to be complete after only 5 min and no further increase in concentration was seen even after incubation for 20 min. An incubation time of 15 min was therefore used for the routine assays. No increase in Ch took place in an aliquot with no added AChE or in solution containing 200 pmol Ch and 20 mmol phosphorylcholine incubated with AChE.

When known amounts of Ch and ACh (2.5 nmol of each) were added to aliquots of a brain homogenate and Ch and ACh assays were performed as described above the overall recoveries of added Ch and ACh were about 95%.

**Ch and ACh in rat brain tissue.** Our values, shown in Table I are in close agreement with those recently reported for rat and mouse brain by other groups using sacrifice by microwave irradiation.

### Discussion

As compared with previously employed radioenzymatic procedures (Feldgenson and Seiden 1969; Goldberg and McCaman 1973; Shea and Aprison 1973), the method described here has two major advantages. Firstly, due to the low brain Ch levels obtained by the use of microwave irradiation for sacrifice of the animal, it is now possible to estimate the ACh content of the brain from the difference in Ch concentration between a hydrolysed and an

TABLE I Recently published values for Ch and ACh concentration in rats and mice sacrificed by microwave irradiation.

Analytical procedure	Authors	Cortex		Striatum	
		Ch	ACh nmol/g ±S.E.M	Ch	ACh
Radioenzymatic	Present paper	23±2.5 (n=18)	16±1.0 (n=18)	33±1.2 (n=23)	76 (n=23)
Gas chromatography	Harbrich et al. 1975	17	14	29	83
	Weintraub et al. 1976	—	18	—	84
	Racagni et al. 1976	—	—	39	51
	Modak et al. 1976 <sup>a</sup>	—	26	—	81
Gas chromatography mass-spectrometry	Schmidt 1976	28	28	30	64
	Butcher & Butcher 1974	—	—	27	98
Bioassay and radio- enzymatic	Norberg and Sundwall 1976 <sup>a</sup>	31	24	41	75

Mouse.

unhydrolysed tissue sample. This obviates the time-consuming separation of ACh and Ch prior to determination. Secondly the isolation of radioactive ACh formed before liquid scintillation counting is highly simplified by the extraction procedure described by Fooman (1975).

Gas chromatography-mass fragmentography cannot be expected to become available as a routine method for every group studying ACh metabolism. We claim that the present radioenzymatic method is a reasonable alternative combining a high capacity and specificity with a sensitivity allowing Ch and ACh determinations within small regions of the rat brain.

We are indebted to Miss Inger Falk and Miss Lisbeth Lehtipalo for technical assistance. Our thanks are due to Professor B. Holmstedt for kindly allowing us to use the microwave equipment at the Dept. of Toxicology at Karolinska Institutet, Stockholm. The investigation was supported financially by the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project No. B75-04X-4373-02).

### References

- AQUILONIUS, S.-M., S. Å. ECKERNÄS and A. SUNDWALL, Regional distribution of choline acetyltransferase in the human brain. Changes in Huntigton's chorea. *J. Neurol. Neurosurg. Psychiatr.* 1975 38 669-677.
- BUTCHER, M. G. and L. L. BUTCHER, Acetylcholine and choline levels in the rat corpus striatum after microwave irradiation. *Proc. West Pharmacol. Soc.* 1974 17 37-39.
- FEDGENSON, M. E. and J. K. SAELEN, An enzyme assay for acetylcholine. *Biochem. Pharmacol.* 1969 13 1479-1486.
- FOOMAN, F. A rapid radiochemical method for the determination of choline acetyltransferase. *J. Neurochem.* 1975 24 407-409.
- GOLDRENO, A. M. and R. E. MCCAMAN, The determination of picomole amounts of acetylcholine in mammalian brain. *J. Neurochem.* 1973 20 1-8.
- GUIDOTTI, A., D. L. CHENEY, M. TRABUCCHI, M. DOTEUTCHI, C. WANG and R. A. H. WINK, Focused microwave radiation. A technique to minimize post mortem changes of cyclic nucleotides, dopa and choline and to preserve brain morphology. *Neuropharmacology* 1974 13 1115-1122.
- HAMMAR, C., I. HAMN, B. HOLMSTEDT, R. J. KITZ, D. J. JENDEN and B. KARLÉN, Identification of acetylcholine in fresh rat brain by combined gas-chromatography-mass spectrometry. *Nature (Lond.)* 1962 220 915-917.

- 1222 EYRE, I. and R. F. SCHWARTZ, Analysis of microquantities of choline and its esters utilizing gas chromatography—chemical ionization mass spectrometry. *Anal. Biochem.* 1975, 66, 568-583.
- KAPRICK, D. R., F. L. WAGG, R. L. HERMAN and D. E. CLODY, Acetylcholine synthesis in rat brain: Dissimilar effects of clozapine and chlorpromazine. *Life Sci.* 1975, 17, 739-748.
- BIRCH, A. and G. YOE, Decision and detection limits for linear calibration curves. *Anal. Chem.* 1970, 42, 149-151.
- JONES, D. J. M., ROCH and R. A. BOOTH, Simultaneous measurement of endogenous and deuterium labeled ester variants of choline and acetylcholine in subpicomole quantities by gas chromatography/mass spectrometry. *Anal. Biochem.* 1973, 35, 438.
- KIVERTIK, B. and B. SOBER, Inhibition of choline acetyltransferase from bovine caudal nucleus by mild-dry reagents and reactivation of the inhibited enzyme. *Biochem. Pharmacol.* 1970, 19, 2509-2516.
- MORGAN, A. T., S. T. WEINTRAUB, T. H. MCCOY and W. B. STANNON, Use of 300-gauss microwave irradiation for enzyme inactivation. A study of effects of sodium pentobarbital on acetylcholine concentration: some brief reports. *J. Pharmacol. exp. Ther.* 1976, 197, 45-25.
- JENNINGS, A. and A. SCHOWALL, Biosynthesis of acetylcholine in different brain regions in rats follows age selective methods of sacrifice by microwave irradiation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, 98, 307-317.
- MARSHALL, A., Apparent regional turnover of acetylcholine in mouse brain: Methodological and functional aspects. *Acta physiol. scand. Suppl.* 443, 1977.
- LACROIX, G., D. L. CHENEY, M. TRABUCCO and E. COSTA, *In vivo* actions of diazepam and haloperidol on the turnover rate of acetylcholine in rat striatum. *J. Pharmacol. exp. Ther.* 1976, 196, 323-332.
- SCHWARTZ, D. E. Regional levels of choline and acetylcholine in rat brain: follow-up based on fast microwave analysis. Effect of (–)-amphetamine and (±)-pantothene on cholinergic transmission. *Neuropharmacology* 1976, 15, 71-84.
- BELL, P. A. and M. H. APTERSON, An enzymatic method for measuring picomole quantities of acetylcholine and choline in CNS tissue. *Anal. Biochem.* 1973, 56, 165-177.
- SCHWARTZ, W. B., S. T. WEINTRAUB and A. T. MORGAN, The use of microwave heating to inactivate cholinergic tissue in the rat brain prior to analysis for acetylcholine. *J. Neurochem.* 1973, 20, 361-371.
- SCHWARTZ, P. I. A., J. P. GREEN, O. MONROE BROWN and E. MARSHALL, The measurement of picogram amounts of acetylcholine in tissues by pyrolytic gas chromatography. *J. Neurochem.* 1972, 19, 2555-2566.
- YOE, G. and M. H. APTERSON, Brain acetylcholine studies. A new extraction procedure. *J. Neurochem.* 1966, 13, 1533-1544.
- WEINTRAUB, S. T., A. T. MORGAN and W. B. STANNON, Acetylcholine: postmortem increases in rat brain regions. *Brain Res.* 1976, 105, 179-183.

## Monoaminergic Fluorescence in Frog Skin

By

EVA SJÖBERG

Received 11 March 1977

---

### Abstract

---

SJÖBERG E *Monoaminergic fluorescence in frog skin* Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100 452-456

The Falck-Hillarp fluorescence technique was employed in an attempt to determine the distribution of sympathetic innervation in frog skin. No evidence was found of a direct monoaminergic nerve supply to the cells of the non-glandular epithelium in the epidermis. Instead, specific fluorescence was mainly confined to the vicinity of the skin glands. Fluorescent fibers were observed surrounding the mucous type of gland. The secretory content of this gland was not fluorescent. In the granular type of gland the main source of fluorescence was the secretory granules filling the lumen. These developed a fluorescence in the spectral range of 5-hydroxytryptamine. The brightness of the fluorescence indicated a very high content of this amine. Fluorimetric analysis showed that no catecholamines were present in the secretion. In glands devoid of secretory granules there were some indications of a monoaminergic innervation of the secretory epithelium, but this was hard to determine because of the abundant nonspecific fluorescence. Sparse dots of specific fluorescence were found close to the surrounding smooth muscle cells. — These findings rule out the possibility of direct sympathetic nervous control of the non-glandular epithelium in frog skin but indicate that this is instead confined to the skin glands.

In a paper by Lang, Sjöberg and Skoglund (1975) a review was given of earlier work dealing with changes in ionic transport and potentials of frog skin induced by nerve stimulation and application of neurohormones. These effects were found to be mediated by adrenergic mechanisms which might either activate mucous skin glands or influence the permeability of the non-glandular epithelium.

Lang *et al* (1975) studied the efflux of Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> ions from frog skin during stimulation of sympathetic fibers in the skin nerve and came to the conclusion that the outflow derived mainly from the mucous glands. The innervation of these glands has recently been the subject of a more extensive study using electron microscopic technique (Sjöberg and Flock 1976). Preliminary data from fluorescence microscopic studies and from cholinesterase stainings presented in the same study indicated that the mucous glands very likely received exclusively a sympathetic innervation. This was confirmed in a series of pharmacological experiments (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977) which also showed that the mucous glands are under  $\beta$ -adrenergic control only. Benson and Hadley (1969) reported that  $\alpha$ - but not  $\beta$ -adrenergic antagonists blocked the secretory response of the granular type of glands to sympathomimetic stimulation.

However a participation of the non-glandular epithelium in the ionic exchange over the skin during nerve stimulation cannot be ruled out until the innervation of the epidermis has been fully investigated. Whithear (1974) showed that the epidermis of frog skin has a dense innervation and she did not exclude the possibility that some of the nerve fibers supplying the epithelial cell layer might be sympathetic. In fact, Rajerison *et al.* had shown in 1972 that the permeability of isolated frog skin epithelium to Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> ions as well as to water can be increased by catecholamines acting through  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ -receptors.

In the study to be presented below the innervation of frog skin was investigated by means of fluorescence microscopy in an attempt 1) to determine whether or not the epithelial cell layer may receive sympathetic innervation and 2) to obtain further information on the sympathetic innervation of the mucous and granular glands.

### Material and Methods

10 of 100 specimens *Rana temporaria* and *Xenopus laevis* were sacrificed by decapitation. Skin samples (taken from the head leg, the abdomen and the dorsum) were put into a solution containing 4% 1-methyl-3-(3-dimethylaminopropyl) carbodiimide for 30 min. All samples were then processed according to the Falck tryptamine fluorescence method (Falck *et al.* 1962). They were frozen in propane cooled with nitrogen, dried for 48 h, condensed with formaldehyde gas for 1 h at 80°C and embedded in paraffin. Tissue of 10  $\mu$ m were mounted in Eukitt (Merck) and examined in Zeiss Universal Research microscope equipped with JIG 12 excitation filter and Zeiss 30,44 barrier filters. Kodak high-speed Ektachrome Duaset Spectra Q films are used for the microphotographs.

Fluorescence spectroscopic analysis (for description of the instrument see Rajerison *et al.* 1973) is based on the secretory contents in the granular glands, recording the emission spectra from mucous and (cf. Jensen *et al.* 1975). Granular secretion, selectively collected from the skin surface after nerve stimulation was also analyzed by means of fluorometric technique (cf. Eiler and Labeft 1961).

### Results

**Non-glandular epithelium.** Special care was taken to detect fluorescent nerve fibers terminating on the epithelial cells of the epidermis. On a few occasions fibers developing a weak fluorescence specific for monoamines were seen subepidermally against the green background fluorescence of the tissue, but these fibers invariably seemed to travel to other structures. No indication was found of a direct sympathetic nerve supply to the non-glandular epithelium. Whithear (1974) reports of an innervation, revealed in the electron microscope, of smooth muscle bundles extending through the dermis up to the epidermal epithelium. These vertically running bundles were easily identified also in fluorescence microscopy if monoaminergic fluorescence was never observed in the vicinity of them.

Blood vessels received a scant fluorescent innervation and in a few instances varicosities were observed close to melanophores. The main part of the specific fluorescence was however related to the vicinity of the skin glands.

**Mucous glands.** Thin nerve fibers, developing a yellow-green specific fluorescence, were observed surrounding the mucous type of gland (Fig. 1A). Clusters of fluorescent varicosities, about 1-2  $\mu$ m, could also be seen lining the gland's circumference, thus in positions



## Monoaminergic Fluorescence in Frog Skin

By

EVA SJÖBERG

Received 11 March 1977

## Abstract

SJÖBERG E. *Monoaminergic fluorescence in frog skin* Acta physiol scand 1977 100 452-456

The Falck-Hillarp fluorescence technique was employed in an attempt to determine the distribution of sympathetic innervation in frog skin. No evidence was found of a direct monoaminergic nerve supply to the cells of the non-glandular epithelium in the epidermis. Instead, specific fluorescence was mainly confined to the vicinity of the skin glands. Fluorescent fibers were observed surrounding the mucous type of gland. The secretory content of this gland was not fluorescent. In the granular type of gland the main source of fluorescence was the secretory granules filling the lumen. These developed a fluorescence in the spectral range of 5-hydroxytryptamine. The brightness of the fluorescence indicated a very high content of this amine. Fluorimetric analysis showed that no catecholamines were present in the secretion. In glands devoid of secretory granules there were some indications of a monoaminergic innervation of the secretory epithelium, but this was hard to determine because of the abundant nonspecific fluorescence. Sparse dots of specific fluorescence were found close to the surrounding smooth muscle cells. — These findings rule out the possibility of a direct sympathetic nervous control of the non-glandular epithelium in frog skin but indicate that this is instead confined to the skin glands.

In a paper by Lang, Sjöberg and Skoglund (1975) a review was given of earlier work dealing with changes in ionic transport and potentials of frog skin induced by nerve stimulation and application of neurohormones. These effects were found to be mediated by adrenergic mechanisms which might either activate mucous skin glands or influence the permeability of the non-glandular epithelium.

Lang *et al* (1975) studied the efflux of Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> ions from frog skin during stimulation of sympathetic fibers in the skin nerve and came to the conclusion that the outflow derived mainly from the mucous glands. The innervation of these glands has recently been the subject of a more extensive study using electron microscopic technique (Sjöberg and Flock 1976). Preliminary data from fluorescence microscopic studies and from cholinesterase stainings presented in the same study indicated that the mucous glands very likely received exclusively a sympathetic innervation. This was confirmed in a series of pharmacological experiments (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977) which also showed that the mucous glands are under  $\beta$ -adrenergic control only. Benson and Hadley (1969) reported that  $\alpha$  but not  $\beta$ -adrenergic antagonists blocked the secretory response of the granular type of glands to sympathomimetic stimulation.



Fig. 2. Glandular glands. A. Lumen filled with secretory granules exhibiting very bright yellow fluorescence. B. Gland devoid of secretory granules, with tiny yellow fluorescent dots spread over the region of the secretory epithelium. Marking in A 70  $\mu$ m, in B 30  $\mu$ m.

### Discussion

As shown in this investigation the cells of the non-glandular epithelium of frog skin lack monoaminergic innervation, and as a consequence a direct control of the permeability of these cells through sympathetic fibers in the skin nerve can be ruled out. If an adrenergic mechanism similar to that demonstrated by Rajerison *et al* (1972) on isolated frog skin preparation should also be operative in the intact epithelium *in situ*, it can thus not be attributable to a direct nervous control. On the other hand, it is quite possible that catecholamines circulating in the blood stream might exert an effect on the epithelium. Another possibility could be that an excess of transmitter substance released from the nerve terminals close to glands and vessels might indirectly act on adjacent epithelial cells by diffusion. A more speculative hypothesis is that ejected granular secretion products containing 5-HT might influence the non-glandular epithelial cells by penetrating back into the skin. This hypothesis has some support from Pickles's (1957) finding that topical application of 5-HT to frog skin induces depolarization and increases the ionic transport.

As regards the innervation of the skin glands there is good agreement between the findings described above and those reported in the electron microscopic study by Sjöberg and Flock (1976) as far as the mucous glands are concerned, whereas the fluorescence microscopic findings in the case of the granular glands are not quite clear. The electron microscopic investigation revealed a rich intrinsic innervation of this type of gland (cf. also Whitsett 1974). However in fluorescence microscopy the amount of non-specific fluorescence, possibly emanating from a protein-containing vesicle in the secretion, in most of the glands emptied of secretory granules made it almost impossible to identify any monoaminergic neuronal structures. However in a few instances this type of non-specific fluorescent network was not present and the fluorescence then visible within the region of the secretory epithelium was yellow in the same shade as that developed by 5-hydroxytryptamine. Whether this was due to the presence of serotonin-containing neuronal structures or the formation of tiny droplets, predecessors to the fully formed secretory granules, within the epithelial cells could not be determined. Since adrenaline is known to be the transmitter in the frog's sympathetic



Fig. 1 Mucous glands. *A* Two glands surrounded by fluorescent fibers. *B* Fluorescent varicosities lining outer contour of the gland. Markings 50  $\mu$ m.

corresponding to those of the nerve terminals previously observed in electron microscopy (Fig. 1 *B*). The secretion products of the mucous glands did not exhibit any specific fluorescence.

**Granular glands** The main source of fluorescence in the granular glands was found to be the secretory granules (Fig. 2 *A*). These had a diameter of up to 10  $\mu$ m and a very bright, mostly yellow fluorescence. Using microspectrofluorimetric technique this fluorescence was found to have an emission spectrum with a peak at 530–535 nm which is typical of 5-hydroxytryptamine (*cf* Welsh and Zipf 1966). The granular secretion was also analyzed by means of fluorimetric technique (von Euler and Lishajko 1961) in order to find out whether it might contain catecholamines in addition to 5-HT. However this proved not to be the case.

Occasionally the fluorescent granules exhibited shades of orange. This was probably due to a side reaction of the amines in the process of formaldehyde incubation giving rise to a shift in the maximal emission, a phenomenon known to occur when catecholamines are present in high concentrations in a tissue (Jonsson 1971). Some of the granular glands observed were devoid of the secretory granules described above. In a few of these glands tiny dots, developing a yellow fluorescence of the same shade as that induced by 5-hydroxytryptamine, were seen all over the region of the secretory epithelium (Fig. 2 *B*), whereas in other instances a network of non-specific fluorescence filled the interior of the gland. After incubation with  $\alpha$ -methyl-noradrenaline there was an increased fluorescence in certain spots but since the non-specific fluorescence was very abundant it was hard to judge whether this finding was significant or not.

In the comparatively thick smooth muscle layer which surrounds the epithelium bright yellow-green dots were occasionally seen but never any fluorescent fibers.

Sections were made of skins from the two species *Rana temporaria*, a frog considered fairly harmless, and *Xenopus laevis* which is known to have a particularly noxious skin secretion. The latter species generally had larger glands of both types and also a greater number of granular glands. The brightness and appearance of the secretory granules were however the same in both species.

## In Vitro Studies of Frog Mucous Glands

By

C. R. SKOGLUND and E. SJÖBERG

Received 21 February 1977

### Abstract

SKOGLUND, C. R. and E. SJÖBERG. *In vitro* studies of frog mucous glands. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100: 457-470.

A ionic outflow mainly consisting of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  from the mucous glands on an excised nerve-skin preparation of frog has been determined by recording the conductance changes occurring in a fluid layer across small sites of the skin surface. In the main series of experiments the glands were activated by stimulation of sympathetic nerve fibres in the skin nerve. The relationship between the ionic outflow and the number of nerve volleys was studied over wide ranges. The outflow per impulse was found to be fairly constant during the first series of impulses but diminished gradually with increasing number of stimuli. In certain preparations values—varying in different preparations—after which the outflow ceased completely. During the initial phase of stimulation the outflow is most likely caused by an ejection of preformed secretory granules. The contraction of the glandular myoepithelium. The continued outflow in the later stages of stimulation must be due to production of new secretion. Since the glandular epithelium is innervated by nerve terminals a nervous control of the ionic secretion can only be explained by an indirect action mediated either by transmitter diffusion from the myoepithelial nerve endings or by a close ionic coupling between the contractile and the secretory gland cells. Adrenaline and noradrenaline induce an outflow such like those evoked by nerve stimulation are inhibited by the  $\beta$ -adrenoceptor blocker alprenolol,  $\alpha$ -adrenoceptor blockers being without effect. A serendipitous finding of tissue changes in frog skin during nerve stimulation is also described.

In an earlier paper (Lang, Sjöberg and Skoglund 1975) a review was given of previous work by other authors dealing with the effects on frog skin permeability produced by skin nerve stimulation and by application of neurohormones. It appeared that there were two possible ways by which these effects might be produced, viz. either by an action on the non-glandular epithelium or by an action on the mucous glands. To establish whether the first or the second alternative holds true it was found to be necessary to approach the problem with physiological as well as morphological methods. For the physiological analysis a method was developed which allowed determination of the ionic outflow from the skin by measuring the concomitant conductance changes occurring in a fluid layer covering the skin. Application of this method in a previous series of experiments led to the conclusion that the main outflow of ions during sympathetic nerve stimulation was due to an activation of the mucous glands (Lang *et al.* 1975). A stimulation of nonglandular epithelium could however not

nervous system (Östlund 1954) It might have been anticipated that this substance would be present in the granular secretion in addition to 5-HT as the secretory process implies a breakdown of the richly innervated epithelial cells. The finding that adrenaline is not present might however be accounted for if instead another substance, e.g. 5-HT should actually be the transmitter in these fibers. It has not been within the scope of this investigation to determine the identity of the transmitter involved, but in this context it is noteworthy that Martin and Barlow (1972) could demonstrate an uptake of H 5-HT by the nerve fibers supplying the secretory tubules of the salivary gland of *Octopus*.

This work was supported by a grant from the funds of Karolinska Institutet.

I wish to express my gratitude to Professor Kjell Fuxe and Assistant Professor Gösta Jonsson, Department of Histology Karolinska Institutet, for valuable advice and technical assistance.

## References

- BENSON, B. J. and M. E. HADLEY. *In vitro* characterization of adrenergic receptors controlling skin gland secretion in two anurans, *Rana pipiens* and *Xenopus laevis*. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 1969. 30: 857-864.
- ENMARSSON, P., H. HALLMAN and G. JONSSON. Quantitative microfluorimetry of formaldehyde induced fluorescence of dopamine in the caudate nucleus. *Neurobiol. Biol.* 1975. 53: 15-24.
- EULER, U. S. VON and F. LERHAJÓ. Improved technique for the fluorimetric estimation of catecholamines. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1961. 51: 348-356.
- FALCK, B., N. Å. HELLARP, G. THOMAS and A. TORP. Fluorescence of catecholamines and related compounds condensed with formaldehyde. *J. Histochem. Cytochem.* 1962. 10: 348-354.
- JONSSON, G. Quantitation of fluorescence of biogenic monoamines. *Progr. Histochem. Cytochem.* 1971. 2: 299-334.
- JONSSON, G., P. ENMARSSON, A. FUXE and H. HALLMAN. Microspectrofluorimetric analysis of the formaldehyde induced fluorescence in midbrain raphe neurons. *Mol. Biol.* 1975. 53: 25-39.
- LANG, L., E. SJÖBERG and C. R. SKOGLUND. Conductance recording of ionic outflow from frog skin glands during nerve stimulation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975. 93: III 76.
- MARTIN, R. and J. BARLOW. Localization of monoamines in nerves of the posterior salivary gland and salivary centre in the brain of *Octopus*. *Z. Zellforsch.* 1972. 125: 16-30.
- ÖSTLUND, E. The distribution of catecholamines in lower animals and their effect on the heart. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1954. 31: Suppl. 112.
- PICKLES, V. R. The effects of 5-hydroxytryptamine on the movement of sodium and potassium through the isolated amphibian skin. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1957. 138: 495-505.
- RAJERSON, R. M., M. MONTEOUT, S. J. RO and F. MOREL. The isolated frog skin epithelium: presence of  $\alpha$ - and  $\beta$ -adrenergic receptors regulating active sodium transport and water permeability. *Pflügers Arch.* 1972. 332: 313-331.
- SJÖBERG, E. and Å. FLOCK. Innervation of skin glands in the frog. *Cell Tiss. Res.* 1976. 172: 81-91.
- SKOGLUND, C. R. and E. SJÖBERG. *In vivo* studies of individual mucous glands in the frog. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977. 100: 471-484.
- WELSH, J. H. and J. B. ZIER. 5-hydroxytryptamine in frog skin. *J. Cell Physiol.* 1966. 68: 25-34.
- WHEAT, M. The nerves in frog skin. *J. Zool. (Lond.)* 1974. 172: 503-529.

# In Vitro Studies of Frog Mucous Glands

By

C. R. Sjöström and E. Sjöberg

Received 31 February 1977

## Abstract

LRÖ, C. R. and E. Sjöberg. *In vitro studies of frog mucous glands*. Acta physiol. scand. 1977 100: 457-470.

The outflow, mainly consisting of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  from the mucous glands in an everted nerve-skin preparation of frog has been determined by recording the conductance changes occurring in the fluid layer at the small end of the skin surface. In the main series of experiments the glands are activated by stimulation of sympathetic nerve fibers in the skin nerve. The relationship between the ionic outflow and the number of nerve volleys is studied over a wide range. The outflow per impulse is found to be constant during the first tens of impulses but diminished gradually with increasing number of stimuli. A maximum value—varying in different preparations—after which the outflow ceased completely. During the initial phase of stimulation the outflow is most likely caused by an ejection of preformed secretory granules. The contracted outflow in the later stages is due to the contractions of the glandular myoepithelium. Since the glandular epithelium is contractile, the control of the ionic secretion can only be explained by an indirect action of nerve terminals—either by transmitter diffusion from the myoepithelial nerve endings or by close coupling between the contractile and the secretory gland cells. Adrenaline and noradrenaline induce effects which like those evoked by nerve stimulation are inhibited by the  $\beta$ -adrenoreceptor blocker alprenolol, adrenoreceptor blockers being without effect. A serotonergic mediation of some changes in the outflow during nerve stimulation is also described.

In our earlier paper (Lang, Sjöberg and Skoglund 1975) a review was given of previous work by other authors dealing with the effects on frog skin permeability produced by skin stimulation and by application of neurohormones. It appeared that there were two main ways by which these effects might be produced, *viz.* either by an action on the non-glandular epithelium or by an action on the mucous glands. To establish whether the first or second alternative holds true it was found to be necessary to approach the problem from a physiological as well as morphological methods. For the physiological analysis a method was developed which allowed determination of the ionic outflow from the skin by measuring conductance changes occurring in the fluid layer covering the skin. Application of this method in a previous series of experiments led to the conclusion that the main part of the loss during sympathetic nerve stimulation was due to an activation of the mucous glands (Lang *et al.* 1975). A participation of nonglandular epithelium could however not

be excluded until it had been ascertained whether or not the nonglandular epithelium is sympathetically innervated.

Morphological studies of the frog skin were therefore performed by light and electron microscopic techniques (Sjöberg and Flock 1976) as well as by fluorescence microscopy according to Falck-Hillarp (Sjöberg 1977). The latter investigation established that the nonglandular epithelial cells were devoid of any fluorescent nerve endings. Fluorescent vacuolities were however found in clusters along the circumference of the mucous gland. Electron microscopy revealed that these nerve terminals were situated close to the myoepithelial layer. It was also found that the glandular secretory epithelium lacked innervation. These new data on the innervation of the mucous glands have to be taken into consideration in the physiological analyses of their secretory mechanisms. The secretion induced by nerve stimulation has since long been known to involve ejection of preformed mucus due to the contraction of the myoepithelium (Engelmann 1872) whereas it is still an open question whether there is also a nervous control of the glandular epithelial cells.

In the present paper we have tried to illuminate this question by analyses of the ion outflow from the mucous glands under varying stimulus conditions. Special attention has been paid to the relationship between the ionic efflux and the number of sympathetic nerve volleys delivered at a given frequency. Effects of application of neurohormones and blocking agents will also be reported. Finally attempts to record the volume of the secretion induced by nerve stimulation will be described.

## Methods

**Material.** Frogs of the species *Rana temporaria* and *Rana esculenta* were used in most of the experiments but in a few of them also *Xenopus laevis*. A piece of calf skin was dissected out with the attached cutaneous branch of the sural nerve together with the sciatic nerve trunk.

**Stimulating and recording arrangements.** A Grass S4 stimulator was connected via an isolation unit to a pair of stimulus electrodes (5 mm apart) applied to the sciatic nerve trunk which was lifted out of the Ringer solution during stimulation. The stimuli were recorded on one channel of a Grass polygraph, other channels being used for monitoring of conductance and fluid level. The stimulus markings in the original recordings were converted into drawn indications in the figures.

**Conductance measurements.** The skin was mounted in a two-compartment perspex chamber (cf. Fig. 1 in Lang *et al.* 1975) with the corneal side downwards in contact with Ringer solution in the lower compartment. The outer surface of the skin forms the bottom of the upper test compartment which has a volume of 0.5 ml and is filled with distilled water from the beginning of the experiment. A conductance probe is placed close to the skin surface. It consists of two thin platinum electrodes between which a high-frequency field (1085 MHz) is applied from a high-frequency reflectometer (Haaapuzen 1962). The conductance changes are reflected as variations in absorption of the high-frequency field and this is recorded by the reflectometer as changes in its grid current value ( $I_g$ ) which can be read on an ammeter and also continuously recorded on one channel of the Grass polygraph.

Chemical analysis of the fluid in the test chamber has shown that the main ionic outflow consists of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  in equal amounts, the outflow of other ions being negligible. Hence the recorded increase in conductance can with a certain approximation be converted into an increase in  $\text{NaCl}$  concentration, expressed in  $\mu\text{M}$ . The  $\mu\text{M}$  values were read off from a diagram showing the relation between the  $I_g$  value and the  $\text{NaCl}$  concentration, obtained by calibration of the probe-reflectometer against solutions of known  $\text{NaCl}$  content. Knowing the fluid volume in the test chamber the outflow of  $\text{NaCl}$  in  $\mu\text{g}$  can then be calculated. Both expressions will be used in the following.

For further details of the technique we refer to the paper by Lang *et al.* (1975), in which the errors involved in the measurements are also discussed. An additional comment to the previous description is however



Fig. 1. Typical differences in conductance recordings obtained without stirring (A) and after stirring (B) of fluid in the test chamber. See text. Arrows: stimulus indications (10 Hz during 10 s). The increase in NaCl concentration, 40  $\mu$ M in both cases. The original stimulus markings in this and following two showing conductance records converted into drawn lines.

fluid. As illustrated in Fig. 4 and 5 in the paper referred to and as illustrated here in Fig. 1 A the conductance recording may show a peak reflecting the initial high ionic concentration as the probe placed close to the skin surface at the bottom of the chamber before diffusion into the rest of the fluid has taken place (volume 0.3–0.5 ml). A faster equilibration can be attained (cf. Fig. 1 B) by stirring the fluid by all  $\mu$ l of air which sets the fluid in rotation. Thus, as utilized in some of the experiments, in others the time interval could be shortened by reducing the fluid to a small layer barely covering the probe.

The leg skin contains about 50 mucous glands per square mm. The skin area exposed in the test chamber of 61  $\text{cm}^2$  can thus be estimated to contain around 3 000 glands. It can, however, not be excluded that the swarming of the skin in the petri dish chamber might have damaged some of the nerve branches supplying the exposed skin area, and the actual number of glands with intact innervation might therefore be less. In the skin of the hind leg there are also a number of granular glands. These are activated immediately during nerve stimulation, but their secretory content is more or less completely emptied after several seconds of stimulation and will not be restored within the time course of our experiments. The granular area was removed by repeated changes of the test chamber fluid before the actual experiments started. Pharmacological experiments. The following drugs were administered to the fluid in the test compartment: atropine, succinylcholine, acetylcholine, noproterenol, propranolol, phenolamine and Substance P (merck). Most of these agents were ionomized and did not interfere with the ionic measurements. Some neutral substances were also applied taking care to use concentrations low enough to ensure that the conductance of the test solution did not increase to such an extent that the accuracy of the method was affected.

Measuring of the fluid level in the test chamber. A method devised by Haapala was used to record small changes in the fluid level of the test chamber due to an outflow of every secretion concomitant with the same effect. The transducer consisted of a piece of tungsten wire with tip of almost uniform diameter of about 25  $\mu$ m (obtained by etching in  $\text{KNO}_3$  using V at 30 Hz). This uncoated tip was moved vertically into the fluid of the test compartment and connected to Tektronix type 130 L-C oscilloscope. To measure the capacitance between probe tip and fluid. The changes in fluid level are found to be proportional to the changes in capacitance and were recorded on one channel of the polygraph. The fluid allowed of measuring level changes down to 1  $\mu$ m.

## Results

### Conductance measurements of the ionic outflow in stimulation

Usually the outflow in response to a single nerve stimulus is too small to be recordable, and in preparations in good state this may sometimes be possible, as illustrated in Fig. 2 A showing a conductance change representing 20  $\mu$ M increase in NaCl concentration of the test chamber fluid. This response, although small, represents in fact the maximal outflow in this preparation following single nerve volley: since supramaximal stimulus strength (0 V) was used, all sympathetic fibers were stimulated and a maximal number of glands activated. If, instead, a stimulus strength in the threshold region (4–5 V) had been used some nerve fibers might have failed to respond resulting in reduced outflow.

Records B–D show the successive increase in outflow when stimulus trains consisting of



be excluded until it had been ascertained whether or not the nonglandular epithelium sympathetically innervated.

Morphological studies of the frog skin were therefore performed by light and electron microscopic techniques (Sjöberg and Flock 1976) as well as by fluorescence microscopy according to Falck-Hillarp (Sjöberg 1977). The latter investigation established that the nonglandular epithelial cells were devoid of any fluorescent nerve endings. Fluorescent varicosities were however found in clusters along the circumference of the mucous gland. Electron microscopy revealed that these nerve terminals were situated close to the myoepithelial layer. It was also found that the glandular secretory epithelium lacked innervation. The new data on the innervation of the mucous glands have to be taken into consideration in all physiological analyses of their secretory mechanisms. The secretion induced by nerve stimulation has since long been known to involve ejection of preformed mucus due to the contraction of the myoepithelium (Engelmann 1872), whereas it is still an open question whether there is also a nervous control of the glandular epithelial cells.

In the present paper we have tried to illuminate this question by analyses of the ion outflow from the mucous glands under varying stimulus conditions. Special attention has been paid to the relationship between the ionic efflux and the number of sympathetic nerve volleys delivered at a given frequency. Effects of application of neurohormones and blocker agents will also be reported. Finally attempts to record the volume of the secretion induced by nerve stimulation will be described.

## Methods

**Material.** Frogs of the species *Rana temporaria* and *Rana esculenta* were used in most of the experiments but in a few of them also *Xenopus laevis*. A piece of calf skin was dissected out with the attached cutaneous branch of the sural nerve together with the sciatic nerve trunk.

**Stimulating and recording arrangements.** A Grass S4 stimulator was connected via an isolation unit to a pair of stimulus electrodes (5 mm apart) applied to the sciatic nerve trunk which was lifted out of the Ringer solution during stimulation. The stimuli were recorded on one channel of a Grass polygraph, other channels being used for monitoring of co-ordinate and fluid level. The stimulus markings in the original records were converted into drawn indications in the figures.

**Conductance measurements.** The skin was mounted in a two-compartment perspex chamber (cf. Fig. 1) (Lang *et al.* 1975) with the cutaneous side downwards in contact with Ringer solution in the lower compartment. The outer surface of the skin forms the bottom of the upper test compartment which has a volume of 0.5 ml and is filled with distilled water from the beginning of the experiment. A conductance probe placed close to the skin surface. It consists of two thin platinum electrodes between which a high-frequency field (1.085 MHz) is applied from a high-frequency reflectometer (Haapanen 1962). The conductance changes are reflected as variations in absorption of the high-frequency field and this is recorded by the reflectometer as changes in its grid current value ( $I_g$ ) which can be read on an ammeter and also continuously recorded on one channel of the Grass polygraph.

Chemical analysis of the fluid in the test chamber has shown that the main ionic outflow consists of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  in equal amounts, the outflow of other ions being negligible. Hence the recorded increase in conductance can with a certain approximation be converted into an increase in  $\text{NaCl}$  concentration, expressed in  $\mu\text{M}$ . The  $\mu\text{M}$  values were read off from a diagram showing the relation between the  $I_g$  value and the  $\text{NaCl}$  concentration, obtained by calibration of the probe-reflectometer against solutions of known  $\text{NaCl}$  content. Knowing the fluid volume in the test chamber the outflow of  $\text{NaCl}$  in  $\mu\text{g}$  can then be calculated. Both expressions will be used in the following.

For further details of the technique we refer to the paper by Lang *et al.* (1975), in which the errors involved in the measurements are also discussed. An additional comment to the previous description is however

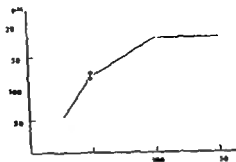


Fig. 4. Relation between increases in NaCl concentration ( $\mu$ M) (ordinate) and number of nerve stimuli (abscissa). Stimulus frequency: filled circles 10 Hz, open circles 5 Hz.

The data obtained by stimulation at 10 Hz show that in this preparation there was an increase in outflow with increasing number of impulses up to 100. However the relation is not linear: the increase in outflow between 25 and 50 stimuli is  $3 \mu$ M per impulse against only  $1 \mu$ M between 50 and 100 stimuli. Whether the relatively smaller outflow during longer stimulation periods is due to a complete cessation of secretion in some of the glands or to a reduced outflow in the individual glands—or a combination of both—is not possible to deduce from the present type of experiments. It is apparent from the diagram that an increase of the stimulation period to 15 s did not result in any further increase in outflow which implies that after about 10 s of stimulation the outflow from all glands had completely ceased.

The number of stimuli after which such a complete fatigue sets in varies in different preparations. Thus, in another preparation there was a continued outflow up to about 250 stimuli, as illustrated by the conductance records in Fig. 5 and the plottings of the results from this experiment in Fig. 6. The trend of the curve is the same as in the previous experiment, the outflow per impulse being largest during the shortest stimulation period, from 2.5 to 5 s, then being successively diminished. Prolongation of the stimulation periods from 5 to 100 s, corresponding to a range from 250 to 1 000 stimuli, did not result in any further significant effect.

Occasionally however the outflow was observed to continue up to 120 s on stimulation at 10 Hz, as illustrated in Fig. 7 (filled circles). Again the largest outflow per impulse can be seen to occur during the shortest stimulation periods, 10–20 s. The exact stage at which the plate fatigue set in in this preparation was not determined.

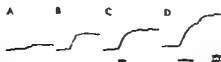


Fig. 5. Conductance records showing increases in osmotic concentration expressed in  $\mu$ M NaCl, obtained by stimulation periods of varying durations (frequency 10 Hz). A, 2.5 s,  $25 \mu$ M =  $7.5 \text{ mmol} = 0.4 \text{ } \mu\text{M}$  NaCl; B, 5.0 s,  $85 \mu$ M =  $28.6 \text{ mmol} = 1.49 \mu\text{M}$  NaCl; C, 10.0 s,  $120 \mu$ M =  $36.2 \text{ mmol} = 2.10 \mu\text{M}$  NaCl; D, 15.0 s,  $145 \mu$ M =  $49.5 \text{ mmol} = 2.89 \mu\text{M}$  NaCl.

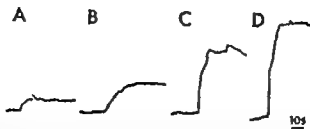


Fig. 2. Conductance records showing increases in ionic concentration in  $\mu\text{M}$  NaCl, obtained in response to increasing numbers of stimuli applied at 3 Hz in each stimulus train. The records are obtained with somewhat different sensitivity ranges of the conductance meter and the proportions are therefore not directly comparable. This applies also to Fig. 5 and 9. A, 1 stimulus, 70  $\mu\text{M}$ ; B, 3 stimuli, 55  $\mu\text{M}$ ; C, 5 stimuli, 70  $\mu\text{M}$ ; D, 10 stimuli, 115  $\mu\text{M}$ .

3, 5 and 10 stimuli were applied. It is obvious that a summation occurs on repeated stimulation. The responses to the different numbers of stimuli applied in this experiment are plotted in the diagram in Fig. 3 from which it appears that the response is linearly proportional to the number of stimuli within the range from 1 to 10 impulses.

In order to investigate if this relationship holds also over a wider range, a series of systematic investigations was performed. The rate at which the stimuli were delivered in the experiment in Fig. 2 was 3 Hz, but for several reasons it proved to be preferable to choose a somewhat higher stimulus rate when a greater number of impulses were applied. On the basis of an explorative series of experiments in which stimulus frequencies of up to 30 Hz were used 10 Hz was chosen as being most suitable. In most preparations a prompt response was invariably obtained at this frequency which at the same time may not be too high from a physiological point of view. The diagram in Fig. 4 summarizes the results from an experiment in which the number of impulses was varied over a range from 25 to 150. The filled circles represent values obtained by stimulation at 10 Hz. For comparison, some stimulations were also performed at 5 Hz (open circles). The somewhat smaller effect following the same number of impulses when delivered at the lower frequency was a typical finding indicating that the summation was less effective at the longer stimulus intervals.

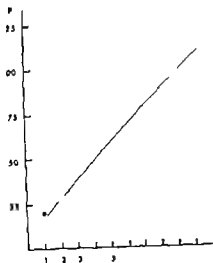


Fig. 3. Plotting of data obtained in experiment in Fig. 2 (using 1–10 stimuli), showing relationship between increases in NaCl concentration in  $\mu\text{M}$  (ordinate) and number of nerve stimuli (abscissa). Some values represent means of two observations.



Fig. 1 Conductance record showing recovery from fatigue after short periods of rest. A Stimulation at 10 Hz during 70 s, resulting in outflow of 0.75  $\mu$ g NaCl, cessation of outflow after about 45 s. B and C: Renewed stimulations after 30 and 40 s of rest, resulting in outflow of 0.11 and 0.20  $\mu$ g NaCl respectively.

from the conductance record the outflow had ceased completely after about 45 s of stimulation. However as seen by the steps in the plateau level on renewed stimulation after 30 and 40 s of rest respectively a recovery has occurred within the first tens of seconds after the end of stimulation.

A remarkable feature of the nerve-skin preparation is its ability to function for long time periods after it has been dissected out and mounted in the chamber in which its only oxygen supply is that obtained by diffusion from the air into the Ringer solution. We have had experiments going on for some 6–8 h in which only minor variations in efflux were seen if sufficient rest periods were allowed. On the other hand, it is obvious that fatigue phenomena may set in after a smaller number of impulses at the end than at the beginning of such long time experiments. Preparations kept overnight in the refrigerator at 4°C may respond to stimulation even the following day but it is obvious from the gradually diminished responses in a continued experimentation that a certain deterioration has taken place.

#### Pharmacological experiments

In an initial series of experiments drugs (cf. Methods) were administered to the Ringer solution bathing the corneal side of the skin. However due to the slow diffusion of the substances across the connective tissue the conductance changes in the solution set in very slowly or were of low amplitude, and hence they were difficult to distinguish from the spontaneous changes which may occur during nonstimulation periods (cf. Table I in Lang *et al.* 1973). If higher concentrations of the drugs were used, the diffusion time was reduced but on the other hand the risk of anesthetic effects on the skin nerve submerged in the solution increased. In the main series of experiments the drugs were instead added to the fluid covering the epithelial surface of the skin. The diffusion was then much faster resulting in prompt effects as illustrated by the curves in Fig. 9 in which A shows a recording of the ionic outflow from the skin following the application of adrenaline in a concentration of 5  $\mu$ g/ml to the test compartment. After a latency of about 10 s a relatively rapid increase in conductance occurs which ends in a plateau in a similar way as during nerve stimulation. The ionic content of this outflow was comparable to that obtained after 250 stimuli in the experiment illustrated in Fig. 5. Higher concentrations of adrenaline resulted in larger outflows which might be maintained for long periods of time. Sometimes the outflow could continue for an hour or more without being reduced, possibly due to cellular damage causing an irreversible increase in permeability.

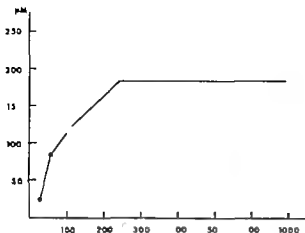


Fig. 6. Plotting of results from experiment illustrated in Fig. 5 showing relationship between increases in NaCl concentration in  $\mu\text{M}$  (ordinate) and number of nerve stimuli (abscissa). Stimulus frequency 10 Hz. The horizontal part of the curves is drawn at the mean (175  $\mu\text{M}$ ) of the values obtained between 250–1 000 stimuli.

The open circles represent data from an experiment on a rat salivary gland (Thulin 1976) which will be commented on in the Discussion.

The results have so far been expressed as increase in NaCl concentration in  $\mu\text{M}$  which is adequate in comparisons of relative changes in outflow in one and the same experiment. However when comparing the results from different experiments, in which the fluid volume in the test chamber may have varied, it is necessary to calculate the absolute values of the outflow in  $\mu\text{g}$  NaCl. Such calculations were performed on data from experiments on 20 frogs, in which the outflows during stimulation periods from 10–60 s had been determined. The average outflow per cm<sup>2</sup> skin area during 10 s of stimulation at 10 Hz (*i.e.* 100 stimuli) was found to be 1.25  $\mu\text{g}$  NaCl, the individual values varying from 0.25 to 3.75  $\mu\text{g}$ .

In all experiments in which quantitative determinations were made a resting period of 5 min was allowed between the stimulations. Even with stimulation periods of 60 s this resting period is usually sufficient to maintain the efflux at a constant level on renewed stimulations. However there is no doubt that after very long pauses, of half an hour to an hour further recovery occurs, since after such long periods of rest the responses to the first stimulus are invariably significantly larger than after the 5-min pauses. This agrees also with the observation that the first response at the beginning of an experiment, immediately after the preparation has been mounted in the chamber is always strikingly large. The recovery is a process that seems to start very soon after cessation of stimulation. Fig. 8 is from an experiment in which the nerve stimulation was maintained during 70 s at 10 Hz. To judge

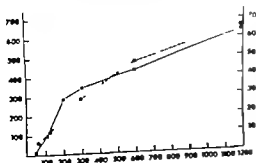


Fig. 7. Filled circles. Data from frog mucous gland showing the relation between increases in NaCl concentration in  $\mu\text{M}$  (left ordinate) and number of nerve stimuli (abscissa). Stimulus frequency 10 Hz. Open circles. Thulin's (1976) data from rat parotid gland showing the relation between volume of secretion in  $\mu\text{l}$  (right ordinate) and number of nerve stimuli (abscissa). Cf. Discussion.

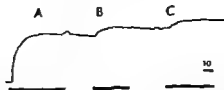


Fig. 8. Conductance record showing recovery from fatigue after short periods of rest. A. Stimulation at 1 Hz during 70 s, resulting in outflow of  $0.75 \mu\text{g NaCl}$ , cessation of outflow after about 45 s. B and C. Several stimulations after 30 and 40 s of rest, resulting in outflow of 0.15 and  $0.20 \mu\text{g NaCl}$  respectively.

from the conductance record the outflow had ceased completely after about 45 s of stimulation. However as seen by the steps in the plateau level on renewed stimulation after 30 and 40 s of rest respectively a recovery has occurred within the first tens of seconds after the end of stimulation.

A remarkable feature of the nerve-skin preparation is its ability to function for long time periods after it has been dissected out and mounted in the chamber in which the only oxygen supply is that obtained by diffusion from the air into the Ringer solution. We have had experiments going on for some 6–8 h in which only minor variations in efflux were seen if sufficient rest periods were allowed. On the other hand, it is obvious that fatigue phenomena may set in after a smaller number of impulses at the end than at the beginning of such long-term experiments. Preparations kept overnight in the refrigerator at  $4^\circ\text{C}$  may respond to stimulation even the following day but it is obvious from the gradually diminished responses in a continued experimentation that a certain deterioration has taken place.

#### Pharmacological experiments

In an initial series of experiments drugs (cf. Methods) were administered to the Ringer solution bathing the corkum side of the skin. However due to the slow diffusion of the substances across the connective tissue the conductance changes in the solution set in very slowly or were of low amplitude, and hence they were difficult to distinguish from the spontaneous changes which may occur during nonstimulation periods (cf. Table I in Lang *et al.* 1975). If higher concentrations of the drugs were used, the diffusion time was reduced but on the other hand the risk of anesthetic effects on the skin nerve submerged in the solution increased. In the main series of experiments the drugs were instead added to the fluid covering the epithelial surface of the skin. The diffusion was then much faster resulting in prompt effects as illustrated by the curves in Fig. 9 in which A shows a recording of the ionic outflow from the skin following the application of adrenaline in a concentration of  $5 \mu\text{g/ml}$  in the test compartment. After a latency of about 10 s a relatively rapid increase in conductance occurs which ends in a plateau in a similar way as during nerve stimulation. The ionic content of this outflow was comparable to that obtained after 250 stimuli in the experiment illustrated in Fig. 5. Higher concentrations of adrenaline resulted in larger outflows which might be maintained for long periods of time. Sometimes the outflow could continue for an hour or more without being reduced, possibly due to cellular damage causing an irreversible increase in permeability.

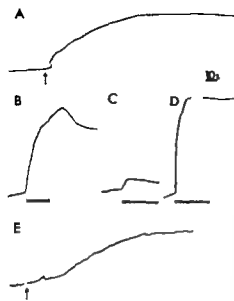


Fig. 9 Conductance records showing changes caused by application of various substances in test chamber. *A* Adrenaline solution, 5  $\mu\text{g/ml}$  (at arrow). NaCl outflow 3  $\mu\text{g}$ . The scale refers also to *B-E*. *B-D* Responses to nerve stimulation before, 10 min after administration of  $\beta$ -blocker propranolol (10  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ) and after rinsing of the preparation respectively. NaCl outflow in *B* 2.5  $\mu\text{g}$ ; *C* 0.45  $\mu\text{g}$ ; *D* 2.10  $\mu\text{g}$ . *E* Substance P solution, 0.1  $\mu\text{g/ml}$  (at arrow). NaCl outflow 2.8  $\mu\text{g}$ .

No difference was found between the effects of adrenaline and noradrenaline. Acetylcholine was also applied but caused no detectable ionic outflow which rules out any cholinergic mechanism participating in the secretion process.

Application of the  $\beta$ -adrenoreceptor stimulating agent isoproterenol in a concentration of 40  $\mu\text{g/ml}$  induced an outflow comparable to that caused by catecholamines. The  $\beta$ -blocking agent propranolol (5–10  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ ) inhibited the secretory response to catecholamines as well as to nerve stimulation. The latter effect is illustrated in Fig. 9 *B-D* in which *B* shows the initial large ionic outflow and *C* the reduced response to stimulation 10 min after application of propranolol. This blocking effect was reversible, as shown by the restored outflow in *D* after rinsing of the preparation. The  $\alpha$ -blocking agent phentolamine was ineffective.

Substance P was also tried since it had been found in significant amounts in mammalian exocrine glands and is known to induce sweat secretion in humans (Pernow personal communication). As shown by Fig. 9 *E* application of 0.1  $\mu\text{g/ml}$  of this substance caused an ionic outflow which successively decreased after about 100 s and altogether amounted to 2.8  $\mu\text{g}$  NaCl. This effect is most likely due to myoepithelial contraction (*cf* Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977). Since immunohistochemical investigations have not revealed the presence of Substance P in frog skin (Hökfelt, personal communication) the effect might not have any physiological significance.

In the pharmacological experiments performed no attempts were made to establish dose-response relationships.

#### *Recording of fluid level in test compartment*

The relation between the amount of NaCl and the watery content of secretion has been established by chemical analyses of the secretion from the mucous glands during neuro-hormonal activation (*e.g.* Campbell *et al.* 1967). Provided that this relationship is the same for the stimulation induced by electrical nerve stimulation it ought to be possible to calculate

the volume of the secretion from the skin area studied in our experiments on the basis of our data on the ionic outflow. The analyses of the mucous secretion showed that the content of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  ions is only slightly lower than that of plasma, *viz.* 80–95 mM  $\text{Na}^+$  and 65–70 mM  $\text{Cl}^-$  as against 100 mM and 85 mM respectively for plasma. Our own experiments indicated an outflow of  $\text{Na}^+$  and  $\text{Cl}^-$  ions in equal amounts (Lang *et al.* 1975). Assuming, as an approximation, a  $\text{NaCl}$  concentration of 80 mM in the secretion this would imply that one liter of secretion should contain 4.675 mg  $\text{NaCl}$ . A secretion amount of 1  $\mu\text{l}$  would then contain about 4.7  $\mu\text{g}$   $\text{NaCl}$ . An outflow of 1.5  $\mu\text{g}$   $\text{NaCl}$ , which is an average value during 10 s of stimulation at 10 Hz, would thus correspond to a secreted volume of about 0.3  $\mu\text{l}$ .

If a secretion volume of this size is added to the fluid in the test chamber it would cause an elevation of the fluid level of 4.5  $\mu\text{m}$ . Since a method sensitive enough to record changes in fluid level of this magnitude was available it was tempting to perform some measurements. These proved that an increase in fluid level of a size corresponding to the calculated changes did indeed occur. However, the results were in many ways puzzling, and an extensive series of experiments had to be carried out before it could be ascertained that the main cause of the recorded changes in fluid level was not the transfer of water from the inside of the skin to the outer medium, but tension changes in the skin induced by the sympathetic nerve stimulation. It seems worthwhile to publish a few records demonstrating this unexpected finding. A typical record obtained in these experiments is seen in Fig. 10 A. After a latency of a few seconds there is a slow, somewhat stepwise rise to a plateau which is reached after some 40 s of stimulation and maintained throughout the stimulation period of 200 s. This plateau represents an elevation of the fluid surface in the test chamber of 7.5  $\mu\text{m}$ , which would correspond to a volume increase of about 0.5  $\mu\text{l}$ .

However, the curve exhibits certain characteristics which speak against its correlation with secretion. Most striking is the return of the level to and even somewhat below the baseline after cessation of stimulation. This tendency was even more pronounced in other experiments, as shown in record B in which a shorter stimulation period (25 s) was used. This record is from a later experiment in which the crucial test was performed which revealed the actual cause of the level changes: the preparation was turned upside down so that, instead of the epithelial side, the nonsecreting corium side of the skin formed the bottom of the compartment. A curve identical with that in B was then obtained, as shown in record C. The obvious conclusion to be drawn from this result is that a water transfer cannot play any noticeable role in the recorded changes in fluid level. The main cause of the level change is instead an increase of the tension of the skin. When mounted in the chamber in the usual way the skin is always somewhat slack, and an increase in tension will result in an elevation of the fluid covering it, whichever side of the skin is facing upwards toward the probe.

There are different contractile elements in the skin that may contribute to such tension variations. Thus a contraction of the myoepithelium of the mucous glands which reduces the outer size of the gland (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977) may give rise to tension changes in the surrounding connective tissue. The smooth muscle contraction of the granular glands might also contribute to the recorded tension changes. Some authors have described smooth muscle fibers running in oblique direction through the subcutis up to the epithelial layer



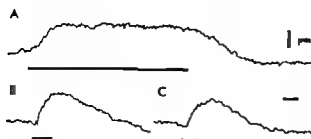


Fig. 10. Tension changes in frog skin during sympathetic nerve stimulation as reflected in changes in fluid level in test chamber. *A*, Maintained increase in tension throughout stimulus period of 200 s. *B*, Tension increase during shorter stimulus period of 25 s. *C*, Same result as in *B* obtained after reversal of skin in test chamber. See text.

(Whitear 1974). An activation of these fibers by the sympathetic nerve stimulation might be the main reason for the recorded effects. Whether this unexpected tension change in the excised skin during nerve stimulation may be of any functional significance under physiological conditions *in vivo* cannot as yet be determined.

### Discussion

The sources of error involved in the conductance measurements were discussed in detail in a previous paper (Lang *et al.* 1975). *Ia* the possible error introduced by relating the conductance change to Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> ions only when other ions such as K<sup>+</sup> and SO<sub>4</sub><sup>2-</sup> occurring in small amounts in the secretion may also have contributed to the conductance change. However our aim has not been to analyze the ionic content of the secretion in detail, which can only be made by chemical methods. Our approximation, relating the conductance to NaCl only has been performed in order to get a numerical index of the total efflux convenient to use in comparisons of ionic outflows under varying stimulus conditions.

It is noteworthy that the skin area under study contains several thousand glands, and even if part of them are not activated due to damage of nerve branches during the dissection the preparation contains a very large number of units.

One drawback of a multi-unit preparation is that it is difficult to determine whether an increase in ionic efflux is due to a recruitment of new glands or to an increased outflow from the different glands already activated. However it is reasonable to assume that with a maximal nerve stimulation a relatively constant number of glands is activated by each single stimulus hence the summation effects observed after a train of stimuli may rather be due to summation effects in the individual glands. Summation of hyperpolarizing responses in single glandular cells during repeated stimulation has recently been demonstrated in the salivary glands of the cockroach (Ginsborg and House 1976).

Engelmann's (1872) observations on individual glands in the toe web made it clear that one immediate effect of nerve stimulation is a contraction of the myoepithelium resulting in an ejection of the glandular content. As was also noticed by Engelmann and has been verified by us (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977), a single nerve stimulus is not sufficient to evoke a full contraction of the gland this requires a train of several impulses. The larger outflow in response to trains of stimuli as compared to the response to a single stimulus (*cf.* Fig. ) is most likely due to a more effective expulsion of glandular content on repeated stimulation. However after some ten stimuli the glands are completely contracted and probably most

of the preformed glandular content has then been expelled. The fact that during continued nerve stimulation there is a further increase in ionic efflux, most pronounced up to 100–200 impulses, must imply that nerve stimulation does not only elicit contractions but also initiates and maintains ionic secretion. Actually Engelmann described changes in the shape of the glandular epithelium concomitant with the myoepithelial contractions during nerve stimulation.

Further support for the concept of an influence on the secretory epithelium during prolonged nerve stimulation is provided, e.g. by Lindley's work of 1969 in which he describes longlasting changes in impedance and short-circuit currents of frog skin during nerve stimulation. Such changes cannot readily be explained by myoepithelial contractions but must be due to permeability changes in the glandular epithelium.

In other investigations, including our own (Lang *et al.* 1975), it is assumed that the secretory epithelium is innervated. However Sjöberg, by electron microscopic studies, has now been able to demonstrate nerve terminals in the glandular cells but only at the outer surface of the cells. In view of these findings the mechanisms of the nervous control of the secretion must now have to be reconsidered. The most plausible explanation would be that the transmitter released at the terminals close to the myoepithelium diffuses across the space between the glandular cells. A prerequisite for such a process is the close contact between the glandular cells demonstrated in the electron microscopic studies. Such a process is initiated by the comparatively slow breakdown of the transmitter released at the nerve terminals such as the frog.

In the case of electrical transmission from the myoepithelial to the secretory cells, this must be considered in view of the close connection between their cell membranes. Between smooth muscle cells the myoepithelial cells lack sarcolemma. In the case of glandular cells, it can be drawn concerning such a transmission, more knowledge is needed concerning the electrical properties of the myoepithelial cells. However between epithelial cells occludens have been demonstrated (Sjöberg and Flock) and it is possible that a close electric coupling may exist between these cells. Similar to the case of epithelial cells resulting in low junctional membrane resistance have pre-salivary gland epithelial cells (Wiener *et al.* 1964; Loewenstein

In the case of glands a nervous control of the secretion has been established in the case of the rat parotid gland. Pease (1959) demonstrated the presence of nerve terminals in the glandular cells of the rat parotid gland. The same gland was used by Pease to study the secretion volumes during parasympathetic stimulation, stimulated during periods of 60 s using frequencies varying from 1 to 100 Hz, which is different from that applied in our experiments, in which the frequency of stimulation and the stimulation periods were varied, but the range of the frequencies (from below 100 to 1200) is the same as that studied by us, e.g. Fig. 7. When plotting the data on the secretion amounts given in the number of impulses, as we have done in Fig. 7 above, the relationship is strikingly similar to that found for the ionic outflow in our own



Fig. 10. Tension changes in frog skin during sympathetic nerve stimulation as reflected in changes in fluid level in test chamber. *A*, Maintained increase in tension throughout stimulus period of 200 s. *B*, Tension increase during shorter stimulus period of ■ s. *C*, Same result as in *B* obtained after reversal of skin in test chamber. See text.

(Whitear 1974). An activation of these fibers by the sympathetic nerve stimulation might be the main reason for the recorded effects. Whether this unexpected tension change in the excised skin during nerve stimulation may be of any functional significance under physiological conditions *in vivo* cannot as yet be determined.

### Discussion

The sources of error involved in the conductance measurements were discussed in detail in a previous paper (Lang *et al.* 1975). *La* the possible error introduced by relating the conductance change to Na<sup>+</sup> and Cl<sup>-</sup> ions only when other ions such as K<sup>+</sup> and SO<sub>4</sub><sup>2-</sup> occurring in small amounts in the secretion may also have contributed to the conductance change. However our aim has not been to analyze the ionic content of the secretion in detail, which can only be made by chemical methods. Our approximation, relating the conductance to NaCl only has been performed in order to get a numerical index of the total efflux convenient to use in comparisons of ionic outflows under varying stimulus conditions.

It is noteworthy that the skin area under study contains several thousand glands, and even if part of them are not activated due to damage of nerve branches during the dissection the preparation contains a very large number of units.

One drawback of a multi-unit preparation is that it is difficult to determine whether an increase in ionic efflux is due to a recruitment of new glands or to an increased outflow from the different glands already activated. However it is reasonable to assume that with a maximal nerve stimulation a relatively constant number of glands is activated by each single stimulus hence the summation effects observed after a train of stimuli may rather be due to summation effects in the individual glands. Summation of hyperpolarizing responses in single glandular cells during repeated stimulation has recently been demonstrated in the salivary glands of the cockroach (Ginsborg and House 1976).

Engelmann's (1872) observations on individual glands in the toe web made it clear that one immediate effect of nerve stimulation is a contraction of the myoepithelium resulting in an ejection of the glandular content. As was also noticed by Engelmann and has been verified by us (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977), a single nerve stimulus is not sufficient to evoke a full contraction of the gland this requires a train of several impulses. The larger outflow in response to trains of stimuli as compared to the response to a single stimulus (*cf.* Fig. 2) is most likely due to a more effective expulsion of glandular content on repeated stimulation. However after some ten stimuli the glands are completely contracted and probably most

of the preformed glandular content has then been expelled. The fact that during continued nerve stimulation there is a further increase in ionic efflux, most pronounced up to 100-200 impulses, must imply that nerve stimulation does not only elicit contractions but also initiates and maintains ionic secretion. Actually Engelmann described changes in the shape of the glandular epithelium concomitant with the myoepithelial contractions during nerve stimulation.

Further support for the concept of an influence on the secretory epithelium during prolonged nerve stimulation is provided, e.g. by Lindley's work of 1969 in which he describes long-lasting changes in impedance and short-circuit currents of frog skin during nerve stimulation. Such changes cannot readily be explained by myoepithelial contractions but must be due to permeability changes in the glandular epithelium.

In Lindley's work and in other investigations, including our own (Lars *et al.* 1975), it has been taken for granted that the secretory epithelium is innervated. However Sjöberg & Flock (1976) in their electron microscopic studies, have now been able to demonstrate no nerve terminals are present in the glandular cells but only at the outer surface of the epithelium. In view of these findings the mechanisms of the nervous control of the glandular epithelium will have to be reconsidered. The most plausible explanation would be that the transmitter liberated at the terminals close to the myoepithelium diffuses across cell layer to the glandular cells. A prerequisite for such a process is the close contact between the two types of cells demonstrated in the electron microscopic studies. Such a union should also be facilitated by the comparatively slow breakdown of the transmitter in cold-blooded animal such as the frog.

The possibility of an electrical transmission from the myoepithelial to the secretory gland cells must also be considered in view of the close connection between their cell membranes. In contrast to smooth muscle cells the myoepithelial cells lack sarcolemma, for any definite conclusion can be drawn concerning such a transmission, more knowledge is required about the electrical properties of the myoepithelial cells. However between most secretory cells zonulae occludentes have been demonstrated (Sjöberg and Flock 1976) which indicates that a close electric coupling may exist between these cells. Similar connections between cells resulting in low junctional membrane resistance have previously been described in salivary gland epithelial cells (Wicker *et al.* 1964; Loewenstein *et al.* 1965).

In mammalian salivary glands a nervous control of the secretion has been established in many investigations. Scott and Pense (1959) demonstrated the presence of nerve terminals between the secretory epithelial cells of the rat parotid gland. The same gland was used by Thulin (1976) in studies of the secretion volumes during parasympathetic stimulation, which the nerve was stimulated during periods of 60 s using frequencies varying from 1 to 10 Hz. The procedure is different from that applied in our experiments, in which the frequency was kept constant and the stimulation periods were varied, but the range of the number of stimuli used (from below 100 to 1200) is the same as that studied by us, e.g. in the experiment in Fig. 7. When plotting the data on the secretion amounts given in Thulin's Table I against the number of impulses, as we have done in Fig. 7 above, the relationship proves to be strikingly similar to that found for the ionic outflow in our own

experiments. In view of the obvious differences between the two types of experiments we are not prepared to draw any too far reaching conclusions, but the similarity in quantitative outflows over the wide stimulus range up to 1 200 impulses—in our case determined as ionic content in Thulin's case as volume—seems to be a further support for the concept of a nervous control of the secretory epithelium in the frog mucous gland.

From the studies of the relationship between nerve stimulation and ionic efflux it appeared that the concept of an outflow proportional to the number of stimuli did not hold above some tens of stimuli. Instead, there is a successively decreasing outflow with increasing number of impulses. There are several possible reasons for this fatigue. Thus, e.g. an increase in stimulus threshold of the sympathetic fibers has to be taken into account considering the longlasting positive afterpotentials characteristic of C-fibers which sum up even at the comparatively low stimulus frequencies used (Erlanger and Gasser 1937). However the suprathreshold stimulus strength used ought to be sufficient to compensate for this effect.

Another possibility might be a decrease in transmitter outflow. Data on the catecholamine release in relation to the number of stimuli applied to sympathetic nerves do not seem to be available concerning frogs, but studies on mammalian preparations have shown that the secretion of tracer noradrenaline per stimulus tended to decline after about 120–150 s of stimulation at 10 Hz (Stjärne and Wennmalm 1970 Stjärne 1974). Apart from the possibility of species differences, the liberation of transmitter from the nerve terminals might be more easily affected by repeated stimulation in an *in vitro* preparation like ours, with no special arrangements for oxygen supply. Thus a decrease in transmitter outflow cannot be excluded as a factor in the fatigue.

Finally there is the possibility of a diminished response from the glandular cells proper. Since very little is known about glandular secretion mechanisms one can only speculate. The possibility exists, however, that the glandular cells may fail to restore their NaCl content as quickly as it is released. The fact that a pronounced increase in outflow has been observed after long resting periods of 0.5 to 1 h or more might indicate that a loading up actually takes place during rest. Speaking against the alternative that the fatigue should be due to a lack of response of the glandular epithelial cells is the occasional observation that application of adrenaline caused an ionic outflow also from fatigued preparations which did not respond to nerve stimulation. This reasoning holds however only if the glands influenced by the topically applied adrenaline are identical with those previously activated by the nerve stimulation and are not glands that might have been deprived of innervation during dissection and hence not stimulated.

An influence on the nonglandular epithelium cannot be excluded when active substances are applied on the epithelial side of the skin but since the recorded ionic efflux in the pharmacological experiments was of about the same magnitude as that induced by nerve stimulation we assumed that it emanated mainly from the glands. The prompt response to adrenaline indicates that its primary site of action is on the myoepithelium which is caused to contract and squeeze out a certain amount of ionic secretion. This view is also supported by the relatively short duration of the outflow when adrenaline was applied in moderate concentrations. *In vivo* observations on the toe web glands have revealed that adrenaline elicits

powerful contractions of the myoepithelium (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977). The longlasting ionic outflow caused by higher adrenaline concentrations may on the other hand, be ascribed to an action on the glandular epithelium.

In more differentiated glands, such as the dog's submaxillary gland, the secretory cells are supplied with  $\beta$ -adrenoreceptors and the myoepithelial cells with  $\alpha$ -adrenoreceptors (Emachi and Gjörrup 1973). In the frog's mucous glands the contractions of the myoepithelium have been shown to be  $\beta$ -mediated (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977) and in the present experiments the ionic outflow has been shown to be inhibited by  $\beta$ -blockers (cf Tomlinson and Wood 1976). Since the  $\alpha$ -blocking agents had no effect on the ionic outflow there is no reason to assume different receptors for the secretory epithelium of the frog glands.

It might be argued that the simultaneous activation of a large number of glands resulting from suprathreshold stimulation of the sympathetic fibers represents a situation not often occurring under physiological conditions. *In situ* the glands may be reflexly activated by nociceptive stimuli of various kinds, from light touch to pain stimulation (Engelmann 1974). These types of stimuli usually cause relatively small and shortlasting outflows of mucus (cf Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977). It was frequently observed, however, that the transfer of a frog from the storing basin to a glass beaker caused a large outflow of mucus which might amount to several milliliters. This secretion, which may serve as act of a defense mechanism, could be due to the mechanical skin stimulation while handling the animal but could also—and to a greater extent—be caused by a general excitement of the animal. Whether such a secretion is elicited by impulses in sympathetic nerves or by an increased outflow of neurohormones in the circulation, or both, cannot be decided. But to judge from the large amount of mucus that is secreted during a relatively short time period it might represent a maximal outflow from most of the glands, comparable to that obtained by maximal nerve stimulation.

Our endeavor to check if the relationship between NaCl and water established for the tension during neurohormonal stimulation *in vivo* (Campbell *et al* 1967) also holds for the secretion induced by nerve stimulation in our preparation, prompted us to try to measure volume changes in the test compartment. However as described above, interference from tension changes in the skin prevented any reliable estimation of the volume changes. It is therefore not possible to determine if the ionic outflow is always accompanied by water in the same proportion as under physiological conditions. Nor do we know if the production of mucus is kept up at normal rate during the intense activation of the gland during long periods of nerve stimulation.

The possible mechanisms behind the tension changes induced by sympathetic nerve stimulation have been discussed above.

This work was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project No 04X-4490) and by the funds of Karolinska Institute.

### References

- CAMPBELL, J. P. R. M. ANY WAR, E. R. BERRY and E. G. HUI. Electrolytes in frog skin secretions. *Comp. Biochem. Physiol.* 1967 22 213-223.  
EMACHI, M. and P. GJÖRRUP. On the function of myoepithelial cells in salivary glands. *J. Physiol. (Lond)* 1973, 232 185-196.

- ENGELMANN TH. W. Die Hautdrüsen des Frosches. *Archiv f. Physiol* 1872. 5 492-538
- ERLANGER, J. and H. S. GASSER. *Electrical signs of nervous activity* Univ. Pennsylvania Press. 1937
- GINSBURG, B. L. and C. R. HOUSE. The responses to nerve stimulation of the salivary gland of *Nauphoeta cinerea* Olivier. *J. Physiol* (Lond.) 1976. 262. 477-487
- HAAPANEN L. E., A high-sensitivity capacitance-meter. *Electronic Engng* 1962. 34 183-185.
- LANG, L., E. SJÖBERG and C. R. SKOGLUND. Conductance recording of ionic outflow from frog skin glands during nerve stimulation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975. 93 67-76.
- LINDLEY B. II. Nerve stimulation and electrical properties of frog skin. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1969. 53 427-449.
- LOEWENSTEIN W. R., S. J. SOCOLAR, S. HIGASHINO, Y. KANNO and N. DAVIDSON, Intercellular communication: renal, urinary bladder sensory and salivary gland cells. *Science* 1965. 149 295-298.
- SCOTT B. L. and D. C. PRASE, Electron microscopy of the salivary and lacrimal glands of the rat. *Amer. J. Anat.* 1959. 104 115-161
- SJÖBERG E., Monoaminergic fluorescence in frog skin. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977. 100 452-456.
- SJÖBERG, E. and Å. FLOCK, Innervation of skin glands in the frog. *Cell Tiss. Re.* 1976. 172. 81-91
- SKOGLUND, C. R. and E. SJÖBERG. *In vivo* studies of individual mucous glands in the frog. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977. 100 471-484
- STJÄRNE, L., M. Intained frequency dependence of noradrenaline secretion during prolonged stimulation of sympathetic nerves in guinea-pig vas deferens. *Med. Biol.* 1974. 52 320-326.
- STJÄRNE, L. and Å. WENGMÄLM, Preferential secretion of newly formed noradrenaline in the perfused rabbit heart. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970. 80 428-439
- TITULIN, A., Motor and secretory effects of nerves on the parotid gland of the rat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 96. 506-511
- TOMLINSON III W. S. and A. W. WOOD. Catecholamine-induced changes in ion transport in short-circuited frog skin and the effect of  $\beta$ -blockade. *J. Physiol* (Lond.) 1976. 257 515-530.
- WISNER, J. D. BRIOLO and W. R. LOEWENSTEIN, Studies on an epithelial gland cell junction. II. Surface structure. *J. cell Biol.* 1964. 22. 587-598
- WHITLAW M. The nerves in frog skin. *J. Zool* (Lond.) 1974. 172. 503-529

## **In Vivo Studies of Individual Mucous Glands in the Frog**

By

C. R. SKOGLUND and E. SJÖBERG

Received 21 February 1977

---

### **Abstract**

---

SKOGLUND, C. R. and E. SJÖBERG. *In vivo studies of individual mucous glands in the frog*  
*Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100 471-484

Isolated mucous glands in the toe web were studied in cannulated decerebrate frogs using vital microscopy combined with still or motion photomicrography. By changing the focus position to different levels, various structures in the gland could be identified and their changes during glandular activation studied. The first visible effect of nerve stimulation was contraction of the myoepithelium and probably also structural changes of the secretory epithelium resulting in narrowing of the glandular lumen. Following this, the trapped mucus opened and secretion was ejected. The latency and time course of the contractile response to nerve stimulation were determined and the influence of the number of stimuli on the duration of the contraction and relaxation phases was analyzed. Comparisons are made with reflex activation of the gland as well as with acetylcholinesterase stimulation. The myoepithelial contraction is found to be under adrenergic control. Of the smooth-muscle stimulants tested only Substance P induced contractions. The time course of the ionic outflow from the toe web was determined by conductance measurements of the fluid surrounding the web and compared with the visually observed phenomena. The ionic outflow was concomitant with the plasma myoepithelial contraction but continued secretion could also be observed and recorded from glands kept in steady state of contraction by repetitive nerve stimulation. The functions of the toe web glands were found to be critically dependent on maintained circulation in the surrounding capillary network.

---

In the preceding paper (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977) the quantitative ionic outflow from the frog's mucous glands in nerve-skin preparations *in vitro* was studied by means of a method based on conductance measurements (Lang *et al.* 1975). Although small, the calf skin area studied was estimated to contain a few thousand glands. The accumulated effects of a large number of glands were a prerequisite for the quantitative determinations since the minute outflow of individual glands was beyond the sensitivity of the method used. In the main series of experiments the relation between ionic outflow and nerve stimulation was studied under varying conditions. During the course of the investigation several issues arose, e.g. the different roles of the myoepithelium and the secretory epithelium in the various phases of the secretion process. It soon became obvious that in order to illuminate these problems more information was needed about the behavior of the individual glands.

However, the calf skin preparation proved to be less suitable for such studies and we



- ENGELMANN, TH. W. Die Hautdrüsen des Frosches. *Archiv f. Physiol.* 1872. 5 492-538.
- ERLANGER, J. and H. S. GANER, *Electrical signs of nervous activity* Univ. Pennsylvania Press. 1937
- GINZBORG, B. L. and C. R. HOUSE, The responses to nerve stimulation of the salivary gland of *Nectopora cinerea* Olivier. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976. 262 477-487.
- HAAPANEN, L. E., A high-sensitivity capacitance-meter. *Electronic Engng* 1962. 34 183-185.
- LANG, L. E. SJÖBERG and C. R. SKOGLUND, Conductance recording of ionic outflow from frog skin glands during nerve stimulation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975. 93 67-76.
- LINDLEY, B. D. Nerve stimulation and electrical properties of frog skin. *J. gen. Physiol.* 1969. 53 477-489.
- LOEWENSTEIN, W. R., S. J. SOCOLAR, S. HIGASHINO, Y. KANNO and N. DAVIDSON, Intercellular communication: renal, urinary bladder, sensory and salivary gland cells. *Science* 1965. 149 295-298.
- SCOTT, B. L. and D. C. PEASE, Electron microscopy of the salivary and lacrimal glands of the rat. *Amer. J. Anat.* 1959. 104 115-161.
- SJÖBERG, E., Monoaminergic fluorescence in frog skin. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977. 100. 452-456.
- SJÖBERG, E. and Å. FLOCK, Innervation of skin glands in the frog. *Cell Tiss. Res.* 1976. 172. 81-91.
- SKOGLUND, C. R. and E. SJÖBERG, *In vitro* studies of individual mucous glands in the frog. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977. 100 471-484.
- STJÄRKE, L., Maintained frequency dependence of noradrenaline secretion during prolonged stimulation of sympathetic nerves in guinea-pig *vas deferens*. *Med. Biol.* 1974. 52. 370-376.
- STJÄRKE, L. and Å. WIDENMÄLM, Preferential secretion of newly formed noradrenaline in the perfused rabbit heart. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1970. 80. 428-429.
- THULIN, A., Motor and secretory effects of nerves on the parotid gland of the rat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 96. 506-511.
- TOWLSON, R. W. S. and A. W. WOOD, Catecholamine-induced changes in ion transport in short-circuited frog skin and the effect of  $\beta$ -blockade. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1976. 257 515-530.
- WISNER, J. H. SPURD and W. R. LOEWENSTEIN, Studies on an epithelial gland cell junction. II. Surface structure. *J. cell Biol.* 1964. 22. 587-598.
- WHITTEAR, M. The nerves in frog skin. *J. Zool. (Lond.)* 1974. 17 503-529.

Fig. 1. Cross section of frog toe web in Crossman stain, showing two mucous glands in the connective tissue between the two darkly stained epithelial areas. Duct of left gland projects through the epithelium to the surface.



tion. The large accolated secretory epithelial cells are seen projecting into the lumen of the gland. They are surrounded by flat elongated myoepithelial cells appearing as a skirt layer in the picture. Between the myoepithelium and the gland's connective tissue capsule nerve terminals are visible (at arrow). As shown by Sjöberg and Flock (1976) these terminals are located at a distance of  $0.5 \mu\text{m}$  from the myoepithelial cells. No terminals are found in contact with the secretory epithelium. The gland duct passes through the stratum corneum layer of the epidermis and ends in an opening at the surface in the shape of a simple valve formed within a single cell (see inset in Fig. 2).

The broken lines in Fig. 2, at the upper pole and the equatorial area of the gland respectively indicate the approximate levels of the horizontal histological sections A and C in Fig. 3. In A the outer contour of the neck is seen in the center of a narrow lumen surrounded by secretory cells with darkly stained nuclei. In C at the equatorial level, the lumen is larger and filled with an opaque content. When viewing the gland in the microscope at the same magnification the image varies with the focal position. In B the focus is set at the upper pole and a picture similar to the cross section in A is obtained. Thus, the small bright glandular opening in the center is visible and the neck formation and the secretory cells can be identified. In D the focus is shifted  $30 \mu\text{m}$  deeper towards the equatorial level and here the picture resembles that in C. The glandular opening is now off focus and the outer circumference appears larger. To be able to assess changes in the shape and size of the gland the focus is obviously to be kept at a constant level. The inner and outer contours of the glandular



Fig. 2. Cross section of mucous gland. Composite of electron micrographs. Broken lines through upper pole (A-B) and equatorial region (C-D) indicate the levels of the histological sections and photographs in Fig. 3 respectively.

therefore turned to another preparation, the toe web. In 1840 Ascherson reported that the glands in the frog's toe web could be studied *in vivo* and described changes in the size and shape of the glands occurring spontaneously or as results of chemical stimulation. Some thirty years later Engelmann (1872)—expressing his surprise that none of the many researchers studying frog skin in the meantime had taken up Ascherson's preparation—published an extensive study of the behavior of the mucous glands in the frog's toe web using various modes of activation, including nerve stimulation. More than a hundred years have now elapsed since his study was published but as far as we are aware—to our own surprise!—no one has since then utilized this preparation.

With modern microscopic technique it was easy to confirm and extend Engelmann's observations. cinephotomicrography has also made it possible to follow the time course of the visible changes in the gland structures.

The investigation reported below is mainly concerned with effects of nerve stimulation and reflex activation but some pharmacological results will be presented as well. An attempt has also been made to correlate the visually observed changes with the time course of the ionic outflow from the toe web.

### Methods

The *in vivo* studies of the toe web were performed on pithed, curarized frogs of the species *Rana temporaria* and *Rana esculenta* as well as *Xenopus laevis*. The Reichert Blovert microscope used, which is of the inverted type, allows of keeping the whole frog on the gliding stage plate with ample room for various manoeuvres between the preparation and the condenser such as electrode application and administration of drugs. The web between two of the toes was spread out and placed on a cover glass and kept moist by intermittent application of Ringer solution. The sciatic nerve on either side was dissected free and placed on stimulating electrodes.

Stimuli of 3 ms duration and minimum 5 V from a Grass S4 stimulator were applied either single or repeated at varying intervals. Planachromatic optics or interference contrast according to Nomarski was used for observations and photography. The 16 mm Bolex Paillard cine camera was equipped for marking of the stimulus periods on the film.

In some experiments the time course of the ionic outflow from the web was recorded by placing a conductance probe close to the surface of the web which was submerged in a shallow bowl with distilled water. This procedure is a modification of a method previously used for quantitative determinations of the ionic outflow in excised nerve-skin preparations and described in detail in previous papers to which the reader is referred (Lang *et al.* 1975; Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977). The conductance changes were recorded on one channel of a Grass polygraph, another channel being used for marking of the nerve stimuli. In a few instances mucous gland in excised activating membranes kept in Ringer solution were also studied.

### Results

#### Observations on individual glands

The mucous glands in the frog's toe web are located in the connective tissue between the ventral and dorsal epithelial surface layers, as illustrated in Fig. 1. The toe web has a thickness of about 200  $\mu\text{m}$  and the gland diameters vary from about 50 to 150  $\mu\text{m}$ . The glands, to the number of 30–50 per square mm, open at random either at the dorsal or the ventral surface of the web.

Fig. 2 is a composite of several electron micrographs showing a mucous gland in cross

Fig. 1 Cross section of frog skin showing mucous glands in the connective tissue between the two darkly stained epithelial layers. Duct of left gland projects through the epidermis to the surface.



zona. The large vacuolated secretory epithelial cells are seen projecting into the lumen of the gland. They are surrounded by flat elongated myoepithelial cells appearing as a thin layer in the picture. Between the myoepithelium and the gland's connective tissue space nerve terminals are visible (at arrow). As shown by Sjöberg and Flock (1976) these terminals are located at a distance of  $0.5 \mu\text{m}$  from the myoepithelial cells. No terminals are found in contact with the secretory epithelium. The gland duct passes through the stratum corneum layer of the epidermis and ends in an opening at the surface in the shape of a papilla, which is formed within a single cell (see inset in Fig. 2).

The broken lines in Fig. 2, at the upper pole and the equatorial area of the gland respectively, indicate the approximate levels of the horizontal histological sections A and C in Fig. 3. In A the outer contour of the neck is seen in the center of a narrow lumen surrounded by secretory cells with darkly stained nuclei. In C at the equatorial level, the lumen is larger and filled with an opaque content. When viewing the gland in the microscope at the same magnification the image varies with the focal position. In B the focus is set at the upper pole and a picture similar to the cross section III A is obtained. Thus, the small bright glandular opening in the center is visible and the neck formation and the secretory cells can be identified. In D the focus is shifted  $30 \mu\text{m}$  deeper towards the equatorial level and here the picture resembles that in C. The glandular opening is now off focus and the outer circumference appears larger. To be able to assess changes in the shape and size of the gland the focus is obviously to be kept at a constant level. The inner and outer contours of the glandular



Fig. 2 Cross section of mucous gland. Composite of seven micrographs. Broken lines through upper pole (A-B) and equatorial region (C-D) indicate levels of the histological sections and photomicrographs A, B and C, D in Fig. 3 respectively.

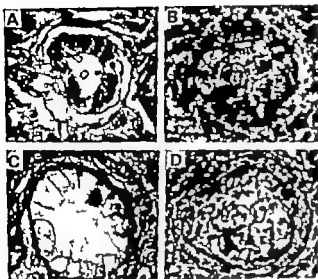


Fig. 3. *A* histological section through upper pole of mucous gland and *B* is fine photomicrograph with focus set at same level (marked *A* *B* in Fig. 2). *C* and *D* corresponding histological section and photomicrograph respectively at equatorial level (*C* *D* in Fig. 2). See text.

epithelium are fairly clear in this picture. The quality of the microscopic picture varies somewhat with the transparence of the toe web which may change depending on the degree of pigmentation and amount of mucus on the skin surface.

In one series of experiments we studied the glands of the nictitating membrane which is even more transparent than the toe web. Thus, in Fig. 4 *A* showing a relaxed mucous gland, one can clearly see the structural arrangement of the secretory epithelial cells of varying sizes, similar to the formations appearing in Fig. 2. The darker strips at the outer contour of the epithelium might correspond to the myoepithelial layer. In the large lumen some dark, rounded structures appear. By shifting the focus these were revealed as being projections of epithelial cells at the bottom of the gland. Sometimes, however organized material in the secretion may give similar pictures. Fig. 4 *B* shows the same gland maximally contracted after topical application of adrenaline: the epithelial cells are pressed inwards and against each other by the intense contraction of the myoepithelium so that the lumen is no longer visible.

As already noticed by Ascherson (1840) 'spontaneous' changes in the shape of the glands may be observed. These are probably due to inherent variations in the sympathetic tone since they disappear after denervation (*cf.* Engelmann 1872). Fig. 5 illustrates successive

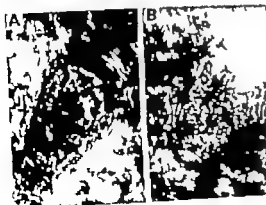


Fig. 4. *A* *et* *B* photos of mucous gland in nictitating membrane. *A* relaxed state. *B* maximal contraction after adrenaline administration. See text.



Fig. 5. Spontaneous contraction of toe web mucous gland. *A*, relaxed state; *B* and *C*, successive stages of action occurring within 3-5 s.

is of such a spontaneous contraction, with a symmetrical reduction of the gland size and a swelling of the glandular epithelium. This contraction was sustained for about 1 min before relaxation set in. As pointed out by Engelmann, and verified by us, structural changes of the glandular epithelial cells may occur simultaneously with the contraction, a detailed analysis of these phenomena has not been performed in this series of experiments.

In a more precise study of the contraction and relaxation properties of the myoepithelium, stimulation was applied to the sympathetic fibers in the skin nerve. Fig. 6 *A* shows a gland in basal resting state before stimulation. Application of a single suprathreshold nerve shock (*B*) results, after a latency of 1.5 s, in a change in the configuration of a sector of outer circumference of the gland as well as of the inner contour of the glandular epithelium. Apparently only a limited number of myoepithelial cells are being activated at this time. When the stimulus is repeated before relaxation has set in (*C*) a summation of the tactile effects in this sector occurs. With yet another stimulus (*D*) the contraction moves further and also involves other parts of the myoepithelial network. Additional shocks at appropriate intervals induce a further stepwise increase in contraction up to a degree comparable to that in Fig. 5 *C*. The time needed to attain full contraction varies

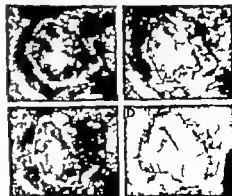


Fig. 6. Successive stages of contraction of toe web mucous gland induced by single nerve stimuli. *A*, basal resting state; *B-D*, summation of contraction after repeated stimuli. See text.

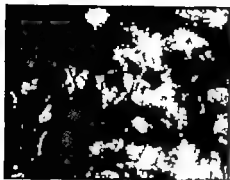


Fig. 7 Capillary network surrounding toe web mucous gland

somewhat with the frequency of stimulation but at 10 Hz it amounts to about 2–3 s. The fact that only a certain sector of the myoeptithelial network participates in the contraction in spite of supramaximal nerve stimulation, as in this case, might be due to some blocking effect occurring at the terminals or more proximally in the ramifications of the nerve supplying the gland. In other glands a symmetrical contraction is initiated by the nerve stimulation even at its onset. Both types of behavior occur on reflex activation as well (*cf.* below).

When the stimulation is discontinued the contraction is maintained for a certain period of time that is related to the duration of the previous stimulation. On application of only just the minimum number of stimuli needed to attain full contraction the relaxation seems to start very soon after cessation of stimulation. Following longer stimulation periods of 10 to 20 s and even up to 30 s, some 15–20 s may have to pass before the first sign of relaxation can be observed. Under such conditions it is very likely that an excess amount of transmitter has been liberated which has the same sustaining effect on the contraction as a topical application of an "overdose" of adrenaline which maintains the contraction until the active substance has been rinsed out. The time needed for complete relaxation, *i.e.* back to resting state also varies with the degree of contraction, from some 10 s up to several minutes. Thus in an experiment in which nerve stimulation was applied during 10 s at 10 Hz full relaxation was not attained until after 2 min, and in another case with a stimulation period of 30 s at 10 Hz the gland was still in a state of moderate contraction after 2 min, full relaxation being reached only after 5 min. It should be emphasized however that the myoeptithelium invariably responds to a new stimulus even before full relaxation has been attained. The variations in relaxation times that may be observed from one experiment to another are most likely due to the preparations being in more or less good condition.

In a well circulated preparation one and the same gland may contract an infinite number of times provided that a resting period of at least 5 min is allowed between the stimulations. This is the case also after longlasting stimulation periods. One gland was thus followed over an observation period of more than an hour. During that time the gland was seen to contract on renewed stimulation 10 times without showing any obvious sign of fatigue even though the stimulation periods had been as long as 30–60 s. On the other hand, when a new contraction was induced before full relaxation had been attained it was observed that even after 3–5 contractions a refractory state set in during which no response whatever or only a weak contraction resulted.



Fig. 1. Droplet formation at mucous gland opening. See text.

Observations on a great number of preparations revealed that the myoepithelial contraction was dependent on a good circulation. Normally the blood flow in the capillary network of the toe web is vivid. The contact between the capillaries and the gland is very close. A capillary vessel is seen to form a circlet around the gland, as illustrated in Fig. 7. Binding of the frog may cause a temporary slowing of the blood flow but usually the circulation returns to normal within half an hour. When the capillary flow is slowed down as a result of circulatory failure,  $\mathcal{A}$  in deteriorating decerebrate preparations, the responses to nerve stimulation become weaker and finally some glands cease to respond.

These effects were studied more systematically in a series of experiments in which the circulation in the toe web was abruptly stopped by tying the femoral artery. When testing myoepithelial responses to nerve stimulation at 5 min intervals many glands were found to become inexcitable after 25–30 min, but occasionally glands were observed to respond for periods up to 2 h. The variations in sensitivity to anoxia may be accounted for by differences in the initial state of the preparation. It was also evident that during long-term anesthesia the myoepithelial response was more easily fatigued when the circulation was halted. This unresponsiveness is most likely due to a failure of the nerve-muscle transmission since in such cases the myoepithelium was found to react to electrical stimulation applied directly to the gland.

The excitability may vary in different glands even in fresh preparations with normal circulation. Thus out of five glands observed simultaneously in the field of view there is usually one that gives no response to nerve stimulation. The four reacting glands often differ markedly in excitability, some of them requiring a longer train of stimuli to attain full contraction. Longlasting observations indicate that the differences in excitability do not represent a permanent state: some previously refractory glands may again respond whereas others become unresponsive. This phenomenon which is seen also during reflex activation may indicate a basic mechanism implying a rotation of activity.

When focusing on the surface at high magnification the characteristic Y-shaped opening formed by the tricuspid valve can easily be identified. During stimulation the valve will open more or less completely. An analysis of the temporal sequences on the cine film reveals that the opening occurs only slightly later than the myoepithelial contraction, apparently as a result of the increased intraluminal pressure. Powerful contractions not followed by any



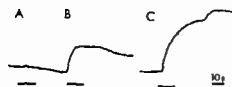


Fig. 9 Conductance records obtained with probe close to toe web immersed in distilled water during nerve stimulation of various strengths. *A*, 3 V no response, *B* 3.5 V submaximal, and *C*, 5 V maximal response.

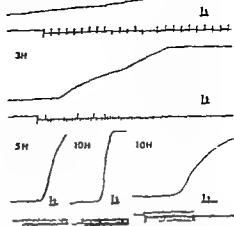
visible change in valve configuration may often be observed this may be a sign of insufficient production of secretion.

Attempts to observe the outflow of secretion were not always successful due to several factors. A more fluid secretion may not form a droplet but may be dissolved in the fluid layer covering the web. On some occasions something like a small jet may be seen coming out of one corner of the triangular opening which may not have fully widened. This represents apparently a less mucous secretion than that forming a droplet that stays attached to the opening for some time before spreading out as is typically illustrated in Fig. 8 from an experiment in which the formation of secretion could be followed during repeated stimulations. In *A* it is possible to see the contours of the closed (incuspid) valve before stimulation, and in *B* the round droplet covering it after stimulation. After a while the droplet floats out into the medium the valve is seen again (*C*) and the process can be repeated. In this experiment the gland was stimulated during various stimulation periods and at different intervals. When the gland was stimulated for a brief period of 5 s a new droplet was always formed on repeated stimulation some 10 s afterwards. However after longer periods of continuous stimulation, of 20–30 s, there was no noticeable outflow of secretion unless a resting period of a few minutes was allowed.

#### *Recordings of the ionic efflux from the toe web*

To be able to compare the results from the observations of the individual glands in the toe web with the previous studies of the calf skin preparation *in vitro* an attempt was made to modify the method of conductance measurements so as to suit the *in vitro* preparation. The method used for quantitative determinations of the ionic outflow from the mucous glands in the calf skin preparation *in vitro* (Lang *et al.* 1975) implies that the ionic efflux from a given skin area is collected in a small compartment containing a known volume of distilled water whose conductance change after gland activation is a measure of the ionic outflow. In the *in vitro* experiments on the toe web it proved difficult to arrange such a collecting chamber without interfering with the circulation and innervation of the web. Instead, the probe was simply placed against the web between two toes and the whole foot was immersed in a shallow bowl filled with distilled water. It is obvious that this arrangement does not allow a quantitative determination of the outflow of ions resulting from a certain period of stimulation, but it permits a recording of the temporal course of events and can also give information about the relative intensities of the effluxes under varying stimulus conditions.

As appears from Fig. 9 it is actually possible to record conductance changes analogous to those achieved when using the arrangement with a small chamber. The probe measures the conductance change occurring at its gap about 0.5 mm above the web surface. The con-



10 Effect of stimulus frequency on latency of outflow from toe web. See text. 1 Hz—8.0 s, 3—3.4 s, 5 Hz—2.0 s, 10 Hz—1.8. Two expts., near time scales.

they increases as long as the flow of ions into this gap is faster than the disappearance ions due to diffusion into the surrounding medium. Since this diffusion is comparatively slow when no stirring occurs, the rising phase of the curve will give a fairly good estimate of the rate of the ionic effort. When the outflow ceases the curve levels out into a plateau the same way as in a closed compartment. However this level will not be maintained, as seen after equilibration in a small compartment, but will slowly decrease due to the diffusion into the large volume of the bowl.

In our first paper (Lang *et al.* 1975) the threshold strength of nerve stimulation required for an appearance of secretion droplets on the surface of the calf skin was estimated to be about 4 V; only occasionally was secretion observed at 3 V or was a stimulus strength of 5 V necessary for threshold effects. Similar values were found for activation of the glands of the toe web using conductance measurements as index of the ionic efflux. Thus, as appears in Fig. 9 A 3 V does not suffice to produce a measurable efflux, which is however quite effect at 3.5 V (B). A stimulus strength of 4.5 V produced a larger conductance change equal with that obtained after 5 V in C a value which thus proved to represent a supra-threshold stimulus in this experiment. In order to make sure in other experiments that all sympathetic fibers were stimulated in spite of variations in shunting effects in the large latiss nerve stem, stimulus strength of 10 V or more was used on most occasions.

As described above one single impulse induced only partial contraction of the myoeplasma, a series of impulses being necessary for a full contraction. To attain a recordable ionic outflow repetitive stimulation was also necessary in this preparation. In the experiment illustrated in Fig. 10 nerve stimuli were first given at a rate of 1 Hz (upper record) and in this case 8 impulses were required to get a definite shift in the baseline of the conductance recording. When the stimulus frequency was raised to 3 Hz the same number of impulses is needed for a conductance change and the latency was reduced from 8 to 2.4 s. The conductance curve also rose more steeply. At 5 Hz the latency was still shorter and at 10 Hz it was just below 2 s. Higher frequencies do not seem to increase the rate of the outflow or shorten the latency appreciably.

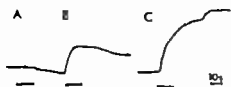


Fig. 9 Conductance records obtained with probe close to toe web immersed in distilled water during nerve stimulations of various strengths. A, 3 V no response; B 3.5 V sub-maximal, and C, 5 V maximal response.

visible change in valve configuration may often be observed this may be a sign of insufficient production of secretion

Attempts to observe the outflow of secretion were not always successful, due to several factors. A more fluid secretion may not form a droplet but may be dissolved in the fluid layer covering the web. On some occasions something like a small jet may be seen coming out of one corner of the triangular opening which may not have fully widened. This represents apparently a less mucous secretion than that forming a droplet that stays attached to the opening for some time before spreading out as is typically illustrated in Fig. 8 from an experiment in which the formation of secretion could be followed during repeated stimulations. In A it is possible to see the contours of the closed tricuspid valve before stimulation and in B the round droplet covering it after stimulation. After a while the droplet floats out into the medium the valve is seen again (C) and the process can be repeated. In this experiment the gland was stimulated during various stimulation periods and at different intervals. When the gland was stimulated for a brief period of 5 s a new droplet was always formed on repeated stimulation some 10 s afterwards. However after longer periods of continuous stimulation, of 20–30 s, there was no noticeable outflow of secretion unless a resting period of a few minutes was allowed.

#### *Recordings of the ionic efflux from the toe web*

To be able to compare the results from the observations of the individual glands in the toe web with the previous studies of the calf skin preparation *in vitro* an attempt was made to modify the method of conductance measurements so as to suit the *in vitro* preparation. The method used for quantitative determinations of the ionic outflow from the mucous glands in the calf skin preparation *in vitro* (Lang *et al.* 1975) implies that the ionic efflux from a given skin area is collected in a small compartment containing a known volume of distilled water whose conductance change after gland activation is a measure of the ionic outflow. In the *in vitro* experiments on the toe web it proved difficult to arrange such a collecting chamber without interfering with the circulation and innervation of the web. Instead, the probe was simply placed against the web between two toes and the whole foot was immersed in a shallow bowl filled with distilled water. It is obvious that this arrangement does not allow a quantitative determination of the outflow of ions resulting from a certain period of stimulation, but it permits a recording of the temporal course of events and can also give information about the relative intensities of the effluxes under varying stimulus conditions.

As appears from Fig. 9 it is actually possible to record conductance changes analogous to those achieved when using the arrangement with a small chamber. The probe measures the conductance change occurring at its gap about 0.5 mm above the web surface. The con-

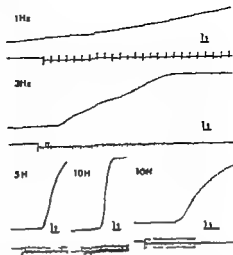


Fig. 10. Effect of stimulus frequency on latency of ionic outflow from toe web. See text. 1 Hz—8.0 s, 3 Hz—4 s, 5 Hz—2.0 s, 10 Hz—1.8 s. Two experiments shown on same scale.

density increases as long as the flow of ions into this gap is faster than the disappearance of ions due to diffusion into the surrounding medium. Since this diffusion is comparatively slow when no stirring occurs, the rising phase of the curve will give a fairly good estimate of the rate of the ionic effort. When the outflow ceases the curve levels out into a plateau in the same way as in a closed compartment. However this level will not be maintained, as occurs after equilibration in a small compartment, but will slowly decrease due to the diffusion into the large volume of the bowl.

In our first paper (Lang *et al.* 1975) the threshold strength of nerve stimulation required for an appearance of secretion droplets on the surface of the calf skin was estimated to be about 4 V; only occasionally was secretion observed at 3 V or was a stimulus strength of 5 V necessary for threshold effects. Similar values were found for activation of the glands in the toe web using conductance measurements as index of the ionic efflux. Thus, as appears from Fig. 9 A 3 V does not suffice to produce a measurable efflux, which is however quite detectable at 3.5 V (B). A stimulus strength of 4.5 V produced a larger conductance change identical with that obtained after 5 V in C a value which thus proved to represent a suprathreshold stimulus in this experiment. In order to make sure in other experiments that all sympathetic fibers were stimulated in spite of variations in shunting effects in the large sciatic nerve stem, a stimulus strength of 10 V or more was used on most occasions.

As described above one single impulse induced only a partial contraction of the myoelectricum, series of impulses being necessary for a full contraction. To obtain a recordable ionic outflow repetitive stimulation was also necessary in this preparation. In the experiment illustrated in Fig. 10 nerve stimuli were first given at a rate of 1 Hz (upper record) and in this case 8 impulses were required to get a definite shift in the baseline of the conductance recording. When the stimulus frequency was raised to 3 Hz the same number of impulses was needed for a conductance change and the latency was reduced from 8 to 2.4 s. The conductance curve also rose more steeply. At 5 Hz the latency was still shorter and at 10 Hz it was just below 2 s. Higher frequencies do not seem to increase the rate of the outflow

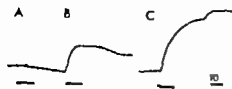


Fig. 9 Conductance records obtained with probe close to toe web immersed in distilled water during nerve stimulation of various strengths. A 3 V no response, B, 3.5 V sub-maximal, and C, 5 V maximal response.

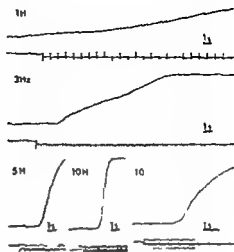
visible change in valve configuration may often be observed this may be a sign of insufficient production of secretion

Attempts to observe the outflow of secretion were not always successful, due to several factors. A more fluid secretion may not form a droplet but may be dissolved in the fluid layer covering the web. On some occasions something like a small jet may be seen coming out of one corner of the triangular opening which may not have fully widened. This represents apparently a less mucous secretion than that forming a droplet that stays attached to the opening for some time before spreading out, as is typically illustrated in Fig. 8 from an experiment in which the formation of secretion could be followed during repeated stimulations. In A it is possible to see the contours of the closed tricuspid valve before stimulation and in B the round droplet covering it after stimulation. After a while the droplet floats out into the medium, the valve is seen again (C) and the process can be repeated. In this experiment the gland was stimulated during various stimulation periods and at different intervals. When the gland was stimulated for a brief period of 5 s a new droplet was always formed on repeated stimulation some 10 s afterwards. However after longer periods of continuous stimulation, of 20–30 s, there was no noticeable outflow of secretion unless a resting period of a few minutes was allowed.

#### *Recordings of the ionic efflux from the toe web*

To be able to compare the results from the observations of the individual glands in the toe web with the previous studies of the calf skin preparation *in vitro* an attempt was made to modify the method of conductance measurements so as to suit the *in vivo* preparation. The method used for quantitative determinations of the ionic outflow from the mucous glands in the calf skin preparation *in vitro* (Lang *et al.* 1975) implies that the ionic efflux from a given skin area is collected in a small compartment containing a known volume of distilled water whose conductance change after gland activation is a measure of the ionic outflow. In the *in vivo* experiments on the toe web it proved difficult to arrange such a collecting chamber without interfering with the circulation and innervation of the web. Instead, the probe was simply placed against the web between two toes and the whole foot was immersed in a shallow bowl filled with distilled water. It is obvious that this arrangement does not allow a quantitative determination of the outflow of ions resulting from a certain period of stimulation, but it permits a recording of the temporal course of events and can also give information about the relative intensities of the effluxes under varying stimulus conditions.

As appears from Fig. 9 it is actually possible to record conductance changes analogous to those achieved when using the arrangement with a small chamber. The probe measures the conductance change occurring at its gap about 0.5 mm above the web surface. The con-



8. Effect of stimulus frequency on latency of outflow from the web. See text. 1 Hz—8.6 s, 2.4 s, 3 Hz—2.0 s, 10 Hz—1.8 s. T—expts. on time scales.

my secretes as long as the flow of ions into this gap is faster than the disappearance due to diffusion into the surrounding medium. Since this diffusion is comparatively low no stirring occurs, the rising phase of the curve will give a fairly good estimate of the ionic efflux. When the outflow ceases the curve levels out into a plateau the same way as in a closed compartment. However this level will not be maintained, after equilibration in a small compartment, but will slowly decrease due to the diffusion to the large volume of the bowl.

In our first paper (Lang et al 1975) the threshold strength of nerve stimulation required for appearance of secretion droplets on the surface of the calf skin was estimated to be 1 V only occasionally was secretion observed at 3 V or was a stimulus strength of 5 V necessary for threshold effects. Similar values were found for activation of the glands of the web using conductance measurements as index of the ionic efflux. Thus, as appears in Fig. 9 a 3 V does not suffice to produce a measurable efflux, which is however quite different from that obtained after 5 V in C a value which thus proved to represent a suprathreshold stimulus in this experiment. In order to make sure in other experiments that all bristle fibers were stimulated in spite of variations in stimulating effects in the large web, a stimulus strength of 10 V or more was used on most occasions.

When a stimulus strength of 10 V or more was used on most occasions, a series of impulses being necessary for a full contraction of the myoeplasm, a series of impulses being necessary for a full contraction. To attain a recordable outflow repetitive stimulation was also necessary in this preparation. In the experiment shown in Fig. 10 nerve stimuli were first given at a rate of 1 Hz (upper record) and in 8 impulses were required to get a definite shift in the baseline of the conductance trace. When the stimulus frequency was raised to 3 Hz the same number of impulses was needed for a conductance change and the latency was reduced from 8 to 2.4 s. The latency curve also rose more steeply. At 5 Hz the latency was still shorter and at 10 Hz just below 2 s. Higher frequencies do not seem to increase the rate of the outflow when the latency appreciably



Fig. 11 Contraction of mucous gland in toe web of right foot induced by pinching of left foot. A, initial resting state B, maximal contraction C, full relaxation after 5 min.

Cinephotomicrographic recordings of the individual glands showed that the myoepithelial contraction started about 1.5 s after stimulation and that the opening of the orifice resulting from the increased pressure in the gland occurred within the next 0.5 s. With the type of probe used (cf. Methods) a certain delay in the recording has to be taken into account; this is due to the diffusion time needed before the ions reach the gap of the probe 0.5 mm above the surface. The actual outlet of ions from the glandular orifice may thus occur some hundred milliseconds earlier than the recorded conductance change. The similarity of the latency values found for the visually observed phenomena of glandular activation and the ionic outflow supports the conclusion drawn from the *in vitro* experiments that the initial ionic outflow is a result of the glandular contractions squeezing out the preformed secretion.

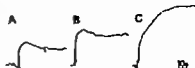
However in the preparation *in vitro* a continuous ionic outflow was also recorded during the later phases of the stimulation periods lasting up to one and occasionally two minutes. It was concluded that this was a secretion caused by nervous activation of the glandular epithelium, which occurred independently of the myoepithelial contractions. Such longlasting outflows could also be recorded from the toe web during prolonged stimulation. In this preparation it is possible to check the contractility state of the glands after long-term stimulation, and all glands observed proved to be in a steady state of maximal contraction. An expulsion of secretion due to a phasic myoepithelial contraction is therefore not likely to occur during the later phases of prolonged stimulation. In agreement with this is also the observation frequently made in the toe web experiments that there is a steady flow of secretion from openings in maximally contracted glands during repetitive nerve stimulation.

#### *Reflex activation*

As described by Engelmann (1872) various exteroceptive stimuli are effective in eliciting reflex responses from the mucous glands. We have been able to confirm most of his findings. In agreement with Engelmann we found that the threshold for touch stimulation is very low. Receptive areas are found all over the body surface, but to obtain responses from the toe web glands in the hind legs stimulation of the feet seems to be most effective. Even slight mechanical stimulation of the whole preparation caused by movements of the gliding plate of the microscope was found to elicit contractions of the glands, and sometimes a strong sound was sufficient.

A slight touch stimulus applied to the contralateral foot may evoke a more or less full

Fig. 12. Conductance records obtained with probe at toe web under reflex activation of mucous gland induced by successive stimulations of contralateral foot. A, slight touch, B, repeated touch stimulation, C, strong pinching. Inset.



contraction of the gland under study which indicates that a train of efferent sympathetic nerve impulses must have been initiated by the exteroceptive stimulus. The relaxation sets in very soon, however, and the responses appear to be very similar to the "spontaneous" contractions which may sometimes be caused by uncontrollable mechanical stimuli. Repeated touch stimuli as well as a sustained hard pressure on the skin involving also pain fibers will cause more long-lasting contractions. This is illustrated in Fig. 11. Record A shows a gland in its initial resting state and B the maximal contraction obtained by a strong pinch applied to the contralateral foot by a pair of forceps. The relaxation was slow so that the fully relaxed state in C was not attained until after 5 min.

Summation phenomena in response to repetitive stimulation could also be demonstrated by conductance recordings. The response in Fig. 12 A is the result of a single touch stimulus applied to the skin of the contralateral foot and B the larger outflow after repeating the same stimulus twice. C shows the much greater response obtained by stronger pinching activating afferent pain fibers as well. A few experiments were also performed using electrical stimulation of afferent nerves on the contralateral side. Reflex responses from the glands were obtained even at stimulus strengths sufficient to activate afferent fibers of large diameter apparently the same as were engaged during touch stimulation.

When observing some five glands in the field of view there is often one which does not respond in analogy with the findings in the nerve stimulation experiments. In reflex experiments it is also a characteristic feature that a gland that does respond may do so only to some 4-5 stimuli in succession applied to one and the same skin area. This is obviously due to a central habituation process and may be interpreted as part of a mechanism in a rotation of activity as suggested above. As in the experiments with direct stimulation an initially non-responding gland may be seen to contract later on during the period of observation.

#### Effects of drugs

In the *in vivo* experiments on the calf skin preparation the effects of certain drugs on the mucous outflow were also studied. To be able to establish the role of the myoepithelial contraction in producing the recorded effects the same drugs were applied to the toe web and the myoepithelial responses were observed. Before application of the drugs the contractility of the myoepithelium was always tested by means of reflex or nerve stimulation.

Application of a solution containing 10  $\mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$  or more of adrenaline or noradrenaline was found to evoke a complete and sustained contraction of all glands observed. Acetylcholine had no effect whatever.

Administration of 40  $\mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$  of the  $\beta$ -adrenergic stimulating agent isoproterenol resulted in a glandular contraction similar to that elicited by the catecholamines. The  $\alpha$ -adrenergic blocking agent phentolamine did not diminish the responsiveness of the glands to adrenaline.



whereas the  $\beta$ -blocker propranolol in a concentration of 10  $\mu\text{g/ml}$  completely abolished any adrenaline-induced effects.

Dihydroergotamine, which is known to inhibit myoepithelial contractility in higher developed glands (Thulin 1975) was ineffective in blocking the response to catecholamines in the present experiments. Bradykinin, physalemin and oxytocin, compounds which stimulate smooth-muscle contractions, were tested but caused no visible contraction of the glands.

Substance P which induces an ionic outflow from the frog skin on topical application (Skoglund and Sjöberg 1977) and which is assumed to play a role in mammalian exocrine gland function, gave a maximal sustained contraction of the mucous glands in a concentration of 0.1  $\mu\text{g/ml}$ .

### Discussion

Engelmann's (1872) observations on the mucous glands are quite remarkable in view of the microscopes available at his time: he described the glandular structures in great detail and studied the reactions of the glands under varying stimulus conditions. The main difference between his experiments and ours is our access to photomicrographic techniques providing documentary evidence for our observations and also enabling us to study the time courses of the events. It has thus been possible to get information about the latencies and durations of the myoepithelial contraction and relaxation phases during nerve stimulation.

Very few data seem to be available on the properties of this special type of smooth muscle. The myoepithelial cells in the mammalian salivary gland were studied by Thulin (1975) by recording the pressure changes induced in the parotic duct: the latency between the stimulus application and the myoepithelial response was found to be less than one second which corresponds well to the values found in our experiments. Thulin gave no values for the time to peak pressure but from the steep rise of the pressure curves it can be estimated to be in the range of 2–3 s, i.e. about the same range as was observed for full contraction of the frog myoepithelium. But there are also differences between the muscular tissues of the two types of glands. Thus the transmitter activation of the myoepithelium in the salivary gland is mediated through  $\alpha$ -adrenoreceptors whereas in the frog gland the myoepithelium is controlled by  $\beta$ -adrenoreceptors. Furthermore the myoepithelium in the mammalian gland is also under parasympathetic control.

Various smooth-muscle stimulants such as bradykinin and physalemin have been shown to activate myoepithelial cells in mammals (Thulin 1976) but on frog myoepithelium these substances had no visible effect. Substance P was found to elicit glandular contraction and this might be the mechanism behind the ionic outflow caused by this drug in the *in vitro* preparation. The powerful contractions induced by catecholamines were to be expected in view of their probable roles as natural transmitters. Adrenaline and noradrenaline might also exert a direct action on the glandular secretory epithelium judging from the longlasting outflows produced by these agents in the *in vitro* preparation. We have not made any systematic attempts to study these effects in the toe web glands. However it should be possible by using high magnification and Nomarski optics to determine if structural changes of the glandular epithelium occur.

The myoepithelium of the toe web glands is fairly susceptible to an occlusion of the cir

tion. Under the experimental conditions applied in our experiments the maximum time elapsing over which contractions could still be observed after the femoral arteries had been ligated was only about one hour. This sensitivity to oxygen lack seems to apply also to the rate of ion loss which is considerably reduced within the same period. Thus the behavior of the toe web glands differs markedly from those of the calf skin in which the ionic outflow can be elicited by nerve stimulation for hours and even days in an *in vivo* preparation. It is however possible that the difference is less an expression of inherent properties of the glands proper than of their environment. The calf skin glands are surrounded by a tissue that may have a greater capacity to accumulate oxygen than has the thinner toe web. From early investigations (Hevers *et al.* 1935) it is also known that the permeability of the toe web to water is very low as compared to that of the leg skin, and this may also apply to the oxygen transport.

In the preceding paper describing *in vitro* experiments it was assumed that the initial outflow during stimulation is a result of the myoepithelial contractions squeezing out the performed secretion. In the present study the contraction of the gland and the subsequent formation of droplets could be directly observed in the initial stage of nerve stimulation. However, an outflow could be recorded—as well as observed—also in the later stages of stimulation in which practically all glands were in a steady state of contraction. This finding supports the concept of a secretion mechanism independent of the phasic myoepithelial contractions.

It has not been possible to obtain quantitative and qualitative data on the ionic outflow from individual glands. The droplet formed at the gland opening has a diameter of only about 10  $\mu$ m and even if it can be handled by micropipette technique it is obvious that a chemical analysis of its content would imply certain difficulties. Seidm and Hoshiko (1966) have calculated the volumes of droplets from mucous glands to be about 1–4 pl. It is not clear whether the composition of the secretion is the same during intense nerve stimulation as during physiological activation. It is possible that during artificial stimulation the production of mucous constituents does not keep pace with the release of ions and water.

When observing a number of glands in the field of view it was quite striking that all glands did not respond to a maximal nerve stimulation: a previously non-reacting gland might however respond again later on. The same phenomenon could be observed on reflex activation as well. Several reasons can be suggested for this. It might be caused by accidental blockade of the transmission in fine nerve branches supplying a certain gland, or it might be due to a purposeful mechanism protecting the gland against an overstimulation similar to that demonstrated for neuromuscular transmission (Krojević and Miletić 1958). However, our observation periods were not long enough to permit safe conclusions to be drawn about a possible rotation of activity serving a useful purpose under physiological conditions.

The prompt reflex responses obtained from individual glands even to very light exteroceptive stimuli are striking. The toe web gland seems to be a suitable effector organ in studies of reflex transmission from the somatic to the sympathetic nervous system. The organization of the receptor fields has been only briefly analyzed in this investigation and the preparation offers also good possibilities to study the phenomena of habituation on a single-unit level.

This work was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (Project no 04X-4490) and by the funds of Karolinska Institutet

### References

- ASCHERSON Über die Hautdrüsen der Frösche. *Arch. f. Anat. Physiol.* 1840. 15-23
- ENGELMANN, TH. W. Die Hautdrüsen des Frosches. *Archiv f. Physiol.* 1872. 5 492-532.
- HEVEY G. v. E. HOJER and A. KROGH The permeability of the skin of frogs to water as determined by  $D_2O$  and  $H_2O$  *Scand. Arch. Physiol.* 1935 72 199-214
- KRUGEVIC, K. and R. MILEDI, Failure of neuromuscular propagation in rats. *J. Physiol. (Lond.)* 1952. 100 440-461
- LANG, L., E. SJÖBERG and C. R. SKOGLUND Conductance recording of ionic outflow from frog skin glands during nerve stimulation. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975 93 67-76.
- SELDIN, J. P. and T. HOSHINO, Ionic requirement for epinephrine stimulation of frog skin gland secretion. *J. exp. Zool.* 1966. 163 111-114
- SJÖBERG, E. and Å. FLOCK, Innervation of skin glands in the frog. *Cell Tiss. Res.* 1976. 172. 81-91
- SKOGLUND C. R. and E. SJÖBERG *In vitro* studies of frog mucous glands. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1977 100. 457-470
- THULIN A. Influence of autonomic nerves and drugs on myoepithelial cells in parotid glands of cat. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1975. 93 477-482.
- THULIN, A., Secretory and motor effects: the submaxillary gland of the rat on intrarterial administration of some polypeptides and autonomic drugs. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. 97 343-348.

## Endurance of Muscle Contraction under Hypnosis

By

J. HYYLÄINEN, E. V. KOSKI and P. PUHAKKA

The influence of hypnotic suggestion on muscular performance is a question of debate that has been discussed in only a few scientific experiments. Eysenck (1943) suggested that performance in general, including muscular strength and endurance, is increased under hypnotic suggestion. Roush (1951) reported a very significant increase in muscle force under hypnosis but a less significant increase in endurance. Ikai and Steinhaus (1961) showed that muscle strength could be increased by 20 to 30 per cent in hypnosis, but they observed no effect of hypnosis on a competitive weight lifter who could voluntarily maximize his performance. In a recent study Molkin and Poberezhskaya (1976) claimed that hypnotic suggestion increases the duration of maintenance of static effort by twice that in the control experiment.

The purpose of this study was to find out whether the mechanism of muscle contraction is more resistant to fatigue under hypnosis than during voluntary effort. Three female students aged 20 to 22 years were used as subjects. They volunteered for the experiments and were known on the basis of prior experience to fall into deep hypnosis. Isometric knee extension force was recorded with a strain gage coupled to an inkwriter as described before (Koski and Viitasalo 1976). Simultaneously the electromyogram was recorded with surface electrodes from the belly of *m. rectus femoris*. Maximum force was first recorded twice for each leg and 60 per cent of maximum force levels were computed (Table 1). The times of maintenance of a 60 per cent force level were then recorded together with EMG. To ensure the maintenance of the required force level the inkwriter was placed so that the subject could easily see the force reading. After sufficient recovery of several hours the subjects were deeply hypnotized and the same measurements were repeated using the opposite leg. In both parts of the experiment the subjects were repeatedly instructed to maintain the required force level. In voluntary contractions the instruction was simply to maintain the required force, whereas under hypnosis the subjects were repeatedly told that the force reading remained the same by itself.

In all experiments performed under hypnosis the endurance times were slightly longer than in the control measurements, but the differences amounted to only from 7 to 22 per cent (Table 1). No clear differences were seen in the electromyogram recordings between the two experimental conditions. In spite of the repeated telling that the force remained equal in the hypnosis experiments, the force levels finally dropped sharply (Fig. 1). When awakened from hypnosis, the subjects reported that the muscle tension had remained at the said level

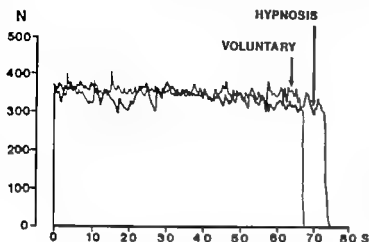


Fig. 1 Maintenance of 60 isometric knee extension by subject no. 2 during voluntary (thin line) and hypnotically induced (thick line) contraction.

with no effort of their own and that the force finally dropped by itself without their control.

In another experiment performed under hypnosis the same subjects were given a weight that represented 30 per cent of maximal arm abduction force and told that the arm remains extended horizontally in an abducted position with the weights loaded at the wrist. The subjects kept the weights in this position on the average for 132 s (range 127 to 160). This time is in agreement with endurance times for voluntary contraction, since at a 30 per cent level this should be slightly over 2 min (Rohmert 1960).

Our subjects were used to fall into hypnosis and during the experiments they reached the state of deep hypnosis. This was evidenced by catatonic maintenance of unloaded limb positions, hypnotically induced analgesia and the subjects' own ratings of their hypnotic states. Nevertheless, as compared to voluntary contractions the increases observed in the endurance times under hypnosis were small. Our results are in agreement with those published earlier by Eysenck (1943) and Roush (1951) but Molkin and Poberezhskaya (1976) reported much greater increases in endurance of muscle contraction under hypnosis. A critical factor that may explain this difference is the achievement of full motivation for maximal performance in voluntary contractions. If this level is not achieved the results are likely to improve considerably under hypnosis (Ikai and Steinhaus 1961).

TABLE 1 Endurance times in voluntary (V) and hypnotically induced (H) isometric contraction of the knee extensor muscles. The level of contraction was 60% of the maximum force measured under respective conditions.

	Subject 1		Subject 2		Subject 3	
	Right	Left	Right	Left	Left	Right
Maximum force I, N	570	650	590	620	520	500
Maximum force II, N	610	680	600	600	600	510
60% force level, N	350	400	360	370	340	300
	V	H	V	H	V	H
Endurance time, sec	58	63	67	72	73	88

Contraction force that represents 60 per cent of the maximum voluntary tension obstructs the blood supply of the contracting muscle (Eklund 1974) leading to fatigue when the energy reserves of the muscle are sufficiently depleted. At this contraction level exhaustion occurs in approximately 1 min (Rohmert 1960). In hypnotic and voluntary contractions the peripheral energy supplying mechanisms appear the same. In the study of Molikín and Poberezha-bya (1976) a large increase in the EMG activity was reported under hypnosis, but no clear difference in the integrated EMG between the two states was observed in the present report. Thus we conclude that in voluntary and hypnotic states endurance of muscle contraction is regulated by similar energy supplying mechanisms and roughly similar spinal motoneuronal commands which are reflected by approximately the same integrated EMG activities. The subjective experience of muscle contraction, however is profoundly different in the two states indicating a difference in the brain mechanisms involved.

### References

- EDRÉN, B. Influence of work duration on the regulation of muscle blood flow. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1974, **Suppl.** 411.
- EDRÉN, B. J. An experimental study of the improvement of mental and physical functions in the hypnotic state. *Br. J. Med. Psychol.* 1943, **18**, 304-316.
- ISA, M. and A. H. STEINHAUS. Some factors modifying the expression of isometric strength. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1962, **16**, 157-163.
- ISA, P. V. and J. H. T. VETAMALO. Signal characteristics of EMG at different levels of muscle tension. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, **96**, 267-276.
- MOLIKÍN, Y. V. and A. S. POBEREZHA-BYA. Mechanisms of work refusal through fatigue reflected in electro-myographic changes under hypnosis. *Bull. exp. Biol. Med.* 1976, **80**, 862-864.
- ROHMERT, W. Ermittlung von Erholungsprozessen für statische Arbeit des Menschen. *Int. Z. angew. Physiol.* 1968, **12**, 123-144.
- WICK, E. S. Strength and endurance in waking and hypnotic states. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1951, **3**, 404-410.

## Increase in Paradoxical Sleep in the Cat after Phentolamine, an Alpha Adrenoceptor Antagonist

By

P T S PUTKONEN and A LEPPÄVUORI

Cerebral noradrenaline (NA) is implicated in the control of paradoxical sleep (PS), but its role is controversial. According to Jouvet (1975) NA-ergic neurons would play an active role in the executive mechanism of PS while others (e.g. Stern and Morgane 1974) maintain that PS is inversely related to the availability of NA at synaptic sites. Neuropharmacological expts. in man have often been interpreted in favor of the latter hypothesis (Wyatt *et al.* 1971), which has led to the suspicion that animal models would not hold for the human brain. A similar controversy is also apparent in the few published reports on  $\alpha$ -receptor blockade and PS in cats (Matsumoto and Watanabe 1967) and humans (Orswald *et al.* 1975).

In a series of neuropharmacological expts. designed to approach the control of PS and catecholamine receptors in cats we have found an important increment in PS after injections of an  $\alpha$ -blocking agent, phentolamine.

Adult cats with fixed electrodes in sensorimotor and visual cortices (EEG), lateral geniculate bodies (PGO) and nuchal muscles (EMG) were used. 16 h records with a paper speed of 5 mm/s were visually analyzed in 1 min pages. The states of vigilance were classified to 5 (or 3) stages according to the criteria proposed by Ursin (1968) (see Table I). At the start of the records 8 cats received either single intraperitoneal injections of 20 mg/kg phentolamine (Regitin®) or 5 ml of NaCl (control).

After phentolamine the cats appeared behaviorally sedated. The eyelids and the nictitating membranes were half closed indicating an intense peripheral  $\alpha$ -block. Otherwise no discomfort or untoward side effects were noticeable. The effects on sleep are presented in Fig. 1 and Table I. For the whole 16 h records (Table I) the only significant ( $P < 0.001$ ) change after phentolamine is a ca 62% increase in PS as compared to control. In successive 4 h periods (Fig. 1) an increase in PS is evident already in the first 4 h ( $P < 0.05$ ), reaches its maximum (ca 120% above control,  $P < 0.01$ ) between 4 to 8 h and levels off after 12 h.

Phentolamine is a relatively potent and specific  $\alpha$ -adrenergic blocking agent of competitive type. The increase in PS observed by us is contrary to the results of Matsumoto and Watanabe (1967) who reported a decrease in PS in the cat after dibenamine and phenoxybenzamine, two drugs producing long lasting, non equilibrium type of  $\alpha$ -blockade. Their result, however, might not be specific to the  $\alpha$ -receptor blockade, since it could be only obtained with the largest doses (15 mg/kg) which may also inhibit receptors for 5-HT acetylcholine

TABLE 1. Mean percentages ( $\pm$  S.D.) of the states of vigilance in 16 h after intraperitoneal injections of 5 ml NaCl (controls) or 20 mg/kg phentolamine.  $\Delta$  refers to change in per cent of control. P values according to t-test.

	Controls (n = 6)	Phentolamine (n = 6)	$\Delta$	P
wake (A)	13.6 $\pm$ 5.7	15.8 $\pm$ 4.1	+16.2	N.S.
light sleep (B)	18.8 $\pm$ 8.7	10.9 $\pm$ 5.1	-35.1	N.S.
midz (A, D)	30.4 $\pm$ 5.1	26.7 $\pm$ 7.2	-12.1	N.S.
light slow wave sleep (S1)	22.8 $\pm$ 8.6	23.5 $\pm$ 4.1	+3.3	N.S.
deep slow wave sleep (S2)	33.0 $\pm$ 7.9	27.1 $\pm$ 5.3	-17.9	N.S.
low wave sleep (S1, S2)	55.8 $\pm$ 6.5	50.6 $\pm$ 5.1	-9.0	N.S.
borderline sleep (PS)	14.0 $\pm$ 2.2	22.7 $\pm$ 3.4	+61.1	0.001

in lidamine (Nickerson and Collier 1975). Also according to our experience phenothiazine becomes fatally toxic to cats at ca. 20 mg/kg.

On the other hand, Oswald *et al.* (1973) have reported that i.v. infusion of another  $\alpha$ -receptor blocker, thymoxamine (150 mg/kg) can increase the duration of REM-sleep in young adults. Our results indicate that cats may after all not differ from humans in this respect. Further evidence for the notion that  $\alpha$ -blockade generally favors PS can be derived from our unpublished results that phentolamine and other  $\alpha$ -antagonists can counteract the PS-reducing effects of clonidine (Leppävuori *et al.* 1976), a claimed central  $\alpha$ -receptor agonist.

Coming back to the problem whether NA participates in PS as a predominantly positive or negative agent, our results, however, are not conclusive. Alpha receptor blockade might have an opposite functional consequences depending on the timing and balance of the flux between the postsynaptic receptors mediating effector responses and the presynaptic receptors participating in negative feedback loop controlling neurotransmitter release (Heldt *et al.* 1976). Also interactions between the NA-ergic and 5-HT-ergic systems (Jouvet 1975) may further complicate the picture.

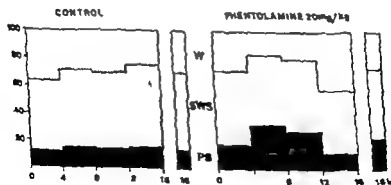


Fig. 1. Percentages of the states of vigilance in successive 4 h epochs, and for the total 16 h records in 6 cats receiving either 5 ml NaCl (control) or phentolamine at the beginning of the recording. W = wake, SWS = slow wave sleep, PS = paradoxical sleep.



This work was supported by grants from Academy of Finland, National Research Council for medical sciences.

### References

- ANDÉN, N. E., M. GRABOWSKA and U. STRÖMBERG, Different alpha-adrenoceptors in the central nervous system mediating biochemical and functional effects of clonidine and receptor blocking agents. *Acta Pharmacologica et Toxicologica* 1976. 292. 43-52.
- JOUVET M. The function of dreaming: A neurophysiologist's point of view. In *Handbook of Psychobiology* Eds. M. S. Gazzaniga and C. Blakemore. Academic Press, New York 1975. 499-527.
- LEPPÄVUORI, A., P. T. S. PUTKONEN and D. STENBERG, Sedation and suppression of paradoxical sleep in the cat after clonidine. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976. *Suppl.* 440. 60.
- MATSUMOTO, J. and S. WATAMABE, Paradoxical sleep. Effects of adrenergic blocking agents. *Proc. Japan Acad.* 1967. 43. 680-683.
- NICKERSON M. and B. COLLIER, Drugs inhibiting adrenergic nerves and structures innervated by them. In *The Pharmacological Basis of Therapeutics* Eds. L. S. Goodman and A. Gilman. Macmillan, New York 1975. 533-563.
- OSWALD, I. V. R. THACORE, K. ADAM and V. BÍKESZMOVÁ,  $\alpha$ -adrenergic receptor blockade increases human REM sleep. *Brit. J. clin. Pharmacol.* 1975. 2. 107-110.
- STERN W. C. and P. J. MORGANE, Theoretical view of REM sleep function. Maintenance of catecholamine systems in the central nervous system. *Behav. Biol.* 1974. 11. 1-3.
- USSEN, R., The two stages of slow wave sleep in the cat and their relation to REM sleep. *Brain Research* 1968. 11. 347-356.
- WYATT R. J., T. N. CHASE, D. J. KUPFER, J. SCOTT F. SNYDER, A. SJOERDSEMA, L. ENGELMAN, Brain catecholamines and human sleep. *Nature* 1971. 233. 63-65.

## Observations on Strength Training and Detraining

By

ALF THORSSON

In earlier studies (Thorsen *et al.* 1976 a and b) the effect of 8 weeks of heavy resistive strength training were investigated in 22 male students of physical education. The results showed that the training regimen caused a large gain in strength performance and an increase in muscle mass, but only minor changes in muscle fibre characteristics, enzyme activities and EMG. One subject (E. G.) continued training after the initial study and was reexamined 5 months later along with another subject (A. M.) who had not been participating in any strength training for the corresponding period of time. This report presents results from strength tests, anthropometric measurements and muscle fibre analyses for these two subjects before (Test I) and after (Test II) the initial training period as well as after the additional 5 months (Test III).

The methods and test procedures used were described in detail in the papers mentioned above. Added to the protocol were measurements of dynamic strength of the quadriceps muscles. This was done with an isokinetic dynamometer at different constant angular velocities (see Thorsen *et al.* 1976 c). The initial progressive strength training program was common to both subjects and consisted mainly of maximal or close to maximal exercises for the extensor muscles, either with weights or as different jumping regimens (for details see Thorsen *et al.* 1976 a and b). Subj. E. G. (age 23 yrs, height 182 cm, weight before training 80.5 kg) continued his strength training according to a similar protocol, but with a somewhat lower training load. The number of sessions was decreased from 3 to 2 per week, resulting in a decrease in mean weekly training load in squats from 7 730 kg to 4 320 kg. Furthermore, the different jumping exercises were replaced by strength training exercises for the upper body e.g. bench press. Subj. A. M. (age 24 yrs, height 179 cm, weight before training 69.5 kg), who during the initial 8 weeks performed a mean weekly training dose of 10 kg in squats, did not take part in any strength training after this period. Apart from differences in training, the daily activities of the two subjects were very similar. Both of them were living at the same school and taking the same courses.

The initial 8 weeks of common strength training caused substantial improvements in maximal performance tests (Table I), essentially of the same order of magnitude for both subjects. In Test III Subj. E. G. showed a further increase in 1 RM in squats, whereas the performance decreased in the functional tests omitted from the training schedule. However, the results were still well above the before training values. For Subj. A. M. 5 months of detraining from strength training caused a decline in strength performance to values attained

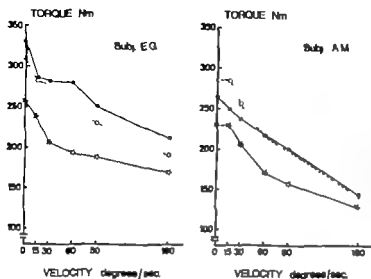


Fig. 1 Peak torque values (Nm) produced during maximal knee extension with different angular velocities (degrees/sec). \* before training, O after 2 months of strength training and □ after additional 5 months period of strength training (Subj. E.G.) a non-training (Subj. A.M.), respectively.

before the initial training period, except for 1 RM in squats for which the decrease was less marked. Peak torque of the quadriceps muscle demonstrated an average increase of 25% for both subjects at all constant velocities examined (method error 3–4%, Thorstén 1976) except for the highest speed (180 degrees/s) at which the increase was only about 10% (Fig. 1). In Test III Subj. E.G. showed further increase in peak torque. This is however the increase was largest at the highest speed. Subj. A.M. showed a decrease in peak torque at the low speeds whereas the values at the high velocities were similar before and after the 5 months of non-training (Fig. 1). The explanation for this apparent sport specificity might be derived from common activities not controlled in this study although the specific response of Subj. E.G. could be caused by the change from heavy weights in the first period to somewhat lighter loads and thus higher speeds during the second training period.

TABLE I Results from functional tests, anthropometric measurements and muscle fibre analysis, I before training, II after 2 months of strength training and III after an additional 5 months period of strength training (Subj. E.G.) or non-training (Subj. A.M.), respectively

	Subj. E.G.			Subj. A.M.		
	I	II	III	I	II	III
1 RM in squats, kg	140	230	245	125	215	180
Vertical jump, cm	56	71	67	61	64	61
St. broad jump, cm	242	262	258	245	255	242
Total leg force, kp	222	247	230	192	205	188
Body weight, kg	80.5	81.5	85.1	69.5	69.4	70.5
Lean body mass, kg	72.2	75.5	77.6	64.2	65.5	66.6
Total body K, s	174.5	183.3	188.9	155.3	158.8	145.6
Muscle mass, kg	35.5	38.9	40.1	32.5	33.9	28.3
Thigh girth, cm	55.6	56.6	57.1	52.5	51.5	53.0
Calf girth, cm	39.6	40.1	40.6	35.9	36.0	35.3
Upper arm girth, cm	35.4	35.7	38.1	31.1	31.4	31.7
FT %	62	66	67	52	51	57
FT/ST area ratio	1.32	1.49	1.37	1.33	1.69	1.59

minor gains in anthropometric measures, e.g. total muscle mass and thigh girth were obtained for both subjects in test II (Table I). There were only minor changes in b.wt., indicating a change in body composition towards less fat tissue (cf Thorstensson *et al.* 1976 a, b). Anthropometric measurements showed a further increase for Subj. E. G. in Test III, indicating training induced muscle hypertrophy (Table I). The pronounced increase for the arm could be derived from the addition of arm exercises to the training program. Subj. A. M. demonstrated a gain in b.wt. in Test III. In his case, however the tested b.wt. was due to an augmented amount of fat, since lean body mass, total body and calculated muscle mass were decreased (Table I). Skinfold measurements in the isopical region showed an increase from 10 to 110 mm over the 5 months period (the corresponding values for Subj. E. G. were 12 and 11 mm, respectively).

Muscle fibre analyses of needle biopsy samples from the vastus lateralis muscle showed no changes in muscle fibre distribution (% fast twitch fibres, FT) after the first 8 weeks of training. However the FT to ST (slow twitch) fibre area ratio increased with training for both subjects (Table I) indicating a selective hypertrophy of FT fibres (cf Thorstensson 1976). The percentage of FT fibres was unchanged for Subj. E. G. in Test III, whereas the ST area ratio was somewhat decreased as compared to Test II. The same trend indicating fibre area ratio was evident for Subj. A. M. The fibre distribution seemed to be shifted towards a higher percentage of FT fibres after 5 months of resting from strength training. However great precautions have to be taken when evaluating these results concerning the relatively large method errors involved. The coefficients of variation for % FT and FT/ST area ratio determinations have been reported at 10% and 9%, respectively (Stenstrom 1976).

Comparison of the two subjects in the present study has shown that increases in strength and muscle mass acquired during 2 months of training were essentially lost after 5 months of re-training. It has also indicated the specificity of the training as well as the detraining process. In light of the relatively few studies reported concerning the effects of detraining, the results of the present paper might offer some clues for further investigation.

### References

- STENSTRÖM, A., Muscle strength, fibre types and enzyme activities in man. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976, Suppl. 443.
- STENSTRÖM, A., G. GANNEY and J. KARLSSON, Force-velocity relations and fiber composition in human knee extensor muscles. *J. appl. Physiol.* 1976 c. 40, 12-16.
- STENSTRÖM, A., B. HULTIN, W. VON DÖRFLIN and J. KARLSSON, Effect of strength training on enzyme activities and fibre characteristics in human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 a. 98, 392-398.
- STENSTRÖM, A., J. KARLSSON, J. H. T. VENTAROLO, P. LUNY-NIL and P. V. KONE, Effect of strength training on EMG of human skeletal muscle. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1976 b. 98, 232-236.

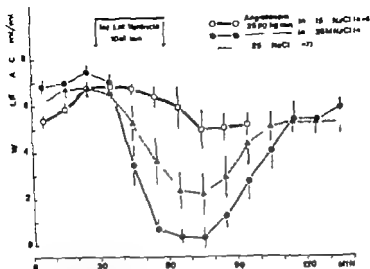
## Cerebral Sodium-Angiotensin Interaction Demonstrated with "Subthreshold" Amounts of Angiotensin II

By

L. G. LEKSELL and M. RUNDQVIST

Investigations performed by Fitzsimons and coworkers (*cf* Fitzsimons 1972) imply the activation of the renin-angiotensin system forms a link in a volumetric regulation of  $\text{Na}^+$  intake in the rat, and have demonstrated that angiotensin II acts as a very powerful dipsogen when applied intracranially at the hypothalamic level. The centrally mediated thirst-eliciting effect of this octapeptide has later been confirmed in several other species and angiotensin II has been shown to stimulate also the release of antidiuretic hormone (ADH) by an action at the hypothalamic level of the brain (*cf* Severs and Summy-Loe 1975). It still remains doubtful however whether endogenously produced angiotensin affects cerebral control of water balance in other mammalian species than the rat. In the sheep *cf* Abraham *et al* (1975) have found that the intracarotid and intracerebroventricular (IVT) dosages of the octapeptide needed to induce drinking are nonphysiological. Abraham *et al* have also measured the cerebrospinal fluid (CSF) angiotensin II concentration in sheep during maximal stimulation of the renin-angiotensin system (dark severe sodium depletion). In extrapolating their data to previous experiments (Andersson *et al* 1972) they concluded that even the lowest IVT dosage of angiotensin II used to induce drinking and ADH-release in the goat ought to have raised CSF angiotensin concentration 10-50 times maximum physiological level. However angiotensin II markedly strengthens the dipsogenic and ADH releasing effects of elevated CSF  $[\text{Na}^+]$  in the goat (*cf* Andersson 1971). Therefore, it was of interest to study whether this kind of central sodium-angiotensin interaction could be demonstrated with an IVT dosage of angiotensin II which according to Abraham *et al* possibly falls within the physiological range.

5 female goats (b wt 30-35 kg) were used. The animals were supplied with platinum-iridium cannulas in the lateral cerebral ventricle where IVT infusions were made at a rate 10  $\mu\text{l}/\text{min}$ . The construction of the cannula-system and the infusion technique have been described earlier (Åkerlund, Andersson and Olsson 1973). The following IV infusions were made with a minimum interval of 2 days in each animal: a) Angiotensin I (Hypertensin, "Ciba") 25  $\mu\text{g}/\text{kg}$  min in isotonic (0.15 M) NaCl, b) the same dosage of angiotensin in hypertonic (0.25 M) NaCl and c) hypertonic (0.25 M) NaCl. The ADH releasing response to 30 min infusions (judged by the degree of temporary reduction in renal free water clearance ( $C_{H_2O}$ )) was studied in 3 hydrated goats during fully established water diuresis. The dipsogenic response (=amount of water drunk and latency of



suppression of the antidiuretic response to IVT infusions of hypertonic (0.25 M) NaCl by small, yet effective amount of angiotensin II. The various infusions were performed at random order and goats. Vertical bars = S.E.

was determined during 20 min infusions in three of the goats when not hydrated. release The IVT infusions of angiotensin in isotonic NaCl made in hydrated (n = 6) caused only slight post-infusion reduction in renal  $C_{H_2O}$  (Fig. 1 circles) is that ADH-release in response to these infusions was negligible. In contrast, the s of the same amount of angiotensin dissolved in hypertonic NaCl (n = 7) resulted et complete inhibition of the water diuresis (renal  $C_{H_2O}$  near 0) which outlasted the i period by about  $\frac{1}{2}$  h (Fig. 1 absc). The antidiuretic effect of the infusions of merely ic NaCl (n = 7) was less pronounced than that obtained during the combined is (Fig. 1 triangles).

One of the pre-hydrated goats used for studies of ADH-release invariably a relatively large amount of water ( $270 \pm 23$  ml) during the infusions of angiotensin ic NaCl (n = 4), but payed no attention to the water during the other two kinds sion. Therefore, the d ptogenic effect of the various IVT infusions was tested also in nhydrated goat. No drinking occurred during 6 out of 7 infusions of angiotensin in c NaCl. In one expt. 110 ml of water was taken towards the end of the infusion. Both ver two kinds of infusion caused drinking. However as seen in the following table the enic response to angiotensin in hypertonic NaCl was considerably greater than that rely the hypertonic NaCl

Infusion	Angiotensin, 0.25 M NaCl (n = 8)	0.25 M NaCl (n = 8)
Water drunk (mean $\pm$ S.E.)	$653 \pm 140$ ml	$280 \pm 116$ ml
Latency (Mean):	8 min	12 min

On the basis of experiments demonstrating that the dipsogenic and ADH releasing effects of angiotensin II are highly dependent upon the prevailing CSF  $[Na^+]$  it has been suggested that the octapeptide may influence periventricular  $Na^+$  transport in a manner which facilitates the excitation of sodium-sensitive juxtaventricular receptors involved in the cerebral control of water balance (Andersson 1971). However, even the lowest IVT dosage of angiotensin II previously used to demonstrate this sodium-angiotensin interaction ( $0.1 \text{ ng/kg min}^{-1}$ ) (Olsson and Kolmodin 1974) must be considered as pharmacological. The present expts show that  $<10\%$  of that amount of angiotensin is needed to cause a marked strengthening of the dipsogenic and antidiuretic effects of IVT infusions of hypertonic  $NaCl$ . No data are available regarding the physiological range of CSF angiotensin concentration in the goat. However, it seems unlikely that the present infusion of  $25 \text{ pg/kg min}^{-1}$  of angiotensin II into the lateral ventricle raised CSF concentration of the octapeptide several times above the extreme level ( $12 \text{ ng/100 ml}$ ) which Abraham *et al.* (1975) observed in the sodium depleted sheep. Lower IVT dosages of angiotensin II than the present have not been tested so far, but it is hoped that further investigations of cerebral sodium-angiotensin interaction may help to provide a definite answer to the question whether activation of the renin-angiotensin system plays a physiological role in the regulation of thirst and ADH release.

This work was supported by the Swedish Medical Research Council (project 04X-00503) and by grants from Karolinska Institutet. The generous gift of Hypertensin from the Hässle-Ciba-Geigy Company is gratefully acknowledged.

### References

- ABRAHAM, S. F., R. M. BAKER, E. H. BLAIR, III, A. DENTON and M. J. MCKINLEY. Water drinking index in sheep by angiotensin—a physiological or pharmacological effect? *J. Comp. physiol. Psychol.* 1975; 503–518.
- ÅKERLUND, L. E., I. ANDERSSON and K. OLSSON. A cannula system for frequent infusions into the CSF of the cerebral ventricles of the goat. *Physiol. Behav.* 1973; 10: 161–162.
- ANDERSSON, I. Thirst—and brain control of water balance. *Amer. Scientist* 1971; 59: 408–415.
- ANDERSSON, I., L. ERIKSSON, O. FERNÁNDEZ, C.-G. KOLMODIN and R. OLINER. Centrally mediated effects of sodium and angiotensin II on arterial blood pressure and fluid balance. *Acta physiol. scand.* 1972; 139: 398–407.
- FITZGERALD, J. T. Thirst. *Physiol. Rev.* 1972; 52: 468–561.
- OLSSON, K. and R. KOLMODIN. Accentuation by angiotensin II of the antidiuretic and dipsogenic response to intracarotid infusions of  $NaCl$  and fructose. *Acta adolor. (Kbh.)* 1974; 75: 333–341.
- SEEVERS, W. B. and J. SUMBY LONG. The role of angiotensin in thirst. *Life Sci.* 1975; 17: 1513–1526.

## rt Communications

Hyvärinen, J., P. V. Komi and P. Pihlaja

Evidence of Muscle Contraction under Hypnosis

Parkkinen, P. T. S. and A. Leppiluvori

Increase in Paradoxical Sleep in the Cat after Pheptolamine, an Alpha-Adrenoceptor Antagonist

Thorstensson, A.

Observations on Strength Training and Detraining

Laksell, L. G. and M. Rundgren

Central Sodium-Angiotensin Interaction Demonstrated with "Softthreshold" Amounts of Angiotensin II

## ended Supplement:

Journal 448. S. A. Eckersley. Plasma Choline and Cholinergic Mechanisms in the Brain. Methods, Function, and Role in Huntington's Chorea.







## Instructions to authors

Manuscripts (2 copies) should be sent to the National Editor in double spacing on one side of paper of size 21 x 30 cm (A 4) with 4 cm margin. A short title (max. 40 letters) may be suggested. An abstract, not exceeding 200 words should be submitted.

In general, a succinct style and restriction to the necessary of documentation and discussion effective aids in reducing publication time.

References should be given with full title and name of journals, abbreviated in accordance with 4th Ed of *World List of Scientific Periodicals*, with volume number and first and last page numbers.

Figures should not be larger than manuscript pages and sent in as glossy prints in a size larger than that required for reproduction. Lettering should be large enough to permit suitable reduction and preferably of uniform size. When possible, diagrams and photomicrographs should extend horizontally rather than vertically in order to save space. Photomicrographs should be calibrated on the print (not as enlargement factor in figure text). Figure texts should be assembled on separate sheets.

Tables should be kept at minimum, both in number and size, with text above the table (not on separate sheets). Single numbers in a series should be replaced by mean and S.D. or mean and S.E., in the latter case with number of observations.

Key words (5-10) are recommended in order to facilitate indexing.

For abbreviations, units, and symbols see special list in the Journal and recent articles.

More detailed instructions to authors are under preparation, pending the recommendations of The Scandinavian Publications Committee.

## The international system of units (SI)

The following symbols and units, recommended by the SI are being used in *Acta Physiologica Scandinavica*. Certain units, not included in SI will still be permitted.

### SI units with recommended symbols

Units	Symbols
kilogramme	kg
second, millisecond	s ms
mole, millimole, micro- mole, nanomole, micro- picomole	mol mmol $\mu$ mol nmol pmol
meter millimeter micrometer nanometer	m mm $\mu$ m nm
candela	cd
steradian	sr
hertz (frequency)	Hz ( $s^{-1}$ )
newton (force)	N ( $kg\ m/s^2$ )
pascal (pressure)	Pa ( $N/m^2$ )
joule (energy)	J ( $N\ m$ )
watt (effect)	W ( $J/s$ )
lumen (lightflow)	lm (cd sr)
lux (illumination)	lx ( $lm/m^2$ )

### Permitted non-SI units

Units	Symbols
gramme	g
minute	min
hour	h
molarity (mol/liter) (caloric) (kilopond) (millimeters of mer- cury) (millibar)	kl cal (4.184 J) kp (9.81 N) mm Hg (1.333 bar) mbar (100 Pa)
curie	Cl
liter milliliter micro- liter	l ml $\mu$ l
degree Celsius	$^{\circ}C$

Conversion factors to be given in Methods.

